



Boston Public Library
Boston, MA 02116

No. [★]CS 71 G 8 1903





CONTENTS

| | PAGE |
|--|-------|
| INTRODUCTION | iii |
| MEMOIR ON THE LIFE AND SERVICES OF GEORGE SEARS GREENE | ix |
| PREFACE TO GENEALOGY | xxvii |
| THE HOUSE OF GREENE | I |
| THE GREENES OF NORTHAMPTONSHIRE | 5 |
| DRAYTON, NORTHAMPTONSHIRE | 12 |
| BOUGHTON, NORTHAMPTONSHIRE | 13 |
| GREENE'S NORTON, NORTHAMPTONSHIRE | 15 |
| PEDIGREE OF GREENE OF GREENE'S NORTON | 22 |
| GILLINGHAM, DORSETSHIRE | 30 |
| BOWRIDGE HILL, GILLINGHAM | 36 |
| THE GREENES OF DORSETSHIRE | 38 |
| SETTLEMENT OF WARWICK, R. I. | 41 |
| THE GREENES OF WARWICK, R. I. | 49 |
| FIRST GENERATION | 52 |
| SECOND GENERATION | 59 |
| THIRD GENERATION | 70 |
| FOURTH GENERATION | 95 |
| FIFTH GENERATION | 151 |
| SIXTH GENERATION | 261 |
| SEVENTH GENERATION | 435 |
| EIGHTH GENERATION | 583 |
| NINTH GENERATION | 689 |
| TENTH GENERATION | 728 |
| THE FAMILY ARMS | 733 |
| LATEST RESEARCH IN ENGLAND | 736 |
| ENGLISH WILLS | 736 |
| APPENDIX I. (WILLS AND DEEDS) | 745 |
| APPENDIX II. (NOTES AND CORRESPONDENCE) | 767 |
| APPENDIX III. (INSCRIPTIONS) | 781 |
| INDEX | 787 |

ILLUSTRATIONS

| | PAGE |
|--|---------------------|
| GREENE ARMS | <i>Frontispiece</i> |
| PORTRAIT OF MAJ.-GEN. GEORGE SEARS GREENE | ix |
| PORTRAIT OF MAJ.-GEN. GEORGE S. GREENE AND WIFE | xii |
| PORTRAIT OF GENERAL GEORGE S. GREENE AT CEDAR MOUNTAIN | xv |
| BOUGHTON MANOR HOUSE | 13 |
| ST. BARTHOLOMEW'S CHURCH, GREENE'S NORTON | 16 |
| EFFIGY AND TOMB, GREENE'S NORTON | 17 |
| ST. MARY'S CHURCH, GILLINGHAM | 31 |
| BOWRIDGE HILL FARM, GILLINGHAM | 36 |
| FACSIMILE OF DEED OF MIANTONOMI | 46 |
| GREENE'S STONE CASTLE | 66 |
| THOMAS GREENE OF BOSTON | 147 |
| COLONEL CHRISTOPHER GREENE (REVOL. ARMY) | 166 |
| MAJOR-GENERAL NATHANAEL GREENE (REVOL. ARMY) | 200 |
| DR. ROWLAND GREENE (QUAKER PREACHER) | 386 |
| GREENE MEMORIAL HOUSE | 475 |
| GEORGE SEARS GREENE, JR. | 608 |
| LIEUTENANT SAMUEL DANA GREENE | 609 |
| MAJOR CHARLES THRUSTON GREENE | 611 |
| MRS. ANNA MARY (GREENE) DAY | 614 |
| MAJOR-GENERAL FRANCIS VINTON GREENE | 615 |
| ARMS, SEALS, AND TANKARD | 733 |
| BOOK-PLATES AND SEAL | 734 |
| BOOK-PLATES AND CUP | 735 |



MAJOR-GENERAL GEORGE SEARS GREENE.
1892.

J

MEMOIR ON THE LIFE AND SERVICES OF GEORGE SEARS GREENE

BY HIS SON

FRANCIS VINTON GREENE.

MY father's life covered almost the entire span of the nineteenth century. Born in 1801, he died in 1899. As a boy he went to Newport to see the wreck of the *Macedonian*, towed in by her captor, the *United States*, Captain Stephen Decatur; and a few years later heard of the battle of Waterloo and the exile of Napoleon to St. Helena. In 1818, while a clerk in New York, he saw a venturesome hotel-keeper, who had erected a hotel at the corner of Broadway and Chambers Street, go into bankruptcy, because his hotel was so far in the country that it had no inmates. When he went to West Point the following year he travelled by sloop, making the voyage in two days. He was already past his younger manhood when he witnessed the beginning of the practical applications of steam and electricity, which were destined in a comparatively few years to change the face of the earth, to multiply the wealth of the world more than an hundred fold, to change the customs and habits of all peoples, to alter the standard of living, and to add more to the physical comfort and material well-being of the human race than had been accomplished in all the previous centuries of recorded history. More than one third of his life was passed as an engineer, doing his part in this transformation, in the building of railroads and other public works. He was already at the age of retirement when he re-entered the army at the outbreak of the Civil War, and was nearly sixty-three years of age when a bullet crashed through his face, carrying away the most of his teeth and a part of his cheek-bone. He lived for more than a generation after this, retaining his extraordinary health and physical strength until within a year of his death, and keeping full possession of all his faculties and his buoyancy of spirits until ten days before the end. The man who travelled by stage and sloop in his youth, and whose first knowledge of important events related to Waterloo and

New Orleans, lived to ride on electric cars and in automobiles, and to discuss the aptitude of the Cubans for self-government and the proper course for us to pursue after taking the Philippines.

A life so long, passed amid a succession of such important events, is worthy a moment's consideration, even of a stranger; and his friends, by whom he was universally respected for his high character, and deeply beloved for his genial disposition, will, I feel sure, be interested in some of its details.

His ancestry is indicated in the pages of this book, which is chiefly derived from the antiquarian and genealogical researches which were his chief mental recreation during the last fifty years of his life. Six generations of these ancestors had lived and died in the State of Rhode Island—a State small in area, but of great potency in the development of civil and religious liberty; three preceding generations had lived in Dorsetshire, England; and through a similarity of arms it is believed, though not proven, that these latter were descended from the Greenes of Greene's Norton, who were the most wealthy and powerful family in Northamptonshire from the thirteenth to the sixteenth century. The emigrant, John Greene, aided Roger Williams to found Rhode Island. His son was Lieutenant-Governor, and among his descendants in successive generations were men holding prominent offices—Governor, Lieutenant-Governor, U. S. Senator, Judge of the Supreme Court. Two of them, Major-General Nathanael Greene and Colonel Christopher Greene, achieved great distinction in the army during the War of the Revolution. My father's father, Caleb Greene, was a ship-owner, and in his youth a ship-master; residing in the village of Apponaug in the town of Warwick, and owning several hundred acres which formed part of the large tract which his ancestor, the first John Greene, had purchased from Miantonomoh in 1640. On his lands was a small cotton-cloth factory, operated by water-power, one of the first ventures in that branch of manufacturing which has since become the chief industry of New England. The cotton was brought in Caleb's ships from Baltimore, and on their return voyage they carried cotton cloths and occasionally the anchors and chains which were still made at the iron works at Coventry, established by Nathanael's Greene's father fifty years before. Caleb also raised such crops, principally corn, oats, hay, and wheat, as his land would produce. He was born in 1772 and died in 1853. Soon after his marriage, in 1795, he built the house in Apponaug shown in the photograph, (see page 475) and lived in it until his death. My father was born in this house, in the southwest room on the second floor, on May 6, 1801. He was one of nine children, and, singularly enough, four of

these died before they were two years old, and the other five lived to be more than eighty.

He attended the village school at Apponaug, and afterward the grammar school at Old Warwick. In his sixteenth year he was sent to Wrentham, Mass., to prepare for college, and in the following year to the Latin grammar school near Brown University in Providence. It was his intention to enter Brown, but the project was abandoned, because his father, whose shipping business had been ruined by the embargo, could not afford to support him through college. He therefore sought commercial employment, and came near being apprenticed as a boy on an East India merchantman. The captain at the last moment decided not to take any apprentices on that voyage; and my father then secured employment in the office of Henry Jacobs, a dry-goods merchant in Pearl Street, New York. While employed there he received his appointment as a cadet at West Point. He entered the Academy, June 24, 1819, and was duly graduated four years later, number two in a class of thirty-five members. Among his fellow-cadets who afterward attained the rank of general officer in the Civil War, or were otherwise distinguished, were Donelson, Winder, and Ramsay, of the class of 1820; Mansfield, Hunter, and McCall, of the class of 1822; Mordecai, Thomas, and Day, of his own class; Mahan, of 1824; Bache, Anderson, and C. F. Smith, of 1825; and Bartlett, A. S. Johnston, Heintzelman, and Casey, of 1826. His own class entered seventy-nine strong, of whom only twenty-six received their commissions in 1823, after passing the severe ordeal of the yearly examinations, then recently established by Major Thayer; who had become Superintendent in 1817, and introduced the methods of instruction and administration which have ever since been the basis of the training at the Military Academy. During his term as a cadet, my father was the quartermaster-sergeant and quartermaster of the battalion, and, in his last year, acting assistant professor of mathematics. The corps of cadets then numbered about two hundred, and was commanded by Brevet Major W. J. North, afterward distinguished in the Mexican War. It was the custom to have a practice march every summer, part of the distance being covered by actual marching and part by transportation on boats. In 1819, the march was up the Hudson to Rhinebeck, in 1820 to Philadelphia, and in 1822 to Boston.

Upon his graduation in 1823, my father was appointed a Second Lieutenant in the 3d Artillery. After the usual graduating furlough, he was ordered to duty at West Point as assistant professor of mathematics, and remained there nearly four years, with the exception of a few months in the summer of 1824, when he was on duty at the Artillery School then just

established at Fort Monroe. While there he had the pleasure of being presented to General Lafayette at the Yorktown celebration of 1824, forty-three years after the surrender of Cornwallis, in which Lafayette had played so important a part.

In the spring of 1827, my father was ordered to join his regiment, then at Fort Wolcott, on Goat Island in Newport Harbor; and the following year was transferred to Fort Sullivan, at Eastport, Me., the extreme eastern point of United States territory; and, with the exception of one year's service at Fort Independence, Boston, he remained at Eastport until he obtained leave of absence in 1835, with a view to resigning from the army.

In the summer of 1828, he was married at Providence to Elizabeth Vinton, whose brother, David H. Vinton, had been in the class before him at West Point, and was one of his most intimate friends. She bore him three children, two sons and one daughter; but all of them, together with their mother, died within a period of seven months at Fort Sullivan in 1832 and 1833. From such an overwhelming calamity the only possible relief, in the monotony of garrison life at a small and remote station, was in intense study; and during the next three years he read exhaustive courses in law and medicine, and was qualified to pass examinations admitting him to practice in either of these professions. He also continued the studies in engineering which he had pursued at all times since his graduation at West Point. In the autumn of 1835, being still, after more than twelve years of service, a First Lieutenant of artillery, he determined to resign from the army and engage in the practice of the profession of civil engineering. He obtained leave of absence until June 30, 1836, at which time his resignation was to take effect, and began work as an assistant engineer on the railroad from Andover to Wilmington in Massachusetts, the humble beginning of what is now the great Boston & Maine Railroad system.

While thus employed he was frequently in Boston and Charlestown, but it was while she was on a visit to Maine in company with her father that he met his second wife, Martha Barrett Dana, daughter of the Honorable Samuel Dana, who had served for several terms in the Assembly, the State Senate, and in Congress. His home had formerly been at Groton, Mass., whence he had moved to establish his residence in Charlestown and to practise law in Boston. He was of the well-known Dana family in Massachusetts, descendants of Richard Dana, who came from England to Cambridge in 1640. They were married in Charlestown on February 21, 1837, and the marriage was a very happy one; my mother living for forty-six years after it, and my father surviving her for sixteen years. Of the six children of this marriage, one died in infancy, five grew to maturity, and



MARTHA BARRETT DANA GREENE.
1836.



GENERAL GEORGE SEARS GREENE.
1836.



four survived their parents. Three of them served in the military or naval service in time of war.

Soon after his marriage, professional advancement came, in an appointment as assistant engineer to survey and locate the route for a railway from Charleston, S. C., to Cincinnati, Ohio, the great project to which Senator Hayne, Webster's antagonist, devoted himself with unflinching energy until his death; hoping to create a line which would not only bring the wealth of the West to the Southern seacoast, but would also bring the people of Ohio and Indiana into close relations and political sympathy with the people of South Carolina—a project which failed of realization, both on the material and on the political side. My father surveyed and located that part of the line which was to run from near Asheville, N. C., down the beautiful valley of the French Broad River to the Tennessee River, and thence across the Cumberland Mountains into Kentucky; other parties carried on the surveys of the line to Cincinnati on the one side and to Charleston on the other. The death of Senator Hayne in 1840 led to the abandonment of this project; and my father was then employed in locating and examining coal mines at Cumberland and other points in Western Maryland, and in constructing a portion of the Baltimore & Ohio Railroad. About 1849 he was employed on the Boston & Providence Railroad; in 1851 he went to Maine again, on the Kennebec & Portland Railroad; and in 1853 to Rhode Island as chief engineer in charge of the construction of the Providence & Bristol Railroad. In 1856, he came to New York as engineer in charge of the extension of the Croton Water Works, and particularly of the construction of the great reservoir in Central Park.

On the outbreak of the Civil War in 1861, he immediately offered his services to the War Department. He had never taken an active part in politics; his sympathies were with the Whig party, and I think that when he had voted at all he had voted for the candidates of that party; he had no sympathy with abolition ideas, although some of his brothers and sisters were rabid abolitionists, but he had a profound respect for law and legal authority and intense antipathy to rebellion or any defiance or evasion of the law. When Sumter was fired upon he had no question of what his duty was,—viz., to re-enter the military service and serve through the war, not especially to suppress slavery, but to defend the government against rebellion, and to save the Union. It was, however, not so easy to obtain an appointment. He was over sixty years of age, had been for twenty-five years out of the army, where his rank had been only that of lieutenant; he had been living but a few years in New York, and for every appointment there were numerous applicants who had more friends and influence than

himself. Finally, however, there was a vacancy in the colonelcy in the 60th New York Volunteers, a regiment which had been raised in St. Lawrence County and was serving in the vicinity of Baltimore. On the advice of those in whose judgment he had confidence, Governor Morgan offered this position to my father; it was immediately accepted, the commission was dated January 18, 1862, and in less than ten days he took command of the regiment in the outskirts of Baltimore.

The regiment was composed of sturdy farmers, mechanics, hunters, and laborers from the northern part of New York; it had been in service only three months, and its first colonel had been a man without military training or instincts, who had resigned on the unanimous written request of his officers. My father was an entire stranger to every one in the regiment; he never understood nor sought to learn the arts of gaining popularity; and while he did whatever lay within his power to care for his men and to save them from unnecessary discomfort or hardship, yet he was a very strict disciplinarian, his manner was at times severe and even harsh, and he insisted upon the same unquestioning obedience to his orders that he himself rendered to the orders of his own superiors. The regiment was disposed at first to look askance at such strictly military methods, but there soon grew up a feeling of mutual confidence and respect, which continued unbroken during their service together. His promotion soon took him away, but the regiment was assigned to his brigade, and served with him until he was compelled by his wound to leave the field eighteen months later.

On the 28th of April, 1862, he was appointed Brigadier-General of Volunteers, and ordered to report to General Banks, then commanding the United States forces in the Shenandoah Valley. He served with Banks in his retreat to Williamsport, then received command of a brigade consisting of the 2d Massachusetts, 29th Pennsylvania, 27th Indiana, and 3d Wisconsin, and advanced with Banks to Winchester. He was then detached and ordered to report to Pope at Washington, and on July 9th he was assigned to command the Third Brigade in Augur's (Second) Division of Banks's corps, which he joined at Warrenton, Va. The brigade consisted of the 60th and 78th New York, 3d Delaware, 1st District of Columbia, and the Purnell Legion of Maryland, about 1420 men in all.

Meanwhile, two of his sons were in active service. Samuel Dana Greene, who had graduated at the Naval Academy in 1859, was the First Lieutenant and executive officer of the original *Monitor*, from the day she was launched in January, 1862, until she sank in a gale off Cape Hatteras, while on her way to Charleston in the following December. In her famous



GENERAL GEORGE SEARS GREENE.

From a Ferrotpe taken at Cedar Mountain, 9th August, 1862.

engagement with the *Merrimac*, on March 9, 1862, he had handled the guns in the turret until Worden was disabled near the close of the engagement, when he succeeded to the command, being then only twenty-two years old. In July, 1862, the *Monitor* was stationed in the James River, part of a fleet co-operating with McClellan's army. Another son, Charles Thruston Greene, had enlisted at the age of twenty as a private in the 22d New York Militia when it was ordered to Harper's Ferry in 1862. My father succeeded in getting him a commission as Second Lieutenant in the 60th New York and detailed as an aide on his staff. He was subsequently promoted to be Captain and Assistant Adjutant-General, and served with his father in all the campaigns in Virginia and afterwards around Chattanooga. In November, 1864, at the battle of Ringgold, Ga., his leg was cut off by a three-inch shell, and he was compelled to leave the field of active service.

When my father joined his brigade at Warrenton, Va., in July, 1862, Pope was just beginning his movements against Jackson, and, after considerable manœuvring and countermarching, the first engagement was fought at Cedar Mountain on August 9th. It was my father's first battle. His brigade had been weakened by detachments and was therefore placed in reserve, and only brought into action at the close of the engagement. The report of the commanding general, Pope, mentions him as having "behaved with distinguished gallantry." The division commander, Augur, was wounded, and of the brigade commanders, one, Geary, was wounded, and another, Prince, was taken prisoner; so that my father succeeded to the command of the division, which he retained for the next two months, including the Antietam campaign.

Cedar Mountain was quickly followed by Jackson's brilliant flank movement, the disastrous battle of Manassas, and Pope's hasty retreat within the fortifications of Washington. In these movements Banks's corps covered the retreat, but was not actively engaged. From Washington the army moved under McClellan's command to Antietam, and there, around the Dunker Church, my father was engaged in some of the fiercest fighting of the whole war. His division arrived on the field at 2.30 A.M. of September 17th, and at 5 A.M. moved into action as part of the attack by Hooker's, Mansfield's, and Sumner's corps, which was intended to turn Lee's left flank. This attempt failed, but only after a morning of exceptionally hot fighting, in which Mansfield was killed (my father had met him for a few moments that morning for the first time since they were cadets at West Point forty years before) and Hooker, Sedgwick, and others were wounded. The centre of attack was the Dunker Church, on the Hagerstown turnpike, and it fell to my father's division to carry this point about

8 A.M. and hold it until 2.30 P.M., when he was finally driven back, after Hooker's and Sumner's corps and Williams's division—on the right and left of him—had all in turn been forced to retire. His antagonists were a portion of Jackson's corps, containing his original command, the "Stonewall Brigade," and there were no better fighters in Lee's army; the same troops had been opposed to him at Cedar Mountain, and were destined to attack him again at Gettysburg in the following summer. In this engagement my father's division lost upwards of twenty per cent. in killed and wounded.

The Antietam campaign was followed by the deposition of McClellan, the appointment of Burnside in his place, the march to the Rappahannock, and the terrible defeat of Fredericksburg. The Twelfth Corps had been left to garrison Harper's Ferry, and was only ordered to Fredericksburg just after the battle. Then followed the dreary winter in the mud, relieved only by the visit of President Lincoln, after Hooker had succeeded Burnside, and the imposing cavalry and infantry reviews held in his honor on the plains of Falmouth. It was there that my father first met President Lincoln, at a lunch given by Hooker. In the closing days of April, 1863, the Chancellorsville campaign began, and my father's brigade, forming part of the Twelfth Corps, crossed the Rappahannock at Kelly's Ford, the Rapidan at Gennanna Ford, and moved along the Plank Road past Chancellorsville, taking position on the ridge in the woods just beyond that hamlet. After some manœuvring and skirmishing on May 1st and 2d, it had returned to this position, adjacent to the Eleventh Corps, when, at dusk on the evening of the latter day, Jackson struck the right and rear of the Eleventh Corps and routed it. The fugitives in a panic rushed through and behind the Twelfth Corps, but it stood firm. In the morning (May 3d) the attack was renewed by Jackson's corps (under Stuart) on the right flank and rear of the Twelfth Corps, which made a most gallant resistance, gradually retreating, under orders, in the direction of United States Ford, on the Rappahannock. The fighting continued all day and the losses were very heavy. On the 4th and 5th of May the corps remained in its intrenchments; on the 6th recrossed the Rappahannock; and on the 7th was back at its old camping-ground at Aquia Creek on the Potomac, whence it had marched out just ten days before. The losses in the brigade had been nearly one fourth of its strength.

A month later the Gettysburg campaign began, and my father's brigade (Third Brigade, Second Division, Twelfth Corps) marched with the rest of the army through Northern Virginia, across the Potomac, into Maryland and northward through Pennsylvania. Meade succeeded Hooker on June 28th, and on the afternoon of July 1st the Twelfth Corps arrived on

the field at Gettysburg. They went into position for the night on the left flank, near Little Round Top, but early the next morning they were moved over to the extreme right and took position on the slopes of Culp's Hill, where they immediately threw up heavy intrenchments. The position was the extreme right of the Union line and was somewhat "in the air," the flank not being protected by any natural obstacle: The hillside was thickly wooded with oak and chestnut trees, and the ground was covered with large boulders. In front of them was a small stream and a narrow, flat valley, also wooded. On their left were the trenches of Wadsworth's division of the First Corps, extending to the cemetery. During the afternoon of July 2d occurred the desperate fighting near the peach orchard, in which the Third Corps was driven back; and Meade, becoming alarmed for the safety of his left flank, sent an order about 6 P.M. to Slocum to send the entire Twelfth Corps to reinforce the left. Slocum took the responsibility of leaving one brigade, and he selected my father's for this duty. He was to remain and hold the trenches which had been occupied by six brigades. His force consisted of five small regiments,—the 60th, 78th, 102d, 137th, and 149th New York,—numbering in all 1350 men present for duty. A little after dark the onslaught began, an entire division (Rodes's of Ewell's corps), numbering over 8000 men, assaulting this thinly manned line of trenches with the intention of breaking through. Had they done so they would have been at Meade's headquarters in a few minutes, would have crushed his right flank, and would have taken in reverse the position at the stone wall—"high-water mark"—where the great fight of the next day occurred; and would have gained possession of the Baltimore turnpike, the only line of retreat for the Union army in case of disaster. There was more than one point where the fate of Gettysburg hung in the balance, and where failure would have resulted in complete disaster in this most critical battle of the war; and Culp's Hill was one of these points and at least the equal of any of them in importance. The attack lasted from 7 until 10 P.M. A portion of the trenches on the extreme right, which were empty, were occupied by the Confederates, the 149th Regiment changing front to face them; but otherwise they gained no ground, and their losses were four to one of those sustained by the defenders. During the night the Twelfth Corps returned to their positions, and reinforcements to the extent of a few regiments were obtained from the First, Eleventh, and Sixth Corps. At dawn, about 4 A.M., the struggle was renewed, both sides moving to the attack. It lasted until 10 A.M., and resulted in the Twelfth Corps regaining every part of its lines and driving the Confederates back behind the line of Rock Creek.

Through carelessness on the part of General Meade's staff in compiling the reports of corps and division commanders, my father at first received no credit for his great services at Gettysburg. Meade's report ignored what he had done and was full of glaring errors. Some months later, on the urgent remonstrance of Generals Williams and Slocum of the Twelfth Corps, Meade made a supplementary report in which he said that "the enemy . . . attacked Gen^l Greene with great vigor, who making a gallant defence . . . succeeded in repulsing all the efforts of the enemy to dislodge him." As time passed on and the details of the battle were carefully studied, the importance of my father's services was better appreciated, and it finally came to be recognized by all historians that the holding of the right flank was absolutely essential to success at Gettysburg, and that holding it against the vigorous assault of immensely superior numbers was a military achievement of high order. As Mr. Leslie J. Perry (who has had charge of the Records of the Civil War, and is probably more familiar with its literature than any other living man) expressed it, "The Greene exploit grew and grew, until now it indisputably stands out as a salient feature of one of the century's greatest battles, one of the turning points of the struggle."

After Gettysburg the Army of the Potomac marched back to its old camping-ground on the Rappahannock and Rapidan. But in October the Eleventh and Twelfth Corps were detached and sent by rail to Chattanooga, a distance of nearly twelve hundred miles. The movement attracted wide attention, for never before had so large a force been moved so great a distance in so short a time. The troops arrived in the vicinity of Chattanooga just as Grant was taking command and preparing to raise the siege of Chattanooga. As part of the movement for opening his line of communications along the Tennessee River, Hooker was directed to approach Chattanooga from the west and south through the Lookout Valley. The movement was seen from the heights of Lookout Mountain, and, on the night of October 28th, Bragg sent Longstreet with two divisions to destroy the force in the valley. The attack began a little before midnight, and the brunt of it fell on my father's brigade, which was bivouacked for the night at Wauhatchie Station. Although the moon shone through the clouds at times, yet the position of the contending forces was indicated chiefly by the flashes of their rifles at a range of only a few hundred yards. In moving about to dispose his regiments for the defence of his position, my father came alongside one of the guns of Knapp's battery just as it was discharged. His horse reared and plunged, and in so doing broke the girth of his saddle. He was alone at the moment, his aides and orderlies having all been sent off with orders. He dismounted and attempted to repair the broken girth, alternately facing

the saddle and turning his face to the left to watch the enemy's movements as disclosed by their fire. Just as he had turned his face in this manner a bullet entered the upper lip, just under the nostril, passed through his mouth, and made its exit through the right cheek. He was thrown down by the shock, but quickly regained his feet, and, after sending word to Colonel Ireland to take command of the brigade, he made his way to the field hospital, where he passed the remainder of the night. In the morning he was sent in an ambulance to Kelly's Ferry, and the following day to Bridgeport, thence on a stretcher by train to Louisville, arriving there on November 4th, seven days after he was wounded. Here he was joined by his eldest son, G. S. Greene, Jr., and travelled slowly by train, stopping each night, until, after another week, he reached Washington, where my mother had already arrived to meet him.

The bullet, calibre .62, had torn out most of his teeth and part of his cheek bone, but the wound apparently healed quickly. Within two weeks he was able to walk out, and at the end of a month was ordered on light duty as member of a court-martial. But the bullet, in passing out of the cheek, had cut the salivary duct, carrying the ends outward, so that the saliva was discharged on the outside of the cheek. The case was a very unusual one, and it became necessary to consult one of the most eminent surgeons of the day, Doctor Van Buren of New York, as to its treatment with a view to permanent relief. Dr. Van Buren finally decided to undertake a novel operation, by which, after cutting open the cheek, the ends of the salivary duct were turned inward. The face was then sewed up, bandages were placed around the jaw to prevent any movement for three days, during which the incision healed, liquid food meanwhile being injected through a glass tube. This operation was performed in May, 1864, and was successful, although the wound healed very slowly. After it had finally healed, it never gave any serious trouble except at long intervals, when small pieces of lead which had been left in the cheek forced their way out, causing supuration. It was many months, however, before he regained his strength sufficiently to be fit for light duty; and he was then employed as a member of boards and commissions until the beginning of the new year.

In January, 1865, he applied to be assigned to duty again in the field, and he was ordered to report to General Thomas at Nashville. On arriving there he was sent back to report to General Slocum, then commanding one of the grand divisions of Sherman's army, marching northward through the Carolinas. He proceeded by transport to Newbern, N. C., where General Schofield was organizing a force to move into the interior and join Sherman at Goldsborough. My father went with the leading division of this force,

commanded by General Jacob D. Cox, who, in his diary, expresses his admiration of his gallantry and soldierly bearing, especially during a combat at Kingston on March 10th, where my father's horse was shot under him. When Schofield joined Sherman at Goldsborough, March 23d, my father was assigned to command the Third Brigade, Third Division, Fourteenth Corps. With this command he took part in the movements which led to the capture of Raleigh and the surrender of Johnston's army, and thence on the march through familiar ground in Virginia to Washington, where the famous review took place on May 25th, 1865. A month later the Fourteenth Corps was sent west to be mustered out, and my father was employed as a member of courts and on other duty in Washington until April 30, 1866, when he was mustered out of the service, having received the appointment of Major-General by Brevet "for gallant and meritorious services during the Rebellion."

He at once returned to the practice of his profession as an engineer in the Croton Water Department in New York. The reservoir in Central Park, of which he had charge when the war broke out, had meanwhile been finished; but the ever-growing needs of the great metropolis for additional water supply had made necessary the construction of storage reservoirs in the upper Croton basin. The surveys had just been completed, and he was placed in charge of the designing and construction of the storage reservoir at Boyd's Corners, in Putnam County. He resided part of the time at the site of this work and part in New York; and during the next few years he made those friendships which endured throughout the remaining thirty years of his life. He had been one of the twelve engineers who, in 1852, organized the American Society of Civil Engineers, and when the Society was reorganized in 1867 he became one of the Directors and remained on the Board for several years, being President of the Society in 1876 and 1877. The Society, which now has a membership of 2650, representing fifty-two States and Territories, and a splendid home of its own in West 57th Street, then occupied modest rooms in William Street.

In 1868 he joined the Century Club, and within its walls and among its genial and distinguished members many of the happiest hours of his life were passed. Even after he had passed the age of ninety-five he was almost among the last to leave in the early hours following its Saturday night meetings. He also joined the Loyal Legion, where he was ever an honored and welcome guest at the monthly dinners; and during the years of its largest membership he rarely failed to attend the annual reunion of the Army of the Potomac. His tastes also led him to join the New York Historical Society and the New York Genealogical Society, of both of which

he was at all times an active member and for several years the President. His professional reputation led to his being employed as consulting engineer from time to time in other cities on questions relating to water supply, drainage, and other branches of municipal engineering; and he was constantly called to Albany on hearings before legislative committees concerning city matters.

In the spring of 1868, Mr. Alfred W. Craven, his most intimate friend and professional associate for many years, resigned the position of Chief Engineer and Commissioner of the Croton Aqueduct Department, and my father was appointed in his place. He retained this office and performed its duties until the Department was abolished by the Tweed Charter of 1870. In 1869 he became Chief Engineer of the Central Underground Railroad, which was designed to traverse the length of Manhattan Island, and was the first proposition for rapid transit; the transportation facilities of that period being a small number of horse-car lines and a great number of stage routes, the latter being all concentrated on Broadway, south of 14th Street. He prepared the plans for this railroad, and a small piece of it, as an object-lesson and demonstration, was constructed under Broadway at Park Place. The smoke and dirt of the underground railway in London caused the rejection of steam as a motive power, and neither electric nor cable systems had then been invented; the pneumatic system of propulsion was therefore adopted, the ends of the cars being shaped to conform to the circular section of the tunnel. The project was, however, a generation in advance of the times, and it was never possible to raise the capital necessary to put it into operation.

In 1871 he was appointed, by Governor Cooke, Chief Engineer of the Department of Public Works in Washington; but, at the close of the year, on the advent of the Shepherd administration, he was displaced, being employed, however, for several months afterward in preparing complete plans for the sewerage of Washington. In the autumn of 1872 he returned to New York and continued in the practice of his profession for the next ten years as Consulting Engineer for the Department of Public Parks, having charge of the laying out of the streets as well as the preparation of plans for sewerage in what is now the Borough of the Bronx; consulting engineer for the water works of Troy and Yonkers, N. Y., Providence, R. I., and Detroit, Mich.; for the proposed canal from the St. Lawrence to Lake Champlain; for the Gilbert Elevated Railroad, the first of the overhead roads in New York; and for many other public works in New York and elsewhere. As late as 1886, when he was eighty-five years of age, he was associated with Generals Newton and Gillmore on a commission to investigate the construction and management of the new Croton Aqueduct. The

active practice of his profession was practically given up in 1883, when he moved his residence to Morristown, N. J., remaining there until his death in 1899. His only daughter had married an officer of the navy, Lieutenant Murray S. Day, whose father, General Hannibal Day, U. S. A., had been graduated at West Point in the same class of 1823. They had not again met until their children were married nearly fifty years later; and at the close of their life the two classmates came together in a joint home made for them by the widowed daughter. General Day's wife died there in 1881, my mother in 1883, General Day in 1891, and my father in 1899.

In his Morristown home (with seldom a week passing without one or more visits to New York), my father passed the closing years of his life, occupied chiefly with genealogical researches and the preparation of the data published in this book concerning the Greene family. His summers were passed on Narragansett Bay, which he always contended to be the most beautiful sheet of water in the world, and the climate of its islands and shores the most salubrious. The tenacity with which he retained his mental and physical vigor was phenomenal. His successive birthdays, from his ninetieth to his ninety-seventh year, were passed without any impairment of his vision or his hearing, and with his memory defective only as to the few years immediately preceding. He was capable of long walks and of exhausting travel, and it was necessary to remonstrate frequently with him against his habit of getting on and off street cars while in motion. In the summer of 1893 there was a large reunion of the Army of the Potomac at Gettysburg, thirty years after the battle; and my father, being then ninety-two years of age, was chosen as Grand Marshal of the parade. He was most cordially received by his old comrades, and performed the duties of the day without fatigue.

At the request of his friends he was photographed on every birthday after ninety. The (frontispiece) reproduction is from the photograph taken at the close of his ninety-first year; the alertness of the eye and the vigor of the expression are extraordinary. As with his body, so with his mind and heart, they were ever young. The querulousness of old age never came to him. All of his contemporaries had passed away years before his own death, but his sympathies and affiliations were with younger men, and his interest in their affairs and in the events and questions of the day and year in which he was living, was keen, intelligent, and kindly. His courtesy to women was bred in a less busy age, but it lasted with his life, and to the end he could never retain his seat in a public conveyance while a woman was standing. His unselfishness in all his relations with his children and his friends, was unsurpassed. His consistent belief in the Christian religion was never shaken, and his efforts to follow its precepts in his daily life never flagged.

In the midst of his ninety-seventh year, after returning from a fatiguing round of visits to relatives and friends in New England, he was attacked with a weakness or failure of the heart action, which caused him to sink to the ground while walking one morning in the streets of New York. His physicians thought he could live only a few days, but he rallied and survived nearly eighteen months. During this time he was confined at first to his house, then to one floor, and finally to his room; but his mental faculties remained unimpaired, and he followed the events of the Spanish War with the sharpest interest and intelligence. When I returned in January, 1899, he was sitting up in his room, and discussed the events of the previous year with full knowledge, as well as with discrimination and discernment. When I saw him ten days later, he was insisting on writing a somewhat incoherent letter to a friend who had been dead for twenty years. A week after this he could not leave his bed, and for twenty-four hours the human flame grew gradually lower, flickered, and then went out. There was no organic disease; the heart simply ceased to act. Before dawn on the 28th of January, 1899, near the close of his ninety-eighth year, he ceased breathing, and was gathered unto his fathers, "having the testimony of a good conscience; in the communion of the catholic church; in the confidence of a certain faith; in the comfort of a reasonable, religious, and holy hope; in favor with God, and in perfect charity with the world."

He was buried near six generations of his ancestors, in Warwick, R. I.; and over his grave rests a rock from Culp's Hill at Gettysburg, with a bronze tablet, telling briefly whom it commemorates.

A simple life like this, not pre-eminent for worldly success, but remarkable for kindly love and Christian virtue, is not lived in vain. Its keynote was the soldier's ideal of devotion to duty. As God gave him the light to see his duty, he did it. Not grasping nor self-seeking, often failing to see his own advantage or to grasp it, he worked earnestly and incessantly through his nearly one hundred years, "in that station of life in which it had pleased God to place him," doing thoroughly and to the utmost of his ability, the task at hand; never complaining, though at times there was cause, but always cheerful and buoyant of spirit; in war he risked his life and shed his blood to good purpose, and did his full share of the task of preserving the Union; in peace he devoted his time to useful occupations, and left his monument in enduring public works; inspired by the highest ideals, and incapable of dishonor, he has bequeathed to his children the priceless heritage of a spotless name.

FRANCIS VINTON GREENE.

NEW YORK, 1902.

“HE who is not proud of his ancestors either shows that he has no ancestors to be proud of or else that he is a degenerate son.”—
GROSVENOR.

“HE who is not proud of his ancestors either shows that he has no
ancestors to be proud of or else that he is a degenerate son.”—
GROSVENOR.

PREFACE.

IT has been stated that "one of the interesting peculiarities of genealogical research is the fact that one can never be perfectly satisfied that the last storehouse of records relating to the family history has been reached." It would seem, however, that the patient labors of the late General George Sears Greene, covering a period of more than half a century and resulting in collections from the highest genealogical and historical authorities in England and in America, should have been rewarded by the most perfect records attainable. His valuable MSS. disclosed comparatively few conflicting statements, although corrections and substitutions had been made by him from time to time. It was doubtless his insatiable desire to glean from every source possible all items bearing upon the history of the Greenes of Rhode Island, together with his expectation that in some special instances additional data would be contributed, which caused him to delay publication of his records year after year.

This is much to be regretted. It would have brought delight to the many descendants and kinsmen could he have carried out his earlier intentions and given to them the result of his painstaking labor—a work the dearer to his heart for the love of kindred that dwelt therein—in some enduring printed form after his own tastes and plans. But the long and beautiful life of activity in things civil and military, religious and patriotic, with its long-continued labor of love on family history, has come to a peaceful close, and it has remained to his immediate descendants to fulfil his wishes in the completion and publication of his treasured records.

There were three distinct families of Greene settled in Rhode Island at an early date, the progenitors of whom all bore the name John. But the present work embraces only the descendants of John Greene, surgeon, who emigrated from Salisbury, County Wilts, England, and settled in Warwick, R. I.

In the case of the marriage of females of this family with other Greenes, the same rule is observed as is followed with other intermarriages of female descendants, viz., the record is extended for two generations only and

always under her individual number, excepting in a few instances where great-grandchildren have been included or interesting data supplied. Uniform orthography of the name is observed throughout. Although heads of families in other Greene lines may have dropped the final *e*, the descendants of John Greene, surgeon, have uniformly retained it.

Authorities are cited whenever indicated in the MSS. or as supplied by the compiler. When lacking in regard to points of importance it may be safely concluded that General Greene, after careful research, was entirely convinced of their accuracy or he would not have so recorded them.

The kindly assistance given to General Greene during the long years of his labor is hereby gratefully acknowledged, with regret that no list of contributors has been preserved. The cordial, courteous aid rendered more recently to the compiler in the completion of these records is deeply appreciated.

Many collateral lines were followed by General Greene with patient care, but it was not deemed expedient to thus enlarge the present work, thereby delaying its publication indefinitely.

The labor of compilation from another's notes requires unusual patience, exactness, and perseverance, and becomes the more difficult when consultation is no longer possible. The collator's plans, so far as known or gathered from the character of his notes, have been conscientiously followed, but in some instances even extensive correspondence and personal effort on the part of the compiler have failed to bring the desired information. In common, therefore, with other works of this nature, there will be found some incomplete or incorrect records.

While the present work has been accomplished under difficulties that all co-workers will readily recognize, it is hoped that in some directions new light may be obtained therefrom, thus increasing the interest of the numerous Greene descendants and possibly stimulating some among their number to continue research and perfect the history of this distinguished family.

L. B. C.

NEW YORK CITY,
1902.

GENEALOGY.

THE HOUSE OF GREENE.

“Succinct Genealogies of the Noble and Ancient Houses,” etc., etc., by Robert Halstead,
London, 1685.

THIS rare work (of which but twenty-four copies were printed) is in the Library of the British Museum, and was described by Mr. H. G. Somerby during his researches in England in behalf of the Greene descendants as “a large folio of 695 pages, copiously illustrated, giving an elaborate history of the collateral branches of the family of the Earl of Peterborough where they intermarried with heiresses. The Earl inherited from the Greens of Greenes Norton and Drayton, through one of these heiresses, a large portion of their numerous estates.” That portion of the work devoted to the Greens—seventy-six pages—is entitled, “A Succinct Genealogy of the House of Greene that were Lords of Drayton justified by publick records, Antient and Extant Charters, Histories and other Authentick proofs.”

This volume was drawn up for Henry, Lord Mordaunt, second Earl of Peterborough, with the aid, of his Chaplain, Mr. Raus, Rector of Turney, County Bedford, and printed at the expense of that nobleman, the name of the compiler, Robert Halstead, being fictitious.

EXTRACT FROM THE QUAIN'T PREFACE TO HALSTEAD'S GENEALOGIES.

“Other pedigrees of these Ancient and Noble Houses have been deduced but ‘being old’ have wanted the necessary and real ornaments. The curiosity and learning of these latter times have afforded Compositions of this Nature, there having been omitted in them an insertion of proofs. . . . Wherefore there being Families in reality and truth so rich in Records and Evidence . . . I have thought it a Debt to Truth

and History, having come, through my Curiosity in Matters of this kind, to a Sight and Knowledge of them, to be a means they should be expos'd unto the World, for the Entertainment and Instruction of such as may delight in things of this Nature, and the Honour of those Families that are descended from them. . . .

"I desire that it should be known that I am an Antiquary by Inclination, not Profession; that although I have purchased verity out of Ancient and Authentick Records, I sell no Fables from my own Brain and less from the Phancies of others; that I esteem nothing but Truths, and those so much, as if any have lost their Proofs, though there I pity them, I use them not, but consider them as unhappy Orphans out of the Guard of their Parents in a possibility at least to have been corrupted."

"OF THE ORIGINAL, ANTIQUITY, NAME, ARMS, ALLIANCES,
GREATNESS AND POSSESSIONS OF THE HOUSE OF
GREENE."

Of the original of the House of Greene we have no certain information, but it is apparent they assumed their Name and Arms from an allusion to their principal and beloved lordship, which was Buckton, or the Town of Bucks, in the County of Northampton, being in the Hundred of Spelho, a place memorable for the excellency of its soil and situation and a spacious and delightful green upon which, at the desire of the Lords, was yearly held and exercised a Fair with particular and extraordinary privilege. Hence they were called "Greene" or "of the Greene."

And from Buckton or the town of Bucks they have assumed for their Arms in a field azure Three bucks trippant, or

In the first mention of the family, we find it in a very flourishing condition, possessed of the Manor of Buckton from which the Lords thereof did take their usual style as also of the lordships of Heyborne, Heydmoncourte, Dadington, Ashby Mares and Grene's Norton, the latter whereof was held by particular obligation of holding up the lord's right hand toward the King upon Christmas day wherever he should be at that time in England. (See "Origin of the Name," secondly, etc., page 4.)

And of these was Lord Sir Thomas of Buckton, or Sir Thomas Grene of Buckton who lived in the reign of King Edward the First. Of these Grene's we find divers to have been qualified by their riches and power and the esteem they held for the principal employments in the counties where they lived. Among the other advantages of this House the great blood of which it was participant did honor it very much, it having had the fortune

to ally itself to the great Houses of Stafford, De La Zouche, Mauduit, Talbot, Ferrers of Chartley and Rosse, all of the illustrious and old nobility. But, at last, coming to the fortune of all transitory things, it concluded in Sir Henry Grene who, being without issue male, the Arms, blood and inheritance of this family came by a daughter to the Veres that were Lords of Addington and from them by another heir to the present Earl of Peterborough.—Halstead. (See pedigree, following “The Greenes of Northamptonshire.”)¹

ORIGIN OF THE NAME.

The following memorandum attached to, or a part of, the parchment pedigree of the “House of Greene” presented to the Boston Athenæum Library in 1881 by William Batchelder Greene, was possibly made by Mr. Burt, the compiler of the chart. The theory as to the origin of the name Grene or Greene is well worthy of consideration, and the three points upon which the connection of Sir Henry Grene, Lord Chief Justice of England, is based, are certainly sufficiently strong to awaken the interest of all those who bear the name in America.

“HOUSE OF GREENE LORDS OF BUCKTON, ETC., COUNTY NORTHAMPTONSHIRE.”

On origin: “The name of this family is not of Saxon or Scandinavian origin as its present form might suggest, such as Wood, Vale, Green, etc., names taken from localities and found in almost every country [*sic*] of modern Great Britain. During the 12th and 13th centuries flourished a number of minor Barons (i. e., not possessing more, or as much as, thirteen knight’s fees and a quarter) bearing the name of De la Grene (or Grene) in Co. Northampton. Sir Henry Greene, Lord of Buckton, may

¹ In 1895, Gen. F. V. Greene had so much of Halstead’s book as relates to the Greenes reproduced in facsimile. There were but few copies made, and a copy was sent to the following Libraries:

The British Museum.

The Congressional Library, at Washington, D. C.

Astor Library, New York City.

Boston Public Library, Boston, Mass.

New England Historic and Genealogic Society, Boston, Mass.

The New York Historical Society, New York City.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, 226 West 58th Street, New York City.

The Lenox Library, New York City.

The New York Public Library, New York City.

The New York State Library, at Albany.

The Long Island Historical Society, Brooklyn, New York City.

The Rhode Island Historical Society, Providence, R. I.

The Greene Memorial Home, Apponaug, Warwick, R. I.

be counted with these by three facts; First, that on one of his seals attached to an Indenture now in the archives of the British Museum, is found the inscription—'Sigill (Henri) ci Grene, Milit,' (this in old English characters); Secondly, that the said Sir Henry held his lands in capite by the same service as the feudal lords before mentioned, i. e., by lifting up the right hand on Michaelmas Day wherever the King should be in England (Harl. MSS.); Thirdly, all these claim much the same family alliances (as found on their various records and on their tombs). Tracing the name further back, we find the name De la Grene replaced by Del Grene (the latter seems to have been one of the latest of the Lords of the township of Newsholm) and before the Norman Conquest the name of Grene¹ disappears altogether and we are said to find Grini or Del Grini in counties York and Northampton. This would show the great antiquity of the family as well as suggest a Latin origin. It is worthy of note that a patrician family existed at Rome, shortly after the Roman Conquest, of the same name, and that the name is still borne by certain nobles in the northern part of Italy near Belluno.² (Added note: Grené or Grenée, 'Histoire des Pairs de France,' par M. de Courcelles, 1822.)"

In addition to the above memorandum are a few notes on the opposite upper corner of the chart; the first giving names and baptisms of the children of John Greene, who emigrated to the American colonies, and others referring to General Nathanael Greene of the Revolutionary Army and descendant of said John; also to that line of his descendants who settled in New Hampshire (records now partially erased); and to the Gardiner Greenes and Copley-Greenes of Boston. In another handwriting is a note relating to the Greenes of Ireland on the authority of Burke, being endorsed, "signed by Sir Bernard Burke." It has special interest in connection with the recently published pedigree following "Greene's Norton, Northamptonshire," where descent is claimed by this Irish branch from the Northamptonshire family, though proof is not conclusive. (The note referred to above will be found following the pedigree.)

¹ "The old form of the name was Grene. There is authority for the statement that the family in Scandinavia bore the name Gren, although surnames were not generally borne there earlier than the 15th century. But possibly there was some connection between this family and the English Greens. Gren means a bough or branch and may have been the occasion of adopting the word as a surname."—*Northamptonshire Notes and Queries*, p. 252 (W. Greene, Howrah, Bournemouth).

² The ancient Belunum, the capital of a province and the seat of a Bishop, a city of 15,500 inhabitants, north of Venice.

THE GREENES OF NORTHAMPTON- SHIRE.

THE family of Grene or Greene of Northamptonshire, England, is of great antiquity and reputation. The earliest of whom we have record, Alexander de Boketon, recovered the advowson of the church of St. John the Baptist at Boketon (a seigniorial right of the Lords of Boketon) against Simon de Hecter and Simon de Boketon about twelve years before the granting of the Magna Charta, in the fourth year of the reign of King John (1203).

Walter de Boketon, his son, occurs in the 20th and 45th of King Henry III. and 2d of Edward I. (A.D. 1235, 1260, and 1273).

John de Boketon, son of Walter, is of record 7th of Edward II. (A.D. 1313). (See "Boughton, Northamptonshire.")

Thomas de Boketon,¹ his son, occurs in 13th of Edward II. (1319). He married Alice, daughter and co-heiress of Sir Thomas Boltesham of Braunston.

Sir Thomas de Boketon,² son and heir of Thomas and Alice de Boketon, and cousin and heir of Sir Thomas Boltesham, b. 1292, æt. 12 Esc. 33 Ed. I. n. 53, Member of Parliament from County Northampton, 1336, 1338, and 1343, and Sheriff of said county for several years, appears to have been the first to have taken the name Att Grene or de la Grene. He was buried at Boughton and his posterity took the surname of Grene. (See "Pedigree of Greene of Greene's Norton.") He married (1) Lucy, daughter of Eudo, Lord Zouche of Harringworth, by Millicent, sister

SIR THOMAS GREENE LORD OF BUCKTON, AND OTHER LANDS AND LORDSHIPS.

¹ A Knight of this Family named Sir Thomas Grene, that was Lord of Buckton and other fair Possessions, flourished in the County of Northampton about the beginning of King Edward the First. We find him recited in an ancient Catalogue of the Knights who followed the King in his first expedition against the Scots.—Halstead.

² Thomas of Buckton, who was indeed Sir Thomas Grene of Buckton, is recorded to have been High Sheriff for the County of Northamptonshire in the fifth year of Edward the Third, an Office that unto those days had been of great trust and reputation and was justly esteemed *bonus fine onere*. He married Lucie the Daughter of Eudo or Ivan de la Zouch.—Halstead.

and co-heiress of George Canteloupe, Baron of Abergavenny in Wales; and (2) Christian, daughter of — Irwardby. The son by second wife, Sir Nicholas, m. Joan, daughter of Sir John Bruce. They had two daughters, Joan, wife of Sir Thomas Culpeper; and Elizabeth, wife of Sir John Holland.

Lucy la Zouche, first wife of Sir Thomas of Boketon, was granddaughter of Alan, Lord Zouche of Ashby, Governor of Northampton Castle, whose wife was granddaughter of Saier de Quincy, Earl of Winchester, one of the twenty-five Magna Charta Barons and a Knight of the Fifth Crusade in the Holy Land, 1220. Lucy la Zouche was also descended from Hengest, King of the Saxons, and Hugh Capet, founder of the Capetian dynasty in France. (See pedigree below.)

Sir Henry Grene "de Boketon," son of Sir Thomas and Lucy (Zouche) de Boketon, was Sergeant-at-Law, 1345, Justice of the King's Bench, 1354, Chief Justice of England, 24th May, 1361.

He had the grant of "Boketon Fair" in 1351 and purchased the Manor of Norton in 1353, which, with the village, has since been called Greene's Norton. He died 1369 and was buried at Boketon, where the ruins of the old church still remain. "Sir Henry Grene for his great wisdom and knowledge was advanced to the office of Lord Chief Justice of England and with his large possessions in Northamptonshire and other counties left his posterity one of the most considerable estates of that age" (Baker).

In 1358, Sir Henry Grene, then Justice of Common Pleas, having been cited before the Pope for pronouncing judgment against the Bishop of Ely for harboring one of his men who had burnt the Mansion House of Lady Wake and slain one of the servants, was excommunicated for non-appearance, but it did not prevent his being raised to the office of Chief Justice of the King's Bench on 24th May, 1361. He opened Parliament in the following two years and was present in the next. He was succeeded by John Knyvet, 29th October, 1365. The warrant for the delivery of the Rolls, etc., calls him "*delectus et fidelis*" (Foss), showing that he was dismissed with honor. In all his extant deeds he styles himself "de Buckton." He added greatly to his patrimonial estates and, dying in 43d Edward III. (1370), left his vast extent of property to his eldest son, Sir Thomas, and his second son, Sir Henry Grene. He married Catharine de Drayton of the noted de Vere family, daughter of Sir John and sister of Sir Simon Drayton.¹

They had issue:

¹ Sir John Drayton was eighth in male line of descent from Aubrey de Vere, who came in with William the Conqueror. (See pedigree de Vere.)

1. SIR THOMAS GRENE, eldest son and heir of Grene's Norton and Boughton, Knt., who married a daughter of Sir John Mablethorpe.¹
2. SIR HENRY GRENE of Drayton, m. *Matilda*, daughter and sole heir of Sir Thomas Mauduit of Warminster, Co. Wilts.
3. RICHARD GRENE, died s. p.
4. NICHOLAS GRENE, died s. p.
5. AMABILIA, m. *Sir Ralph Reynes*, Knt., of Clifton Reynes, Co. Buckingham.
6. MARGARET, m. *William, Lord Zouche* of Harringworth, Co. Devon.

In addition to Drayton Manor, inherited through his wife, Catharine Drayton, Sir Henry Grene possessed those of Luffwick, Islip, Shipton, one third of Great Haughton, and others in the counties of Buckingham and Bedford, and the advowson of Luffwick and lands in Harringworth, Carleton, Raundes, Kingstead, Cotes, and Titchmarsh, which passed by settlement to his second son, Sir Henry Grene; the residue of his estate, comprising the Manors of Boughton, Grene's Norton, and the advowson of Swardsley Priory, Heymondecote, Haughton, with others in the counties of Leicester, Hertford, York, etc.; the advowson of Boughton, Grene's Norton, and Great Haughton, and lands in Pittsford, Whittlebury, Silveston, Towcester, Pavelisbury, Batsaddle in Orlingbury, Cottingham, Middleton, Isham, Pighesley, Little Harrowden, and Northampton, and also a mansion in Silver Street, Cripplegate, London,² passed to his eldest son and heir, Sir Thomas Grene of Boughton and Grene's Norton.

Sir Henry Grene, second son of Sir Henry, Lord Chief Justice, and his wife, Catharine de Drayton, inherited the estates of his cousin, Sir John Drayton, son of Sir Simon, his mother's brother. With the estates he was required to assume the arms of Drayton instead of his paternal arms, viz., Argent, a cross engrailed gules. It does not appear that all his descendants used these arms, but some in Essex are so recorded.

Sir Henry was knighted by Richard II. and received from the King several confiscated estates as proof of his favor. Sir Henry Grene, with Lord William Scroope, Earl of Wiltshire and Treasurer of England, and Sir John Busbee, Knt., who had been appointed by Parliament to assist the King, Richard II., in the management of the realm, repaired to the Castle of Bristol and prepared to make resistance to the Duke of Lancaster (after, Henry IV.), but when it would not prevail they were taken and brought

¹ For descendants of Sir Thomas, see "Pedigree of Greene of Greene's Norton."

² Stow's *Survey of London* mentions "Silver Street, Cripplegate, in which be divers fair houses" (p. 112).

H. G. Somerby's extracts of wills in England in 15th, 16th, and 17th centuries:

"1577, Richard Greene of St. Giles without Cripplegate, London, Gentleman, will dated May 11, proven June 15, 1577, noncupative will, speaks of his brothers, but does not give their names."

forth bound as prisoners into the camp before the Duke of Lancaster. "On the morrow next ensuing (28th July, 1399) they were arraigned before the Constable and Marshal and found guilty of treason for misgoverning the King and the Realm, and forthwith had their heads smit off," their estates being confiscated.

Sir Henry married Matilda, daughter and sole heiress of Sir Thomas Mauduit of Warminster, County Wilts. They had issue:

1. RALPH GRENE, eldest son, to whom the estates were restored in blood and inheritance (1st Henry IV.); Lord of the Manor of Drayton, Member of Parliament (5th Henry IV., 1404), Sheriff of Co. Northampton. He married *Catharine*, daughter of Ankatil Malorie, who survived him. (Her sister, *Ela*, married his brother, Thomas.)
2. JOHN GRENE, second son, who inherited his brother Ralph's estates. He died 2d of Henry VI., will dated 28 Jan'y, 1432. He married *Margaret*, daughter of Walter Grene of Bridgenorth, Co. Shropshire, and of Hesse, Co. Middlesex.
3. THOMAS GRENE of Isham,¹ married *Ela*, daughter of Ankatil Malorie, whose brother, William la Zouche, Archbishop of York, settled upon him one third of Sudborough Manor ("the remainder to Thomas Grene of Isham and Ela his wife, dau. of said Ankatil Malorie"). (See "Gillingham, Dorsetshire.")
4. HENRY GRENE, of whom we have no record.
5. ELEANOR, married *Sir John Fitzwilliams*, Knt.
6. ELIZABETH, married — *Cotton* of Cheshire.
7. MARY, married *Sir Jeffrey Luttrell*, Knt.

The male line (of heirs of Drayton) terminated in Henry (son of John above and grandson of Sir Henry), whose only daughter, Constance,² married, 1464, John Stafford, Earl of Wiltshire, third son of Humphrey, Duke of Buckingham. She died leaving an only son, Edward, Earl of Stafford, born 1470, who married Margaret, daughter of John, Viscount Lisle. Edward, Earl of Stafford, died s. p. 1495, aged twenty-five, and the Drayton estates passed to heirs of Isabel Grene,³ his grandfather's sister, who married Sir Richard Vere,⁴ and finally to the Mordaunt family, Earls of Peter-

¹ This Thomas the supposed ancestor of Robert Greene of Dorsetshire (Somerset).

² Northamptonshire; 23d Henry VI. (1445). Henry Grene a wealthy man who first built the fine House of Draiton in this Co. had one sole daughter and heir Constance who married John Stafford Earl of Wiltshire to whom she bore Edward Stafford Earl of Wiltshire, who died s. p. so that her large inheritance devolved unto the family of Veres.—Fuller's *Worthies of England*, p. 174.

³ 1st Henry VII. (1485); Henry Vere, Esq. of Adington, son of Sir Richard by Isabel his wife, sister and at last sole heir to Henry Grene of Draiton, Esq. This Henry (Vere) was afterward knighted and dying without issue male, Elizabeth his daughter and co-heir was md. to John, 1st Lord Mordaunt, to whom she brought Draiton House and other fair lands in this County, and other fair lands as the portage of her portion.—Fuller's *Worthies of England*, p. 181.

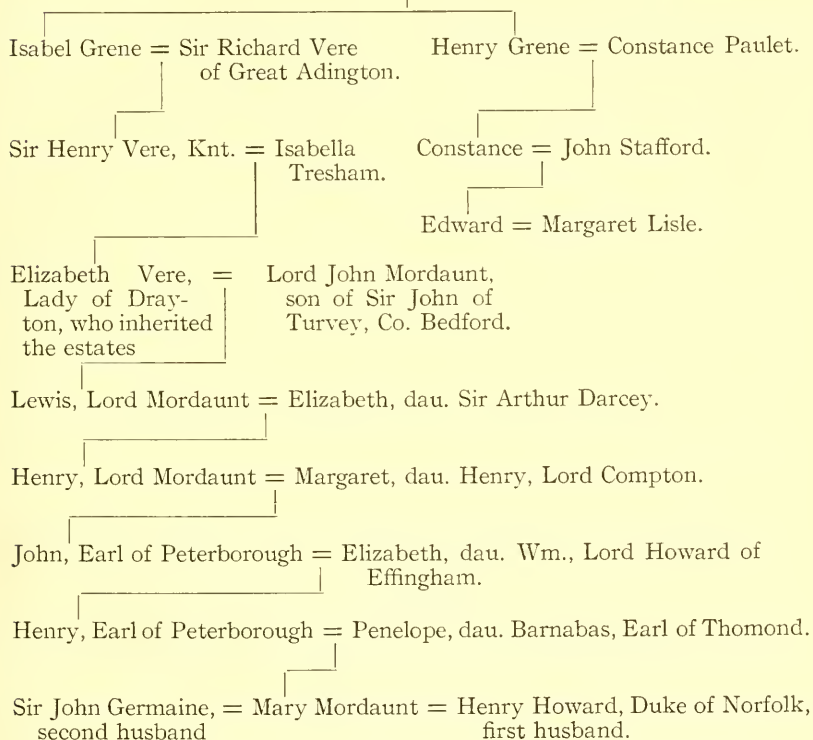
⁴ Isabella Grene with Sir Richard Vere Lord of Thrapton, Adington into whose posterity as you will find for default of issue in the heirs of Henry and Margery descends afterwards the lands of the Greenes and the Mauduits.—Halstead.

borough, thence to Sir John Germaine, and later became the seat of Mrs. Stafford Sackville. (See pedigree.)

Sir Henry Grene, Chief Justice = Catharine Drayton.

Sir Henry Grene, 2d son = Matilda Mauduit.

John Grene = Margaret Grene, dau. Walter Grene.



DE LA ZOUCHE.

Henry I., King of France = Anne of Russia.

Hugh Magnus, Count of Vermandois = Adelaide, dau. Herbert IV., "Comte de Vermandois."

Lady Isabel de Vermandois = Robert Bellomont, Earl of Millent, created Earl of Leicester.

Robert, Earl of Leicester and Lord Justice of England = Amelia de Waer, dau. Ralph, Earl of Norfolk.

Lady Margaret de Bellomont = Saier de Quincy, created 1207 Earl of Winchester, one of the twenty-five Magna Charta Barons, d. 1219.

Roger, Earl of Winchester, Constable of Scotland = Helene, dau. Allan, Lord of Galloway.

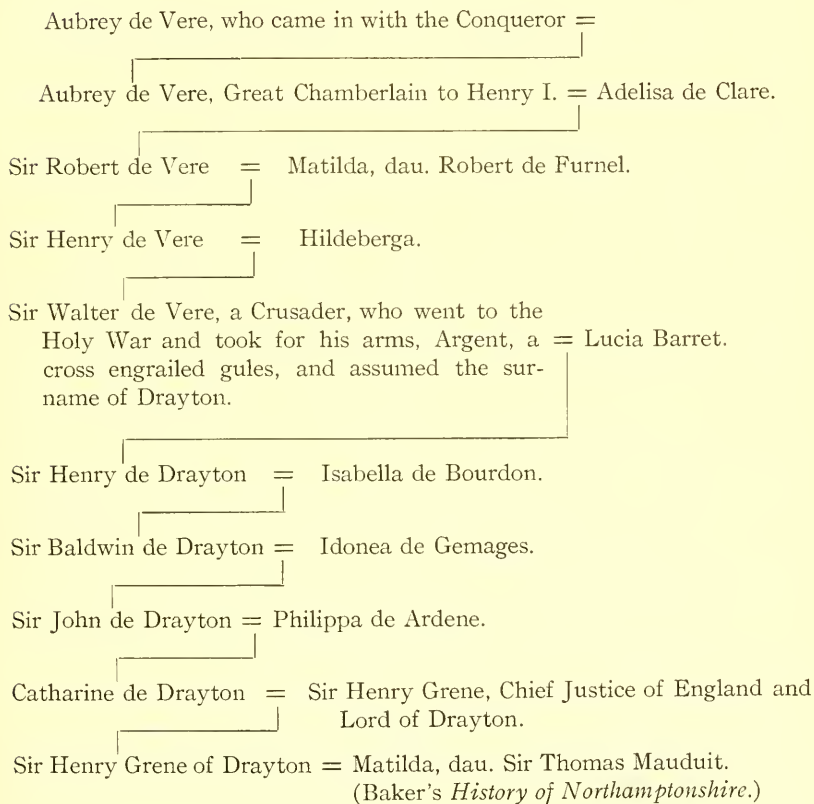
Lady Elene de Quincy = Sir Alan, Lord Zouche of Ashby, Constable of the Tower of London, Governor of the Castle of Northampton, d. 1269.

Eudo la Zouche, 2d son = Millicent, sister and co-heiress of George Canteloupe, Baron of Abergavenny in Wales.

Lady Lucy la Zouche = Sir Thomas Grene, Lord of Boughton, Northamptonshire.

(Browning's *Americans of Royal Descent*.)

DE VERE.



DRAYTON, NORTHAMPTONSHIRE.

DRAYTON, the Capital Mansion of Drayton and Luffwick Manors, "an antient building, but a very elegant structure, was built by Henry Grene about the latter end of Henry the Sixth's reign. It had formerly been a castle, it is now embattled and hath turrets at each end of it. Here are many good pictures and portraits, particularly of the Mordaunt family."

Luffwick Hundred in Northamptonshire was commonly called Lowick, and in Domesday Book is written Luhwic and Ludewic.

In the 9th of Edward II., Robert de Vere, Robert de Ardene, John de Techmere, Simon de Drayton, and Robert le Low were Lords of Luffwick and its members. The next possessor was Sir Henry Grene (Chief Justice), who, at his death in the 43d of Edward III. (1370), settled on his second son, Sir Henry.

Sir Henry Grene, the elder, was son of Sir Thomas and grandson of Sir Thomas de Boketon (Boughton) in Northamptonshire, who lived in Edward the First's time and whose descendants assumed the name Greene. (Bridge's *Northamptonshire*, vol. ii., pp. 246, 248.) In Leland's *Itinerary*, vol. i., p. 5 (1538), mention is made of "Draiton Village and Castle" as "the prettiest place in these Quarters, belonging as Iselipe doth, in co-partion unto Lord Mordaunt." (See pedigree, "The Greenes of Northamptonshire," p. 9.)

Stafford, Earl of Wiltshire, uncle to Edward, late Duke of Buckingham, "had Draiton by an heir general of the younger Grene and kept his household y^e it. The Great Grene gave to his eldest son Grene's Norton with a great portion of lands, and he gave Draiton with other lands to his younger sonne. This Draiton Castle was mostly buildd by Grene that was so great a man in King Richard's time."

General George S. Greene in correspondence alluded to Drayton House as "a place of much interest, filled with works of art and family portraits." This was the residence of the descendants of Sir Henry Grene, second son of the Lord Chief Justice, the family into which Lord Peterborough married and to whom his book (Halstead's *Genealogies*) chiefly relates.

At Luffwick or Lowick church (St. Peter's) there are still extant fine monuments to Sir Henry Grene of Drayton, son of the Chief Justice, Ralph Grene, son of Sir Henry, and Edward Stafford, Earl of Wiltshire and Lord of Drayton; for description of which, with inscriptions, see Bridge's *Northamptonshire*, vol. ii., p. 247.

BOUGHTON, NORTHAMPTONSHIRE.

BOUGHTON, a parish in the southern division of the county, is situated three miles north of Northampton. In Domesday Book the name Boketon (or Boughton as now called) is variously written: Bocheton, Buchedone, Buckenton, Bucketone, and, in later records (Halstead's), Buckton, or the town of Bucks.

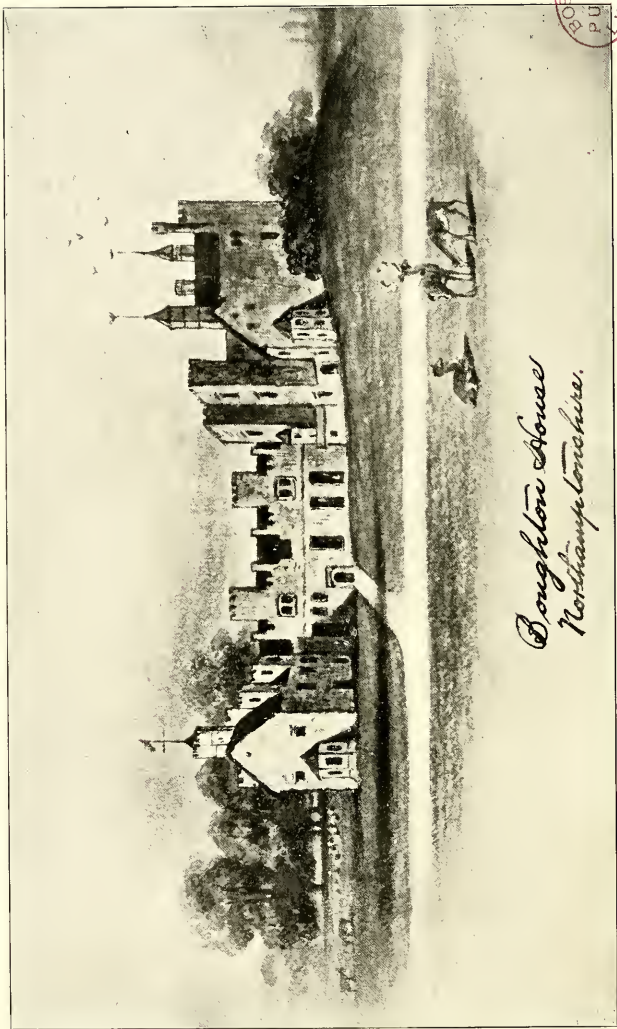
Boketon Manor House was known as an estate before the Conquest. It contained 1400 acres and was celebrated for its good soil and beautiful landscapes. We have no record of the proprietors before the fourth year of King John (1203), when there was a suit-at-law to recover the advowson of the church, which shows that the family had a previous existence there. (See "The Greenes of Northamptonshire," p. 5.) Baker, in his *History of the County of Northampton*, considers the name of Saxon origin: "The Saxon Boc denotes a beech-tree and a book or charter, the prevalence of beech timber on the vill. [village] being Boc or Charter-land as opposed to folkland, which seems a more plausible basis for the adoption of the name 'Boketon.'"

Boketon Manor House was the occasional residence of the noble families of Greene, Vaux, Knolles, and Wentworth, and was occupied by the Earl of Rosse for a short time after the death of the Earl of Strafford. Subsequently it became the rendezvous of the Pightesley Hunt, while under the management of John Ward, Esq., who was the last inhabitant, and in 1822 it was mostly levelled to the ground. The park and adjacent grounds are described as "partly walled, well wooded, with temples, triumphal arches, and artificial ruins interspersed in fantastic variety."

The church at Boughton, dedicated to St. John the Baptist, stood upon the green near a famous spring about half a mile distant from the town. It contained formerly monuments in memory of Sir Thomas Grene and Sir Henry Grene of Boughton, Lord Chief Justice of England, the latter "a portraicture of a man in a short gown y^e should shew hym to be a Lawyer. His wife lay in portraicture by hym." The sculptured arms on this tomb were: at the head, Grene; on the south side, Grene repeated and near by, Zouch; on the north side, Grene, between Zouch impaling Grene, and Reynes impaling Grene. (Amabilia, daughter of Sir Henry Grene, married Ralph Reynes, and her sister Margaret married William, Lord Zouch.) This tomb was erroneously assigned to Sir Thomas Grene, who married

a Mablethorp, but as Sir Henry, the Lord Chief Justice, was the only Grene who achieved legal eminence, and the arms upon the tomb indicate his family connections, it may safely be appropriated to Sir Henry Grene, who always signed himself "de Buckton." In 1724, the church was in ruins, portions of the wall only remaining, but the churchyard was used as a place of burial. The present church, a chapel, which consists of a western tower, body, and chancel, stands about in the middle of the village and was rebuilt in 1806 and consecrated in 1808.

Boughton Fair was granted by charter 28th February, 1351 (25 Edward III.) to Sir Henry Grene, Chief Justice of England, and became the most celebrated in that part of the kingdom. It is annually proclaimed in the name of the Lord of the Manor, and is still held (1880) on the green contiguous to the old church at Boughton on three days—the vigil, the day, and the morrow of St. John the Baptist. In the time of Edward I. (1272–1307), William de Nutricilla, Abbot of St. Wandregisile, made conveyance of the lands which belonged to the Monastery of Boughton to John de Boketon, from whom they descended to Sir Thomas Boketon. This John (see *Greenes of Northamptonshire*, p. 5) was grandfather of the Sir Thomas who first took the name of de la Grene, it is said, from the noted green at Boughton Manor (?). The stately Manor House has been entirely removed and a large modern house takes its place. Of the original 1400 acres which the Manor contained, 600 were held in small holdings; the remainder, 800 acres, falling into the possession of the Howard-Vyse family in the following manner: Anne, eldest daughter of the sixth Sir Thomas Grene of Boughton and Grene's Norton, married Nicholas, Lord Vaux. The Manor remained in the family till about 1700, when it was purchased by Thomas Wentworth, third Lord Stafford, whose second daughter married Sir George Howard. They had issue: Anne Howard, only daughter and heiress, who married Richard Vyse, Colonel of 3d Dragoon Guards, and in 1812 Comptroller of the household of the Duke of Cambridge. He was the son of Rev. Wm. Vyse, Canon of Litchfield, buried in Litchfield Cathedral, 1770, with his wife, Catharine (daughter of Richard Smallbroke, Bishop of Litchfield), who died August 1, 1712. They had a son, Richard Howard-Vyse of Bruynston and Stoke Place, County Bucks. He assumed the name Howard before Vyse; was Member of Parliament for Northamptonshire, 1812, 1815, 1825. His son, Rev. George Charles Ernest Adolphus Richard Howard-Vyse, was born at Stoke, July 27th, and baptized September 16, 1812. He was Lord of the Manor and rector of the church at Boughton. (Authorities: *Baker's History of Northamptonshire*, vol. i., p. 31; *Bridge's History of Northamptonshire*; Notes of H. G. Somerby from London.)



*Boughlon House
Northamptonshire.*



GREENE'S NORTON, NORTHAMPTONSHIRE.

GREENE'S NORTON (formerly "Norton Davey," and in Domesday Book "Nortone") is a large village situated two miles west-by-north from Towcester and ten miles south from Northampton in the southern division of the county. Here was "the antient Manor Seat, the residence of the Grene," now totally destroyed.

It was formerly adjoining the enclosed park, called "Norton Park," which contained about two hundred acres, since 1724 divided up into fields. At the time of the Domesday survey the parish of Norton formed part of the royal demesne or Terra Regis. The Conqueror himself held the Manor as King Edward the Confessor had done before him, and until the time of Richard I. the Manor continued in the hands of the Crown. In the beginning of the twelfth century, when Philip Augustus of France and Richard of England went to the Holy Land, they were accompanied by Baudoin de Bethune, son of Robert fifth of Bethune, who went to the Holy Land with Philip, Count of Flanders. During the sojourn in the East, Baudoin appears to have attached himself particularly to King Richard, and they started on their return in company and were taken prisoners together in Germany. They made their escape to England, and shortly after their arrival Baudoin was married to an English lady, the Countess of Aumale in Normandie and of Holderness in the Province of York, England. She was the daughter of the Count of Aumale, who was son of William the Conqueror's half-sister, who had married a Count of Aumale. (See *History of the Bethune Family*, by Mrs. John A. Weisse, pp. 3-8.) From this marriage there were two children, a son, who died young, and a daughter, who married William le Marechal, Count of Pembroke in England. They had no issue. King Richard I., after his return from the Crusades, had granted the parish of Norton with Sutton in Bedfordshire and Wantage in Berkshire to Baudoin de Bethune; and his daughter Alice, upon her marriage with the second Earl of Pembroke, received the hundred and advowson of Norton as a dower.

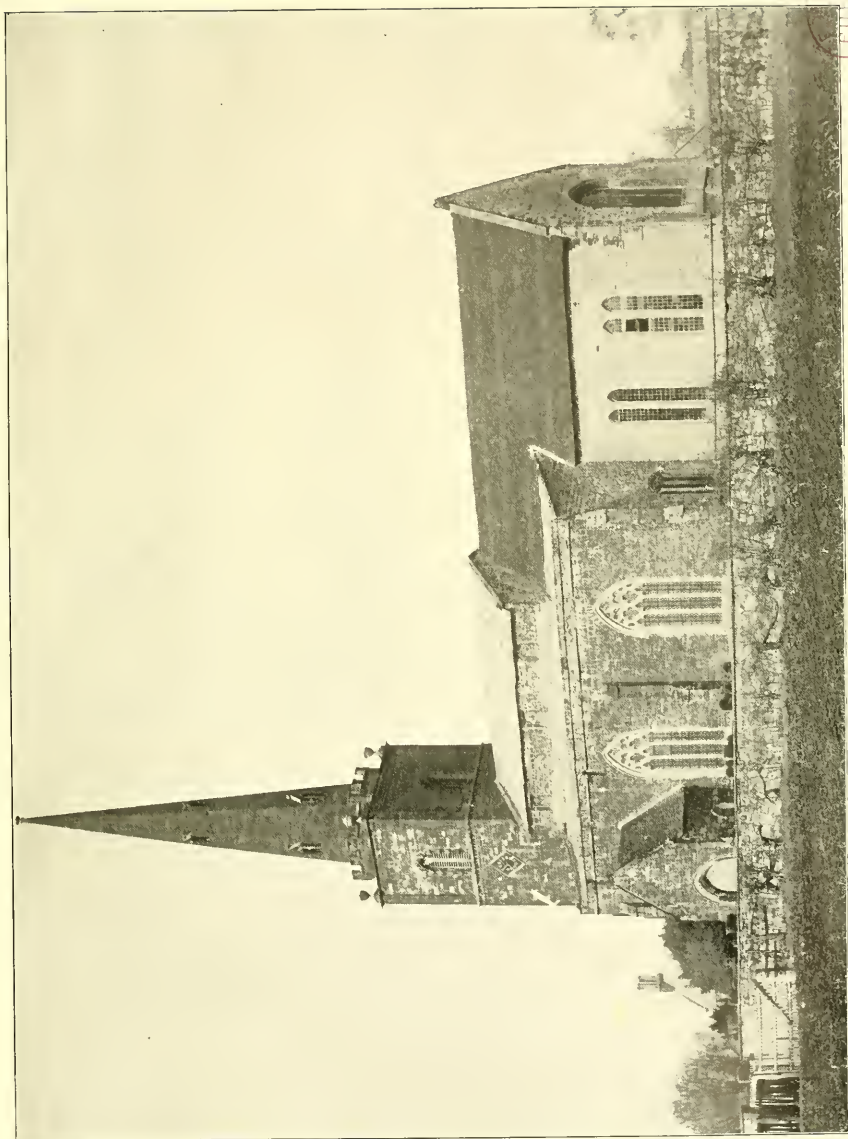
After the decease of Baudoin or Baldwin de Bethune, Norton passed to John le Marechal, nephew of the first Earl of Pembroke, who died in 1234, leaving John his son and heir. John married Margaret, sister and heiress of Thomas, Earl of Warwick (A.D. 1241), and the Castle of Warwick was accordingly released to them. He is said to have borne the title of Earl of Warwick, but he died the year following his marriage, and the King, Henry III., committed to Margaret, his widow, the Manor of Norton till she had an assignment of dower. In the year 1243, she agreed in the presence of William, the Archbishop of York, that if she married before Ascension Day next following, all her lands and the Castle of Warwick should go to the King, and she would not marry without the King's license. Elizabeth, the daughter of Margaret, married David ap Griffin, and she held Norton in dower. Hence the name, "Norton Davie" or "Davey." In 1283, William le Marechal succeeded the above John, and in 1315, John, son of William, was returned to Parliament as Lord of Norton, but he died in 1316, and Norton remained with his widow, Ela, who in 1327 married Robert Fitzpaine.

In 1346, Robert and Ela gave 100 shillings for license to enfeoff two trustees of the Manor of "Norton Davey" of the inheritance of William, Baron Morley, son of Robert de Morley, who had married Hawise, sister and heiress of John le Marechal. His son, William, Baron Morley, married Cicely, daughter of Thomas, Baron Bardolph, and their son, Baron Morley, held Norton in abeyance.

In 1359, Sir Henry Grene "de Boketon" (Boughton) and Thomas, his eldest son, gave 20 shillings for license to acquire by purchase the Manor of Norton Davey and Norton Hundred, and from this time the Manor was known as "Grene's Norton." His eldest son and heir, Sir Thomas Grene, inherited the Manor and here resided six generations, the eldest sons all bearing the name of Sir Thomas. The last Sir Thomas died 1506 and left two daughters—Anne, who married Sir Nicholas Vaux (see "Vaux," note, p. 20); and Matilda, who married Sir Thomas Parr, and was the mother of Queen Catherine Parr (see Parr pedigree, p. 19).

Sir Henry also held the advowson of the Church of St. Bartholomew at Grene's Norton, which stood on rising ground at the east end of the village. It consisted of a body and north and south aisles, with a chancel and a porch on the south side.

The space originally included in the chancel and lateral chapel could once boast a series of altar-tombs commemorative of four successive generations of the Grene's of the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries. In 1791 the east window of the north aisle contained the Grene Arms.



ST. BARTHOLOMEWS CHURCH, GREENE'S NORTON.

From Photograph, 1894.

FOUN
LIFE



EFFIGY OF SIR THOMAS AND LADY GREENE, 1343-1391, AND TOMB OF SIR THOMAS AND LADY GREENE, 1462,
IN ST. BARTHOLOMEWS CHURCH AT GREENE'S NORTON.
From Photograph, 1894.

The church was repaired in 1826,¹ when the tops of the tombs remaining (many having been previously mutilated or destroyed) were preserved and placed in the niches of the walls, the body of the tombs being removed. Inscriptions engraved on brass in Old English characters are still visible. Fortunately, representations of these memorials have been preserved to posterity in Halstead's *Genealogies*, "House of Greene." It was here that "Maud Grene's Chantry" was founded 1497. (See p. 18.)

The first monument in chronological order which formerly stood in the centre of the church, was assigned, by the arms on the side of the tomb, to Sir Thomas Grene, who died 1391.² Sir Thomas married a daughter of Sir John Mablethorpe, County Lincoln, and both lie buried in this church. On the tomb were two fine recumbent effigies of alabaster presenting well-executed specimens of the costumes of that period. The knight in his rich suit of plate-armor, excepting the head and hands, which were elevated; at his left side, a long sword suspended from a transverse belt; under his head, a helmet and crest (a buck's head, or), and at his feet, a lion. In 1826, when the church repairs were made, the upper part, which was all that remained of this figure, was placed upright within the arch in the north aisle, behind and looking down upon his lady, who was removed at the same time, and lies extended under the arch.³ She has what is termed the horned or mitred head-dress, but unusually wide and flat, turned up around the forehead, and the folds falling behind on the cushion upon which her head reposes, and which is sustained by an angel. The side and end of the tomb have long, narrow, trefoil-headed compartments alternately charged with shields on which the following coats are represented:

- I. Azure; three bucks trippant, or, Grene.
- II. A bend between six mullets in a chief a lion passant, gardant, gules; a second coat of Mablethorpe.
- III. (G.) A chevron between three crosses crosslet or, and in a chief a lion passant, gardant, or, Mablethorpe.

Under the eastern arch in the north side of the nave or ancient chancel lie buried the second Sir Thomas Grene of Boughton and Norton, who died 1417, and his wife Mary, second daughter of Richard, Baron Talbot

¹ In 1891 this church was handsomely restored at a cost of £3000.

² It is erroneously stated in Halstead's *Genealogies* that this tomb was that of Sir Henry, Lord Chief Justice of England, but he was buried at Boughton. (On the floor of the arch of the church at Grene's Norton, around this tomb of Sir Thomas, the name "Thomas Grene" is inlaid in brass letters an inch high and several times repeated.—Geo. S. Greene.)

³ Since Baker's description a more slightly disposition of the figures has been made (see illustration; also Boutell's *Monumental Brasses of England*, pub. London, 1849).

of Goodrich, County Hereford. The tomb has been destroyed, but the slab, on which were formerly two small figures with shields above, bearing the arms of Grene and Talbot, is now under the arch on the stone floor, despoiled of the knight's effigy (for inscription, see Appendix III.). The third Sir Thomas Grene, son and heir of the above Sir Thomas, was left in possession of the Manor of Grene's Norton. He married Philippa, daughter of Robert, fourth Baron Ferrers of Chartley, County Stafford, by Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas "Le Spencer" (not Edward de Spencer, as given in Baker's *Northamptonshire*, vol. i., p. 32). He died 1457. They were both buried under the depressed arch at the east end of the north aisle. Collateral to the first monument was an elegant altar-tomb to the fourth Sir Thomas Grene, who died 1462, and his wife Matilda, daughter of Sir John Throckmorton, formerly Under-Treasurer of England.¹ The slab with brass figures, though much mutilated, still remains in the centre of the nave or ancient chancel, and bears an elaborate inscription (see Halstead illustration and Appendix III.). Matilda afterward married Richard Myddleton of Norton Davey, Esq., who, by his will dated 18 November, 1489 (Henry VII.), directed his body "to be buried in the tomb of marble which he had [ordained] under the north wall of the Chapel of Holy Trinity in the parish church of Norton, and desired his dear wife Maud [Matilda] to enjoy his lands and tenements which he had in the counties of Northampton and Derby formerly belonging to his brother William Middleton, and of which his wife was jointly seized for life with himself, on condition of her providing a priest to sing and pray perpetually in said church and for a perpetual obit for him, his said wife Dame Maud, Thomas Grene Knt [sometime] her husband, his father, mother, and all his ancestors and friends." There is no trace of this tomb, but his widow had license to found a chantry here. At the ecclesiastic survey 26 Henry VIII. (1535) it was valued at £6 per an. In the chantry roll of 38 Henry VIII. (1546) it was valued at £10 10s. 9d. per an., whereof 14s. 6d. were paid for rents resolute, £1 19s. 8d. for yearly obits distributed to the poor folk and mending highways, 12s. for the King's tenths, and £7 4s. 7d. for the priest's salary. The jewels and ornaments were valued at £5 4s. 3d.

On the dissolution of the chantries, 1548, "Maud Grene's Chantry" at Norton was certified to have lands in the counties of Northampton and Leicester.

¹ THROCKMORTON.—Sir John, descended from John de Throckmorton (who, according to Dugdale, was Lord of the Manor of Throckmorton about sixty years after the Conquest), was a very eminent personage in the reigns of Henry V. and VI. and bore the title of "Under-Treasurer of England." His daughter Maud (or Matilda) married Sir Thomas Grene, of Grene's Norton, who died 1462. (From *Parliamentary Writs*). (See Throckmorton Will, Appendix I.).

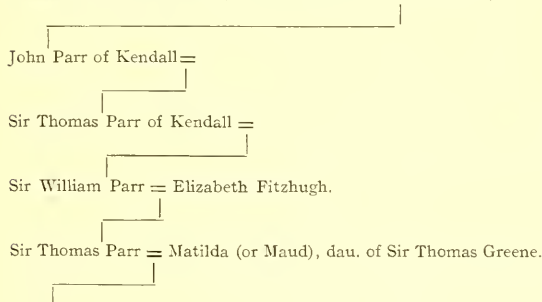
The fifth Sir Thomas Grene of Boughton and Norton, who died 1489, September 10th, married Marina, daughter of Thomas, and sister and co-heiress of John Beler of Eye Kettleby, Esq., of County Leicester.

Sir Thomas Grene of Boughton and Norton, sixth and last of the family, on November 9, 1506, married Jane, daughter of Sir John Fogge of Ripton, County Kent, by whom he had two daughters, Anne and Matilda. The latter (being joint heiress with her sister) married Sir Thomas Parr of Kendall, County Westmoreland, and of Grene's Norton *jure uxoris*: their daughter Catherine or Kate Parr, married 1529 (1) Edward Borough, son of Lord Borough, (2) John Neville, Lord Latimer, who died in 1542, and (3) in 1543 she became the wife of King Henry VIII., and lastly of Thomas, Lord Seymour of Sudeley, Lord Admiral of England.¹ She died September 5, 1548, and was buried in the chapel of Sudeley Castle in Gloucestershire. She is supposed to have been born in the parish of Grene's Norton, and a house in the village is still pointed out as the place of her birth.

¹"Queen Catherine Parr was descended [on the paternal side] from a family of no great antiquity, but which had been somewhat distinguished in public service, and was one of two daughters of Sir Thomas Parr by Maud [Matilda] daughter and co-heir of Sir Thomas Grene of Grene's Norton in Northamptonshire." — *Portraits of Illustrious Personages of Great Britain*, by Edmund Lodge.

Parr: Arms argent, two bars azure, a chief engrailed, sable.

Sir William Parr of Kendal, Co. Westmoreland = Elizabeth, dau. Sir John Roos.



Catharine Parr, m. (1) Edward Borough, son of Thomas, Baron Borough, 1529; (2) John Neville, Baron Latimer, who died 1542. Her third husband was King Henry VIII., married in Hampton Church, Co. Middlesex, 12 July, 1543. Her fourth husband was Thomas, Baron Seymour of Sudeley and Lord Admiral of England, beheaded 28 Mar., 1550. Catharine Parr possessed considerable literary ability, and it is said that some of her devotional poetry has sometimes been attributed to Catharine of Aragon, who was also endowed with talent. She was described by Miss Strickland as "gifted by nature with a fine mind which was carefully cultivated by her excellent mother [Matilda Grene]. She read and wrote Latin well and had some knowledge of Greek." "Henry the VIII., her third husband, left her a legacy of £4000 in addition to her jointure, 'for her great love, obedience, chasteness, and wisdom.'" — Putnam's *Cyclop. Biog.* — Baker's *Northamptonshire*, vol. ii., pp. 61 and 69; also Dugdale's *Baronage*.

Anne, the elder daughter of the last Sir Thomas Grene, married Sir Nicholas Vaux¹ 1507-8, afterward Lord Vaux of Harrowden. He survived his wife and died in 1524, leaving his son Thomas, Lord Vaux, his heir.

Dame Matilda (Grene) Parr, wife of Sir Thomas Parr and mother of Queen Catharine, left a son and heir at her death in 1532, William Parr, Esq., afterward Marquis of Northampton, who bore a conspicuous part in the tournaments of the Field of the Cloth of Gold. He had first been created Baron Parr, Earl of Essex (through the influence of his sister, Queen Catharine of England).

Being implicated with Dudley, Duke of Northumberland, in the plan to place Lady Jane Grey on the throne, he was condemned, and his estates confiscated. He was afterward forgiven and restored. He died childless 1570, and was buried at the Collegiate Church, Warwick. King Henry VIII. called him "his integrity," and King Edward VI. "his honest uncle."

In 1550 Norton was annexed to the honor of Grafton and granted to the Marquis above named, the son of Thomas Parr and Maud [Matilda] Grene. The Manor thus returned to the line of Grene. It had come into the possession of the Crown in 1536, when Sir Arthur Davey recited that Sir Thomas Vaux, Lord Harrowden, had sold to him and his heirs the Manor aforesaid, the moiety of which he had lately purchased from William Parr, son and heir of Sir Thomas Parr, and Maud (Grene) his wife, and that *on certain conditions* he was ready to convey it to the Crown. Being annexed by the Crown to the honor of Grafton, it was, as before stated, granted by the Crown to the Marquis of Northampton, otherwise William Parr. By his death without issue, all his estate included in the grant of Norton reverted to the Crown, when in the fifth year of James I. we find Nicholas Dryden seized of lands in Norton held by the King as his Manor.

Finally, Norton, with its dependent manors, was included in the grant made 1665 to Denzil, Lord Holles, and others in trust for Queen Catharine for her life, the reversion being granted (1673) to Henry, Earl of Arlington, for his life, and the remainder to Henry, Earl of Euston, after-

¹ VAUX.—"Halbert, Ranulph, and Robert, three brothers, sons of Harold de Vaux, Lord of Vaux in Normandy, accompanied William the Conqueror to England.

"Robert, the 3d son, was ancestor of the Lords of Harrowden. His great-grandson Oliver Vaux distinguished himself in the reign of King John by services which he rendered to the Barons who obtained Magna Charta. His great-great-grandson, Sir Nicholas Vaux of Harrowden, was highly distinguished as a statesman and warrior and was much in favor with Henry VII. and Henry VIII. April 27, 1523, he was summoned to Parliament as Baron Vaux of Harrowden, but did not long enjoy his honors as he died the 24th of May following (1524). He was twice married, his second wife being Anne, dau. of Sir Thomas Grene of Grene's Norton."—From *Parliamentary Writs*.

ward Duke of Grafton. On the decease of the dowager, Queen Catharine, 1705 (Catharine of Braganza), the estates came into possession of Charles, 2d Duke of Grafton, and are still (1892) (except the advowson of the living) vested in his lineal descendants.¹

¹ A considerable portion of the above was copied by Gen. George S. Greene, November 7, 1894, from an account compiled by Samuel Beal, D.C.L. (1892), Rector of the Parish Church of Greene's Norton. Other authorities: Baker's *History of Northamptonshire*, Bridge's *History of Northamptonshire*, Halstead's *Genealogies*.

PEDIGREE OF GREENE OF GREENE'S NORTON.

COMPILED by A. A. Hunter, Esq., of Cheltenham, Eng., and appended to *Pedigree of the Family of Greene* compiled by Lieut.-Col. John Joseph Greene, B.A., M.B., of Dublin—of the Royal Army Medical Corps; pub. 1899 (only 150 copies).

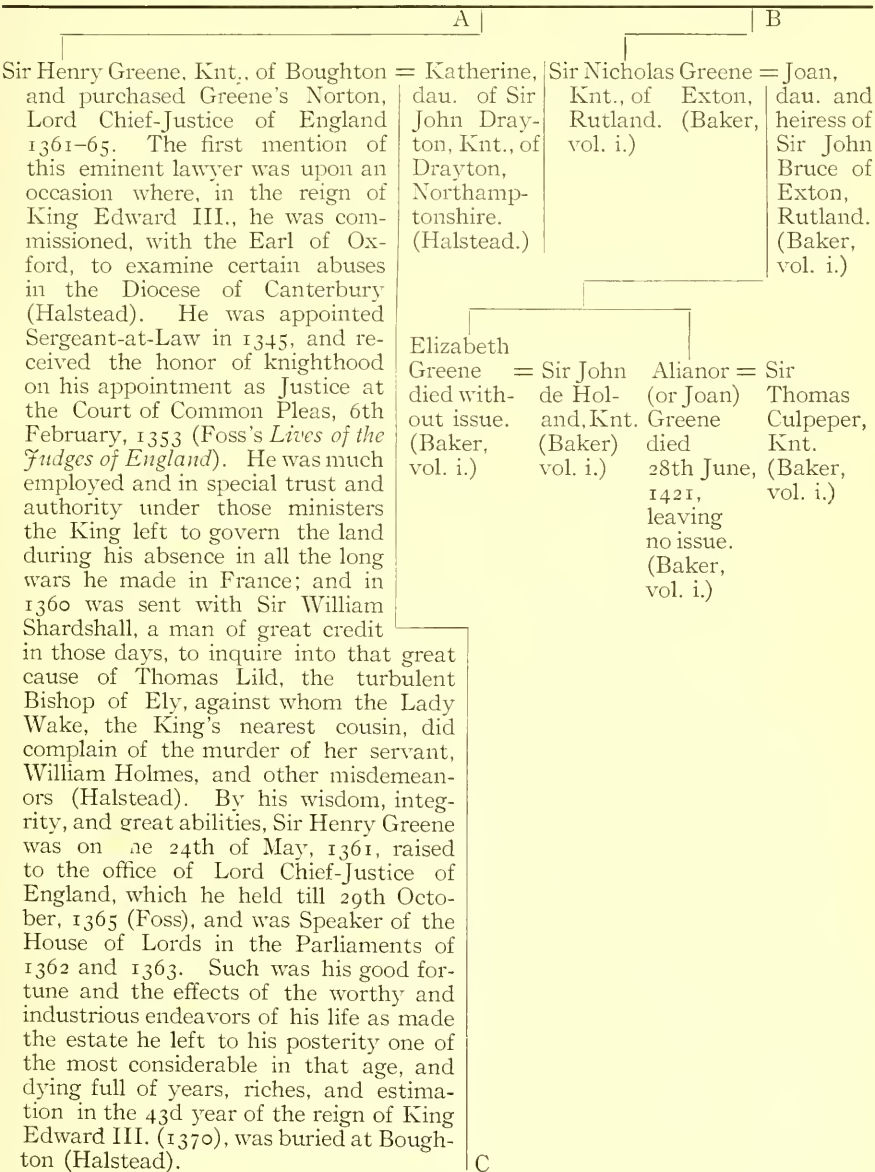
Alexander [de Boketon] Greene received advowson of Boughton 1202. =
(Baker's *Northamptonshire*, vol. i.)

Walter [de Boketon] Greene occurs 1235 and 1274. (Baker, vol. i.) =

John [de Boketon] Greene, died in 1313. (Baker, vol. ii.) =

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| <p>Sir Thomas Greene, Knt., Lord of Buckton, or Boughton He flourished in the County of Northampton about the beginning of the reign of King Edward I., and is recited in an ancient Catalogue of the Knights who accompanied that King in his first expedition against the Scots A.D. 1294 (Halstead). Alive in 1319. Supposed to be the first to assume the name Greene. (Baker, vol. i.)</p> | = | <p>Alice, daughter and heir- ess of Sir Thomas Boltes- ham, of Braun- ston. Baker, vol. i.)</p> |
|---|---|---|

| | | | | |
|--|---|---|---|--|
| <p>Sir Thomas Greene, Knt., Lord of Boughton Born 1292. Was Member of Parliament for Northamptonshire in 1323, 1337, 1338, 1343, and also High Sheriff of the same county in 1330, 1331, 1334, 1335, 1343. By his first marriage he obtained "nine messuages, one toft, and four virgates of land with their appurtenances in Haringworth." Buried at Boughton. (Baker, vol. i.)</p> | = | <p>Lucie, dau. of Ivan de la Zouch of Har- ringworth, who was lineally descended from the famous Alan, once Earl and sovereign of Little Britain; 1st wife. (Halstead.)</p> | = | <p>Christian, dau. and heir-ess of Iwardby of Ireby; 2d wife. (Baker, vol. i.)</p> |
| A | | | | B |



| C | | | | | | | |
|---|---|--|--|---|--|--|---|
| <p>Sir Thomas = A dau. Greene, Knt., of Boughton and Greene's Norton, b. 1344, d. 1391, and was buried at Greene's Norton. (Baker, vol. i.)</p> | <p>of Sir John Mablethorpe, of Knt., of Lincoln. (Baker, vol. i.)</p> | <p>Sir Henry Greene, Knt., of Drayton. He was in his father's lifetime invested by his cousin, Sir John de Drayton, in the chief seat and lordship of that place with all the towns, lands, liberties, and privileges belonging thereunto, upon condition that from thenceforth he should bear his name and arms. By his wife he acquired numerous other possessions belonging to the ancient, noble house of Mauduit. His ambition, fomented by these favors of fortune, drew him to the Court, where he resolutely joined his hopes and expectations to the fate of that unhappy young prince,</p> | <p>= Matilda, dau. and heiress of Sir Thomas Mauduit, of Warminster, Warwickshire. (Halstead.)</p> | <p>Richard Greene died without issue. (Halstead.)</p> | <p>Nicholas Greene died without issue. (Halstead.)</p> | <p>Amabilia Greene = Sir Ralph Reynes, of Clifton, Bucking-hamshire. (Halstead.)</p> | <p>Margaret Greene = William, Lord Zouche, of Harringworth. (Halstead.)</p> |
| D | | | E | | | | |

D King Richard II., at whose hands he had received the honor of knighthood. When the conspiracies of the turbulent and seditious Lords had obliged the King to condemn some and banish others, he conferred several parcels of their confiscated lands—those belonging to Thomas, Earl of Warwick, Richard, Earl of Arundel, and Lord Cobham—upon Sir Henry Greene. The rebellion against the King, however, prospered, and when the Duke of Lancaster's army "came like a torrent bearing all down before it, Sir Henry Greene, that had possessed himself of the Castle of Bristol and meant to defend it for his master to the uttermost, was taken by his perfidious garrison and delivered bound to the Duke, who, knowing his constancy to be dangerous and unchangeable, caused him to be beheaded the next day (30th July, 1399) with the Earl of Wiltshire and Sir John Busby." (Halstead.)

E (Visitation, Co. Gloucestershire.)
GREENE.
 (Harl. MSS., 1041, fol. 106 b.; 1543, fol. 145.)
 Arms: Azure, three bucks trippant, Or, in chief a mullet pierced.
 Crest: A buck's head couped ermine, attired, Or, charged with a mullet, pierced, Or, for difference.
 John Greene,¹ 3d brother of =
 Thomas Greene of Greene's Norton in Com. Northamp-
 tonshire.
 Thomas Greene of Tamworth =
 Thomas Greene of Tamworth =
 (1) Thomas Greene (2) Oliver Greene = Joane,
 of Tamworth. of Tamworth. | dau. of
 Fether-
 stone.
 Thomas Greene = Isabel, dau. of Henry
 of Warwick. | Lingen, sonn of John
 Lingen, of Hurst.
 Thomas Greene of Bristow, = Lettice, dau. of
 Apprentice to the Law in the Middle Temple | Henry Tutt of
 1623. | West Meane in
 Com. South-
 ton.
 William Anne Elizabeth Margaret.
 Greene, Anne, Elizabeth, Margaret.
 16 yere old
 1623.

D

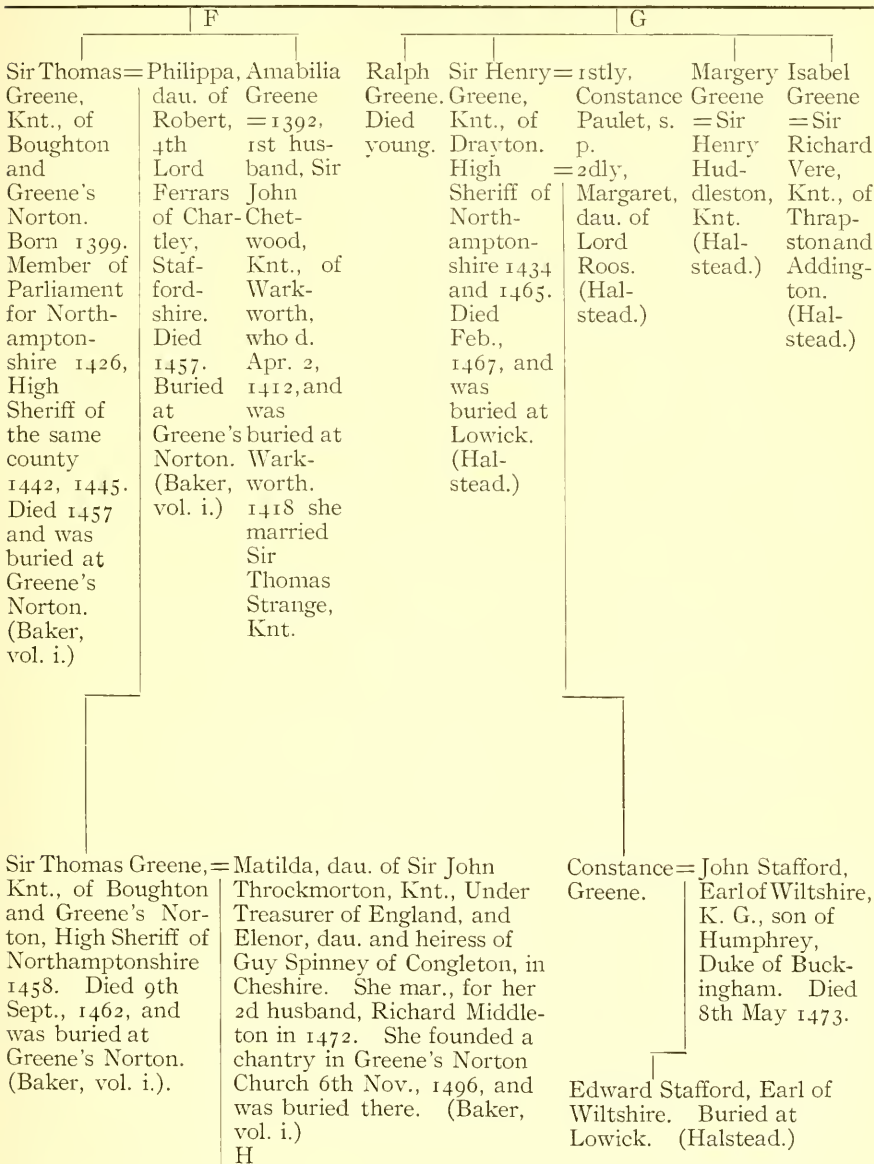
E

¹ Probably 3d son of Sir Thomas and Philippa Ferrers Greene, whose children were Sir Thomas, Anthony, John, Elizabeth, Joan, Margaret.

| | D | | E | | | |
|---|---|--|---|--|--|--|
| Sir Thomas = Mary, Henry Sir Ralph = Katha- John = Mary, Mary Eleanor Greene, dau. of Greene, Greene, rine, Greene, dau. of Greene Greene Knt., of Richard, of Greene, Knt., of dau. of of Dray- Walter = Sir = John Bough- Lord Sewel, Drayton. Ankitell ton, = Sir = John ton and Talbot, died Owing to Mal- b. 1404. of Green Geof- Fitz- Greene's of Good- 1402 the great lory, d. 1432. (Hal- worth. Lut- of Norton. rich Cas- with- services Lord of (Hal- bridge- Lut- of Born tile, out rendered Wick. stead.) (Hal- worth. trell, Spro- 1369. Here- issue. by his She mar. for 2 ^d hus. Sir High Sheriff shire, (Baker, father, Sir Greene, to for 2 ^d hus. Sir of and sis- ter of King Richard Simon North- John, 1st Earl Fel- ampton- of (Sir Ralph bigge, shire Shrews- Greene) K. G. 1416, bury. was through (Hal- and was Died the influ- ence of King Henry IV. buried at 13th the influ- ence of King Henry IV. Greene's April, 1433, restored Norton. and was by Act of (Baker, buried Parlia- vol. i.) at ment in Greene's 1400 to Norton. the Lordship of Dray- (Baker, ton and the remainder vol. i.) of the lands. Several instruments are ex- tant of the grace and clemency of this Prince to the other children also of Sir Henry Greene. Sir Ralph Greene was High Sheriff of North- amptonshire in 1406 and 1414. He died without issue in the 6th year of Henry V. (1418). (Halstead.) | | | | | | |

F

G



H

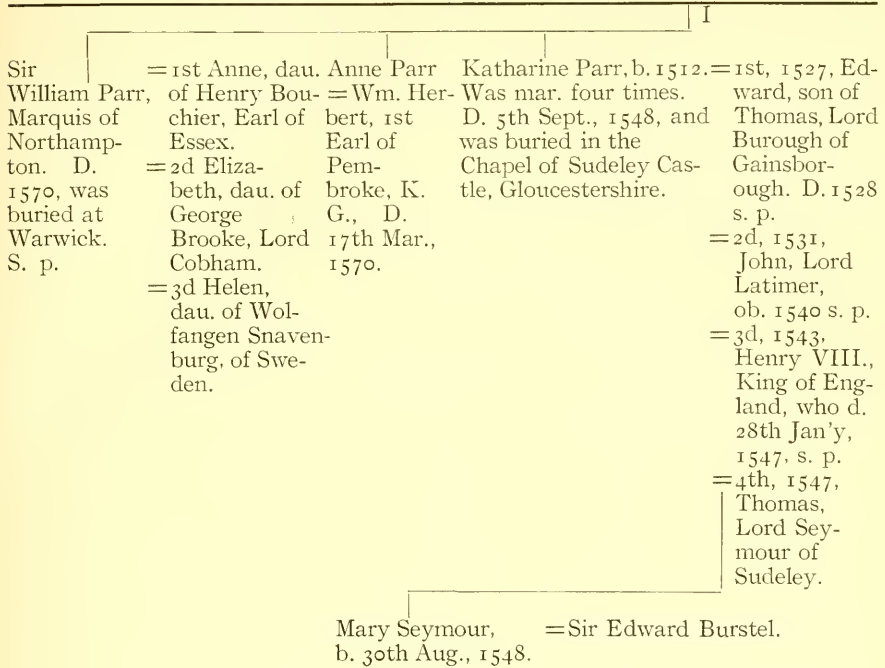
| | | | | |
|--|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------|
| <p>Sir Thomas Greene, = Marina, dau. of Knt., of Boughton and Greene's Norton. Born 1428 (Baker, vol. i.). Was created a knight by King Henry VII. at the battle of Stoke, near Newark-on-Trent, 16th June, 1487 (Metcalf's <i>Book of Knights</i>).</p> | <p>Thomas Beler of Eye Kettleby, Co. Leicester. She d. 10th Sept., 1489. (Baker, vol. i.)</p> | <p>A son.</p> | <p>John Greene.</p> | <p>Elizabeth Greene.</p> |
| | | <p>From one of these sons the Greenes of Kilmanahan Castle, Co. Waterford, Ireland, claim their descent, but it is not yet proven.¹</p> | | |

| | | | |
|--|--|--|---|
| <p>Sir Thomas Greene, Knt., of Boughton and Greene's Norton. Was made a knight banneret by King Henry VII. at the battle of Blackheath against the Commons of Cornwall on the 17th of June, 1497 (Metcalf's <i>Book of Knights</i>). He d. 9th Nov., 1506, in the Tower, where he had been tried and acquitted of being a confederate of Edmund de la Pole (Baker, vol. i.).</p> | <p>Jane, dau. of Sir John Fogge, Knt., of Repton, Co. Kent. (Baker, vol. i.)</p> | <p>John Greene, died without issue. (Baker, vol. i.)</p> | <p>Elizabeth Greene. (Baker, vol. i.)</p> |
|--|--|--|---|

| | |
|---|---|
| <p>Anne Greene, co-heiress = Lord Vaux of with her sister Matilda. Harrowden, Born 1489. Alive in who mar. for 1508. (Baker, vol. i.) his 2d wife Elizabeth, dau. of Henry, Lord Fitzhugh, and widow of Sir Wm. Parr, K. G., of Kendal. Lord Vaux d. 14th May, 1523. (Baker, vol. i.)</p> | <p>Matilda, co-heiress = Sir Thomas Parr with her sister Anne. of Kendal and of Born 1493, died 1st Greene's Norton Sept., 1532, and was <i>jure ux.</i> Died buried in Blackfriars 12th Nov., 1518, Church, London. and was buried (Baker, vol. i.) in Blackfriars Church, London.</p> |
|---|---|

I

¹Among the notes which are endorsed "Signed by Sir Bernard Burke," found upon the parchment pedigree chart of the "House of Greene" at Boston Athenæum Library, is the following: "All I know about the Greenes of Kilmanahan Castle, Ireland, I have given in the *Landed Gentry* (edition 1848-68). The Arms are given therein, but I do not say they are duly registered."—(See Burke's *Landed Gentry*, p. 500.)



GILLINGHAM, DORSETSHIRE.

(IN DOMESDAY BOOK IT IS GIVEN "GELINGEHAM.")

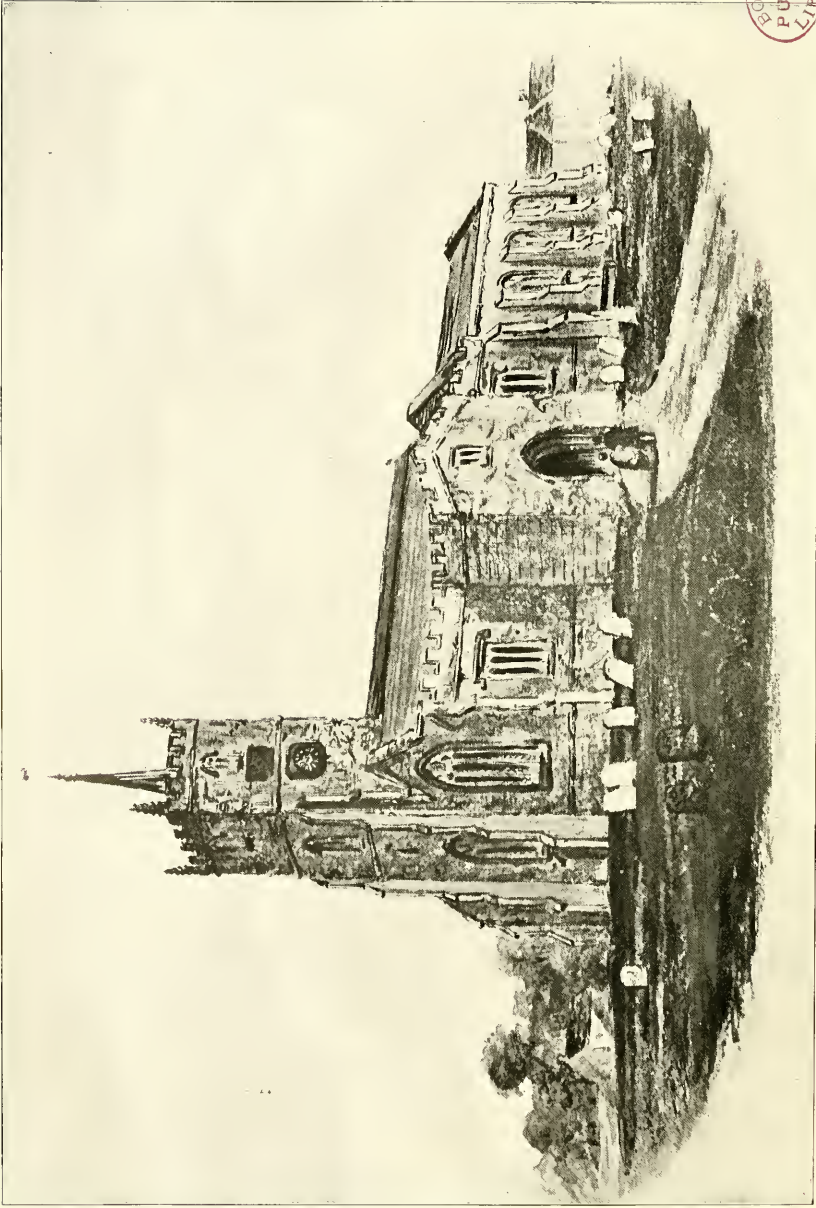
THE first mention we find of this place is in the Saxon Chronicle, A.D. 1016, in an account of the battle fought between Edmund Ironside and Canute at Peonna or Penn, County Somerset, near Gillga or Gillingham. This action happened so near the place that some less exact historians style it the "Battle of Gillingham." The pursuit probably extended into this parish, where is a gate still called "Slaughter Gate." There are very remarkable pits where the field of battle is supposed to have been. These are very numerous and regularly made for offence and defence, some for the main body and some for the advance guards. Tradition says they were made by Canute, which was confirmed by MS. in possession of one of the lords of the Manor.

In Domesday Book this place was surveyed in parcels, Gillingham being "the king's land," etc. William the Conqueror gave the church of Gillingham to the Abbey of Shaftesbury for the hide¹ of land in Kingston, on which he built Wareham Castle. The Manor of the town belonged to the Crown for several ages (*Hutchin's History of Dorsetshire*, vol. ii.).

Gillingham is one of the largest parishes in Dorsetshire, being about forty-one miles in circumference and containing upwards of three thousand inhabitants. It includes the forest of Selwood and about half a mile from the church are traces of the ancient palace of the Saxon and Norman kings, where they resided when they came to hunt in the forest. Here it was that King Henry I., in 1132, dated one of the charters which he gave to the Cathedral of Lincoln, and later the building was repaired by King John. In 1270, King Edward I. passed his Christmas here, with much feasting. Gillingham, like Boughton, had its annual fair, or rather two, one being held on September 1st (O. S.) and the other on Trinity Monday. These fairs were continued until about the beginning of the nineteenth century.

¹ A certain portion of land, the quantity of which is not well ascertained, but variously estimated at sixty, eighty, or one hundred acres.

BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY



ST. MARY'S CHURCH,
GILLINGHAM.

The church dedicated to the Blessed Virgin Mary is a large ancient structure, partly in the Norman style of architecture, consisting of a nave, two aisles, a chancel, and a chantry chapel adjoining, the seating capacity being about one thousand. The tower is lofty and contains six musical bells, a clock, and chimes. The organ was demolished in the civil war by the Parliamentary soldiers under Waller. Formerly the church contained monumental tombs, the description of which will be found in Hutchin's *History of Dorsetshire*.

On the wall of the belfry or ringing loft was the following (as stated by the same authority, vol. ii., p. 237):

“ The porch new built, the lead thereof new cast,
the church and the vestry repaired 1617.
The tower raised 21 feet, the dial, ringing loft
and the King's Arms made by the gift of several 1618.”

Beside the parish church, Gillingham contained a “large old building” near the church, formerly the schoolhouse. Its founder is not known. It appears by some of the proceedings relating to parish lands, they were anciently designed among other uses for the perpetual maintaining of a schoolmaster in the town for the instruction of youth “in good literature.” At the time of the Rebellion the school was in good standing, and the sons of many loyal gentlemen were among the students, not unlikely including some of the Greene family of Bowridge Hill. Hutchins tells us that “Lord Chancellor Clarendon received part of his education here” (see vol. ii., p. 253).

EXTRACT FROM THE CHURCH REGISTER, PARISH OF GILLINGHAM, COUNTY DORSET, ENGLAND.

The parish register begins in 1560 and contains eighty entries of the family of Greene, chiefly those of the junior branches. Among them the following, of the Greenses of Bowridge Hill.

BAPTISMS.

- 1595, Aug. 31, Anne, dau. of Richard¹ Greene, gentleman.
1599, May 23, Thomas, son of Richard¹ Greene, gentleman.
1605, Dec. 29, Mary, dau. of Peter¹ Greene of Bowridge Hill.
1607, Apl. 7, William, son of Peter Greene of Bowridge Hill.
1609, Apl. 25, Joan, dau. of Peter Greene of Bowridge Hill.
1611, Apl. 11, Margery, dau. of Peter Greene of Bowridge Hill.
1612, Aug. 6, Richard, son of Peter Greene of Bowridge Hill.
1615, Apl. 30, Richard, son of Peter Greene, gentleman.
1617-18, July 23, Robert, son of Peter Greene, gentleman.

¹Richard, mentioned 1595, 1599, and 1616, was the father, and Peter, mentioned 1605-17, was the brother of John Greene, surgeon, of Salisbury, England, and Warwick, R. I.

BURIALS.

1583, Ultimo die Maie Petras Greene, gentleman, of Bowridge Hill, erat sepultus [son of Robert].

1599, Aug. 15, Thomas, son of Richard ¹ Greene, gentleman.

1616, Seats were assigned in the church to Richard ¹ Greene, gentleman.

The Greenes of Gillingham, by circumstantial evidence, are identified as one of the branches of the family of Greenes of Boughton, Drayton, and Greene's Norton, in Northamptonshire, as verified by similarity of arms recorded in the Herald's College and on the monuments in Northamptonshire, also by the use of these arms by members of the family born in England who emigrated to America, as well as by that branch of the family who resided in Dorsetshire, England, in the early part of the reign of Henry VIII.

Mr. H. G. Somerby wrote from London in 1870:

"The family of Greene, originally written de la Grene, derive their name from their ancient possessions in Northamptonshire, where they were seated so early as the time of Edward the First. In 1320, Thomas de Greene succeeded to the estates and was Lord of the Manor of Boughton and Norton, afterward called 'Greene's Norton,' where the family continued to flourish for several generations, sending offshoots into various counties. . . . The Somerset branch of the family now appears to me to have sent the branch into Dorsetshire, from which the R. I. Greenes are descended. It is not improbable that this branch in Somersetshire was an offshoot from the Greenes of Northamptonshire. The pedigree of the Greenes of that county, from the Herald's College, seems to have been principally confined to the heads of that family, which became extinct in the male line and very few collaterals are given. There are also pedigrees of Greenes recorded in the College of Arms for more than twenty counties, many of them branches of the Northamptonshire family. One of these branches, as verified by the similarity of arms as recorded in the Herald's College, was seated in Dorsetshire in the early part of the reign of Henry the Eighth, when Robert Greene of Gillingham, from whom an unbroken line of descent is traced, was assessed to the King's Subsidy, as appeared by the Rolls of the Exchequer bearing date 1543."

¹ See footnote on preceding page.

NOTE—Mr. H. G. Somerby, of Massachusetts, went to England and engaged in genealogical researches for New England families. He made up the records of the Greene family of Warwick and of the Arnolds of Rhode Island to some extent; the Greenes, at the request of Rev. John Singleton Copley Greene, of Boston, and the Arnolds, at the request of Mr. Benj. Greene Arnold of New York, a native of Warwick, R. I. General Geo. S. Greene furnished material for the identification of both of these families from his collections.

Among the "Abstracts of English Wills" submitted by Mr. Somerby was that of John Greene of *Cucklington, County Somerset*, husbandman, dated April 16, 1620, proved May 22, 1620, in which he bequeathed to the parishes of Cucklington, East Flower, West Flower, and *Gillingham*, £30 for the poor; mentions William Greene, Hugh Greene, John Greene, Richard Greene, Simon Greene, and his kinsman, William Nelson of *Gillingham*; also appoints Morgan Cave of *Gillingham* one of the supervisors of his will; all of which may be considered conclusive proof of close relationship between the Somersetshire and Dorsetshire branches. In further support of Mr. Somerby's theory, it may be stated that the second son of Richard Greene of Bowridge Hill, *Gillingham, County Dorset*, was Robert of *Cucklington, County Somerset*, the brother of John Greene, the American ancestor, to whom he willed his Latin books. (See "The Greenses of Dorsetshire.")

The late Major-General George Sears Greene, under date of 1896, writes as follows:

"We have no *direct* evidence that we are descended from the Greenses of Northamptonshire. Mr. H. G. Somerby, who made up an Album of our Genealogy, supposed that we came from that family, but he did not find any positive evidence of that fact. He supposed that we came from Thomas Greene, third son of Sir Henry, who was beheaded by the officers of the Duke of Lancaster, Henry IV., who deposed Richard II. I find a record of this Thomas and of his son and heir John, and of his son and heir Thomas, but no record of any other children, but yet there may have been others (see note below). The record which I found was only to determine the heirship from Thomas, third son of Sir Henry and Matilda."

In another letter, bearing date November 30, 1896, General Greene writes:

"I do not believe there is any *authority* for the statement that Thomas Greene, third son of Sir Henry Greene of Drayton, was grandfather to Robert Greene of Bowridge Hill. I think that I stated to some correspondent, that there were probably, or apparently, three generations between this Thomas and Robert.

"The proof that Thomas Greene of Isham was the third son of Sir Henry Greene of Drayton is not positive, but the probability is strong." (Baker's *History of Northamptonshire* is authority for this statement.)

In conclusion, General Greene states:

"There is no positive record which has come to my knowledge that we come from the Northamptonshire Greenses, *but I believe we do!*"

NOTE—It is not against Mr. Somerby's supposition that Robert (of *Gillingham*) is not among these generations; the inquest looked for the *heir-at-law* only, and there is room for other children.—G. S. G.

Among the manorial lands inherited from his father, Sir Henry Greene, Lord Chief Justice, by the eldest son, Sir Thomas, were those of Isham (see "The Greenes of Northamptonshire," p. 7), and it is not improbable that this estate was in turn inherited by his nephew and namesake, Thomas, third son of his brother, Sir Henry Greene of Drayton. The following account, taken from Bridge's *History of Northamptonshire*, has stronger bearing upon the point at issue, and shows more clearly the "strong probability" of the relationship of Thomas Greene of Isham to Sir Henry Greene of Drayton, and is quoted in part in the above letter:

"In the 16th of Henry III. a fine was levied of the right of common pasture in Sudbury. Ultmer de Deneford and Sara his wife, demandants of Henry de Drayton, Deforciant¹ to the use of the said Henry de Drayton. After the decease of her husband, Sara de Deneford appears to have married a second husband, Roger de la Hyde, by whom in the 45th of this reign, in conjunction with the said Sara, the Manor of Sudbury was given up to Reginald de Waterville and Extranea his wife, who there levied a fine of it. In the 24th of Ed. I., Reginald de Waterville was found to hold the lordship of Sudbury of the Abbot of Westminster, who held it in capita of the King.

"Reginald de Waterville had issue three daughters:

"Johanna = Robert de Vere, Petronella = John Wykham, and Margaret = Henry de Tichmarshe, between whom, at his decease, the Manor of Sudbury was divided.

"Robert de Vere was succeeded by his son Robert de Vere, who left issue Robert de Vere his son and heir, by whom a third part of this Manor was sold to Nicholas Beech, who conveyed it to William la Zouche, Archbishop of York, who afterward gave it to his brother, Ankatil Mallory, on whom it was settled for his life *'with the remainder to Thomas Greene of Isham and Ela his wife, daughter of Sir Ankatil, and the heirs of their bodies, with reversion in default of issue to the right heirs of said Ankatil de Mallorie.'*

"John Wykham, who by his marriage with Petronella, second daughter of Sir Robert de Waterville, had a third part of the Manor, sold it to Sir Robert de Arderne, Knt., whose son and successor passed it to Sir Simon de Drayton. Henry de Tichmarshe, husband of Margaret, third daughter of Sir Robert de Waterville, left issue John de Tichmarshe, who was succeeded by Henry de Tichmarshe, who sold his third part to Simon de Drayton. . . .

"By inquisition 9th Ed. IV. (1469) after the decease of Ankatil Mal-

¹ *Deforciant*: one who keeps the rightful owner from the possession of his estate.

lorie, it appears that *Thomas and Ela Greene had issue, John, son and heir*, who was succeeded in his part of the Manor by *Thomas Greene his son*, at that time in possession of it (1469).

“The Manor, with certain lands and tenements in the hands of Thomas Greene, was held of the Abbot of Westminster by an unknown service. Thereafter the mention of Sudbury Manor occurs in the 21st of Henry VIII.” (Vide Bridge's *History of Northamptonshire*, vol. ii., p. 254.)

It will be recalled that Lucie la Zouche, wife of Sir Thomas Greene of Boughton, was the mother of Sir Henry, Chief Justice, and grandmother of Sir Henry Greene of Drayton. Her brother William's son, William la Zouche, was the Archbishop of York, who willed his Sudbury property to Thomas Greene of Isham, whose wife Ela was the daughter of his brother Ankatil Mallorie. As Ralph Greene, eldest son of Sir Henry Greene of Drayton, married Ela's sister, Catharine Mallorie, it is natural to conclude that Ela's husband, Thomas of Isham, was brother of Ralph and third son of Sir Henry Greene.

Mr. Somerby reached his conclusions regarding the descent of Rhode Island Greens from Thomas, third son of Sir Henry Greene, only after prolonged search among public records at the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, London, and at the British Museum, and careful examination of parish registers, wills, etc., in the south of England, aided by considerable correspondence with descendants in America. Upon the results of this faithful research he based his firm belief that the Dorsetshire branch of the Greene family were lineal descendants of Sir Henry Greene, Lord Chief Justice of England, through his grandson Thomas, the third son of Sir Henry Greene of Drayton, Northamptonshire.

NOTE—“The early wills which were proven in Dorsetshire and deposited in Blandford were nearly all destroyed by a mob during a political riot about 120 years ago. Only a few scattering ones remain and none of persons of the name of Greene. This is much to be regretted, as I have no doubt with their aid we should have been able without much trouble to have carried the pedigree back much further.

(Signed) “H. G. SOMERBY.

“LONDON, July 18, 1870.”

BOWRIDGE HILL IN THE PARISH OF GILLINGHAM.

BOWRIDGE HILL, formerly written Bor-ridge Hill (sometimes recorded as "Porridge Hill"; see Hutchin's *History of Dorsetshire*), the seat of the principal family of the Greenes of Gillingham, derived its name from the shape of the hill on which their residence was placed. It lies about a mile from the church, and the remains of the ancient mansion house are now (1899) occupied by a farmer.

One of the lineal descendants of Robert Greene who resided on his estate at Bowridge Hill, in the reign of King Henry VIII. (1543), gives the following description of his recent visit (1899) to Gillingham:

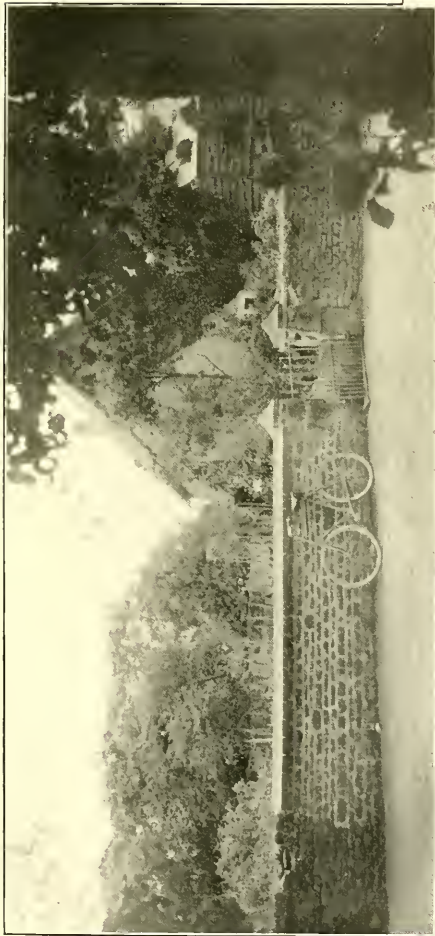
"The farm at Bowridge Hill, hardly more than a mile from the centre of Gillingham, is beautifully situated upon a slight eminence from which one has a surprisingly extensive view over the surrounding country. I found the place very interesting and attractive. It is a typical English farm, with a pleasant garden of old-fashioned English flowers in front of the house, and the stables and barns behind. It is situated about a half-mile from the public highway with which it is connected by means of a hard, well kept, private road which serves as an approach to a few other houses as well. I was told by the gentleman who kept the records (the Manorial records of Gillingham) that the name Bowridge Hill has always referred to this particular farm and no other. . . . The house, although ancient, does not in its present form date back to the time of Robert Greene, but was probably built over, as I was told by the present resident, in about the year 1720, which date is built into the house but concealed by the ivy. I do not imagine, however, that the form was materially altered.¹ The building seems to be of much the same type as those of the previous century, and I am inclined to believe that the old buildings were not entirely

¹ Part of the old house was standing when Mr. Somerby (1870) made up the records of our branch of the family. There are many records in the Parish Church at Gillingham which are 250 years old.—G. S. G.

HOUSE

AT BOWRIDGE HILL, FORMERLY OCCUPIED
BY THE GREENES.

From Photographs in 1899.



FROM THE ROAD.



REAR VIEW.

1899
L. E. J. III

torn down and that the old material was incorporated in the new structure. . . .

"The old church, in its present form, preserves largely the form and architectural style of the sixteenth century, but was restored and placed in good repair during the present century. I looked through the church and yard for graves of members of the Greene family, but discovered very few and those only of a comparatively modern date. There were no stones, as I recall, which dated back to 1600. The probability is that most inscriptions of that date had become illegible at the time of rebuilding, and were lost."

"There are few antiquities at Gillingham. The town has a population of between 3000 and 4000, but in the middle of the last century it was still only a hamlet of thatched houses. It is not unnatural, therefore, that nearly all the old houses have given place to modern buildings, and the town is less picturesque than the American visitor would wish. A rather romantic old mill upon a very ancient site is almost the only exception.

"The Manorial records, which are not indexed before 1700, establish the fact that the Greenes have not been connected with the farm at Bowridge Hill since the beginning of these records, *i. e.*, about 1700. The farm was held under copyhold title and the books in question contain records of rents, transfers of title, etc. Most of the other records of the town, it appears, are preserved in London."

We are indebted for the above to the correspondence of Prof. Washington Irving Bruce of Williston Seminary, Easthampton, Mass., who personally secured for this work the accompanying views of Gillingham. Prof. Bruce is a grandson of Daniel Safford Greene. (See 6th Generation.)

¹ The Parish Register contains earlier entries than can be traced on the stones. (See "Gillingham, Dorsetshire.")

THE GREENES OF DORSETSHIRE.

ROBERT GREENE owned and resided on his estate at Bowridge Hill in the Parish of Gillingham, County Dorset (a locality noticed in the Ordnance Survey of England), when taxed on the Subsidy Rolls in the time of King Henry VIII. (1543); in the 1st of Edward VI. (1547), and in the first of Queen Elizabeth (1558).

To Mr. H. G. Somerby of Salem, Mass., who investigated the records of the Greene family in England, is due the discovery of Robert Greene of Gillingham recorded as above.

SUBSIDY ROLLS.

These records contain the supplies to the King from his tenants *in capite*, generally given gratuitously to aid him in his wars and emergencies. They contain the names of the persons assessed and the amount of their assessments for land and goods.

The introduction to the "Returns from Dorsetshire" in the reign of Henry the Eighth is as follows:

"In this Cedula indentyd is conteignyd as well the names of all and ev'y p'son or p'sons havyng landes to y^e yerly valeu of XLti or above as also goods to y^e valeu of XLti or above & also y^e sumes p'tyckerly set oute uppon ev'y off ther seyde namys dew to our soverenge Lorde the king for y^e fyrst of y^e four yerys s'bsydie graunted unto hys hygnes in y^e last p'lymēt & upon & after y^e taxacyon & censing therof."¹

Robert Greene (wife's name unknown) had issue:

I. Peter Greene, gentleman, son and heir, who succeeded to the estate of Bowridge Hill, Gillingham. He died and was buried (according to Parish Register) May 31, 1583. His will is dated May 20, and was proved in London, June 1, 1583 (See Appendix I). He died without issue, leaving bequests to his "wife Joan" and to his brothers and sisters.

II. Richard Greene, gentleman, second son of Robert, inherited the property of Bowridge Hill as heir-at-law and "residuary legatee of his brother, Peter Greene." He was taxed on Subsidy Rolls 29th of Queen Elizabeth (1587). His will, dated May 10, 1606, was proved May 3, 1608. The name of his wife not given—issue:

¹ Most of these rolls relating to Gillingham (in the sixteenth century) are missing.

- (1) Richard of Bowridge Hill, an only son, who married Mary, dau. of John Hooker.
- (2) Katharine, an only daughter, who married a Mr. Turnor.

He gave legacies to Mary Greene, wife of his son Richard, and to each of his grandchildren by name; the residue of his property, including Bowridge Hill estates, to his "only son Richard." (See Appendix I.)

(No record of the burial place of Richard or of the baptism of his elder children is found in Parish Register at Gillingham. It is probable that they were recorded in one of the hamlets of the parish where he [his father?] resided prior to his succession to the estate upon the death of his elder brother Peter.—H. G. Somerby.¹)

III. John Greene of Gillingham, received legacy from his brother, Peter Greene, by will.

IV. Alice Greene, received legacy from her brother Peter's will. She married Mr. Small and had issue:

- (1) Elisabeth Small, who also received legacy from her uncle Peter.

V. Anne Greene, received legacy from her brother Peter's will. She married Roger Capps of Gillingham and had issue:

- (1) Richard Capps, who also received legacy from his uncle Peter.

Richard Greene, gentleman, son of Richard, succeeded to Bowridge Hill, 1608. He was appointed executor of his father's will. He married Mary, daughter of John Hooker (*alias* Vowell), who was Chamberlain of the city of Exeter, England, 12th September, 1534, and represented Exeter in Parliament; he was uncle to the celebrated divine, Richard Hooker, Rector of Bascombe, County Wilts, and Prebendary of Salisbury. Mary, his daughter, was the grandniece of Archbishop Grindal of Canterbury. (See *History of Exeter, England*, Astor Library, New York City.) Issue:

I. Peter Greene, gentleman, son and heir to Bowridge Hill estate. Mentioned in grandfather's will (Appendix I.). He married Joan ——. Issue:

(All recorded in Parish Register, Gillingham.)

- (1) Mary, baptized Dec. 29, 1605.
- (2) William " Apr. 7, 1607.
- (3) Joan " Apr. 25, 1609.
- (4) Margery " Apr. 11, 1611.
- (5) Richard " Aug. 6, 1612, died young.
- (6) Richard " Apr. 30, 1615.
- (7) Robert " Jan. 23, 1617-18.

¹ Mr. Somerby probably confused Richard Sen. and Richard Jun. The former's children were only two; the latter had ten children, the two youngest only being recorded in baptisms of Gillingham Parish Register.

II. Richard Greene of Salisbury. In his will, dated April 28, 1614 (mem. "Vicesimo nono Septemb. 1616"), he styles himself "of the Close of the Canons of the Cathedrall Church of Sarum (Salisbury), County of Wiltes—Gent." He died s. p. 1617, leaving his property to his father, "wife Agnes," and to his brothers and sisters. He left his Latin books to his brothers Robert and John. (See Appendix I.)

His will was proved in London by his father and his brother John, June 23, 1617.¹

III. Robert Greene of Cucklington, County Somerset, gentleman, died 1650. His will, dated October 21, 1649, was proved January 7, 1650-1. He gave his Latin books to his "brother John Greene in New England," and all other property, including Gyms at Gillingham (received by will from his brother Richard) to his son, Robert Greene.

His wife is not named. Issue:

- (1) Robert, his father's sole executor.

IV. John Greene, surgeon, born about 1590, of Salisbury, County Wilts. He married November 4, 1619, at St. Thomas Church, Joanne Tattershall. He emigrated to New England with his family in 1635, where he died in 1659.

(For further record, see "The Greenes of Warwick, R. I.," and "First Generation.")

V. Rebecca Greene, married — Downton.

VI. Mary Greene, mentioned in her brother Richard's will.

VII. Rachel Greene, married Richard Perne of Gillingham. Mentioned in her brother Richard's will. Issue:

- (1) Rachel (then written Ratiel), married in England, Edward Rawson, afterward Secretary of the Massachusetts Bay Colony (and ancestor of the numerous families of that name in the United States) born at Gillingham, County Dorset, April 15, 1615. He came to America, 1637-8, soon after his marriage. (See *Ancestry of Edward Rawson*, by E. B. Crane, 1887, pp. 13, 22, 33.) By will of her mother, Rachel Perne, proved November 13, 1656: "Legacy of £40 to daughter, Rachel Rawson, in New England." (See Appendix I.)

VIII. Anne Greene, baptized at Gillingham, August 31, 1595, married Giles Stag of Little Newton.²

IX. Thomas Greene, baptized May 18, 1599, buried August 15, 1599.

¹ The principal persons in a country generally having property in places out of their particular diocese made it necessary for their wills to be proven in London.—Correspondence H. S. Somerby.

² The will of Richard Greene, son of Robert, mentions "five daughters of son Richard," but only four seem to be on record.

SETTLEMENT OF WARWICK, R. I.

AS many of the original proprietors of Shawomet (Warwick) and their descendants are connected by marriage and in political association with the descendants of John Greene, surgeon, the great-grandson of Robert Greene of Gillingham, County Dorset, England, who emigrated from Salisbury and settled at Warwick, R. I., it is deemed a fitting introduction to the family history to give a brief account of the beginning of that town, which was the offspring of the settlement at Providence under Roger Williams and his associates, and which "has a history surpassed in interest by none other of the New England settlements."

In an address before the New York Historical Society, George Bancroft made the statement that "more ideas which have become national have emanated from the little Colony of Rhode Island than from all the other American States."

The first item on the Town Records of Providence, 1636, was an agreement signed by this small company to subject themselves to "all such orders or agreements as shall be made for public good of our body, in an orderly way, by the major consent of the present inhabitants—masters of families incorporated together into a town fellowship, and others whom they shall admit unto them—*only in civil things.*"

This was the beginning of a government, the first of Christendom to be established and maintained where the principle of freedom in "religious concerns" was a fundamental principle, and which is now adopted in all Christian governments in the civilized world.

Ex-President Andrews, of Brown University, in the able and interesting paper, "Roger Williams, Founder of Rhode Island," which he read before the Rhode Island Historical Society, February, 1895, concludes with these words: "I regard it not rash to declare that Rhode Island has done more than any other State to make the American Republic what it is. With equal propriety may one pronounce Roger Williams—George Washington excepted—the most influential and useful man of the western continent up to date."

His successor in the presidential chair, Rev. Dr. Wm. H. P. Faunce,

recently (March 5, 1900) delivered a lecture upon the same subject in Brooklyn, New York City, and after quoting Lord Macaulay's famous assertion of the seventeenth century, "There are only two great creative minds; one of these produced the *Paradise Lost* and the other the *Pilgrim's Progress*," said (in brief): "I wish to show that at least one other creative mind was working besides these two, when a bold assertion of liberty was made by a friend of Milton in America,—the man who first in the modern world created a State that was truly free, and was founding a city at the head of Narragansett Bay in which no dreamer or prophet should ever suffer for uttering his message to the world. He was not a saint. No aureole played about his head in the eyes of his contemporaries. His faults were obvious and insistent. He was a man to be reckoned with when living, and being dead he yet speaketh. He was right, but he stood alone. Massachusetts was wrong, but the whole world was with her. Roer Williams wanted *toleration* for beliefs that he abhorred. He wanted equal civil rights for Protestants, Catholics, Jews, and Atheists. It is a significant fact that the best modern defence of Roger Williams has come from the pen of Hon. Oscar S. Straus, whose creed is as far as possible removed from that of the apostle of Rhode Island. The defenders of liberty in all ages constitute one church, and what they learn in suffering they teach not only in song but in history, in statesmanship and institutions that endure. Roger Williams was no mere theorist—he was the founder of a State. The State of Rhode Island to-day feels in every fibre of its body politic the influence of Roger Williams and his associates."¹

Thus the settlement of Warwick became only possible with this free Christian government of Providence.

The late Hon. Amos Perry, Superintendent of the Census of Rhode Island in 1885, wrote of the early days in the history of Warwick: "The settlement of this town was begun in January, 1642. Its Indian name was Shawomet, meaning a spring. It took the name of Warwick from the Earl of Warwick, who signed the Patent of Providence Plantations, March 14, 1643-4. The historic importance of the western settlement was recognized by the founders of the Rhode Island Historical Society by inscribing upon one side of the triangle device of their seal, 'Shawomet, 1642.' The estab-

¹ "Williams was only for two years chosen Governor by the Colony for which he had done much and was rarely honored by it in any way. So neglected was he by the many men who owed to him their prosperity that in old age he became dependent on his sons, —he whom the United Colonies of New England should have delighted to maintain with high honor! Yet to the last, he was cheerful and loving. When, in 1684, he died at about the close of his four score years, the Colony awoke to his worth. He was buried at his Providence under arms, with all the honors of a magistrate, and his memory is entailed on the successive generations of Rhode Island as a priceless legacy" (Goodwin's *Pilgrim Republic*, pp. 370-1).

lishment of this third point in the triangle was assured only after a long and painful struggle, in which disaffected and neighboring colonists leagued with Indians against the original and rightful grantees of this territory. The Charter of 1644 turned the scales in favor of the Warwick planters and the Providence Plantations. Warwick, facing Narragansett Bay on the east, and possessing numerous fertilizing streams and water privileges, *is worth all it cost.*"

In 1888 a committee (Wm. D. Ely and John A. Howland), appointed by the Rhode Island Historical Society, reported upon the correctness of the dates and device of the Society's Seal and also upon the early settlement of Warwick, as follows: "To Warwick, the western division of Rhode Island, was given the name, 'Shawomet,' the name of a Sachemwick, the most conspicuous of all in that division of the State, from the character and conduct of its settlers, as well as the nucleus of that broad Township of multitudinous villages, which the devotion of those settlers preserved to the Colony and to the State. In fact, from the time of the first Charter, Shawomet was synonymous with Warwick, the two names being used interchangeably by the men of Warwick and their enemies of 'the Bay.'

"But at the time the Society adopted its Seal, nearly two centuries afterward, Shawomet had, in the light of history, become a name not only memorable, but consecrated by the heroism, the suffering, and the Christian patience of Samuel Gorton and his companions. This small but indomitable band, with the laws of God in one hand and the laws of England in the other, withstood all the efforts of the Government of Massachusetts Bay by soldiers and savages, by prisons and fetters, and worse than inquisitorial cruelties, to force on them a Puritan Hierarchy and a foreign jurisdiction, each as merciless in its tyranny as it was regardless of law. Desperate as the contest seemed, Gorton and his companions triumphed at last. Rhode Island owes to them a heavy debt. . . . When at last public opinion and a sense of danger to their own power forced the Puritan dynasty to set them free, Gorton, Greene, and Holden¹ made their strong appeal to

¹ Samuel Gorton, John Greene, and Randall Holden went to England in 1644 armed with a deed of submission to England of the Narragansetts, and on the 13th of Sept., 1646, they appeared in Boston Harbor from England, bringing with them the following order from the Governor in Chief, Lord High Admiral, and Commissioner appointed by Parliament for the English Plantations of America:

"Whereas, we have thought fit to give an order for Mr. Samuel Gorton, Mr. Randall Holden, Mr. John Greene and others, late inhabitants of a tract of land called the Narragansett Bay, near the Massachusetts Bay, in New England, to return with freedom to the said tract of land, and there to inhabit and abide without interruption; These are therefore to pray and require you and all others whom this may concern, to permit and suffer the said Samuel Gorton, etc., with their company, goods, and necessaries carried with them out of England, when the ship wherein they do embark themselves shall arrive and from thence to pass, without any of your lets or molestations, through

the 'Honorable State of Old England,' procuring at the same time and also bearing with them to England the submission of the powerful Narragansett tribe to King Charles (see note). The justice of their claims could not be denied. The laws and the throne of England were supreme. England upheld both the men of Shawomet and the Narragansetts against the assumed jurisdiction of the Bay, which in her humiliation was forced to appeal for aid against 'opposition from Warwick,' to the Commissioners of the United Colonies. Thus Gorton's successful appeal and the stern rebuke it brought to the tyranny of the Puritan Hierarchy led in a momentous degree to the preservation of the whole Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, and the final emancipation of its entire territory from the usurpation of Massachusetts Bay.

"Here, happily, on the territory known as Warwick, nothing seems better established than the fact that the first purchase by the English in these parts was made by John Greene, to whom was deeded, October 1, 1642, the tract of land called Occupasuetuxet by Miantonomi,¹ Chief Sachem of the Narragansetts, and Socononoco, the local Sachem of Pawtuxet. That he (John Greene) bought it for a settlement, a plantation, and a home seems evident, for Judge Staples states that on the 25th of September, 1644, he was actually residing there. How much earlier he had established himself there does not appear, but he and his family held it as a home for more than a hundred and forty years, and there, doubtless, he himself was, as certainly successive generations of his descendants were laid to rest.

This John Greene, an English surgeon, was the founder of a family than which none has been more prominent or more honored in the history of the State. The mention of a few names will suffice. It gave to the Colony two Governors (both named William Greene); to the Army of the Revolution, Major-General Nathanael Greene; to this Society, two Presidents; and to the United States force in the Rebellion, Major-General George Sears Greene and his two gallant sons.

any part of the continent of America within your jurisdiction, to the said tract of land called Narragansett Bay, or any part thereof, they carrying themselves without offence, and paying according to the custom of the country and their contract, for all things they shall make use of in their way, of victuals, carriages and other accommodations. Hereof fail not, and this shall be your warrant." Dated at Westminster, May 15, 1646.

This was directed to the Governor and Assistants of Massachusetts and signed by the Commissioner of Plantations.

¹ A copy of the deed of Miantonomi (see Appendix I.) will bear out the well established facts attending John Greene's purchase of Occupasuetuxet, and additionally warrants the inscription of the date 1642 upon the seal of the Historical Society as the earliest date in which Warwick (*alias* Shawomet) first began to pass permanently under English control.

"And in this connection, it is worthy of notice that all of these, without exception, were also descendants of Samuel Gorton."¹

John Greene, surgeon, the American ancestor of the Greens of Rhode Island, emigrated from Salisbury, England, in 1635, and first settled at Salem, Mass., where he was associated with Roger Williams,² and where he built or purchased a house.

In 1636-7 he followed Williams to Providence and was one of the first six who received home lots (the one granted him being the fourth from that of Roger Williams), although this fact has been overlooked by the historian of Providence (see *The Providence Plantations*, p. 37). On the Town Records the "10th of 4th month" (June—the year "1637" being added by the publisher of the *Colonial Records* ?), we read: "The several portions of grass and meadow which our neighbour Greene, our neighbour Cole, neighbour Arnold and Mr. Weston laid out in the Town's name with our neighbour James, neighbour Olney, neighbour Waterman, neighbour Cole, neighbour Carpenter and neighbour Hollyman, were confirmed as their proper right and inheritance to them and theirs *as fully as the former portions* appropriated to our neighbour Throckmorton, neighbour Greene, neighbour Harris, Joshua Verin, neighbour Arnold and neighbour Williams were, or are confirmed to them or theirs."

Joshua Verin, in a letter to the town of Providence, 27th April, 1637, wrote: "Some of you cannot but recollect that *we six*³ *which came first* should have the first convenience," etc. (*Colonial Records*, i, 17.)

John Greene was also one of the original twelve "neighbours"⁴ to whom

¹ Hon. Albert Gorton Greene, a man of antiquarian tastes and a lineal descendant also of John Greene, surgeon, was the designer of the seal of the Rhode Island Historical Society, of which Society he was a Trustee from its foundation, and its Vice-President and President for twenty-five years.

The Seal of the Society is an equilateral triangle within a circle, which bears on the several sides the following inscriptions: On the base, "Mooshassuck, 1636" (Providence); on the right, "Aquad-neck, 1638" (original name of Rhode Island); on the left, "Shawomet, 1642" (Warwick).

² It has been said that, later, at Providence, he did not appear to have very cordial relations with Roger Williams, but they were not unfriendly. Mr. Williams, in his letter to Governor Winthrop, July 31, 1637, wrote: "For myself, I have no partial respect to Mr. Greene, nor relation but of neighbors together. . . . Mr. Greene here is peaceable, a peacemaker, and a lover of all English that visit us."—G. S. G.

³ Throckmorton, Greene, Harris, Verin, Arnold, and Williams.

⁴ Samuel Gorton, John Greene, Randall Holden, John Wickes, Francis Weston, Richard Waterman, John Warner, Richard Carder, Sampson Shotten, Robert Potter, William Waddell, and Nicholas Power (although the last named was not interested in the deed) were the twelve neighbors to whom Mr. Williams deeded his original purchased lands from Miantonomi, each of whom paid thirty shillings.—G. S. G.

In connection with the above, "The Origin and Evolution of the Titles to Real Estate in Providence Plantations" will be of interest (see *The Providence Plantations for 250 Years, 1636-1886*, pp. 46-47, by Welcome Arnold Greene.)

Roger Williams transferred all the lands he purchased of Canonicus and Miantonomi between Pawtuxet River on the south side and Mooshassuck on the north. This interest in the Providence purchase Mr. Greene transferred to his eldest son, John Greene, Jr., on September 25, 1644, the same date given by Judge Staples as the time of settlement of John, senior, at Occupasuetuxet.

Mr. Greene does not appear to have taken any active part in the government of the town of Providence. We do not know whether he was absent or whether he declined to enter into an agreement to form authoritative government which was not authorized by the Government of England, this being the sentiment of most of those who were associated with him in the plantation of Shawomet. He did not sign the agreement for government "by arbitration," July 27, 1640, although Judge Staples erroneously stated otherwise. On October 1, 1642, John Greene purchased from the Indian chief, Miantonomi, seven hundred acres of land known as Occupasuetuxet, situated on Narragansett Bay, directly south of the settlement of Pawtuxet. This property, as mentioned in the above report, remained in possession of the posterity of Mr. Greene for one hundred and forty years, when it was sold, October 6, 1782,¹ by his great-great-grandchildren to the Hon. John Brown of Providence, by whose descendants it was owned, being occupied by the heirs of the late Governor John Brown Francis, who soon after the purchase named the place "Spring Green" (formerly "Greene's Hold").

On January 12, 1642 (as the deed shows), the same John Greene was associated with Samuel Gorton and others (twelve in all) in the purchase from Miantonomi of the Sachemwick Shawomet, commonly called "Old Warwick," the tract of land lying directly south of that purchased by Mr. Greene a few months before. This last tract was about four miles wide, and extended from Narragansett Bay due west about twenty miles.

This Shawomet purchase was made by those who claimed that no title could vest in the territory purchased from the Indians until a right in the same was obtained by grant from the Crown of England. Consequently only the powers of a provisional government were exercised until 1647, when the four towns, Providence, Portsmouth, Newport, and Warwick, were organized under the first Charter or Patent obtained from the English Parliament, May 14, 1643-4, John Greene being one of the committee who formed this organization.²

¹ See Land Evidences, II., p. 349, office town clerk, Warwick, R. I.

² The town of Warwick organized the first "Town Council," being the first act of government in that town, on 8th August, 1647, under the authority of the Colonial Charter. John Greene was the first named in the Council, which consisted of six members.

That I Myantony
 Schoff Barchon of the Nantoygan
 fard could vnto the pson hear
 named ano poss of Land with all the
 Rights and privileg thereof what
 so ever by me happen the west side of
 that pt of the sea called Sawham Bay
 from Coxshuaturcott, over against alto Island
 in the said Bay, being the North Shores
 and the outmost point of that Noke of
 Land called Cherohomott, being the first
 upon a straight line westward Twentie miles
 say I had truly sold this poss of Land aboue
 sayd the proportion wherof is accordinge to the
 mappe under written or drawne, being the same
 of alianta Rauld fraulden John Arbut
 John wilkes Francis Weston Samuell Barton
 Richard reatherman John Warner Richard
 Gardner Sampson Chetton Robert Doffer
 William Wuddall for one hundred and
 forty ffatham of Swampen poavne I say
 from feild it and possession of it ^{thou} unto the men
 abovesayd wth the five and forty Couent
 of the pson inhabitants being Natives as it
 was by their hands heareunto ane p
 dated Twelfth day of January 1642
 Some watter upon the abovesayd p
 of Land in the pson of

Barchon of Nowhoyett
 Comm^{ss} Myantony
 Mark

FAC-SIMILE OF DEED OF MYANTONOMY.
 (See Copy - APPENDIX L)



In addition to these purchases the inhabitants of the town of Warwick purchased on the 13th of July, 1654, from Taccomanan (the deed being signed also by Amashetuck and Wawamockashaw his sons) the tract of land now known as Potowomut, on the south side of Coweset Bay. This tract of land has ever since formed a part of the town of Warwick. James Greene, son of John Greene, surgeon, was the first settler of this territory of Potowomut.

It was not, as before mentioned, till the year 1647 that a permanent settlement was made in Shawomet, when the name Warwick was assumed in honor of the Earl of Warwick, the powerful protector in England of Gorton and his friends and the "Governor in Chief and Lord High Admiral of the English Plantations" in America. During King Philip's War (1675-6) there was a general exodus of the inhabitants of the town to the island of Rhode Island.¹ But one house, the Greene "Stone Castle," as it was known for centuries, remained inhabited. A garrison stayed there during the entire war and for many months afterward, before the return of the inhabitants, who had meantime organized themselves at Portsmouth as the town of Warwick, and for fifteen months maintained such organization there, until it was safe for them to return to their own territory. Excepting this "Stone Castle," every house in the town was destroyed.

After the close of King Philip's War, the town of Warwick was resettled and commenced a prosperous career, which has ever since then continued. Among the early manufacturing interests established were the Greene Anchor Forge and Mills at Potowomut, which had an extensive reputation many years before the Revolutionary War. All through this period Warwick was noted for the numerous men of ability which she contributed to the patriotic cause, prominent among whom, as before stated, were members of the Greene family, the most noted being Major-General Nathanael Greene and Colonel Christopher Greene of the Revolutionary Army. Thus, through varying fortunes, the town of Warwick survived all difficulties.²

¹ On 13th March, 1675-6, the General Assembly of the Colony, in session at Newport, sent a message to the people of Warwick, stating that the Colony was unable to defend them and advising them to seek safety at the island of Rhode Island, promising them hospitality from the inhabitants of Newport and Portsmouth. Four days later the town of Warwick was burned (on the night of 16th and 17th of March, 1675-6) by the Indians, excepting the stone house of Thomas Greene.

² "Many of the original settlers of the Colony lived through all the dangers and difficulties after their coming above forty years. William Arnold, John Greene, William Harris, and Thomas Olney lived to a great age, and many of the second generation reached to fourscore and some to ninety years. Here is evidence, not only of health and vigor, but of sober and temperate habits, so that we are justified in saying that the first century of this Colony was marked by a fair degree of moral character corresponding to the conscientious views of the early Puritans" (*Sketches of Congregationalism in Rhode Island*, p. 44, by Rev. James Gardiner Vose, D.D.).

The frequent disturbances that arose between the early proprietors of Shawomet and the Massachusetts Bay authorities, the unjust persecutions which followed, the depredations of the Indians, are all matters of history too familiar to require repetition. Hon. Wm. P. Sheffield, of Newport, R. I., in closing his able monograph on Samuel Gorton (published in the *National Magazine*, November, December, January, 1893-4), writes: "Gorton was undoubtedly the leader in the settlement of the town of Warwick, but the descendants of John Greene have been far more influential in maintaining and upholding this ancient municipality than the descendants of any other of the original settlers—possibly more influential than the descendants of all the other first settlers."

As has been said, Gorton and his companions triumphed, and their posterity still proudly testify to their brave endurance, their struggles for the right, and their untiring activity which promoted and sustained the religious, patriotic, and civil interests of the community in which they dwelt, leaving to their descendants the inheritance of peaceful homes and a healthful condition of prosperity which has continued to the present time.

AUTHORITIES:

Staples's *Annals of Providence*; Arnold's *History of Rhode Island*; *The Providence Plantations for 250 Years, 1636-1886*, by Welcome A. Greene; *Samuel Gorton, First Settler of Warwick, R. I.*, by Dr. Lewis G. Janes; "Report on Society Seal and Settlement of Warwick," Rhode Island Historical Society, 1888, by Hon. Wm. D. Ely and Hon. John A. Howland.

THE GREENES OF WARWICK, R. I.

IT is conceded by leading genealogists as strong presumptive evidence of the descent of the Warwick Greenes from the family of Northamptonshire, England, that Major John Greene, Deputy Governor of the Colony of Rhode Island, and son of the emigrant, John Greene, surgeon, should have used upon an official letter to England at an early date (1692) a seal with the arms of the Greenes of Boughton and Greene's Norton, Northamptonshire, the same arms being recorded in the Herald's College, (Somerby), as borne by Robert Greene of Gillingham, Dorsetshire, England, who was the great-grandfather of John Greene, surgeon, and from whom the records are unbroken.

Major Greene was well known in official life and was on several occasions sent as Agent of the Colony to England. The letter alluded to was of no special importance save for its seal. It was addressed to Sir Robert Southwell, Knight, one of the Secretaries of State to their Majesties' Privy Council, at Whitehall, London, bearing date December 21, 1692. It was sealed with red wax, having the impression of the Greene arms, and was sent to America about 1840 by Mr. Thompson of Liverpool to the President of the Rhode Island Historical Society, and was received in good condition.¹

¹ Among General Greene's notes is the following: "Letter from John Greene, Dep. Gov., R. I., 21 Dec., 1692, to Hon. Sir Robert Southwell, Knight, one of the Secretaries of State to their Majesties' Privy Council, at Whitehall, London. This letter was received July 4, 1693. It was to introduce Christopher Almy, brother-in-law of John Greene, the writer of the letter. The letter was sealed with red wax and the plain impression of the arms, 3 bucks trippant, in perfect preservation when this letter was received from Mr. Thompson, of Liverpool, by the President of the Rhode Island Historical Society."

The following statement was received by the compiler under date, Providence, November 3, 1900:

"The record of the accession of the letter in question as made by the cabinet keeper in his annual report for July, 1840, reads as follows:

"From Thomas Thompson, Liverpool,

"Letter from Dep. Gov. John Greene to Robert Southwell, dated Newport, Dec. 21, 1692."

"*R. I. Hist. Society Correspondence and Reports*, vol. iii., p. 91.)

(Sgd.) CLARENCE S. BRIGHAM,

"Librarian R. I. Hist. Soc."

General George Sears Greene carefully examined the seal and thus reported: "It bears a fair impression of the arms, three bucks trippant, but the colours are not distinct and it is without the crest,' which is not significant, the crest often being omitted from seals because it so much enlarged them." The following extract is from another letter written by him more than half a century ago, bearing date July, 1842: "Deputy Governor John Greene used a seal with the family Arms. *The seal was small and the colours not designated, but the three bucks trippant were plain, and the crescent.* The only grant which I have seen in the Heraldic books corresponding with this is that granted to a branch of the Greenes of Bristol, Eng., as a younger branch, which the crescent signifies, viz., 'Azure 3 bucks trippant or, attired or, with a crescent for difference; crest, a buck's head erased ermine attired or.' If this is the true coat of arms of our branch of Greenes, it was granted in the sixteenth century, before John Greene and his family left England. The name was of note in the fourteenth century, as appears from history and the Index to Chancery Cases published in Parliament."

At a later date, General Greene wrote: "The arms used by the Greenes of Rhode Island are those of the family of Sir Henry Greene of Boughton and Greene's Norton in Northamptonshire, and his descendants. Major John Greene, Dep. Gov. of R. I. and Agent of the Colony to the Home Government, was but fifteen years old when he came to this country with his father. He passed much of his time (later) in England in an official capacity and would have well known his people there and the Arms of his branch of the family and *would not have used them unduly.*"² And other branches of the Greene family in the southern counties of England presented these arms at 'Visitations,' when they would not be used thus unless the persons entering their families at 'Visitations' had a right to wear them. Mr. Somerby, under all the circumstances which came to him, considered the point clear that the Greenes of Bowridge Hill in Gillingham, Dorsetshire, were of the Northamptonshire family. He made the positive connection of the emigrant, John Greene of Salisbury, Co. Wilts, with three generations before him in England."

The following extract is from Mr. Somerby's correspondence in 1866, which was in substance repeated in 1870:

¹ "A coat of arms without crest is rather the sign of an old family than otherwise" (Introduction to *Armorial Families*, by A. C. Fox-Davies).

² In the fifth year of the reign of Henry V., June 2, 1418, at New Sarum (Salisbury) ordered: "That no man of what state, degree or condition soever he be, shall take upon him such Arms or "Coats of Arms," save he alone who doth possess or ought to possess the same by the right of his ancestors or by donation and grant of someone who had sufficient power to assign him the same." (Fuller's *Worthies in England*, vol. ii.)

“A strong reason and perhaps a conclusive one for believing the connection between the Greenes of R. I. and the ancient Greene family of Northamptonshire, is the similarity of arms. These same arms were used by other families of Greenes in the southern counties of England at the Visitations, when inquiries were made by commissioners appointed by the Crown of the then present and past genealogies of the families. This use of the arms (if they were properly used) shows descent from the Northamptonshire Greenes.”

There is positive evidence in the above letters of General Greene that the original seal of Deputy Governor John Greene showed distinctly the Northamptonshire arms, *with the crescent*, borne only by descendants from younger sons. This fact may be regarded as conclusive proof that the Deputy Governor's ancestors in Dorsetshire, England, including Robert of Gillingham, County Dorset, were allowed to bear these same arms, or he would not have sealed his official letters, addressed to *officials in England*, with the impression of these arms. The fact, also, that Bristol, England, lies partly in Somerset County, and that the arms granted to the Bristol family bore a crescent (only used by younger sons) is evidently strongly in favor of the conclusion reached by Mr. Somerby, viz., that the Somerset family, an offshoot from the ancient family of Northamptonshire, sent a branch into Dorsetshire, and that Robert of Gillingham, County Dorset, was one of these descendants, and therefore a lineal descendant of Sir Henry Greene, Lord Chief Justice of England, through Thomas, the third and “younger son” of his son, Sir Henry.¹ The Greene arms, azure three bucks trippant or, crest, a buck's head erased or, have often been confirmed to persons claiming descent from the family of Boughton or Greene's Norton,² with slight differences, by adding some points or by change of color. There are other places in the south of England beside Dorsetshire where the Greenes have been seated, but no positive connection has been established except with Robert Greene of the parish of Gillingham, County Dorset, from whom, as before mentioned, the line is unbroken to John Greene, surgeon, of Salisbury, County Wilts, who came to New England in 1635 and settled in Warwick, R. I., in 1643.

¹ The elder lines from both Thomas and Henry, sons of the Chief Justice, Sir Henry Greene, have terminated in females, but it is very evident that there are many branches extant from the younger sons.—G. S. G.

² Greene's Norton was formerly written “Grene's Norton.” In the sixteenth century the Northamptonshire branch wrote the name Grene as appears on the earliest records and on the monuments, according to Anglo-Saxon authority. At a later date the double *e* and final *e* were adopted, which form has been pertinaciously retained by the descendants.—G. S. G.

THE GREENE FAMILY.

“**A** DESCENDANT of the Greens of Greene's Norton, County Northampton, John Greene, came over from Salisbury, County Wilts, to Boston, in 1635. His ancestry is traced back to Robert Greene of Gillingham (1545).

“Sir Bernard Burke states that this John Greene was a companion of Roger Williams and a party to the Providence purchase from the Indians. A family tombstone in the King's Chapel Burial Ground, Boston, shows the same devices; as does also the book-plate of Gardiner Greene (b. 1753), who married a sister of Lord Lyndhurst.

“The crest A is that found on the tombstone. The family uses more generally the crest B.

“Crests: A. A dove holding a sprig of olive.

B. A buck's head, erased, or.

“Motto: *Nec Timeo nec Spero*”; [also *Virtus semper viridis*].

(*Am. Heraldica*, p. 58, edited by E. de V. Vermont. Brentano Bros., 1886.)

FIRST GENERATION.

1. JOHN GREENE, surgeon, the progenitor of the Warwick Greens, was the son of Richard and Mary (Hooker) Greene, and was born on his father's estate at Bowridge Hill in the parish of Gillingham, County Dorset, England, about 1590. Though not so recorded, dates before and after him would seem to determine this as the year of his birth.¹ His father, Rich-

¹ Concerning the birth of John Greene, surgeon, General Greene made the following ingenious calculation when ninety-five years of age:

“MORRISTOWN, N. J., November 30, 1896.

“Anne, the youngest child of Richard and Mary (Hooker) Greene of Bowridge Hill, was baptized at Gillingham, 31 August, 1595. I suppose that Peter, their oldest child, was 20 years old in 1605 when his first child was born [which would make Peter's birth-date 1585]. There are six intervals between Peter and Anne; time, 10 years or 120 months. These 120 months divided by 6 give intervals of 20 months. Then the three intervals between Peter and John, surgeon, would be 60 months or 5 years, which, added to the birth-date of Peter (1585) would be 1590, the [probable] date of birth of John, surgeon.” (It is not likely that he was born at an earlier date, as this would have made him twenty-nine years of age at the time of his marriage, 1619.)

There was one error in the above calculation,—the omission of one child,—which error General Greene discovered and corrected, making seven intervals (between Peter and Anne) of 17½ months, which difference, however, did not materially change the conclusion reached as to the approximate birth-date of John Greene, surgeon, 1590.—COMPILER.

ard, grandfather Richard, and great-grandfather, Robert, had for nearly one hundred years before him resided at Bowridge Hill, and were undoubtedly a branch of the Northamptonshire family of Greene through a younger son.

General Francis Vinton Greene, in his Introduction to that choice volume, *A Photographic Facsimile from the Original Volumes of Halstead's Genealogies Pertaining to the House of Greene*, states: "The antecedents [immediate] of this Robert Greene have not yet been traced with certainty, but it seems probable that he was descended from a younger branch of the powerful and wealthy family of Greenses of Northamptonshire," thereby coinciding with the conclusion reached by his honored father, General George Sears Greene, after many years of patient research.

The mother of John Greene, surgeon, Mary Hooker, was the daughter of John Hooker (*alias* Vowell), who was born at Exeter, England, about 1524, his father, Robert Hooker, having been mayor of that city in 1520. His parents died when he was about ten years old. His early education was acquired under Dr. Moseman, Vicar of Menhussin in Cornwall, and he afterward studied law at Oxford. Later he travelled in Germany and resided some time in Cologne and Strasburg, where he was the guest of Peter Martyne and attended the divinity lectures of that learned Reformer. He returned to England and after a short stay went to France, intending to extend his travels to Spain and Italy, but was prevented by the war. Returning to his native country he settled in Exeter, and was chosen first chamberlain of that city, 1555. He devoted himself after this to the study of history and antiquities. In 1568 was a member of the Irish Parliament, and in 1571 was one of the members of the English Parliament from Exeter (Wood). Price says he died 1601 (?), when about eighty years of age, and was buried in Exeter Cathedral, but had no monument. He was the author of several works, among them: "State of Ireland and Order of keeping a Parliament in that Country," the same being found in the British Museum under title, "Order and Usage of keeping Parliament in England" (MS. Harl., 1173, fol. 19). (From *History of Devonshire*, by Rev. Thomas Moore, vol. ii., p. 125.)

John Hooker was uncle to the celebrated divine, Richard Hooker, Rector of Bascombe, County Wilts, 1591, and Prebendary of Sarum. John Greene removed early to Sarum (Salisbury), the county town of Wiltshire,¹

¹ Leland's *Itinerary* (pp. 7-8, 31) gives the following:

"The city of Old Saresbyri standing on an hill is distant from the New a mile by north weste and is in compace half a mile and mo. This city has been annicient and exceeding strong but syns the building of New Saresbyri it went totally to ruin. . . . In times of civile wars—inso much as the castellanes of Old Saresbyri and the chanons could not agree, whereupon the bishop and they

and was there married at St. Thomas's Church,¹ November 4, 1619, to Joanne Tattershall (or, as it was written on the church register, "Tatarsole"). Nothing is definitely known of her English connections. The name is frequently found in early records among post-mortem examinations, parliamentary writs, and charters, and is variously written Tatersall, Tateshall, Tatashall, Tatershal, and Tattershall. The first of the family of whom we have mention came in with William the Conqueror and obtained the lordship of Tattershall in Lincolnshire, where he seated himself and from which he took his surname. His descendants were seated in Berkshire and Norfolkshire, and were held in high repute. It is probable that other branches located in other counties, and it is not improbable to suppose that Joanne the wife of John Greene, who emigrated to America from Salisbury, County Wilts, was a connection of the family of George Tattershall, who was seated at Stapleford, County Wilts, which is about five miles distant from his Salisbury home; but as yet this relationship has not been proved. The following note, recently received by the compiler in answer to an inquiry about records at Stapleford, may be of interest in this connection:

"STAPLEFORD VICARAGE, SALISBURY,

"October 18, 1900.

"MADAM: I have received your letter of the 25th September, but regret to say that I cannot help you in your research, as the Stapleford Register begins only with the year 1637.

"J. F. D. HOERNLÉ,

"Vicar of Stapleford."

[Joanne Tattershall's marriage date was 1619, eighteen years earlier.]

The marriage of John Greene and the baptisms of all his seven children, recorded in the Parish Register of St. Thomas's Church at Salisbury, England, are still extant. He is therein styled "Mr." and "Gent.," a mark of some distinction at that date.² He resided at Salisbury with his family, follow-

consulting together at the last began a church on their own proper soyle and then the people resorted straight to New Saresbyrie and builded there and in continuance were a great nombre of the houses of Old Saresbyri pulled down and set up at New Saresbyri."

¹ St. Thomas's Church was built as a Chapel of Ease to the Cathedral by Bishop Bingham in the year 1240. It was dedicated to St. Thomas à Becket, Archbishop of Canterbury, who was martyred in the reign of King Henry II., and is said to be in some respects more beautiful than the Cathedral. It is a vicarage, with the living in the gift of the Dean and Chapter of Salisbury Cathedral.

² "John Greene received by will, from his brother Richard, Clerk of the Close of Salisbury Cathedral, April 28, 1614, half of his Latin books, the other half being given to his brother, Robert, who by will October 20, 1649, gave them also to his 'brother John Greene in New England if he come for them.' The possession of these Latin books by three brothers indicates that they were of an educated family. Mr. Greene in the Baptismal and Marriage Records at Salisbury was recorded 'Mr.' or 'Gent.,' denoting his social position."—G. S. G.

ing his profession, for about sixteen years. On April 6, 1635 he was registered for embarkation at Hampton, England (see Appendix II.), with his wife and six children (one having probably died in England before this date), "in the ship *James*, of 200 tons, William Cooper, Master, for New England." After a voyage of fifty-eight days he arrived at Boston, Mass., June 3, 1635. He first settled at Salem, Mass., where he was associated with Roger Williams, purchasing or building a house there, but soon after Mr. Williams's flight from Salem (1636) he sold it and, joining Williams at Providence, secured his home lot, No. 15, on the main street. He was one of eleven men baptized by Roger Williams, and one of the twelve original members of the first Baptist church on this continent, organized at Providence, R. I. He was the first professional medical man in Providence Plantations. He is alluded to in Goodwin's *Pilgrim Republic* (p. 407) as "one of the two local surgeons" at Providence in 1638, though we are told "the people of Providence relied solely upon him for surgical aid long after his removal to Warwick in 1643." His first wife, Joanne Tattershall, the mother of all his children, died soon after his removal to Rhode Island and it is supposed was buried at Conimicut, Old Warwick (?). He married (2) "Ailsee (Alice) Daniels, a widow" (recorded as proprietor of a home lot in Providence, 1637) (see below). They removed to Warwick, 1642-3. At the time of the persecution of the Shawomet pioneers (October, 1643), when "forty mounted and armed men," sent from Boston to arrest them, fired over their houses, the women and children fled to the woods. Fright and exposure caused the death of the (second) wife of John Greene. (It seems more probable that this was the wife who was buried at Conimicut.) Samuel Gorton wrote of this attack of the Massachusetts troops: "Afflicting our wives and children, forcing them to betake themselves some into the woods among the Indians, suffering such hardships as occasioned the death of divers of them, as the wife of John Greene, as also the wife of Robert Potter." Judge Staples, in his *Annals of Providence*, mentions the fact that the second marriage of John Greene was not recorded, but he found evidence in Probate Records, where mention is made of the son of Alice Daniels as "John Greene's stepson." Evidence of this marriage is also given in the following item:

"In the division of 52 House lots John Greene senior Had lot between Thomas James on the North and John Smith on the South, and he inherited the lot of Alice Daniels his second wife between Wm. Harris on the North and John Sweet on the South" (*Rhode Island Colonial Records* [Printed], vol. i., p. 24).

In files, City Clerk's office, Providence, is a book containing "A revised List of Lands and Meadows as they were originally lotted for the beginning

of the Plantations of Providence in the Narragansett Bay in New England unto the [then] inhabitants of the said Plantations until anno 16—.”

First in order are the “home lots,” beginning at the Mile-end Cove, south end of town, between Fox Point and Wickenden Streets, lots all bounded by Town (Main) Street on the west and by what is now Hope Street on the east. The name of Alice Daniels is found on this list.

Mr. Greene was married (3) in London, England, about 1644, to Phillipa (always written Phillip), who returned with him to Warwick, R. I., 1646. Her family name is not known. She died at Warwick, March 11, 1687, aged about eighty-seven years, having survived her husband for nearly thirty years.¹ In further support that his third wife was from London we quote the words of Samuel Gorton, who, in a letter from Warwick addressed “to Edward Calverly at his house by the east end of Christ Church in Newgate Market, London,” and dated November 20, 1649, wrote of this last wife of John Greene: “*Your auld neighbour*, our loving friend, Mrs. Greene, hath writ a letter of advise to you [which] made me laugh not a little, which I heartily wish may come to your hands. She laies out the benefights of these parts better than I could have advised to have done. She takes well with the country and cheerfully performs her place [part], hath the love of all, non can open their mouth against her, which is a rare thing in these parts.”

John Greene, surgeon, was a prominent man in the public affairs of the town and Colony and enjoyed the confidence and respect of his associates through a long and active political life, holding office almost continuously until the summer before his death, when he refused to accept the office of Commissioner, being repeatedly urged thereto. A few months later, the General Court of Massachusetts at the request of Edward Rawson, Secretary of the Colony (whose wife was Rachel Perne, daughter of John Greene's sister, Rachel), granted him permission to visit Boston in the coming spring, but he did not live to accomplish this visit. He died and was buried at Conimicut, Warwick, it is supposed beside his first wife (?) in the first week of January, 1659.

Although John Greene must have been in Providence as early as April 27, 1637, as mentioned in a letter of Joshua Verin of that date (“we six which came first”), and when “the first portions of grass & meadow were appropriated to Throckmorton, Greene, Harris, Verin, Arnold, and Wil-

¹ Mrs. Phillip Greene, widow, deeded to her stepson, Major John Greene, all her houses and lands for maintenance, etc., in 1668, twenty years before her death. Her will described the locality of the John Greene homestead, which description exactly coincides with that given in the will of Peter Greene, son of John, surgeon. (See notes of General Greene on Warwick Records, Appendix 11)

liams," June 10, 1637, (see *Rhode Island Colonial Records* [Printed], vol. i., p. 17), his name is not mentioned on Massachusetts records till August 1, 1637: "Mr. John Greene of New Providence bound to Quarterly Court first Tuesday of seventh month next for speaking contemptuously of magistrates in 100 marks" (*Massachusetts Colonial Records*, i., p. 200).

On which account taken as follows:

"John Greene of New Providence fined 20£ and forbidden this jurisdiction on pain of fine and imprisonment for speaking contemptuously of magistrates Sep. 19, 1637" (*Massachusetts Colonial Records*, i., p. 203).

John Greene, feeling the injustice of the magistrates, wrote a letter concerning which the following entry was made, March 12, 1638:

"A letter was sent to the Court by John Greene dated New Providence, wherein the Court was charged with usurping the power of Christ over the churches and men's consciences, and it was then ordered (March 12, 1638) that he 'should not come within their jurisdiction,'" etc.

The late Henry E. Turner, M.D., of Newport, in *The Greens of Warwick in Colonial History* (p. 7), writes: "However insignificant in the aggregate of historical items this transaction may appear, it was one of the earliest assertions of entire and absolute freedom of opinion in defiance of either secular or ecclesiastical authority, and was one of the scintillations from the profound which aided to kindle the flame which is now lighting the world in its march to universal emancipation, and it seems to me to entitle John Greene to a high place among the apostles of fine thought."

In all transactions in Warwick, John Greene was a prominent figure, "enjoying fully the confidence of his fellow citizens and suffering in common with them from the machinations of their enemies in Mass.," inasmuch as, though he escaped imprisonment,¹ he was with them under the ban of outlawry by name, and was forced to submit to interference with and destruction of his property.

In "Letters from the Pawtuxet," by Henry Rousmanière, on "Genealogy of the Greens," published in the *Providence Journal*, May, 1859, mention is made of John Greene as "This Adam of Shawomet [Warwick], who was driven out of Massachusetts, not Paradise, for the great crime of obeying his conscience in religion," and "who left to his family a fair name and a large landed estate." His will was dated December 28, 1658, and proved January 7, 1659. He left his large estate to his descendants, much of the property being still in the possession of his posterity.

¹ During these persecutions of Gorton and his companions, John Greene was not arrested by the Massachusetts Bay authorities. Possibly this was due to the influence of Edward Rawson, Secretary of Massachusetts Bay Colony, who had married a niece of John Greene, surgeon. The warrant for the arrest of John Greene, surgeon, and his son John was never executed.—G. S. G.

POLITICAL RECORD OF JOHN GREENE, SURGEON.

August 8, 1647. Member of first Town Council of Warwick, R. I.

February 26, 1648. Commissioner (Representative of Warwick in General Assembly).

May 7, 1649. Magistrate in Court of Trials at Warwick.

June 4, 1649. Assistant.

July 2, 1649. Member of Town Council.

| | |
|------------------|-----------------|
| October 26, 1650 | } Commissioner. |
| May 8, 1655 | |
| October 6, 1656 | |
| August 9, 1657 | |

He is mentioned in Col. Rec., R. I., pp. 241, 278, 304, 325, 326, 337, 354; "Commissioner, 1652, 1654, 1657, Magistrate, 1656."

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE ONLY:

2. JOHN, bap. August 15, 1620, married *Anne Almy*.
3. PETER, bap. March 10, 1621-2, married *Mary Gorton*.
4. RICHARD, bap. March 25, 1624, died young (probably in England).
5. JAMES, bap. June 21, 1626, married (1) *Deliverance Potter*; (2) *Elizabeth Anthony*.
6. THOMAS, bap. June 4, 1628, married *Elizabeth Barton*.
7. JONE, bap. October 3, 1630, married *John Hade*.
8. MARY, bap. May 19, 1633, *James Sweet*.

ST. THOMAS'S CHURCH IN THE CITY OF SALISBURY, WILTSHIRE, ENGLAND.

EXTRACT FROM THE PARISH REGISTER, WHICH BEGINS 1570.

MARRIED.

1619, November 4, John Greene mar. to Joane Tatarsole.

BAPTIZED.

1620, August 15, John ye sonn of John and Joane Greene.

1621-2, March 10, Peter the sonn of John and Joane Greene.

1624, March 25, Richard, the son of Mr. John and Mr. is Joan Greene.

1626, June 21, James, of Mr. John and Mr. is Joane Greene.

1628, June 4, Thomas, sonne of John and Joane Greene, gent'm.

1630, Oct. 3, Jone daur. of John and Jone Greene.

1633, May 19, Mary of John and Jone Greene, Chirurgeon.

The above John Greene, chirurgeon, and Joane Tatarsole settled in Warwick, R. I., and were ancestors of the Warwick Greenes.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. MAJOR JOHN² GREENE "of Occupasuetuxet" (John¹), eldest son, was born at Salisbury, County Wilts, England, and baptized at St. Thomas's Church, August 15, 1620. He came to New England with his parents in 1635, and remained with them in Providence till his father's removal to Warwick, R. I., in 1643. He afterward settled on the Occupasuetuxet farm, the fine estate inherited from his father, and then known as "Greene's Hold," which remained in possession of the family for one hundred and forty years, from October 1, 1642, when purchased from the Indian Chief, Miantonomi, till October 6, 1782, when it was sold by the grandchildren of Major John Greene to John Brown of Providence.

During the early settlement of Providence, John Greene, Jr. (as he was then called), was associated with his father, and both were proprietors of home lots there on Town Street (now North Main), extending as did the other home lots to Hope Street. These Providence interests were all transferred to John, Jr., in 1640 (or 1644?). He was one of the witnesses to the sale of Shawomet by Miantonomi, Chief Sachem of the Narragansetts, to his father and associates, January 12, 1642. After their removal to Warwick he was almost continuously in public affairs. He became a large land owner in his own right as well as by inheritance, and was prominently active in all interests of town and Colony. It was written of him at a later period: "He was a man of great weight of thought, sharpness of wit, aptness of action and adroitness of understanding."

In early life he was Town Clerk¹ and Surveyor. On several occasions he was sent as Agent for the Colony to England, and for nearly fifty years he filled the highest public offices. He was a member of the Colonial Assemblies (or Commissioner), Deputy, Assistant, and Deputy Governor under both charters. Major John Greene was one of the twenty-four named in the permanent charter obtained from King Charles II., 1663, and one of the ten Assistants provided for in that charter. He was a member of the most important committees, and was one of those commissioned to determine the boundary lines of the Colony with the Colonies of Connecticut and Massachusetts. He visited England during the Andros administration and pre-

¹ Gen. Geo. S. Greene, in 1842, wrote that he had "collated extensively from the town records of Warwick," which he found "quite perfect from the time of the first settlement of the town, many of them being in the hand-writing of Major John Greene, Deputy-Governor of Rhode Island, who wrote a very fair hand."

sented a petition to the King "in behalf of the towns and places" in his Majesty's Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, "representing the people of those towns and places," as the government of the Colony under the charter had been abolished during Andros's administration. He was appointed one of Andros's Council under instructions from the King.¹ There is no record, however, to show that he attended the Council. September 6, 1686, in a deed to his sister, Mary Sweet, he mentions being "bound for England again" (Warwick Land Ev., I., 94), and being absent for some time there is no probability that he ever attended a meeting. He was present as Assistant in the last Assembly held before the assumption of the government by Andros, May 28, 1686, and was in the first Assembly after Andros's fall in the same capacity, being among the first to re-establish the government under the old charter of 1663. He was Captain of the militia for eight years and "Major for the Main" for seven years (1683-86, 1690-91, 1696), commanding all the trained bands on the mainland in Rhode Island, the highest military rank in the Colony, though not, as the historian of Rhode Island states, equivalent to that of major-general. The militia did not amount to more than a battalion—a major's command. His political record is as follows:

Representative to General Court for twelve years, 1652-63.

Deputy for five years, 1664, 74, 77, 80.

Assistant for twenty-five years, 1660-90.

Warden for Warwick, 1658.

General Recorder (Secretary of State), 1652-3-4.

General Solicitor, 1655.

Attorney General, 1657-8-9-60.

Deputy Governor for eleven years continuously, 1690-1700, when he retired from public life at the age of eighty years.

The late Dr. Henry E. Turner of Newport wrote of the Deputy Governor as follows: "As judged in the light of his period by those who knew, there can be no doubt that whatever was done by John Greene was done in good faith; and no name is better entitled than his to the respect and gratitude of every true Rhode Islander."

"No man has been more honored in public life. That he received the abuse of some of his contemporaries is not to his discredit, as the high esti-

¹ *Rhode Island Colonial Records*, [Printed], vol. i., p. 210: "Sir Edmund Andros published his commission in R. I. and agreeably to his orders, dissolved the Government, broke the seal of the Charter, made the Colony of Rhode Island a single County and admitted seven inhabitants to his legislative Council, viz.: Walter Clarke, (Major) John Greene, Richard Arnold, Richard Smith, John Sanford, Walter Newberry, and John Coggeshall."

Colonial Records, vol. iii., p. 240: "John Greene appointed one of Andros Council in the instructions from the King, Ap. 16, 1688."

mation in which he was held by those who knew him best is evidenced by his continued election to places of honor and trust, till in his old age he sought rest from public life and engaged the remainder of his days in quietness on the lovely borders of Narragansett Bay" (G. S. G.).

The Deputy Governor died in Warwick, November 27, 1708, and was buried on the eastern part of his homestead farm (now "Spring Green"), where his original headstone is in good condition.

Major John inherited from his father, by will dated December 28, 1658, and proved January 7, 1659, "that neck of land called Occupasuetuxet and all meadows that belong thereto with a little island adjoining, all of which was purchased of Miantonomi on Oct. 1, 1642"; also, all his father's right in the purchase of Providence Plantations. The "home-lot" which formerly belonged to his step-mother, Alice (Daniels) Greene, he sold after his father's death. Major John left a large estate to his posterity. His will, made December 20, 1706, was proved November 27, 1708, his wife being made executrix (see Appendix I.). He married, about 1648, Anne, daughter of William and Audrey (—) Almy of Portsmouth, R. I., born in England about 1627. William Almy is said to have come to America with Winthrop, but soon returned to England for his family, embarking with them in the *Abigail* from London in 1635 for New England. He first settled at Lynn, Mass., but early removed to Sandwich, where he had a grant of land. In 1642 he sold his place to Edmund Freeman and removed to Portsmouth, R. I., where he had a grant of land in 1644. He appears to have been a man of considerable influence and is said to have been a member of the Society of Friends. He was born in 1601 and died in 1676. His will, dated February 1676, was proved April 23, 1677, in which he mentions his "daughter Anne," who married John Greene, Deputy Governor of Rhode Island.

Anne (Almy) Greene died May 6, 1709, in her eighty-second year, about six months after her illustrious husband, and was buried beside him on the farm. Several of their descendants, whose headstones are well preserved, are buried near them. The tombstones of Major John Greene and his wife, said to have been made in England, bear similar workmanship to those in the Newport Cemetery which were made in that country. The inscriptions are as follows:

Here lyeth the
body of John Greene Esq
& late depty Govern^r
he departed this life
in ye 89 year of his age
November ye 27 1708

Here lyeth the body
of Ann ye wife of
Major John Greene
She deceased in the
82nd year of her age
May ye 6th 1709.

CHILDREN:

9. DEBORAH, born August 10, 1649, married *William Torrey*.
10. JOHN, born June 6, 1651, died unmarried.
11. WILLIAM, born March 5, 1652-3, married *Mary Sayles*.
12. PETER, born February 4, 1654, married *Elizabeth Arnold*.
13. JOB, born August 24, 1656, married *Phebe Sayles*.
14. PHILLIP (daughter), born October 7, 1658, married (1) *Caleb Carr*, and (2) *Charles Dickinson*.
15. RICHARD, born February 8, 1660, married *Eleanor Sayles*.
16. ANNE, born March 13, 1662-3, married *Thomas Greene, Jr.*
17. CATHARINE, born August 8, 1665, married *Charles Holden*.
18. AUDREY, born October 27, 1667, married *John Spencer*.
19. SAMUEL, born January 30, 1670, married *Mary Gorton*.

(Copied from Warwick, R. I., records, 1st Book of Marriages, commenced by James Greene (see No. 5), Town Clerk, May 6, 1664.)

3. PETER² GREENE of Warwick (John¹) was born at Salisbury, England, and baptized at St. Thomas's Church, March 10, 1621-2. He came with his parents to New England in 1635. He inherited his father's homestead in Old Warwick, where he resided and where he died, February, 1659. By will he left the homestead to Peter, son of his brother, Deputy Governor John Greene. He married Mary, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Gorton of Warwick (see below). Samuel Gorton, born 1592, at Gorton, near Manchester, England, where his family had been seated for generations, was one of the most prominent men of his time. He was a clothier in London, and emigrated to America, landing in Boston, March, 1637. He was leader of the pioneer settlers at Warwick, R. I., and, though sharply criticised and cruelly persecuted, it is written of him: "He was a man of great ability and individuality, of perfect sincerity, of strong pertinacity in his very peculiar views both of religion and politics; a man who had the courage of his convictions; and the stocks, the scourge and the prison, and even the overhanging shadow of the gallows could not make him deviate a hair's breadth from what he deemed to be right. . . . After the R. I. Charter was obtained he was one of the best and ablest citizens of the State, a sagacious counselor, a wise and able negotiator; he won the confidence of the red and white men alike, lived long in the land and died respected" (see *The Providence Plantations for 250 Years*, pp. 30-31). He was successively Magistrate, Corporator, Foreign Commissioner, Assemblyman, Judge, and Senator, and, in 1651, President or Governor. His death occurred December 10, 1677. He mentions in his will, "son-in-law John Sanford and his wife Mary." Mary (Gorton) Greene had no children by first marriage. She married (2), April 27, 1663, John Sanford, Attorney-General of Rhode

Island, son of Lieutenant John and Elizabeth (Webb) Sanford of Portsmouth, R. I. They lived in Tiverton, where she died in 1688. (See will of Samuel Gorton, Appendix I.) She had by second marriage four children:

Mary Sanford, born March 30, 1664, who married —.

Eliphalet Sanford, born February 20, 1666.

John Sanford, born June 18, 1672, married —.

Samuel Sanford, born October 5, 1677.

John Sanford was General Treasurer, 1655-64; Commissioner, 1656-63; General Recorder for sixteen years, 1656-76, inclusive; Attorney-General for four years, 1663-71, inclusive; Deputy for sixteen years, 1664-86, inclusive; Assistant for three years, 1664-80; member of Andros's Council, December 22, 1686 (see note, p. 60). August 10, 1667, he enlisted in a troop of horse. He was born June 4, 1633, and died in 1687.

Deed of John Sanford of Portsmouth, and Mary his wife, July 7, 1672:

"To John Greene of Warwick all right in houses and lands &c in Warwick that was bequeathed to my wife Mary Sanford by her former husband Peter Greene by will." (See will of Peter² Greene, Appendix I.)

The wife of Samuel Gorton, the emigrant ancestor, has so often been recorded as Elizabeth that General Greene doubtless felt it safe to follow Savage and other prominent genealogists. But there is a deed among early Rhode Island records (Book 3, brass clasp, p. 613) in which Samuel Gorton conveys his title to all the lands he received from Robert Cole, deceased, before he (Gorton) went to Shawomet. This was his first purchase of land in the Colony and it lay just outside the village of Providence. Said deed was made by Samuel Gorton and "*wife Mary.*"

The *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, vol. xlv., gives an account of the bequest of "Mary Mayplet of London, widow," December 7, 1646, to her "daughter, Mary Gorton wife of Samuel being in New England" of "all the money which her said husband Samuel doth owe me and a breed of cattle which he hath of mine," which is conclusive evidence that his wife at this date was not Elizabeth.

In vol. xlvi. the will of "John Maplet, Doctor of Physicke" of the city of Bath, Somerset, dated April 16, 1670, contains the following: "I give and bequeath unto my dear sister Mistress Mary Gorton of New England, the sum of 20s. and to each of her children I give 10s. apiece." Dr. Maplet was eminent in letters as well as medicine, having been for a time the Principal of Worcester College. (See *Samuel Gorton, First Settler of Rhode Island*, by Dr. Lewis G. Janes, published by Preston & Rounds, Providence, R. I.; *The Life and Times of Samuel Gorton with a Genealogy* will soon be published

by A. Gorton of Philadelphia, who has kindly contributed to the present work on the Gorton-Greene lines.)

4. RICHARD² GREENE (John¹) was baptized at Salisbury, England, March 25, 1624. As we have no further record of him, he probably died young, before his parents emigrated to America.

5. JAMES² GREENE "of Potowomut" (John¹), was baptized at St. Thomas's Church, Salisbury, England, June 21, 1626, and came with his parents to New England in 1635. He was made freeman of Warwick and Providence Plantations in 1647. He resided at Old Warwick on the main street on the southerly side, where the graveyard is now located in which he and some of his family are buried. He was on the "Roule of y^e Freemen of y^e Colonie of everie Town" in 1655, and was Town Clerk, May 16, 1661. He was "an excellent penman of the old English text."¹ He was a member of the General Assembly of the Colony, being Commissioner under the first charter, and Deputy and Assistant under the second (1663), for ten years, between 1660 and 1675. He was considered "a man of much practical sagacity." He does not appear to have been in public life after the Indian war (1675-6), when his house, with all others in Warwick, except the "Stone Castle," was burned to the ground. When the message from the General Assembly advising the people of Warwick of danger was received, he fled to Portsmouth, R. I., where the father of his second wife, John Anthony, resided. He remained for some years at "Hunting Swamp," but in 1684, having made purchases of Warwick land,² he removed to Potowomut, where was an ancient mill, and built his house on the hill near the west bank of the river, overlooking the beautiful lake which furnished the water power for the forge which his grandsons (sons of Jabez) established for making anchors and other forms of iron work. This became a notable industry in colonial times and in the early days of the republic. The interests of the forge "were enhanced by the revival of business after peace existed between England and her emancipated colonies, and this became the pioneer of the more extensive works on Pawtuxet river, near the western border of Warwick, known as 'the Forge.'" The place at Potowomut where James Greene resided until his death, was the birth-place of his great-grandson, the highly distinguished Major-General Nathanael Greene of the Revolutionary Army, and the residence of his

¹ Warwick Records, 1664, 1st Book of Marriages.

² Warwick Records, Land Ev., p. 12:

"15 Oct. 1682 Thos. Stafford of Warwick sells to James Greene of Hunting Swamp Portsmouth for 5*£*, all his lands in Warwick, purchased by the inhabitants of Warwick which deed stands recorded in Warwick."

descendants for more than two hundred years. He died "at his mansion in Potowomut," April 27, 1698, in the seventy-second year of his age, and was buried at the Old Warwick burial-ground, under an altar-tomb with the inscription still in a good state of preservation, on his original house lot of six acres granted by the proprietors of Warwick, 1647, when he had attained his majority. This lot was located on the main street, the second lot northeasterly from the road leading to Warwick Neck. The burial-ground and lot descended to his eldest son, James, whose descendants have been buried there to the present generation. The estate in Old Warwick has within a few years been sold out of the Greene family, but they still retain ownership of this ancient and historic burying-ground located near the site of the "Stone Castle." In recent years much has been done to preserve the history of the family records, memorial stones having been erected by Rufus W. Greene and Benjamin Greene Arnold, containing records of the Greene ancestors dating back to John Greene of Salisbury, England. And thus they will be passed on to coming generations, who will gratefully appreciate the forethought which has preserved them, and the resting place of their ancestors.

He married (1), about 1658, Deliverance, daughter of Robert Potter (one of the early proprietors of Warwick, whose homestead adjoined his, and who was the ancestor of the Bishops Potter of New York and Pennsylvania), and his wife Isabel, who died from exposure when the Massachusetts troops invaded Shawomet in 1643.

Deliverance (Potter) Greene, born 1637, died 1664, and he married (2), August 3, 1665, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Susanna Anthony of Portsmouth, R. I. She died in 1698.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 20. JAMES, born June 1, 1658-9, married *Mary Fones*.
21. MARY, born September 28, 1660, married *James Reynolds*.
22. ELISHA, born March 17, 1662-3, died young. Not mentioned in his father's will.
23. SARAH, born August 27, 1664, married *Henry Reynolds*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

24. PETER, born August 25, 1666, married *Elizabeth Slocum*.
25. ELIZABETH, born October 17, 1668, married (1) *Francis Reynolds*, (2) — *Hill*.
26. JOHN, born February 1, 1670, died young.
27. JABEZ, born May 17, 1673, married *Mary Barton*.
28. DAVID, born June 24, 1677, married (1) *Mary Slocum*, and (2) *Sarah Barber*.
29. THOMAS, born November 11, 1682, died young.
30. JOHN, born September 30, 1685, died December 8, 1757, married *Mary Allen*.
31. SUSANNA, born May 24, 1688, married *Joseph Hull*.

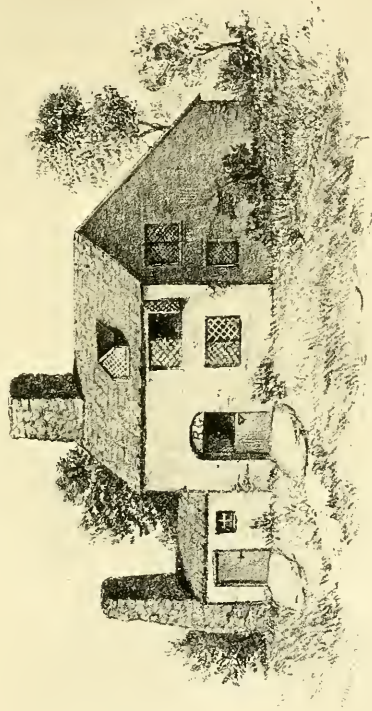
(All but last date from Warwick Records.)

John Anthony, father of Elizabeth, second wife of James Greene, was the son of John Anthony, "an inn-keeper with other occupations," who came in the ship *Hercules* to New England, April 16, 1634, and settled at Portsmouth, R. I. He was made freeman in 1641, and in 1642 sold fifty acres of land which had been granted him at Newport. In 1644 had land grant at Portsmouth. He was appointed, May 25, same year, by the Court of Commissioners "to keep a house of entertainment." He was Corporal, Commissioner, and Deputy, and was ancestor of Hon. Henry B. Anthony, Governor of Rhode Island and United States Senator. He died July 28, 1675.

James² Greene's father, John¹ Greene, surgeon, by will leaves "to son James Greene" as follows: "I give unto my sonne James Greene my six aker Lott in y^e necke called Warwick neck or Misshaomet together with my Great Lott and all my other Right in y^e saide necke yet undivided either upland or meddow."

James² Greene, in his will dated May 27, 1697, proved May 25, 1698, gives to his "loving son James Greene the one half of all my right in the farm land, commonly called and known by the name of farm lands undivided with half the meadow already divided and ioning to the land of Coweset lying in the Grand Purchase" (Appendix I.).

6. THOMAS² GREENE, of "Stone Castle" (John¹), was born and baptized at Salisbury, County Wilts, England, June 4, 1628, and came with his parents to New England in 1635. A few years after their settlement at Warwick, and soon after the organization of the government (1648), he had a home lot assigned to him. On September 30, 1660, one year after his marriage, he purchased of his brother-in-law, James Sweet, a stone house at Old Warwick, which had been built at the earliest settlement of the town, situated on the north side of "The Street" and nearly opposite the lane which leads to the only wharf in Warwick Cove. This was the only stone dwelling-house south of Providence on the mainland, and here he and his posterity resided until 1795, when, to the regret of many, the house was replaced by a wooden structure, now (1898) in good condition. During King Philip's War, on the 13th of March, 1675-6, the General Assembly of the Colony, in session at Newport, sent a message to the people of Warwick, stating that the Colony was unable to defend them and advising them to seek safety at the island of Rhode Island, promising them hospitality from the inhabitants of Newport and Portsmouth. Many removed to the island, and on the night of March 16th and 17th every house in Warwick was burned, excepting Thomas Greene's "Stone Castle," where he and his wife and six children, with some of his friends and neighbors, remained in safety, and



GREEN'S STONE CASTLE.

Warwick, R. I.

PHILIP'S WAR, 1675.

Residence of THOMAS GREENE and descendants,
1660 to 1795.



it thus became the garrison house during the war. John Wickes only, a neighbor who sought its shelter, was slain. He went out in the morning after the burning of the town to look for his cattle, against the advice of his friends, thinking the "Indians who had been so friendly to him would not harm him," but he was killed and quartered by a marauding party of Indians, and his head set on a pole. His remains were brought in as they were found and buried in three separate graves, marked with rough stones, near the "Stone Castle." In 1880, Benjamin Greene Arnold, a descendant of the fifth generation from Thomas Greene and of the sixth from John Wickes, erected a headstone to his memory (see Appendix I.). The family residing at the stone house and their descendants were known thereafter as the "Stone Castle Greenes."

Thomas Greene was Commissioner, 1662; Deputy for ten years (1667-84) and Assistant for five years (1678-85). He died June 5, 1717, and with five generations of descendants lies buried near the original site of his dwelling. He left the homestead to his son Richard, and land at Coweset to the other children (Appendix I.). He married, June 30, 1659, Elizabeth, daughter of Rufus and Margaret Barton of Old Warwick, born 1637, died August 20, 1693 (see No. 27).

Rufus Barton, father of Elizabeth, came to Portsmouth, R. I., about 1640, to escape persecution from the Dutch at New Amsterdam, he being a Quaker. He received a grant of land at Portsmouth, 1641. He probably went to Warwick soon after the purchase of Shawomet, but was not one of the original purchasers. He was town magistrate and in 1648 was sent with a special message to the government of Massachusetts Bay. On arriving at Dedham and learning that the General Court at Boston had adjourned, he wrote a letter to Governor Winthrop (see Austin's *Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island*, p. 250). His death occurred soon after his return (1648). As he died intestate, the Town Council made an order for the distribution of his estate, but when his only son, Benjamin, applied to the Council eighteen years after, for protection of his property, this will or order could not be found and another will was substituted as nearly like the original as could be remembered. It mentions "daughters Elizabeth and Phebe £30 each at the age of 18 or day of marriage."

CHILDREN:

32. ELIZABETH, born July 12, 1660. No further record.
33. THOMAS, born August 14, 1662, married *Anne Greene*.
34. BENJAMIN, born January 10, 1665-6, married *Susannah Holden*.
35. RICHARD, born March 5, 1666-7, married *Mary Carder*.
36. WELTHYAN, born January 23, 1669-70, married *Thomas Fry*.

37. RUFUS, born January 6, 1672-3, died at Surinam, S. A.
 38. NATHANIEL, born April 10, 1679, married *Anne Gould*.

With the exception of this last child this was the record of the family at the burning of Warwick, 1676.

In reference to the death of John Wickes, General George S. Greene wrote to a relative:

"He was killed by Indians when all the houses in the town were burned, excepting Thomas Greene's Stone Castle (an ordinary stone house), on the night of the 16th and 17th of March, 1675. On the morning of the 17th of March he went out (contrary to the advice of his friends, and was killed and quartered by the Indians and his remains were brought in at three several times and buried in three graves near the old Stone Castle. A few years since I had erected there at the charge of our cousin, Benjamin Greene Arnold, a headstone to his memory over the graves. The memory of the location had been well preserved."

7. JONE^s GREENE (John^s) was baptized at St. Thomas's Church, Salisbury, England, October 3, 1630. She came with her parents to New England, 1635. She married John Hade (or Haden), probably the son of William Hade, "admitted freeman 7th of 7th mo. 1640" (*Portsmouth, R. I., Records*). John Hade occurs in *Warwick Records*, July 3, 1651. "John Hayden granted a township right and his voate," March 8, 1652.

John^s Greene left by will, dated December 8, 1658, to his grandchild, Ann Hade (Haden?), "one two yeare ould heifer and one yearlinge calf to be disposed of by her uncle James Greene for her profit as he shall see best." Peter Greene, in his will, 1659, also mentions "cousin [*i. e.*, niece] Ann Hade." This is the only child of whom we have record, and as she must have been quite young at this date (1658) and no further mention is made of her name, she probably died early.

CHILD:

39. ANN HADE — mentioned only as above.

8. MARY^s GREENE (John^s) was baptized (as were all the children of John Greene, surgeon) at St. Thomas's Church, Salisbury, England, May 19, 1633. She came to New England with her parents in 1635. She married, about 1654, James Sweet, probably born in Wales, 1622, came to America about 1630 with his parents, was a resident of Portsmouth, 1681; Coweset, Warwick, 1683, and Kingstown, 1686. He was progenitor of the celebrated natural "bone-setters" who bore that name, and was the son of

John and Mary Sweet, who, as "widow of John," who died at their home in Salem, Mass., in 1637, was assigned land in Providence, R. I., in 1637, she having removed there soon after her husband's death. In 1638 she married (2) Rev. Ezekiel Holliman of Warwick, R. I., one of the original purchasers. James Sweet was made freeman, 1655, and settled on Ridge Hill, N. Kingstown; he was Commissioner from Warwick, 1653-58-59; juryman, 1656. In 1660 (September 30th), he sold the lot granted him at Warwick with the house thereon (afterwards known as "Stone Castle") to Thomas Greene² (John¹). He was three times married, and died in 1695 in the seventy-third year of his age.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

40. PHILIP SWEET, of Coweset and Providence, born July 15, 1655. His father, November 8, 1686, deeded to his "eldest son *Philip* of Prudence Island, all right of lands in Providence, as my father *John Sweet* deceased, was one of the first purchasers thereof." *Philip* married *Elizabeth* —. They gave by deed, April 8, 1693, one half of farm at Coweset to Thomas Remington of Prudence.
41. JAMES SWEET, born May 8, 1657, of Prudence Island. He married *Mary Pearce* of Portsmouth. She was widow of *Robert Hill* and had no children by second marriage. *James* received, November 8, 1686, deed of land in Mashantatuck from his father.
42. MARY SWEET, born February 2, 1660, married *Enoch Place*, son of *Enoch* and *Sarah Place* of Kingstown. He died 1703; his wife, 1746. Had daughter, *Mary*, born October 16, 1697.
43. (Captain) BENONI SWEET of Kingstown, born March 28, 1662, also received deed of land in Mashantatuck from his father, November 8, 1686. He married *Elizabeth* —. He died at N. Kingstown, July 19, 1751, in his ninetieth year.
44. VALENTINE SWEET, born February 14, 1665, of Kingstown, also received land from his father in Mashantatuck, November 8, 1686.
45. SAMUEL SWEET, born November 1, 1667, of Prudence Island.
46. JEREMIAH SWEET, born January 6, 1669.
47. RENEWED SWEET, born July 16, 1671, married *John Gereardy* of Warwick, who was of Dutch parentage. They had daughters, *Mary* and *Phillis*, who married *Jeremiah* and *John Smith* of Kingstown, R. I.; and a son, *John*, who married (2) *Deliverance Corp*, widow of *John Corp*.
48. SYLVESTER SWEET, born March 1, 1674, of Prudence Island, married *Sarah Tew*, daughter of Deputy-Governor *Henry Tew*. They had a son, *Sylvester*, born 1719, who married *Mary Johnson*. (From Family Records.)

THIRD GENERATION.

9. DEBORAH³ GREENE (John,² John¹) was born at Warwick, R. I., August 10, 1649. She married, about 1669, William Torrey, born in England, 1638 (?), son of Captain William Torrey of Weymouth, Mass., who was the great-great-grandson of William Torrey of Combe St. Nicholas, County Somerset, England. He was an intimate friend of Edward Rawson, Secretary of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, who had married Rachel Perne, a cousin of his wife's father, Deputy-Governor John Greene,—Rachel Perne's mother being the sister of John Greene, surgeon,—[see letter to Secretary Rawson, Appendix II., and also will of Rachel (Greene) Perne, Appendix I.]. William Torrey's brother, Rev. Samuel Torrey, married Mary, daughter of Secretary Rawson.

In the early history of Weymouth, Mass., a large family of Greens were there settled, and a strip of land is still known as "Green's Neck," but they were not of the same lineage as the Rhode Island Greens. William Torrey, who married Deborah Greene of Rhode Island, owned a farm which in 1730 was divided into two equal parts, one of which was assigned to his son Philip, who had acquired the rights of some of his brothers and sisters. His portion of the farm remained in possession of three successive generations bearing the name of Philip Torrey, and for many years after was retained by their descendants. William Torrey's will is on record at Boston *Suffolk Probate Records*, vol. xx., p. 206). He left all his property to his children after making provision for the support of his "wife Deborah." She also received a legacy of "16£ in current New England money" from her father, Deputy-Governor John Greene.

William Torrey died January 11, 1718, and his wife died at Weymouth, February 8, 1729, where both were buried. (Much of the above information is kindly contributed by H. A. Newton, Esq., of Weymouth, Mass.)

CHILDREN:

49. WILLIAM TORREY, born at Weymouth, September 14, 1670, died young.
50. JOHN TORREY, born at Weymouth, June 23, 1673, died January 7, 1729; married, December 28, 1700, *Mary*, daughter of Captain *William* and *Mary*

- Symes of Charlestown, Mass., who died February 14, 1758, in her eighty-first year. Their children were: (1) *William*; (2) *John*; (3) *Samuel*, who married (1) *Abigail*, daughter of *Wm. Snowden* of Boston, and (2) *Martha Strickland*; had six children by first marriage and four by the second. Of the latter, *John Torrey* married *Ruth Tyrell*, and their daughter *Ruth* married *Stephen Frazier*, whose children numbered ten, two of whom died. The others were *Weighty*, died unmarried; *Martha*, married *Ambrose Green*, grandson of *Ambrose* of Herkimer County, N. Y., and had a daughter, *Mrs. M. L. Frazier* of Hudson, Mich., who married her cousin, — *Frazier*, son of *Samuel* and grandson of *Stephen* and *Ruth (Torrey) Frazier*; *Minerva*, married *George Thayner*, had one son; *Sarah*, married *Samuel Gardner*, had three daughters; *Elizabeth*, married *Roswell Morgan*, had one son; *Asepath*, died unmarried; *Clarissa*, married *A. C. Payn*, had one daughter. (4) *Josiah*, (5) *Mary*, (6) *Ann*, (7) *Ruth*. (Above records partly contributed by Mrs. M. L. Frazier of Hudson, Mich.)
51. SAMUEL TORREY, born at Weymouth about 1675, removed to Boston. Married, June 29, 1699, *Abigail Bridge* of Boston. He died September 6, 1748. Had seven children; *Abigail*, *Deborah*, *William*, *Samuel*, *Persis*, *William*, *John*.
 52. JOSEPH TORREY, born at Weymouth about 1678, died April, 1723. Married, March 28, 1704 (?), *Elizabeth*, daughter of Captain *William* and *Mary Symes*, sister of his brother *John*'s wife. They had four children: *Josaph*, *Mary*, *Deborah*, *Zachariah*. Mrs. *Elizabeth (Symes) Torrey* married (2), August 6, 1724, *William Calder*.
 53. PHILIP TORREY, born at Weymouth, May 2, 1681. Married, January 3, 1708-9, *Mary*, daughter of *Thomas* and *Sarah (Lincoln) Marsh* of Hingham, Mass., who died October 8, 1781, in her ninety-eighth year. Children: *Jane*, *Philip*, *William*, *Thomas*, *Mary*, *Joseph*, *Mary*, *William*.
 54. HAVILAND TORREY, of Plymouth, married before 1752, *Elizabeth* ——. Children: *Haviland*, *John*, *Nathaniel*, *Thomas*, *William*, *Josaph*, *Josiah*.
 55. JOSIAH TORREY, born September 19, 1686, died August, 1706.
 56. JANE TORREY, born about 1689, died January 24, 1730. Married, December 10, 1716, *William² Reed* of Weymouth (*Wm.²*, *Wm.³*), who died September 22, 1729. (See *Torrey Genealogy*, by John Torrey, 1885.)

10. JOHN³ GREENE (John,² John¹), eldest son, was born at Warwick, R. I., June 6, 1651, and died before February 1, 1686, as at that date his father, the Deputy-Governor, made a deed guaranteeing property to grantees (*Warwick Records*), putting in some words omitted by his son John in a deed made by him, February 23, 1681-2, in which deed he stated that his son was "deceased." There is no record or evidence of his marriage.

Extract from letter of H. Rousmanière of Warwick, R. I., addressed to General George Sears Greene, dated Providence, December 13, 1837:

" . . . The fact you mentioned about Dept.-Gov. John Greene's indenture for confirming a certain tract of land to the heirs and assigns of the grantee to whom his deceased son had conveyed it without a

guarantee to said heirs and assigns, is positive proof that the son left no heirs but his father."

II. WILLIAM³ GREENE "of Old Warwick" (John,² John¹) was born at Occupasuetuxet, March (or December) 6, 1652. His father, John Greene, later the Deputy-Governor of Rhode Island, being a large land-owner and political leader, he was influenced like many of the sons of prominent families in the Colony, to seek a knowledge of men and of commerce in the merchant marine service. In this service many fell a sacrifice to duty and enterprise, and those who were successful, early retired to farming or mercantile life at home, with a knowledge of commerce in which the principal landholders and merchants were alike interested, which led to success and prosperity.

William Greene died at the early age of twenty-six years, in 1678, a victim to the severity of the marine service and the malarial climate into which the commerce of the Colony carried him. On his return he was too weak to be taken to his home at Warwick, and died at Newport, R. I. He was buried at the Easton burial-ground, Middletown, R. I., beside his wife's parents. His nuncupative will was taken by Thomas Starr and Em. Peperday and by them sworn to before John Cranston, Governor, and James Barker, Deputy-Governor, at Newport, January 16, 1678. It was admitted to probate at Warwick, March 12, 1678-9.

William Greene married, December 17, 1674, Mary, daughter of John and Mary (Williams) Sayles (see No. 13), granddaughter of the illustrious pioneer, Roger Williams.

CHILD:

57. MARY, born July 8, 1677, married *Edward Dyre*.

Mary (Sayles) Greene, widow of William, married (2), October 12, 1680, John Holmes of Newport (son of Rev. Obadiah Holmes, whose first wife was Frances, daughter of Captain Randall and Frances (Dungan) Holden.

12. (Captain) PETER³ GREENE "of Conimicut" (John,² John¹) was born at Warwick, February 4, 1654. Freeman, April 30, 1678; Deputy from Warwick to General Assembly for ten years. He was Captain of the Train Band, 1697, and held responsible town offices. He inherited by will from his uncle, Peter Greene (see Appendix I.), the homestead of his grandfather, John Greene, surgeon, in the eastern part of Old Warwick, near Conimicut Point, where he resided; and also by will of his father, Coweset

lands, etc. (see will, Deputy-Governor John Greene, Appendix I.). About the time that he retired from public life he made his will, wherein he shows his devotion to his family, and particularly to his afflicted wife: "Forasmuch as it has pleased God to visit my well beloved wife Elizabeth with a distemper for many years, whereby she is not in her right senses; therefore, for the tender love I have for her, I appoint that my executors shall carefully provide for her comfort." The will, dated May 14, 1718, was proved September 2, 1723 (see Appendix I.).

He married, December 16, 1680, Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen and Sarah (Smith) Arnold of Pawtuxet, R. I., born November 2, 1659; died June 5, 1728. He died August 12, 1723.

Stephen Arnold, father of Elizabeth, was son of William and Christian (Peak) Arnold, and grandson of Richard Arnold of Dorsetshire, England, who, it is claimed, belonged to that ancient family of Arnold who had their origin among the princes of Wales (Somerby's *Genealogy of the Arnold Family*). Stephen came with his father from Cheselbourne, County Dorset, England, to New England in 1635, and, after residing some time in Providence, R. I., removed to Pawtuxet, where, and at other places in the State, he had large landed property, a portion of which, called "The Coweset purchase," he divided among his sons. He was prominent in public affairs and filled some important positions in the Colony. He was Deputy from Warwick, 1664-1690; (not Deputy-Governor of Rhode Island, as has been stated) and Assistant, 1672-98. He died November 15, 1699. (See will of Stephen Arnold, senior, Appendix I.)

CHILDREN:

58. PETER, born January 20, 1683, married *Keziah Davis*.
59. SARAH, born October 27, 1685, married *Stephen Arnold*.
60. JOHN, born March 1, 1686-7, married *Mary Greene*.
61. STEPHEN, born September 19, 1688, died April 10, 1722, unmarried.
62. WILLIAM, born July 29, 1690, married *Sarah Medbury*.
63. ELISHA, born February 13, 1692, married *Mary Greene*.
64. BARLOW, born December 24, 1695, married *Lydia Hardin*.

Elizabeth (Arnold) Greene received from her father's will, dated June 2, 1698, proved 1699, "a tract of land—two lots in Conimicut—all in Warwick."

13. (Major) JOB³ GREENE "of Occupasuetuxet" (John,² John¹), who inherited the farm commonly called "Pastuxet," was born at Warwick, August 24, 1656. He became one of the leading men of the town in colonial affairs. "From the year 1681 when he assumed the prerogatives

of a freeman of the colony until the close of his varied career in 1744, he was foremost in the race of ambition, of politics and business." He was Deputy to the General Assembly, 1696, and for several succeeding years (thirteen terms), Assistant (see note, p. 77) for nine years, and Speaker of the House of Deputies, 1727-28. He is described in the language of his time, as "a man of much strength of will and forceful in the expression of his thoughts. He was of muscular frame, somewhat blunt of speech, but hospitable, open handed, fond of all active amusements, and the picture of a typical English squire." Mr. Rousmanière wrote of him: "He grappled with events as a politician and fought for power like a partisan soldier—with him success was principle and defeat was remorse"; but he made himself practically a man of distinction. He was elected "Major for the Main" for all that part of the State exclusive of the islands, on May 4, 1715, which office he held for several years. On March 23, 1696-7, he, with Mr. Thomas Greene, Captain Peter Greene, Mr. Job Greene, and Mr. John Warner (all Deputies from Warwick), protested against the act passed (as did his father, the Deputy-Governor) transferring to Providence that part of Warwick lying between the north line of the Shawomet Purchase and Pawtuxet River. Warwick resisted this transfer and finally prevailed, retaining her territory as limited by purchase and by her town charter. "Previous to 1700 Major Job Greene laid the foundation for Centreville, R. I., by building a mill and a house and cultivating his large farms [for inheritance of lands, see will of his father, Deputy-Governor John Greene, Appendix I.]. He owned a very large tract of fine agricultural land in this vicinity, on which he placed several tenants, the country being then in a transition state from the ruin and misery that grew out of the recent Indian wars"; and it was said, "The person who struck the first blow for the welfare of this village, was Major Job Greene." He married, January 22, 1684, Phebe, sister of his brother William's wife, daughter of John and Mary (Williams) Sayles, and granddaughter of Roger Williams, born about 1658, died 1744. Her father, John Sayles of Providence, was Assistant, 1653-55-57-79; Commissioner, 1655-59; Town Clerk, 1655-57; Warden, 1658; Town Treasurer, 1659-60; Deputy, 1669-71, 1674-76-77-78; and member of Town Council, 1670-71. He was buried at Easton burial-ground, Middletown, R. I., near Newport.

Major Job Greene died July 6, 1745, in his eighty-ninth year, and was buried in the family burial-ground on his estate. His will, dated July 6, 1744, was proved September 23, 1745. His large property was left to his children. He was the grandfather of Colonel Christopher Greene of the Revolutionary Army.

CHILDREN:

65. ANNE, born February 23, 1685, married *Thomas Stafford*.
66. MARY, born December 3, 1687, married Captain *John Greene*.
67. DEBORAH, born February 28, 1689-90, married Captain *Simon Ray*.
68. JOB, born July 5, 1692, died young.
69. PHEBE, born October 12, 1694, not mentioned in her father's will, married *William Arnold* (?), and probably died young.
70. CHRISTOPHER, born March 9, 1696-7, married *Elizabeth Denmark*.
71. DANIEL, born February 20, 1698-9, married (1) *Temperance Harris*, (2) *Bethiah (Howland) Davis*.
72. RICHARD, born February 12, 1700, died March 29, 1700.
73. CATHARINE, born March 17, 1701-2, married Major *James Brown*.
74. PHILIP, born March 15, 1704-5, married *Elizabeth Wickes*.

"Major Job Greene in 1726 gave to his son Philip, 278 acres lying on the southwest of the South Pawtuxet and also his saw mill and house. In his will dated 1744, he bequeathed to Philip his 'mansion house in Occupasuetuxet,' where he had passed a long life; also his lands in the forks of the Pawtuxet, all his lands on the north side of the river in Warwick and Coventry, also his cattle, swamp lands, agricultural tools, silver tankard, two silver cups, negro man Primus and negro woman and her children. To his other children he distributed his Natick lands, farms in Tunkhill and in Scituate and bills of credit and money. He died at his home in Old Warwick which was then 'the centre of power and the seat of talent for the whole town.'" (See account "Pastuxet" home, No. 74.)

14. PHILLIP³ GREENE, *daughter* (John,² John¹), was born in Warwick, October 7, 1658. She married (1) Caleb Carr, son of Robert Carr of Newport, and nephew of Governor Caleb Carr of Rhode Island, the history of whose family is said to be as old as the Norman Conquest.¹ The two brothers came to New England on the ship *Elizabeth Ann*, which sailed from London, May 9, 1635. After residing a short time at Bristol they removed to Newport, R. I., where they accumulated considerable property. Robert was one of the original purchasers of the island of Conanicut in Narragansett Bay, which contained about six thousand acres. In 1681, having "determined on a voyage to New York and New Jersey," he made his will, dated April 20, 1681, which was proved October 4, 1681, for he died the same year. He left by will "to my eldest child Caleb Carr, all my land at Conanicut, alias Jamestown." Caleb and his wife Phillip Greene resided on this estate, where he died in 1690. His will, dated Jamestown, January 27, endorsed "1st of William K. of Gt. B." and proved in Newport, March

¹ *Carr Family Records*, by Edson I. Carr.

30, 1690, makes mention of his "brother-in-law Peter Greene." His wife Phillip was executrix of the estate.¹

CHILDREN:

75. ROBERT CARR, born January 2, 1678, died young.
76. CALEB CARR, born March 26, 1679, married *Joanna Slocum*, daughter *Ebenezer* and *Mary (Thurston) Slocum*. Her father (Ebenezer) was Speaker of the House of Deputies and often served as Moderator, Councilman, and Head Warden. He was a "valuable minister," according to Quaker records. Children: *Caleb, Joseph, Patience, Mary,* and *William*.
77. WILLIAM CARR, born October 16, 1681, married *Abigail Barker*, February 8, 1708. She was daughter of *James* and *Sarah (Jefferay) Barker* and granddaughter of *James Barker*, Deputy-Governor of Rhode Island. They had one son, *Robert*.
78. ROBERT CARR, born June 7, 1683, married *Hannah Hale*, October 21, 1708, who was born at Swansea, May 8, 1690. He lived at Swansea after his marriage, and died there October 12, 1722. She died at Warren, R. I. Children: *Mary, Robert, Hannah,* and *Caleb*.
79. JOB CARR, born 1685, died January 23, 1753. He married *Mehitable Sherman*, born at Kingstown, R. I., March 4, 1688, died November 3, 1751.
80. MARY CARR. No record.
81. PHILLIP CARR, born December 8, 1688; married April 20, 1709, at Jamestown by Edward Carr, warden, to *Edward Boss*, a merchant of Newport, and son of *Edward* and *Susanna Boss*, born January 20, 1685, died December 25, 1752. Children: *Mary, Truelove, Abigail, Edward, Hannah, Susanna, Joseph, Phillip,* and *Benjamin*, who married *Katharine Wightman*, September 22, 1750.

Phillip (Greene) Carr married (2) Charles Dickinson² of Jamestown, R. I., and her father, in his will, December 20, 1706, proved December 20,

¹ *Col. Records*, iii., p. 265:

"To the Honored Governor, Deputy Governor and Assistants, being the General Council assembled at Newport March 3rd day 1689-90.

"The humble petition of Phillip Carr, widow and executrix of Caleb Carr of Jamestown late deceased, humbly showeth: That there being no Town Council in the Town of Jamestown, cannot therefore have my husband's will proved, and letters of administration given without making application to your Honors. And therefore do humbly petition you that you will be pleased to give order to the Recorder to perfect the matter. And what is necessary to be done on my part I shall be ready to perform; and your petitioner shall pray for your prosperity.

"(Signed) PHILLIP CARR.

"Ordered that the said will having been proved in the Council that the Recorder do take the same Will and Inventory and place them to record in the General Council Book for the reasons before [stated] and grant letters of administration unto the said Phillip Carr as executrix.

"By order of the Governor and Council

"JOHN GREENE, Clerk."

² Charles Dickinson, freeman of Jamestown, 1695, and Deputy from Jamestown, 1696, undoubtedly married Phillip, widow of Caleb Carr of Jamestown, and daughter of Major John and Anne (Almy) Greene of Warwick. John Greene in his will (1706) gives a legacy to his daughter Phillip Dickinson's children, so that she must have died before that date.—G. S. G.

1708, leaves a legacy to her children: "to daughter Phillipp Dickinson's children 16£ to be improved till they are of age." Charles Dickinson was in Jamestown, R. I., December 4, 1695, when he was appointed on a committee "to make rates"; was made freeman August 21, 1696; Deputy to General Assembly at Providence, October 20, 1696. We have not the date of his marriage to Phillip (Greene) Carr. He was son of John Dickinson and his second wife Elizabeth, daughter of John Howland of the *Mayflower*. The following notes probably refer to their son John, but we find no record of any other child by Phillip Greene's second marriage.

"June 13, 1730, John Dickinson of Newport purchased land in Coweset, Warwick, of William Greene⁴ his cousin" (Samuel,³ John,² John¹), and also on same date "of Benjamin son of Samuel 100 acres," etc. Samuel³ was brother of Phillip (Greene) Carr. In 1740 John Dickinson sold land to his kinsman, Gov. Wm. Greene, and seems to have left Warwick and we have no further trace of him. The above John, born 1699, married in Kingstown, 1718, Mary, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Phillip. He died 1736, and his widow married Col. Thomas. (See Updike's *History of Narragansett Church*; Warwick Town Records for Dickinsons.)

15. RICHARD³ GREENE "of Occupasuetuxet" (John,² John¹) was born at Warwick, February 8, 1660. He inherited and resided on the old homestead farm (see will, Deputy-Governor John Greene, Appendix I.). He was Deputy, 1699-1704; Assistant, 1704-1711, and died in office. His brother Job was elected to succeed him.² He was buried beside his parents on the homestead farm on the shores of the Bay. He married, February 16, 1692, Eleanor, daughter of John and Mary (Williams) Sayles and granddaughter of Roger Williams, who died March 11, 1714, in the forty-fourth year of her age. She was sister of Mary and Phebe Sayles, who married Richard's brothers, William and Job. His will, dated May 20, was proved July 2, 1711.

CHILDREN:

82. AUDREY, born January 8, 1693, married *Thomas Stafford* (2d wife).
83. JOHN, born November 7, 1695, died December 6, 1695.
84. ALMY, born October 4, 1696, married *John Greene* (2d wife).
85. ISABEL, born September 3, 1698, married *Samuel Low*.
86. ELEANOR, born February 19, 1701-2, married *Thomas Fry*.
87. MERCY, born April 9, 1704, died August 25, 1711.
88. MARY, born February 16, 1706, married *John Godfrey*.
89. JOHN, born December 23, 1709, married *Mary Almy*.

¹ The above Job and Richard were sons of Deputy-Governor John Greene² (John¹) (see No. 13).

June 28, 1711, Assembly at Newport:

"The Assembly having been made sensible of the death of Mr. Richard Greene and both Houses resolved into a grand committee for the election of another in his room; and

"Mr. Job Greene is chosen in his room and engaged."

16. ANNE^s GREENE (John^s, John¹) was born March 13, 1662-3. She married her cousin Thomas Greene of Potowomut, son of Thomas of Stone Castle, on May 27, 1686. He was drowned on going from Newport to Warwick in the winter of 1698-9. His widow died in 1713. For children's record, see No. 33.

17. CATHARINE^s GREENE (John^s, John¹) was born August 8, 1665, at Occupassetuxet, as were probably all of the children of Major John Greene. She married, about 1688, at Warwick, R. I., Charles, son of Captain Randall and Frances (Dungan) Holden of Old Warwick, born March 22, 1666. He was a farmer and resided at Natick, Warwick, on the north side of the Pawtuxet River. He was Deputy to the General Assembly from Warwick, 1710-16, and bore the title of "Lieutenant." His father, Randall Holden (in early records, "Houldon"), came from Salisbury, County Wilts, England. He was at Portsmouth, R. I., at the beginning of that plantation and witnessed the deed of sale of Aquidneck, or Rhode Island, on March 24, 1637-8, to Mr. William Coddington and his friends (as stated in the first volume of printed records), and was one of the nineteen associates who signed the first compact at Portsmouth, March 7, 1638. He was present at the General Meeting in that town in 1638, and was appointed Corporal and Marshal and assigned five acres of land. In 1642-3 he became one of the original proprietors of Warwick, and in 1644 he accompanied John Greene, senior, and Samuel Gorton to England to redress the wrongs of the Colony. He was Commissioner for nine years and a man of prominence and influence. (See *Col. Rec., R. I.*)

Lieutenant Charles Holden, on the maternal side, was great-grandson of Lewis Latham, born in England, 1570, died about 1670, Falconer to King Charles I. Lieutenant Holden died July 21, 1717. Will proved August 17, 1717.

CHILDREN:

90. FRANCES HOLDEN, born January 9, 1689, married *Job Bennett*, son of *Robert Bennett* of Newport, who, in 1639, was in the employ of William Coddington.
91. ANNE HOLDEN, born March 25, 1691, married *John Low*, son of *John* and *Mary (Rhodes) Low* and grandson of *Anthony Low* of Warwick, whose house, burned by the Indians in 1675, was mentioned by Roger Williams in a letter

to John Winthrop as the "one new great one Anthonie Loes." Children: *Anthony, John, and Ann*. His inventory, £5803 16s. 8d., of which his son, Captain *Anthony*, was administrator, was dated January 4, 1757.

92. ANTHONY HOLDEN, born November 8, 1693, married *Phebe*, daughter of *John and Waite (Waterman) Rhodes* of Warwick, and granddaughter of *Zachariah Rhodes* of Providence, R. I., who was Commissioner, 1659-63, and Town Treasurer, 1665. [*Phebe (Rhodes) Holden* married (2) *Samuel Aborn*.] *Catharine*, daughter of *Phebe and Anthony*, was born October 13, 1717, and married, January 2, 1736, *Christopher Lippitt*, descendant of the emigrant ancestor, *John Lippitt*, who came to Rhode Island in 1638, and son of *Moses and Ann Phillis (Whipple) Lippitt*. Their son *Charles* married *Penelope Low*, and they were the grandparents of Governor *Henry Lippitt*, born in Providence, October 9, 1818, son of *Warren Lippitt*, who was in early life a sea captain and subsequently a cotton merchant in Providence, R. I., and Savannah, Ga. His son *Henry*, after the completion of his education at Kingston Academy, entered at once into mercantile business and "was always interested in public affairs, identifying himself with every enterprise calculated to enhance the prosperity and public welfare of the people. He took an active part in reorganizing the Providence Marine Corps of Artillery in 1840, and in 1842 was elected Lieutenant-Colonel of the Corps, after he had served in the different subordinate offices, and commanded a portion of the company, armed and drilled as infantry, through the 'Dorr War' in 1842." He was elected Governor of Rhode Island, 1875-76. He was esteemed as "a man of high character for financial ability and integrity," and was universally respected. He married *Mary A.*, daughter of *Joseph and Mary Ann (Bailey) Balch*, born Providence, October 7, 1823, died August 31, 1889.

Their eldest son, *Charles Warren Lippitt*, born in Providence, October 8, 1846, was also Governor of Rhode Island. In early years he was educated at private schools and was prepared for college at the University Grammar School. Was graduated from Brown University in 1865, and for three years following, continued studies with private tutors and travelled in Europe and America. He began his business career in 1869 at his father's office in connection with the Social Manufacturing Company, the Silver Spring Bleaching and Dyeing Company, and the Lippitt Woolen Company. In 1871 was elected Treasurer of Silver Spring Company; 1875-76, President of Franklin Lyceum, during which period he served as Colonel and Chief on Personal Staff of his father, Governor Henry Lippitt; 1878-80, he served as First Vice-President and 1881-82 as President of the Providence Board of Trade. He was also President of the Garfield and Arthur Republican Club. In 1880 was elected President of the National Board of Trade; 1878-84, served three years as Secretary, two years as Vice-President, and one year as President of the Providence Commercial Club, declining re-election as President. His entire business life has been in connection with the manufacturing enterprises of Rhode Island. He was made President of the Social Manufacturing Company in 1891, and continues to hold this position. In 1894 was Chairman of the Republican State Convention. He was elected Governor of Rhode Island, April, 1895, and re-elected in 1896.

Governor *Lippitt* is a lineal descendant in the ninth generation from *Roger Williams*, founder of Rhode Island; in the tenth, from *Samuel Gorton*, founder of Warwick, R. I.; and in the seventh, from *John Cushing*, Judge of the Superior Court of Judicature of Massachusetts, 1728-37. He married February 23, 1886, *Margaret Barbara*, daughter of *Alexander* and *Charlotte Barbara (Ormsbee) Farnum* of Providence. Children: *Charles Warren, Jr.*, born 1887, died 1893; *Alexander Farnum*, born 1890, died 1894; *Jeanie Barbara*, born 1892, died 1893; *Charles Warren, Jr.*, born 1894; *Alexander Farnum*, born 1896; *Gorton Thayer*, born 1898.

93. CATHARINE HOLDEN, born August 6, 1694-5, married Major *John Rhodes* (brother of *Phebe*, the wife of her brother *Anthony*), a son of *John* and *Waite (Waterman) Rhodes* of Warwick. He was Deputy, 1731-35-42-43-44-51-53-54, and held the office of Major for many years. He died in 1776, aged eighty-five. Children: *Waite*, *Catharine*, *Charles*, *Mercy*, *Anthony*, *Joseph*, *Zachariah*, *Holden*, and *John* (Captain), who married *Sarah Greene* (see No. 219).
94. CHARLES HOLDEN (see No. 234), born May 24, 1695, died January 20, 1785, in his ninetieth year. He married (1) *Penelope Bennett* of Newport; (2) *Hannah Martin*, January 23, 1757, widow Elder *Manassah Martin*. He was called "Captain" and "Elder," and was ordained in the Baptist Church, Warwick, in 1756-7, in the sixty-second year of his age. Children: *Barbara*, married (1) *Richard Wickes*, (2) *John Wells*; *Charles*, died in Surinam in his twentieth year; *John*, married *Dorothy Rice*, daughter of *Thomas Rice* of Warwick and great-great-granddaughter of Captain *Randall* and *Frances (Dungan) Holden*, and had four children: *Mary*, *Charles*, *Penelope*, who married *Oliver Greene*; and *Barbara*.

Hannah (Martin) Holden, widow of *Charles*, died June 19, 1781, aged ninety-four.

In the valuable Diary of *Samuel Tillinghast*, now deposited with the Rhode Island Historical Society, the second marriage of Elder *Charles Holden* is thus recorded: "Capt. Chas. Holden Jan'y 20, 1757, married to the widow Martin, a very agreeable match which is generally allowed by all." Also, June 16, 1757: "Went to ordain *Charles Holden*."

95. WILLIAM HOLDEN, born November 4, 1700, married his cousin *Waite*, daughter of *Randall* and *Bethiah (Waterman) Holden* of Warwick. Children: *Anthony*, who had his right arm shot off on board an English man-of-war about 1746, *Charles*, and *Mary*. *William Holden* married (2) a widow *Arnold*.
96. JOHN HOLDEN, born September 24, 1702, died about 1801; married (1) *Deliverance Greene*, daughter of *James* and great-granddaughter of *John Greene*, surgeon. She died, leaving no children. He married (2) January 6, 1731-2, *Hannah Fry*. Had son, *Charles*, who married *Sarah Remington*, and had ten children: (1) *Penelope*; (2) *John*; (3) *Abigail*; (4) *Charles*; (5) *Randall*, who died in Philadelphia of yellow fever in 1802; (6) *Thomas*; (7) *James*, lost at sea in brig *Eliza* (Captain *Benj. Taylor*), with all the crew in 1804; (8) *Henry*; (9) *Ulysses*, died October 26, 1825, in thirty-sixth year; and (10) *Sarah* (see No. 109).

18. AUDREY³ GREENE (John², John¹) was born December 27, 1667, died April 17, 1733. She married, about 1692, John Spencer, of East Greenwich, son of John and Susannah Spencer of Newport, R. I., born April 20, 1666. He was Deputy for many years between 1699 and 1729; Justice of the Peace, 1704; and Speaker of the House of Deputies, 1712-29. He died in 1743. His will, dated July 2, 1733, proved December 31, 1743, mentions the following legacies: "To son John, homestead farm, Lott 222 tannery utensils etc; to son William, a farm in East Greenwich; to grandson John, son of son William, Lott 132 E. G; to grandson John, son of son John, Lott 137 E. G; to grand-daughter Audrey Spencer, daughter of John, a house lot No 10; to grand-daughter Audrey Spencer, daughter of William, a house lot No 9; to sons John and William the rest of personal estate equally."

CHILDREN:

97. JOHN SPENCER, born June 10, 1693, married (1), September 13, 1716, *Mary*, daughter of *Thomas* (Deputy-Governor, 1727-29) and *Welthyan (Greene) Fry*, and (2), February 26, 1740, *Elizabeth Fry*, sister of his first wife (see No. 36). Children by first marriage: (1) *Thomas*, born July 18, 1717, married *Margaret* —; (2) *Welthyan*, born February 16, 1718, married, March 1, 1740, *Samuel Gorton* (see No. 170), son of *Samuel* and *Elizabeth (Greene) Gorton*, born September 14, 1711, and had three children: *Mary*, born May 24, 1741; *Samuel*, born July 5, 1743; and *Welthyan*, mentioned in her grandfather's (Governor *Thomas Fry*'s) will. *Samuel Gorton*, senior, probably died soon after the birth of this last child, as his widow, *Welthyan Gorton* (the only *Welthyan Gorton* of that period), married, October 10, 1747, *Thomas Nichols* (East Greenwich Records); (3) *Audrey*, born December 1, 1720; (4) *John*, born November, 1722, married *Susannah* —; (5) *Rufus* (Captain), born East Greenwich, R. I., August 21, 1724, married (1) *Ruth Vaughan*, and (2) *Margaret*, daughter Governor *Wm. Greene*, had five children (see No. 292); (6) *Charles*, born June 1, 1727; (7) *Susannah*, born September 10, 1729, married October, 6, 1751, Col. *Joab Stafford*, son of *Thomas* and *Audrey (Greene) Stafford*. He was an officer of the Revolution and a man of wealth and influence. They had ten children (see No. 293; also *Stafford Family*, by H. M. Benedict, pp. 5-8); (8) *Mary*, born March 14, 1731.
98. WILLIAM SPENCER, born May 15, 1695, married, May 10, 1716, *Elizabeth*, daughter of *John* and *Elnathan (Whipple) Rice* of Warwick, born May 8, 1698. She was the great-granddaughter of Captain *Randall* and *Frances (Dungan) Holden*. Children: (1) *John*, born January 25, 1717, married, December 22, 1737, *Mary Coggeshall*, daughter *Joshua* ⁴ (*Joshua* ³, *John* ², *John* ¹) and *Mercy (Nichols) Coggeshall*, born June 6, 1719, died November 6, 1749. They had *Alice* and *Eudora* (twins), 1738; *Charles*, born August 3, 1747. (Another account mentions a son, *William*, who married *Mary*, daughter *John Manchester*.) *John Spencer* married (2) *Mary* — and had *Mary*, born August 20, 1753; *Ebenezer*, born November 16, 1755; and *John*, born February 28, 1757. (2) *Richard*, born March 16, 1718, married *Hannah*,

and had *John*, born October 7, 1730, married, 1760, *Experience*, daughter *John Lyon* of Coventry, whose children were *John*, born October 9, 1761 (?) married, 1784, *Hope*, daughter *Daniel Pearce*; *Simmons*, born June 23, 1766, married *Ruth*, daughter *Nathan Miller*. (3) *Audrey*, born April 6, 1720. (4) *William*, born July 4, 1723, married *Mary* —; and had *Elizabeth*, born October 12, 1746; *Mary*, born February, 1748; *Richard*, born December 13, 1751; *Audrey*, born June 22, 1754, married, November 23, 1775, *Thurston Carr* of West Greenwich; *Elizabeth*; *Mercy*, born April 22, 1757; *John*, born February 7, 1760. (5) *Ellen*, born September 14, 1725. (6) *Elizabeth*, born December 1, 1727. (7) *Job*, born December 26, 1730, married, March 25, 1750, *Sarah*, daughter *Robert Vaughan*, had a daughter, *Mary*, born May 15, 1751 (?), who married *John Reynolds* of Exeter. (8) *Nathan*, born June 29, 1732, married *Susanna*, and had *William*, born July 12, 1758; *Mary*, born December 2, 1759; *Anthony*, born April 15, 1762, married, January 8, 1784, *Anstis*, daughter *Morgan Corwin* (?); *Charles*, born —, married, April 1, 1787, *Lydia*, daughter *Silas⁴ Spencer* (*John²*, *Michael²*, *John¹*). (9) *Randall*, born December 28, 1734. (10) *Benjamin*, born January 28, 1736, married January 9, 1757, *Mercy Sweet*, widow of *Samuel*, and had *Harrietta*, born August 2, 1757, W. Greenwich; *Abiel*, born December 4, 1758; *Barney*, born June 4, 1761; *Augustus*, born June 3, 1763; *Sarah Ann*, born November 6, 1765; *Silas Casey*, born December 29, 1767. Benjamin Spencer above was a loyalist and went to Canada. (11) *Leah*, born September 14, 1742.

John Spencer of Ipswich, Mass., came from London, England, in the *Mary and John*, 1634.¹ Removed to Newbury, but was banished for heresy, 1637; died 1648 (?). Will proved at Salem, Mass., March, 1649, in which he mentions his "nephew John Spencer his heir," "brother Thomas," and "cousin Ann Knight" (Savage, iv., pp. 11-17). His nephew, Dr. John Spencer, senior, was made freeman of Newport, October 9, 1668 (*Colonial Records*, vol. ii., p. 238), and was the first named of the grantees of East Greenwich, October 31, 1677. He died intestate. His will was made by Council of East Greenwich, 1684. His son John, who married Audrey Greene, being heir-at-law, inherited all of his father's real property. In 1696-1700 he gave to his brothers, Michael, William, Benjamin, and Abner, portions of his inheritance.

(There was also a brother Robert, born 1674, died 1748, who married Waite, daughter of Theophilus Whaley.)

19. (Captain) SAMUEL³ GREENE "of Apponaug" (*John²*, *John¹*), was born at Occupassetuxet, January 30, 1670-71. He resided at one of the

¹ John Spencer was doubtless a lineal descendant of the Spencers of Bedfordshire, England; possibly a brother of the emigrants, William, Thomas, Michael, and Gerrard, the first three names having been perpetuated in the family. (See *Our New England Ancestors*—"Spencer Family," by Henry Whittemore, 1900.)

Wequochaconet farms west of Apponaug. This land, drawn by or assigned to the pioneer, Samuel Gorton, original proprietor of the Shawomet Purchase, whose granddaughter he married, was purchased of his wife's uncle, Othniel Gorton. On April 13, 1702, he purchased of Jeremiah Westcott forty acres of land with the water power, fulling-mill, and land attached thereto at the southwest corner of the cross-roads at Apponaug, where he afterward removed and later collected material and made preparations for erecting a dwelling, but he died of smallpox, September 18, 1720, and it was left to his son Samuel to carry out his plans, he being owner of the farm, which belonged later to heirs of Jeffrey Greene, his descendants. He was a farmer as well as owner of the fulling-mill, and was cornet of a troop of horse in Providence County, in which Warwick was then included; was also Captain of the Train Band in Warwick; Deputy to the General Assembly; and Justice of the Peace. He was buried on his Wequochaconet farm, near the brook, and within one hundred feet of his former home. An altar-tomb was erected over his grave of rough stones laid in mortar without any top-stone, but in 18— this was substantially rebuilt and covered by a granite slab, with the inscription of his birth and death, by his great-great-grandsons, Hon. William Greene⁷ (Ray⁶, Wm.⁵, Wm.⁴, Samuel³); Major-General George Sears Greene⁷ (Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³); Brigadier-General Alphonso Greene⁷ (Jeffrey⁶, Charles⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³). Samuel Greene died intestate. Inventory, dated November 9, 1720, £3539 18s. 8d. (see Appendix I.). He married, January 24, 1694-5, Mary, daughter of Captain Benjamin and Sarah (Carder) Gorton, and granddaughter of Samuel Gorton, the famous pioneer of Warwick, born October 31, 1673, died January, 1731-2.

CHILDREN:

- 99. WILLIAM, born March 16, 1695-6, married *Catharine Greene*.
- 100. MARY, born August 25, 1698, married *Thomas Fry*.
- 101. SAMUEL, born October 22, 1700, married *Sarah Coggeshall*.
- 102. BENJAMIN, born January 5, 1702-3, married *Almy Angell*.
- 103. ANNE, born April 5, died June 30, 1706.

Captain Samuel Greene was the father of a Governor (Wm.), the grandfather of a Governor (Wm., Jr.), the great-grandfather of a United States Senator (Hon. Ray Greene), and the great-great-grandfather of a Lieutenant-Governor (Wm. Greene).

20. (Captain) JAMES³ GREENE "of Nassauket" (James², John¹), eldest son, was born June 7, 1659. He was admitted freeman of the Colony on June 26, 1683, when twenty-four years of age. In October, 1685, he joined

with others in a petition to the General Assembly for settling a plantation in the Narragansett and the Niantic countries. On May 5, 1696, he was Deputy from Warwick, and November 14, 1711, he was allowed the use of £300 bills of credit for four years free of interest, he paying for printing and signing the same, for nine months' service and expenses in accompanying his uncle, Major John Greene, Agent of the Colony in 1668 to England.

He resided at Nassauket, Warwick, where he built a house in 1687 which was still standing (1887). He married, January 29, 1688-9, Mary, daughter of Captain John and Margaret Fones of Newport, Jamestown, and Kingstown. Captain Fones, one of the prominent planters of Kingstown (called Rochester during Andros's administration), was a member of the court-martial at Newport for trial of Indians, August 24, 1676; was Deputy, 1679-80-81. On May 26, 1686, he was appointed Justice of the Peace by President and Council then governing New England. He was Clerk of the Court of Commissioners, June 23, 1686, and Deputy and Assistant, 1698-99. Captain Fones died December 20, 1703, and left by will a legacy of land to his "daughter Mary." Captain James Greene died March 12, 1712, and was buried in his father's burial-ground at Old Warwick. His wife died March 20, 1721, aged fifty years.

His will was dated March 11, 1712, "widow Mary, administratrix," to whom he bequeathed half his farm; also, "I give and bequeath unto my eldest son Fones Greene the other half of my housing and farms where I now live, to enjoy after my decease, to him his heirs and assigns forever; and further my will is that in consideration of the above; said housing and farms which I have given to my son Fones, that he shall pay unto my son James Greene one hundred pound to be paid to him in two year after my decease but if my wife should marry, as is above promised then my will is, that my son Fones shall enjoy that part of my housing and farms which is given to her at the time of her marriage he paying the above sd fourty pound according as it is above promised; to be to him his heirs and assigns forever" (Appendix I.).

CHILDREN:

104. FONES, born March 23, 1689-90, married (1) *Dinah Batty*, (2) *Rebecca Tibbits*.
105. JAMES, born April 2, 1692, married (1) *Roby Carr*, (2) *Susannah* —.
106. MARY, born March 16, 1693, died October 21, 1695.
107. DANIEL, born April 7, 1696. No further record.
108. ELISHA, born August 5, 1698, married (1) *Martha Brown*, (2) *Abigail Fenner*.
109. DELIVERANCE, born February 12, 1700-1, married *John Holden*, died s. p.
110. MARY, born September 25, 1703, married *Resolved Rhodes*.
111. JOHN, born February 26, 1705-6, died December 8, 1757, unmarried (see No. 111).

112. JEREMIAH, born December 16, 1708, died April 17, 1758; married (1) *Anne Wylis*.
 —113. SAMUEL, born June 8, 1711, died February 18, 1778; married (1) *Mary Whitford*, (2) *Elizabeth Stanbrough*.

21. MARY⁸ GREENE (James², John¹) was born at Warwick, September 28, 1660. She married, February 19, 1684-5, James Reynolds, son of James of Aquidneck, born at North Kingstown, October 28, 1650. He was a grandson of William Reynolds, one of the original proprietors of Providence, 1636-7. He, with his father, James Reynolds, signed the petition to the King, July 29, 1679, that he would "put an end to these differences about the government," etc. He resided at Sand Hill, North Kingstown, R. I.

CHILDREN:

114. JAMES REYNOLDS, born February 20, 1685-6, Kingstown, R. I.
 115. JOHN REYNOLDS, born June 10, 1688, of Sand Hill, North Kingstown. [This John is probably an error and the name is misplaced. *John*, son of *Henry Reynolds*, who married *Sarah Greene* (see below), was doubtless the one intended, his birth being June 10, 1688, and whose sister, *Sarah*, was the next child, both being mentioned together in the will of their grandfather, *James Reynolds*. Austin, in *Rhode Island Genealogical Dictionary*, gives *James, Jr.*, and *Mary (Greene) Reynolds* but one child, *James*, which is probably correct.]

Another account gives "Jane [or Joan?], born 1690, and another" as children of James.

James Reynolds, married (2) Joanna —. The date of the marriage is not given, and probably the children last mentioned were of this marriage and died young, as we find no other mention of them. "Mar. 2, 1699—he and his wife *Joanna* were witnesses to a deed from James Reynolds senior to his son Henry."

In a letter from General Geo. S. Greene to a Greene descendant, which bears the date, Morristown, N. J., June 17, 1892, he states: "A fragment of a will in the *North Kingstown Records* at Wickford of James Reynolds, dated 15 October, 1692, mentions sons Joseph, Henry, James, and Francis [John, the eldest son, was killed in King Philip's War, 1675], grandson John Reynolds, granddaughter Sarah Reynolds, daughter Deborah Sweet, and my . . . nry (probably his son-in-law, Henry Nichols)." The date of this will is several years earlier than that of the deed to his son Henry, above referred to, but the will may not have been probated till after March 2, 1699.

23. SARAH^s GREENE (James², John¹) was born August 27, 1664. She married Henry^s Reynolds (James², William¹), born June 1, 1656, who settled near Exeter, R. I. He was brother of James, who married her sister, Mary Greene. His grandfather, William Reynolds, the emigrant from England, was one of the early proprietors who signed the compact at Providence, R. I., August 20, 1636, and was on the list of "lot holders" in 1638. Henry Reynolds died 1716, and his wife died the same year.

CHILDREN:

- 116. HENRY REYNOLDS, born July 31, 1686, married, March 9, 1709, *Mary Jenkins*, daughter of *Zachariah* of East Greenwich, and had nine children. He inherited his father's estate. He died November 5, 1726.
- 117. JOHN REYNOLDS, born June 10, 1688. He received by his father's will £20 and land in Westerly, R. I.
- 118. SARA REYNOLDS, born January 5, 1689, married — *Briggs*. She received £10 legacy from her father.
- 119. DELIVERANCE REYNOLDS, born December 2, 1692. Received legacy of £12 12s.
- 120. MARY REYNOLDS, received the same legacy.
- 121. JAMES REYNOLDS } They received £50 by their father's will when they
- 122. THOMAS REYNOLDS } attained twenty-one years of age.
- 123. DEBORAH REYNOLDS, married, June 16, 1725-6, *Joshua Coggeshall*, of East Greenwich. She received £15 legacy from her father.
- 124. ELISHA REYNOLDS, born 1706, received £50 when twenty-one years of age by his father's will, dated April 28, 1716 (on file).

From *East Greenwich Records* we learn that an agreement was made April 28, 1716, before the Council in East Greenwich, between Sarah, widow of Henry Reynolds, and her eldest son Henry, heir-at-law, in regard to the use of her husband's new house in lieu of dower, etc. "Should she marry, to have only the thirds of the yearly income of her husband's estate." Also mentions portion assigned to all the above children of Henry and Sarah (see Appendix I.).

24. PETER^s GREENE "of Coweset" (James², John¹) was born August 25, 1666. He lived on his farm at Warwick. He was admitted freeman, April 30, 1687. He married, February 12, 1695, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Ebenezer and Mary (Thurston) Slocum of Conanicut (Jamestown), born January 1, 1677, died June 5, 1728. She was sister of his brother David's wife (see No. 28). He was drowned at Pawtucket Falls in 1708, and his widow Elizabeth was appointed administratrix of his estate by the Court of Probate of Warwick, November 16, 1708.

Peter Greene and Elizabeth, his wife, gave by deed, March 15, 1702-3, "to Father-in-law Ebenezer Slocum of Jamestown 90 acres of land in Coweset, part of said Peter Greene's Coweset Farm No. 13, on which his dwelling house stands; bounded East by a highway South by a highway West by — of John Greene, North by a swamp; also half of my undivided land above what my father Greene gave me by will."

CHILDREN:

- 125. MARY, born April 6, 1697, married *Samuel Carr*.
 - 126. ELIZABETH, born June 4, 1699.
 - 127. EBENEZER, born February 8, 1701, married *Miriam Remington*.
 - 128. THOMAS, born February 18, 1704, married *Sarah Berry*.
- (One record gives another child, SUSANNAH, born May 21, 1707, but no further information.)

The Slocum family came from Somersetshire, England. The American ancestor of the Rhode Island family was Giles Slocum of Portsmouth, who with his wife was early identified with the Society of Friends. In his will, 1681, he left a bequest to his "Loving Friends the people of God called Quakers." "Joan the wife of old Giles she Dyed at Portsmouth the 31st of 6th mo 1679." Giles Slocum died in 1682.

25. ELIZABETH³ GREENE (James², John¹) was born October 17, 1668. She married Francis³ Reynolds (James², William¹), of North Kingstown, R. I., brother of her two sisters' husbands. He was a farmer and resided near Hunt's River. He was born April 2, 1662, and died April 14, 1722. His wife Elizabeth also died in 1722.

CHILDREN:

- 129. FRANCIS REYNOLDS, born 1689, resided at Great Plain.
- 130. PETER REYNOLDS, born 1691, resided at Great Plain.
- 131. JAMES REYNOLDS, born 1693, of West Greenwich, married *Elizabeth Jones*.
- 132. JABEZ REYNOLDS, born 1695, inherited the homestead.
- 133. ELIZABETH REYNOLDS, born 1699.
- 134. MARY REYNOLDS, born 1705.
- 135. SUSANNAH REYNOLDS, born 1717, died 1811.
- 136. DEBORAH REYNOLDS, born 1719.

27. JABEZ³ GREENE "of Potowomut" (James², John¹) was born at Portsmouth, R. I., November 17, 1673. He inherited and resided at the Potowomut homestead. He was admitted freeman of Warwick, May 5, 1696. He was a Quaker and a meeting of the Society of Friends is recorded as held at his house, December 3, 1699. He inherited also the Forge at Potowomut, where his six sons and his grandchildren carried on the successful

industry of manufacturing anchors and other iron work as late as 1820. Jabez was grandfather of the distinguished Major-General Nathanael Greene. He married (1), March 17, 1697-8, Mary, daughter of Benjamin and Susannah (Gorton) Barton and granddaughter of the Warwick pioneer, Samuel Gorton. Her father, Benjamin Barton, brother of Elizabeth, who married Thomas^s Greene (John¹), was son of Rufus Barton, member of the first Town Council organized at Warwick, who died in 1648, and who left a legacy of £30 by will made by Town Council (see Austin's *Genealogical Dictionary*, p. 250) "to Benjamin son and heir at the age of 21 years" (see No. 6). Jabez Greene died October 1, 1741, and was buried at Poto-womut. His wife Mary died March 6, 1712-13. He married (2), May 23, 1716, Grace, daughter of Valentine Whitman of Providence, who was one of those "who staid and went not away" in King Philip's War, August 14, 1676.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 137. SUSANNAH, born June 30, 1699, married *William Chadsey*.
- 138. JAMES, born April 24, 1701, married *Elizabeth Gould*.
- 139. BENJAMIN, born February 16, 1703-4, married *Ann Hoxsie*.
- 140. JABEZ, born July 26, 1705, married *Mary Gould*.
- 141. NATHANAEL, born November 4, 1707, married (1) *Phebe Greene*, (2) *Mary Mott*.
- 142. JOHN, born February 14, 1709, married *Ann Hoxsie*, widow *Benj. Greene*.
- 143. RUFUS, born June 2, 1712, married *Martha Russell*.

CHILD BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

- 144. MARY, born December 18, 1718, married *Caleb Greene* (see No. 146).

Extract from the proceedings of the General Assembly of the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, copied from the original record, p. 108: "At a Gen^l Assembly &c . . . at Providence 23 Day of Jan^y 1732 . . . Present . . . It appearing to the Assembly that Jabez Greene his wife and children, had burnt lately in the said Jabez Greene's house Thirty pounds of this Colony's money, Therefore it is Voted and Ordered that they be allowed and paid out of the Gen^l Treasury the aforesaid sum of Thirty pounds to repair the aforesaid loss."

For record of his public service, see *Rhode Island Records* (Printed).

28. DAVID^s GREENE "of Jamestown" (James^s, John¹) was born at Portsmouth, R. I., June 24, 1677. He married, May 11 (or March 3), 1698-9, Mary, daughter of Rev. Ebenezer and Mary Thurston Slocum of Jamestown, and sister of his brother Peter's wife (No. 24), born June 21,

1679. Her father, Deputy for fifteen years and a noted man among the Quakers, as well as a citizen of importance and influence, was buried in Friends' Burying Ground at Jamestown. Her maternal grandfather was Edward Thurston of Newport, R. I., also a Quaker, Deputy for twelve years, Commissioner and Assistant. David Greene married (2), June 24, 1706, Sarah, daughter of Moses and Susanna Barber of South Kingstown, R. I., (*Friends Records*, Newport), born March 25, 1682, died June 29, 1729. He died at Jamestown, January 31, 1761-2.

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

145. DAVID, born September 11, 1701-2, married (1) *Katharine Greene*, (2) *Mary Knowles*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

146. MARY, born June 5, 1707, married *Joseph Sheldon*.
 147. SARAH, born January 20, 1708-9, married *Benjamin Ingraham*.
 148. ELIZABETH, born March 25, 1711, married *John Hookey*.
 149. SUSANNAH, born May 1, 1713.
 150. ABIGAIL, born March 25, 1715, married *John Remington*.
 151. WAITE, born December 3, 1716. No further record.
 152. BATHSHEBA, born July 30, 1720, married *John Grenold*.
 153. JONATHAN, born April 6, 1722, married *Mary Stafford*.
 154. JOSEPH, born May 30, 1724, married *Abigail Gould*.
 155. PATIENCE, born February 15, 1726.

29. THOMAS³ GREENE (James², John¹) was born November 11, 1682. Of him we have no further record. Probably died young, and was not mentioned in his father's will.

30. JOHN³ GREENE (James², John¹) was born at Potowomut, September 30, 1685. Freeman, May, 1708. He died December 8, 1757. His will, dated June 22, 1754, was proved December 11, 1757. He married, February 16, 1709-10, Mary, daughter of Increase Allen of Dartmouth, Mass., born May 29, 1689.

CHILDREN:

156. DAVID, born January 4, 1710, married *Alice Hall*.
 157. JAMES, born March 14, 1712, married *Mary Nichols*.
 158. RACHEL, born March 16, 1714, married *Henry Matthewson*.
 159. INCREASE, born April 12, 1717, married (1) *Phebe Matthewson*, (2) *Ruth Greene*.
 160. ELIZABETH, born May 26, 1719, married *Job Matthewson*.
 161. BENJAMIN, born September 26, 1721.
 162. DINAH, born January 1, 1724, married *Samuel Hall*.

163. JOSEPH, born February 19, 1727, married (1) *Phebe Langford*, (2) widow — *Moon*.
 164. MARY, born January 1, 1724-5, died October 23, 1727.
 165. PETER, born January 8, 1730. Only mentioned with his sister *Mary*, and probably died young also.

31. SUSANNA³ GREENE (James², John¹) was born May 24, 1686, and was mentioned in her father's will. She married, February 1, 1712 (second wife), Joseph Hull, Jr., of Kingstown, R. I., son of Joseph and Experience (Harper) Hull of Barnstable, Mass., who removed, 1690, soon after their marriage, to Kingstown, R. I. Joseph, senior, was a cooper, trader, and Quaker preacher, the religious meetings being held at his residence, "a very large wide house." Joseph, Jr., was Constable and member of Town Council at Westerly, R. I., where he purchased lands in 1714. He died in 1748, and his wife Susanna died September 25, 1748.

CHILDREN:

166. JOSEPH HULL, born October 4, 1714, married, November 11, 1731, *Elizabeth Richmond* of Kingstown, and had four children: *Sarah, Tristram, Elizabeth, and Hannah*.
 167. SUSANNA HULL, born April 20, 1716, married — *Low*, son of *Anthony Low*.
 168. MARY HULL, born February 19, 1719, died unmarried.
 169. EXPERIENCE HULL, born August 25, 1722, died unmarried, December 31, 1789.

Joseph Hull married (1) Ann Gardiner, daughter of William and Elizabeth Gardiner. They had three children: Ann, William, and Alice.

The Hull family came from Somersetshire, England. Rev. Joseph Hull, born 1594, was Rector of North Leigh, County Devon, and was the first minister of Weymouth, 1635. He died 1665. His son, Captain Tristram Hull, born 1624, at North Leigh, was a merchant at Barnstable, Mass., and a sympathizer with the Friends. He died 1666. His son, Joseph, born 1652, was the noted Quaker preacher of Kingstown, who died 1709.

He deeded to his son Joseph, Jr., October 10, 1706, "100 acres of land."

33. THOMAS³ GREENE "of Potowomut" (Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born at Warwick, August 14, 1662. He married, May 27, 1686, his cousin Anne, daughter of his uncle, Major John Greene, Deputy-Governor of Rhode Island, born March 19, 1662, died 1713. In the winter of 1698-9 Thomas Greene was drowned in going from Newport to Potowomut. An inquest was held April 18, 1699. His will was made by Town Council, Warwick, 1699. He inherited a large farm on Potowomut Neck, which was afterward sold by his grandsons, Richard Greene's executors, and

came into the possession of the heirs of the late Thomas P. Ives, Esq., of Providence (see No. 16). Ancient records give the marriage of "Thomas Greene Jr. to Anne Greene y^e younger May 27. 1686."

CHILDREN:

- 170. ELIZABETH, born May 8, 1687, married *Samuel Gorton*.
- 171. ANNE, born June 25, 1689, married *John Tillinghast*.
- 172. JOHN, born April 14, 1691, married (1) *Deborah Carr*, (2) *Almy Greene*.
- 173. PHEBE, born May 10, 1693, married *John Tillinghast*.
- 174. PHILIP (daughter), born March 8, 1694, mentioned in her mother's will, 1711, but died before 1717.
- 175. WELTHYAN, born October 9, 1696, mentioned in her grandfather's will.
- 176. DEBORAH, born October 25, 1698, died unmarried.

34. BENJAMIN³ GREENE "of Old Warwick" (Thomas², John¹) was born at Warwick, November 10, 1665. He lived on his farm (called "Sennasset"), situated on the north side of Pawtuxet River, about half a mile from Arnold's Bridge (Dutee Arnold's place). He married (1), January 21, 1689, Susannah, daughter of Captain Randall and Frances (Dungan) Holden of Warwick, born December 8, 1670, died April 11, 1734. His father-in-law, Captain Holden, born in Salisbury, County Wilts, England, was one of the noted early proprietors of Warwick, and was closely associated with his grandfather, John Greene, in colonial affairs, and also with his uncle, Major John, the Deputy-Governor, and was one of the most conspicuous men in early colonial history. Lieutenant Charles Holden, son of Captain Randall and brother of Benjamin Greene's wife, married his cousin, Catharine³ Greene (John², John¹). Benjamin Greene married (2), July 31, 1735, Mary Hudson, widow of Thomas Hudson of Providence. He received by will of his father, January 25, 1717, "100 acres in Coweset." He was called "Captain Benjamin," but more commonly "Tobacco Ben." He died, February 22, 1757, in his ninety-second year. His will, dated October 27, 1755, was proved July 28, 1757 (Appendix I.).

CHILDREN:

- 177. BENJAMIN, born June 10, 1691, married *Phebe Arnold*.
- 178. SUSANNAH, born July 16, 1694, married *Philip Arnold*.
- 179. CATHARINE, born March 31, 1698, married [Governor] *Wm. Greene*.
- 180. THOMAS, born November 30, 1701, died February 15, 1702.
- 181. ELIZABETH, born June 26, 1706, married *John Fry*.
- 182. MARGARET, born January 16, 1707, married *Pardon Tillinghast*.

35. RICHARD³ GREENE "of Stone Castle" (Thomas², John¹) was born March 5, 1666-7. He inherited the Stone Castle homestead and

"remainder of lands." He married in 1700, Mary, daughter of John and Mary (Holden) Carder of Old Warwick, born September 11, 1677, died April 12, 1761. She was a granddaughter of Captain Randall Holden and of Richard Carder (of Boston, Portsmouth, and Warwick), one of the original purchasers of Shawomet and also Commissioner and Deputy, 1659-66. He died at Newport, where he had sought refuge during King Philip's War. Richard Greene died September 25, 1724, intestate (inventory, Appendix I.). He was Deputy from Warwick, 1699-1700; from Portsmouth, 1702; and was one of the Committee to send an Agent to London in 1700. His widow married (2) Jabez Howland of Bristol.¹

CHILDREN (from *Warwick Records*):

- 183. MARY, born September 23, 1700, married *Elisha Greene*.
- 184. RICHARD, born April 17, 1702, married *Elizabeth Godfrey*.
- 185. ELIZABETH, born August 20, 1710, married *James Allen*.
- 186. THOMAS, born April 14, 1713, married *Elizabeth Church*.
- 187. WELTHYAN, born February 19, 1714, married *Jeremiah Lippitt*.

March 2, 1725, an inventory of the estate of Richard Greene, presented by his son Richard, administrator, was allowed by the Probate Court. The following record of his marriage and family will be of interest:

"Mr. Richard Greene and Mary Carder, daughter of Mr. John Carder was married in Warwick in ye year 1700.

"Their daughter Mary was born y^e 23rd day of September in y^e year 1700 of a Monday about nine o'clock in the evening.

"Their son Richard was born y^e 17th day of April a little after one o'clock in y^e afternoon in y^e year 1702.

"Their daughter Elizabeth was born y^e 20th day of August after 3 o'clock in y^e afternoon in year 1710.

"Their son Thomas was born y^e 14th day of April about eleven o'clock in y^e forenoon in y^e year 1713.

"Their daughter Welthan was born y^e 19th day of February about four o'clock in y^e morning in y^e year 1714 or 15.

"The above sd Mr. Richard Greene deceased in Warwick y^e 25th day of September 1724 in y^e 55th year of his age." (From records at Town Clerk's Office, Apponaug, R. I.)

¹ Bristol Records—Intentions of Marriage: "Jabez Howland of Bristol and Mary Greene of Warwick March 11, 1727-8."

"Mother Howland died Apr. 13 1761 Aet. 83 y. 6 m. 22 d."

"Here lyes Interred ye Body of Jabez Howland who dyed Oct^r y^e 17th 1732 in y^e 64th year of his age."—Headstones, St. Michael's Churchyard, Bristol.

36. WELTHYAN³ GREENE (Thomas², John¹) was born January 23, 1669, at "Stone Castle," Warwick. She married, February 1, 1688, Thomas Fry of East Greenwich, born 1666, son of Thomas Fry of Newport, R. I. Freeman of the Colony, 1690; Deputy for East Greenwich for twenty-seven years, from May, 1696, to May, 1733; Justice of the Peace for eleven years, between May, 1698, and May, 1712; appointed Captain, May 5, 1696; "Major for the Main," May 5, 1714. He was elected Deputy-Governor, April 22, 1727, and continued in office till May, 1729. He was Speaker of the House of Deputies for five years, and Clerk of the House in 1710. He died September 2, 1748, in his eighty-third year.

CHILDREN:

188. THOMAS FRY, born February 16, 1691, married (1) December 31, 1719, *Mary Greene*, daughter of *Samuel* and *Mary (Gorton) Greene* of Apponaug; (2) November 16, 1740, *Eleanor*, daughter of *Richard* and *Eleanor Sayles Greene*. Had eleven children by first marriage and two by second (see Nos. 86 and 100).
189. MARY FRY, born June 24, 1693, married, September 13, 1716, *John Spencer*, son of *John* and *Audrey (Greene) Spencer* of East Greenwich (see No. 18).
190. JOHN FRY, born October 31, 1695, died September, 1753, married *Elizabeth Greene*, daughter of *Benjamin* and *Susanna (Holden) Greene*. They had eight children (see No. 34).
191. ELIZABETH FRY, born December 7, 1697, married, February 6, 1746, *John Spencer* (2d wife) (see No. 18).
192. WELTHIAN FRY, born July 27, 1700.
193. HANNAH FRY, born March 31, 1702, married *John Holden*, son of Lieut. *Charles* and *Catharine (Greene) Holden*.
194. RUTH FRY, born January 3, 1703-4, died unmarried, February 4, 1755.

Welthyan (Greene) Fry, wife of Thomas, received by will of her father, Thomas Greene of "Stone Castle," a legacy of "200 acres of land in Coweset" (see will, Appendix I.).

37. RUFUS³ GREENE "of Boston" (Thomas², John¹) was born January 6, 1672, and died in Surinam, S. A.

38. NATHANIEL³ GREENE "of Boston" (Thomas², John¹) was born at "Stone Castle," Warwick, April 10, 1679. He was Captain in the merchant marine service. He removed to Boston, Mass., where he was married by Rev. Samuel Miles in King's Chapel, February 27, 1703, to Anne, daughter of Thomas and Frances (Robinson) Gould of Boston, born about 1685, died January 16, 1728. He died in Boston, August 8, 1714, and both were buried in the family vault at Granary Burial Ground, Tremont Street.

His will, dated August 6, 1714, but two days before his death, was proved September 18, 1714.

CHILDREN:

195. THOMAS, born June 4, 1705, married (1) *Elizabeth Gardiner* and (2) *Martha (Coit) Hubbard*.
196. RUFUS, born May 30, 1707, married *Catharine Stanbridge*.
197. NATHANIEL, born May 14, 1709, married *Elizabeth Taylor*.
198. WILLIAM, born May 3, 1711.
199. BENJAMIN, born January 11, 1712, married *Mary Chandler*.

Nathaniel Greene "received by deed June 4, 1700, from his father Thomas of Stone Castle—in Coweset, Warwick, farm No. 15—240 acres and lot No. 12—28 acres."

FOURTH GENERATION.

57. MARY⁴ GREENE (William³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, July 8, 1677. She married Edward Dyre (born 1670), son of Samuel (the grandson of William and Mary Dyre, the Quaker martyr) and his wife, Anne (Hutchinson) Dyre, daughter of Captain Edward and Catharine (Hamby) Hutchinson. Samuel Dyre was "appointed May 21 1669 one of the conservators of his Majesty's peace for the Narraganset Country and was long engaged in promoting its settlement." Edward Dyre was a house carpenter, and owned a farm in North Kingstown, R. I. He petitioned the General Assembly, Rhode Island, May 7, 1712, concerning a highway near his land.

CHILD:

200. EDWARD DYRE, born North Kingstown, January 6, 1701, at which place he resided. He was made freeman, May 1, 1722, and was Deputy to the General Assembly from North Kingstown, 1748. He married — ?. Had son *Edward*, who was born North Kingstown, 1725, married, November 29, 1750, *Elizabeth Fish*, and had nine children. Their son *Henry*, born North Kingstown, July 12, 1759, married, March 19, 1787, *Sarah Coy*, and removed to Vermont. They were the parents of Rev. *Heman Dyer*, D.D. (See *Records Dyer Family*, by Cornelia C. Joy Dyer, pp. 47, 54-71.)

Mrs. Mary (Greene) Dyre inherited by will her father's land at Warwick Neck and also received a legacy of £10. From the will of her grandfather, Deputy Governor John Greene, also the following bequest: to "my grand-daughter Mary Dyre sixteen pounds to be paid her or her heirs or assignes a year after my decease" (see will, Appendix I.).

58. PETER⁴ GREENE "of Conimicut" (Peter³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born at Old Warwick, January 20, 1682. He was admitted freeman, 1734. He was commonly called "Major Peter." He married, June 29, 1710, Keziah Davis, born August 3, 1688, died March 17, 1753, aged sixty-five years. Major Greene died December 3, 1767. His will, made May 14, 1765, was proved December 14, 1767. The homestead farm

at Conimicut, which was left to him by his father, was inherited by his eldest son, John⁵ Greene.

CHILDREN:

- 201. JOHN, born April 23, 1711, married *Elizabeth Foster*.
- 202. ANN, born December 4, 1712, married *Nathan Westcott*.
- 203. RICHARD, born October 3, 1715, married *Mary Rice*.
- 204. PETER, born March 6, 1717, died at sea, October 17, 1745.
- 205. DEBORAH, born January 4, 1720, married Captain *Charles Rhodes*.
- 206. ELIZABETH, born March 29, 1723, married *John Stafford*.
- 207. AUDREY, born November 17, 1727, died aged ten months.

59. SARAH⁴ GREENE (Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, October 27, 1685. She married, November 28, 1706, her cousin, Stephen Arnold, son of Israel Arnold, brother of her mother and the brother of Governor Benedict Arnold of Rhode Island. She died December 5, 1724. (See No. 61, *Warwick Records*.)

CHILDREN:

- 208. STEPHEN ARNOLD, mariner, born May 30, 1709, married, January 16, 1732, *Hannah*, daughter of *William Case* of South Kingstown, R. I. Had one daughter, *Sarah*, born November 18, 1733. He was killed February 12, 1734, by falling from the masthead of a vessel coming from St. Eustatius, West Indies. His widow married (2), November 22, 1736, *Jeremiah Corey*.
- 209. ELIZABETH ARNOLD, born March 16, 1710, married, February 1, 1736, *Peter Wells* of Warwick.
- 210. SARAH ARNOLD, born March 6, 1712.
- 211. MARY ARNOLD, born July 8, 1719.
- 212. PETER ARNOLD, born July 17, 1724, died October 5, 1724.

Stephen Arnold, senior, married (2), December 28, 1727, Jane Blunt.

60. JOHN⁴ GREENE "of Coweset" (Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, March 1, 1686-7. He was admitted freeman, May 1, 1716. He resided on the Coweset farm, near Crompton village, which he inherited from his father, and to which he removed soon after his marriage. He married, October 25, 1719, his cousin Mary⁴, daughter of Major Job³ Greene (John², John¹), born October 3, 1687, died March 1, 1783. Captain John Greene died May 30, 1758.

He was described as "a man of generous impulses who as an active member of society grew in moral strength and influence." But neither his wealth nor distinction could shield him from affliction, and the sad circumstance of his wife's insanity was alluded to in his will, dated August 5, 1757,

in terms which evidenced his devotion to his family. After mentioning "the unhappy condition of his beloved wife" and dividing a large property between his granddaughter Ann Greene, his son-in-law, Thomas Greene, his grandson John Clapp, and his son-in-law Silas Clapp, he gives to his daughter Mary Clapp "the homestead farm" on which he dwelt, appointing her sole executrix. In one of the provisions of the will he alludes to her lovely disposition and uniform devotion to her parents, and commends to her care "her afflicted mother." Mrs. Greene not only survived her husband but all her children. Mr. Greene left a large property. It was said about this time that "one could not put four fingers on a plot of Warwick land without one of them touching part of the landed domain of one of the Greene family!"

CHILDREN:

213. ANN, born June 30, 1720, died October 10, 1748.

214. MARY, born April 10, 1723, married *Silas Clapp*.

215. CHRISTOPHER, born August 19, 1725, died, March 3, 1729, at Pomfret, Conn.

216. PHEBE, born May 3, 1728, married *Thomas Greene* (see No. 66).

61. STEPHEN⁴ GREENE (Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, September 19, 1688. He "died intestate, leaving no wife or issue," April 10, 1722. His father, "Peter³ Greene, inherited the farm near Crompton from his father, John² Greene, Deputy Governor, and about six years previous to his death he willed one half to his son John and the other half to his son Stephen" ("Letters from the Pawtuxet," 1859, *Providence Journal*).

Warwick Records, Wills, I., p. 193: Peter Greene, John Greene, Wm. Greene, Elisha Greene, Barlow Greene, Stephen Arnold and Sarah his wife, all of Warwick: "whereas our brother Stephen Greene of y^e said town dying intestate 10 April 1722 and being seized in fee of half of a farm in Coweset in said town, and leaving no wife nor Isheu," etc., dated July 23, 1722.

62. WILLIAM⁴ GREENE "of Old Warwick" (Peter³, John², John¹) was born July 29, 1690. Admitted freeman May 1, 1716. He married (1), February 14, 1712-13, Sarah, daughter of John and Sarah Medbury of Rehoboth, Mass., born April 27, 1689, died April 6, 1763. He was called "William Greene Esquire." The homestead was on the old family plantation near Conimicut Point. He was "a Quaker farmer, intelligent and honest, a modest man and not solicitous for public stations. He never gave up to official eminence what was intended for private enjoyment. The

only office he held was that of Justice of the Peace, and when he died, March 17, 1766, it was in the full esteem of his fellow citizens." He was buried on his farm, and old records tell us that a portion of the graveyard was washed away during the memorable September gale of 1815. His will, dated January 30, 1766, was proved March 24, 1766. Inventory mentioned his slave "Tony valued at 1200£, Cuff at 1000£ and Hannah at 300£."

CHILDREN:

- 217. JAMES, born September 8, 1713, married *Desire Slocum*.
- 218. ELIZABETH, born September 25, 1715, married *Benjamin Jefferson*.
- 219. SARAH, born September 17, 1718, married *John Rhodes*.
- 220. ALMY, born April 22, 1721, married *John Culverson*.
- 221. STEPHEN, born July 4, 1723, married *Mary Hammett*.
- 222. MERCY, born October 31, 1725, married *Job Greene*.
- 223. PHEBE, born August 6, 1728, married *Thomas Warner*.
- 224. FREELOVE, born February 8, 1734, married *Godfrey Greene*.

William Greene married (2), October 16, 1763, Phebe Johnson.

63. ELISHA⁴ GREENE (Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, February 13, 1692. Was admitted freeman, 1723. He married his second cousin, Mary (No. 183), daughter of Richard and Mary (Carder) Greene and granddaughter of Thomas Greene of "Stone Castle," born September 23, 1700, died September 27, 1750.

He and "wife Mary" sold his mansion house and land at Coweset on the east side of the road, between Apponaug and East Greenwich, with the lot between the road and Coweset Bay, being "the lot bought of Samuel Cooper" (see p. 99, *Warwick Records*). Inventory of his estate, presented by his son Elisha, was made September 28, 1767, and recorded April 20, 1768 (*Warwick Records*, p. 126). He died 1767, and was buried with his wife at "Stone Castle." His burial, as recorded in Elder John Gorton's Journal, was March 29, 1767.

CHILDREN:

- 225. MARY, born May 22, 1724.
- 226. ELISHA, born July 7, 1726, married *Isabel Budlong*.
- 227. ELIZABETH, born June 14, 1731.

A family letter states: "one of the daughters [of Elisha Greene] married Benjamin Arnold but left no children," but no date is given, and the reference is probably to Sarah⁶ Greene (Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) (see No. 796).

Warwick Records, L. E.:

Deed, June 30, 1732, Elisha Greene, yeoman, and Mary his wife, sell to John Dickinson of Newport "my mansion house and lot on which it stands in Coweset, and is the same bought of Samuel Cooper bd. east by the highway leading to East Greenwich S. by land of Daniel Remington, west by the Highway N. by land of sd Elisha Greene—by estimation 14 acres together with the undivided land laying to the East of sd highway that leads to East Greenwich against said lot the full width of sd lot and out to the sea with $\frac{3}{4}$ of a whole right in the Island of Chiponoxet and is No — on the map No— and was laid out to John Greene sen. and John Green jr."

64. BARLOW⁴ GREENE "of Occupasuetuxet" (Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, December 29, 1695. Freeman, May 1, 1718. He resided on the south side of Occupasuetuxet Creek, but sold his land there to William Greene and removed to New York State. He married, October 21, 1717, Lydia, daughter of Israel Hardin (or Harding), son of John of Newport and grandson of Stephen Harding of Providence, R. I.

CHILDREN:

- 228. LYDIA, born March 18, 1718, married *Simcon Arnold*.
- 229. ESTHER, born September 2, 1720, probably died young.
- 230. MARTHA, born April 27, 1723, married Dr. *Oliver Carpenter*.
- 231. BARLOW, born October 25, 1724.
- 232. ISRAEL, born January 26, 1726, ? married (1) *Rachel Thorn*, (2) *Sarah Deane*.
- 233. JOHN, born August 5, 1731, probably died young.
- 234. PELATIAH, born March 30, 1735, died November 25, 1736.
- 235. OLIVER, born September 10, 1740, married *Penelope Wells*.

A private letter mentions three other children: *Mary, Amy*, and *Anna*, who married *Peter Halleck* (see No. 232).

65. ANNE⁴ GREENE (Job³, John², John¹) was born at Occupasuetuxet, Warwick, February 23, 1685. She married, December 25, 1707, Thomas Stafford³ (Samuel², Thomas¹), born 1682. He was Deputy from Warwick for five years, 1720–28; Deputy from Coventry, 1747, when he bore the title of "Captain." He sold his portion of the farm at Warwick and removed to Coventry prior to 1744. His wife, Anne, died August 24, 1718. He married (2), July 16, 1719, Audrey, daughter of Richard and Eleanor (Sayles) Greene, born January 8, 1694, died April 7, 1763. She was his first wife's cousin (see No. 82). He died November 18, 1765.

CHILDREN:

236. PHEBE STAFFORD, born April 10, 1710, married, May 6, 1733, *Wm. Arnold* ⁵ of Warwick (Elisha ⁴, Israel ³, Stephen ², Wm.¹).
237. ANNE STAFFORD, born January 4, 1712, married son of *Wm. Whaley* and had two children, *Wm.* and *Anne*.
238. MERCY STAFFORD, born March 12, 1715, married — *Waterman*, and had daughter *Mercy*.
239. JOB STAFFORD, born April 11, 1716.
240. SAMUEL STAFFORD, born February 8, 1717, died March 11, 1719.
241. DEBORAH STAFFORD born April 9, 1718.

66. MARY ⁴ GREENE (Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Warwick, December 3, 1687. She married, October 25, 1719, her cousin, Captain John ⁴ Greene, son of Captain Peter Greene ³ (John ², John ¹), who resided on the Coweset farm.

(Children recorded under John Greene, No. 60.)

67. DEBORAH ⁴ GREENE (Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Warwick, February 28, 1689. She married, November 22, 1725 (2d wife), Captain Simon ³ Ray of New Shoreham, Block Island, born April 9, 1672. He was son of Simon ² (who was lame and blind, but lived to the great age of 101 years) and Mary (Thomas) Ray of Braintree, Mass., and grandson of Simon Ray of Braintree, County Essex, England. On the maternal side he was grandson of Captain Nathaniel Thomas of Marshfield, Mass., who was commissioned Ensign of the Marshfield company of colonial troops, commanded by Captain Miles Standish, and who also served as Captain in the expedition against the Pequots in 1645. His father, William Thomas of Marshfield, the great-grandfather of Captain Simon Ray, gave the site for the first meeting-house and burying-ground at that town, and it was his estate at Marshfield (owned and lived on by his descendants for many years) that afterward became the home of Hon. Daniel Webster. Captain Simon Ray had buried all his sons by his first marriage, and his only daughter lived in Nova Scotia when he married his second wife, Deborah Greene, in her thirty-seventh year. He had been a widower for twenty-one years. He was Deputy from New Shoreham for twenty-one years. In 1723 the Assembly ordered that "123£ be paid to him for the use of New Shoreham to assist them in rebuilding their pier." He and four others were appointed a committee by the Assembly in 1734 "to procure materials for building a pier at Block Island and making a harbor there," and in August, 1735, he and Peter Ball were appointed "to improve the 1200£ allowed to build a pier at Block Island or to repair the old one." He freed three negroes in

1726 who had been brought up with him from their infancy, said freedom "to take effect on the death of himself and wife." He died March 19, 1755, and was buried in the town burial-ground. His epitaph describes him as "filling the most important offices with honor to himself and advantage to his country," and declares that he was "a lover of learning, justice and benevolence, ever attentive to the interests of this island" (see Appendix III.; also Austin's *Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island*, p. 160). His will, dated October 11, 1737, was proved March 31, 1755. Inventory, £7468 1s. 5d. His widow, Deborah, refused the executorship of his estate, requesting that her son-in-law, Samuel Ward, be appointed administrator. She died December 11, 1763, in her seventy-fifth year. Buried on Governor Wm. Greene's farm.

CHILDREN:

242. JUDITH RAY, born October 4, 1726, married at Westerly, R. I., May 7, 1747, *Thomas Hubbard* of Boston. She died March 8, 1775, and was buried in Governor Greene's cemetery, Coweset, Warwick. Had daughter, *Deborah*.
243. ANNE RAY, born September 27, 1728, married, December 20, 1745, Governor *Samuel*³ *Ward* of Rhode Island (*Richard*², *John*¹), born May 27, 1725 (see *R. I. Rec.*). Children: *Charles*, born 1747, officer in Revolutionary army, died unmarried; *Hannah*, born April 12, 1749, died 1774, unmarried; *Anna*, born August 24, 1750, married *Ethan Clarke*; their daughter *Anna Maria* married *Nath'l Ray Greene*, son of General *Nathanael Greene* of the Revolutionary army; *Catharine*, born October 21, 1752, married *Christopher*⁵ *Greene* (*Nathanael*⁴, *Jabez*³, *James*², *John*¹) (see No. 394); *Mary*, born December 5, 1754, died 1832, unmarried; *Samuel*, born November 17, 1756, died August 16, 1832, married, March 8, 1778, his cousin *Phebe*, daughter Governor (2d) *Wm. Greene* (*Wm.*⁴, *Samuel*³, *John*², *John*¹), and had ten children (see No. 706); *Deborah*, born October 12, 1758, married (2d wife) *Christopher Greene* (*Nathanael*⁴, *Jabez*³, *James*², *John*¹); *Simon*, born October 4, 1760, Lieutenant Revolutionary army, married *Sarah Gardiner*, died of yellow fever in West Indies about 1790—they had two daughters; *John*, born July 26, 1762, married *Elizabeth*, daughter Dr. *Ephraim Bowen* of Providence, died 1823, s. p.; *Richard*, born 1764, married *Eliza*, daughter *Joseph Brown* of Providence, died October, 1808, s. p.; *Elizabeth*, born 1766, died 1783, unmarried.
244. CATHARINE RAY, born July 17, 1731, married, September 30, 1758, *William*⁵ (2d Governor) *Greene* (*William*⁴, *Samuel*³, *John*², *John*¹) (see No. 291).
245. PHEBE RAY, born September 10, 1733, married *John Littlefield*. Their daughter *Catharine* married General *Nathanael Greene* of Revolutionary army (see No. 391).

Will of Deborah (Greene) Ray, January 14, 1762, proved March 12, 1764:

"To daughter Judith Hubbard a Lot of land in Scituate R. I. &c &c. given me by my father [Job Greene] and one fourth part of all my wrought silver and silver money and $\frac{1}{4}$ of all due me by bond or otherwise; to daughter Anne Ward $\frac{1}{4}$ part of ditto; to daughter Catharine Greene $\frac{1}{4}$ part of do; to grandchildren Simon Ray Littlefield, Wm. Littlefield, Catharine Littlefield, Phebe Littlefield and Anne Littlefield $\frac{1}{4}$ part of do, when 18 or at time of marriage; to granddaughter Deborah Hubbard my bed and all belonging to it. To granddaughter Anne Littlefield a silk gown equal to what her mother had or money to purchase one when 18 or at marriage. To son-in-law William Greene all the rest of personal estate and he is appointed executor" (*Warwick Records*, Wills, III., p. 142).

Simon Ray was first married, January 17, 1695, to Judith, daughter of Oliver and Hannah (Raymond) Mainwaring. The children by this marriage were: Simon, born January 26, 1697; Gideon, born November 17, 1698; Nathaniel, born January 3, 1700; Mary, born December 21, 1702 (see letter of Catharine Ray, Appendix II.).

70. CHRISTOPHER⁴ GREENE "of Warwick" (Job³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born March 9, 1696, at Occupasuetuxet, Warwick. He married, August 20, 1721, Elizabeth Denmark of Bristol, R. I. Intentions of marriage published August 10, 1721. It is supposed that his widow married (2) Richard Gill of Bristol. The will of Major Job Greene, dated 1757, mentions "son Daniel to have the silver cup which was his brother Christopher's." Christopher died before this will was made, and it is supposed, as his family was not mentioned, that he left no surviving children.

71. DANIEL⁴ GREENE (Job³, John², John¹), was born at Warwick, February 20, 1698. He was married (1), November 11, 1731, by Simon Ray, warden, to Temperance Harris of New Shoreham. She died March 28, 1732. He married (2), 1741 (intentions of marriage recorded, Bristol, R. I., November 21, 1741), Mrs. Bethiah (Howland) Davis, widow of Simon Davis of Bristol, and the great-granddaughter of John Howland of the *Mayflower*. She was formerly the wife of Nicholas Bragg (born May 23, 1696, son of Henry and Elizabeth Bragg), to whom she was married May 19, 1725. Her son, Nicholas Bragg, Jr., married Sarah Greene, born September 4, 1736, daughter of Benjamin⁴ and Ann (Hoxsie) Greene (No. 378). Benjamin⁴, second cousin of Daniel Greene, was son of Jabez³ (James², John¹). Daniel Greene died November 24, 1797.

From Bristol *Town Records*:

"Bethia Howland and Nicholas Bragg married by Rev. John Usher, May 19, 1725."

"Mrs. Bethia Bragg and Simon Davis married by Rev. John Usher, Aug. 29, 1733."

"Intentions of marriage; Daniel Greene and Bethiah Davis, Nov. 21, 1741."

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

246. TEMPERANCE, born March 13, 1733, married Captain *Job Pierce*.

CHILD BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

247. DEBORAH, born May 24, 1745.

The home of Daniel Greene is thus described by Henry Rousmanière: "So halting had been the march of enterprise that but three houses had been erected at Centreville from 1695 to 1775. In one of them, a long, low structure, lived Daniel, son of [Major] Job Greene. Its situation was very near the dwelling-place of Elder Jonathan Brayton. Daniel, like all his father's family, was a violent 'liberty man.' When the English government laid a tax on windows he proudly resolved to foil the scheme; he removed all the glass lights from his house and substituted coarse wooden shutters.

"He died November 24, 1798-9, about one hundred years old. Had he survived thirteen months more he would have flourished in three centuries" (*Providence Journal*, May 31, 1859, "Letters from the Pawtuxet").

Major Job Greene, father of Daniel, transferred to him, in 1726, over 400 acres of land on the east side of the Pawtuxet. Upon this estate Daniel lived for many years, bequeathing it to his grandnephew, Christopher Greene, son of the gallant Colonel Christopher of the Revolutionary army (see No. 670).

73. CATHARINE + GREENE (Job³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, March 17, 1701. She married (2d wife), April 27, 1746, Major James Brown of Newport and later of Scituate, where they resided. He was son of James and Elizabeth (Carr) Brown and grandson of Rev. Chad Brown of Providence, R. I., who was the first settled pastor of the first Baptist church. Major James Brown was Deputy for nine years, between 1706 and 1715; Justice of the Peace, 1708; Major for the Island, 1711-13; Assistant nine years, between 1715 and 1723. He died in 1756. His will, dated December 19, 1754, was proved November 27, 1756. No children. (See Austin's *Geneal. Dict. R. I.*, p. 261.)

Major Brown was first married to Anne Clarke and had five children: James, John, Clarke, Hope, and Thomas. His widow, Catharine Greene, married (2) John Mason, who is mentioned in a deed by James and John Brown (sons of Major Brown and his first wife, Anne) as their "step-father." The brothers James and John Brown married sisters, Anne and Dorothy Noyes.

74. (Judge) PHILIP⁴ GREENE "of Occupasuetuxet" (Job³, John², John¹) was born at the old Pastuxet home, Old Warwick, inherited from his father, Major Job, on March 15, 1705. He was a leading man in all town affairs and was for some years Town Clerk. He was Assistant and Deputy in the General Assembly, and for a period of twenty-five years was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas. His home was the centre of the social and political life of the town.

Mr. Henry Rousmanière, in his "Letters from the Pawtuxet," wrote of Judge Greene: "In his early manhood his figure was noble and imposing, his voice loud but pleasant, and his address good-humored but commanding. At the head of a stormy assemblage, when men of honest hearts but weak nerves would falter and fail, he shone pre-eminently; his voice rose like the swell of an organ, echoing in the souls of the most timid and rousing the brave to deeds of surpassing valor. In the Revolutionary struggles, when the Councils of the town of Warwick were perplexed sometimes with over-cautious advisers, his tones of indignation and scorn would scatter at once all doubt and fear." It is unfortunate that no record should have been made of his "free-flowing conversation" or his public oratory during his long and honorable career, for we are told that "such a transcript of his mind would have opened a pathway to the fount of Rhode Island history, and we should then have known how our ancestors talked at the fire-side as well as in public debate." Judge Greene was chosen Moderator, with very few exceptions, from 1757 to 1774, and against his inclination was re-elected 1776-77 and '79.

Like his father, Major Job Greene, he continued to the end to reside at the Old Warwick home, managing his mill and farms at Centreville by tenants or agents. It was said that "he was the master and not the servant of his wealth, preferring the esteem of his friends rather than gold and the approbation of his conscience more than either."

His estate was part of the large tract of land purchased of Miantonomi in 1643, and extended "from some distance within Coventry down to the forks of the Pawtuxet, including a portion of what is now the manufacturing village of Riverpoint." In 1761 Judge Philip divided much of his estate

among his children and "made a gift to his son Christopher (Col.) of the western half of a tract of land of 458 acres including a two story house in which Caleb Hathaway then dwelt and which stood on the lot that Dr. Stephen Harris subsequently sold to William Tibbitts." This mansion was probably the most ancient in this vicinity. He also bequeathed much of his Riverpoint property to his grandsons Job and Jeremiah, sons of Colonel Christopher Greene.

After a long, brilliant, and useful career Judge Philip Greene died at the home of his birth on April 10, 1791, aged eighty-six years, and was laid to rest in the family burial-ground on the estate.

An attractive picture of the Judge and his life in the old historic home was recently given in the *Providence Sunday Journal* by one of his gifted descendants, who treads professionally in the footsteps of her honored ancestor, and is quoted in part below.

Judge Greene married, August 12, 1731, Elizabeth, daughter of John³ and Sarah (Gorton) Wickes, born February 5, 1706, died December 23, 1776 (see No. 316, last note). They were the parents of the distinguished Colonel Christopher Greene of the Revolution, the gallant defender of Red Bank fort on the Delaware. It is said that while Judge Greene "rejoiced at his country's welfare as a citizen, yet, as a father, he never ceased to mourn that a part of the price paid for our national liberties was the blood of his favorite son."

The mother of Mrs. Greene was the daughter of Captain Benjamin² Gorton, who was son of the noted Samuel¹ Gorton, the pioneer of Warwick. The father, John³ Wickes, was the son of John² and Rose (Townsend) Wickes, who removed from Rhode Island to Oyster Bay, L. I., and the grandson of John¹ Wickes, who came from Staines, Middlesex County, England, to America in the *Hopewell* in 1635, and who was one of the purchasers of Shawomet in 1643. He was constantly active in town and colonial affairs and was a member of the Town Council, Magistrate, Assistant, Commissioner, and Deputy for many years. It was this John Wickes who was slain by Indians, 1676-7, near the "Stone Castle." John³, his grandson and father of Elizabeth Greene, was a man of prominence and influence. He held the office of Town Clerk for twenty-eight years, Deputy for nine years, and Assistant for twenty-four years.

In his will, dated December, 1741, he mentions a legacy of "50£ each" to his "daughters Sarah, Rose and Elizabeth" (see No. 319; also, Wickes wills and letters, Appendix I. and II.).

CHILDREN:

248. PHEBE, born March 25, 1732, married *Anthony Low*.

249. JOB, born October 24, 1735, died January 20, 1739.
 250. CHRISTOPHER (Colonel in Revolution), born May 12, 1737, married *Anna Lippitt*.
 251. PHILIP, born March 25, 1739, died February 6, 1740.
 252. ELIZABETH, born September 2, 1742.
 253. WILLIAM, born October 25, 1746, married *Welthian Lippitt*.
 254. MARY, born March 14, 1748, married *John Greene*.
 255. SARAH, born May 6, 1752, married *Griffin Greene*.

Another *Sarah* (second child) should have been included. She was born September 10, 1733, died January 4, 1739.

AN HISTORIC RHODE ISLAND HOME ("PASTUXET")

"To the Greenes of Rhode Island this ancestral home can never be known by any other than its ancestral name, *Occupasuetuxet*, the Indian appellation of those level 'meadows through which the river flows,' shortened to 'Pastuxet' for convenience in conversation. It was the life-long home of a Chief Justice and an Associate Justice of a Rhode Island court, the home of a Speaker of the House of Deputies, and the birthplace of one of the most brilliant heroes of the Revolution, who laid down his life in his country's service. Many distinguished men have been entertained under its roof as the guests of successive generations of Greenes, Dr. Benjamin Franklin being perhaps the most famous.

"The house now known as 'Cole's' or 'Elm Lawn' was built by Deputy Governor John Greene for his son Job, who married Phebe Sayles, a granddaughter of Roger Williams. It was a most elegant house for its day. Professor Isham in his book, *Early Rhode Island Houses*, names it seventh in his chronological list of ancient houses still standing in the State. Consequently there are but four now standing which are older, as two have been recently destroyed. The old stone chimney is gone and a large addition, now itself old, was attached to the house, but the framing of the first story is intact and Professor Isham speaks of the elaborate hand-carved mouldings adorning the great beams which are still in place in the ceilings.

"The glory and hospitality of Pastuxet reached its height during the long life of Philip Greene, son of Job. Born in the old house in 1705, he died there full of honors in 1791; and he, too, lies in the family burying-ground. Like all his ancestors, he was Assistant and Deputy in the General Assembly, and in 1759 he became an Associate Justice of the Court of Common Pleas of Kent County, serving continuously on the bench of that court for twenty-five years, during eight of which, from 1776 to 1784, he was Chief Justice of the Court, holding that high office through all the troublous years of the Revolution. At that early period Rhode Island had

no true Supreme Court. Five judges, one from each of the five towns, were chosen annually by the General Assembly to act as a 'Supreme Court of Judicature and Gaol Delivery,' and in 1768-9 Judge Philip Greene served as a Justice of that court. The Judge was of commanding presence and of able mind.

"Intensely patriotic, he gave largely of sheep, cattle, and money to support the army. And he gave a son, his eldest, the brilliant Christopher Greene, born at Pastuxet, 1737, Colonel Commandant of the Rhode Island brigade, killed in 1781 in a night attack upon his camp, over whose remains the State of New York has just raised a monument in the cemetery where they lie at Yorktown, N. Y. Colonel Christopher Greene, the 'Hero of Red Bank,' the conqueror of Count Donop, was a brave officer, a valiant fighter and a noble gentleman. His father, Judge Philip Greene, built a house for him when he became of age and gave to him a large tract of land where the villages of Centreville, Arctic, and Riverpoint now lie.

"The old house at Pastuxet was always filled with company in Judge Philip Greene's day. One of his nieces, who lived to the great age of one hundred and two, and who is well remembered by the writer, says when she got permission to go to visit at Uncle Philip's 'she felt as if she was going to heaven.' She said one could never go there without finding company. Whole boat-loads of the Block Island friends would sail up for a week's stay. Deborah Ray, wife of Simon Ray, of Block Island, the mother of the Catherine Ray who married Governor William Greene, and the grandmother of the piquant 'Kitty Littlefield,' who won the heart and hand of General Nathanael Greene, was the sister of Judge Philip Greene. All the famous men who gathered around Governor William Greene and General Nathanael Greene were the honored guests of Judge Greene under the roof of Pastuxet. Tradition at close range tells of the attentions of Dr. Benjamin Franklin to 'Betty,' the witty and haughty youngest daughter of Judge Philip, who would have none of him. Another notable relative and guest was Thomas Wickes, brother of Mrs. Philip Greene (*nee* Elizabeth Wickes), herself an intellectual woman. Updike, in his *Narragansett Church*, speaks of Thomas Wickes as 'a very remarkable man.'

"Assisting in this open-handed and open-hearted hospitality were the old family servants, the nine or ten slaves of Judge Greene, who had more slaves than any other landowner in the town of Warwick, save Jeremiah Lippitt, the Town Clerk, whose daughter Anne was the wife of Colonel Christopher Greene, and whose daughter Welthian married Judge Philip's only other son, William.

"This William Greene, the only surviving son of Judge Philip, became

by his father's will the owner of Pastuxet. 'He possessed fine literary tastes, but in scholarship mathematics was his forte,' and the same was true of his soldier brother, Colonel Christopher Greene. In 1784, when, by reason of advancing years, Chief Justice Philip Greene declined to serve longer, this son, William, was elected an Associate Justice of the same Court of Common Pleas of Kent County, but, owing to delicate health, he was able to serve but one year.

"At the death of Judge William Greene in 1809 the old home became by will the property of his youngest son, Jeremiah Greene, all of whose eight children were born in the house. It was not in 1817, but in January, 1823, that the place was sold to Mr. Edward Cole's father, for the daughter of Jeremiah Greene who still survives was born in 1818 and her youngest brother in 1822 in the ancestral home. The writer's maternal grandmother, another daughter of Jeremiah Greene, as also born in the old house.

"As to the old elms that are justly the pride of the Cole family to-day, one was planted by Judge Philip himself and one was planted by Christopher, a son of Judge William Greene, as he himself told his niece, who still lives. Betty, daughter of Judge Philip, also set out an elm, which was blown down by a gale some years ago.

"It is pleasant to know that the spirit of hospitality clung so strongly to the old house, after the last of its Greene owners left it, and that after the royal feastings of reason and flow of soul of the days of the Greenes came another dynasty to continue the good old custom.

"May the ancient house long stand and may the day be not far distant when a suitable monument shall mark the spot near by, where rest the remains of so many loyal servants of the Colony and State of Rhode Island.

"MARY ANNE GREENE.

"PROVIDENCE, Sept. 6, 1901."

82. AUDREY⁴ GREENE (Richard³, John², John¹) was born at Occupassetuxet, Old Warwick, January 8, 1693-4. She married (2d wife), July 16, 1719, Thomas Stafford, son of Samuel², "a representative man of Warwick," and grandson of Thomas the emigrant who came from Warwickshire, England, to Plymouth, Mass., in 1626, lived a few years in Newport and Providence, R. I., thence to Warwick in 1652; died 1677. His first wife was Anne⁴ Greene, daughter of Major Job, and a cousin of his second wife (see No. 65).

CHILDREN:

256. ELEANOR STAFFORD, born April 25, 1720.

257. RICHARD STAFFORD, born September 24, 1721.

258. THOMAS STAFFORD, born April 20, 1723.
 259. SAMUEL STAFFORD, born December 6, 1724, died July 24, 1729.
 260. ALMY STAFFORD, born April 19, 1728.
 261. JOAB STAFFORD, born November 14, 1729, married *Susannah* —.
 262. He was Colonel in the Revolutionary army (see *Stafford Family*, pp. 5-8).
 263. AUDREY STAFFORD, born February 8, 1731.
 264. JOHN STAFFORD, born May 5, 1735.

Thomas¹ Stafford, the emigrant ancestor, was a millwright, and it is claimed that the mill he built at Plymouth was the first mill built in this country for grinding corn by water. He constructed another at Providence, near what is called Millbridge, and still another on his own place at Warwick, the site of which is still recognizable.

The Staffords claim descent from the noble house of Stafford, of whom the founder was Robert, appointed by William the Conqueror as governor of the Castle of Stafford. Rev. Dr. Thomas Stafford Drowne of Brooklyn, N. Y., is authority for the following: "I have the coat of arms brought over by the first Stafford, which is engraved on wood and the paper mounted on a panel about a foot square in frame. It is the regular Stafford arms and bears the inscription, 'The family of Stafford of Warwickshire, Eng.' It has been regularly transmitted from the first settler in Warwick here, bears marks of great age, and could never have been gotten up here" (*Stafford Family*, by Henry M. Benedict, p. 4).

84. ALMY⁴ GREENE (Richard³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, October 4, 1696. She married (2d wife), January 28, 1730, her second cousin, John Greene⁴ "of Potowomut" (Thomas³, Thomas², John¹), born April 14, 1691 (for children see record, No. 172).

85. ISABEL⁴ GREENE (Richard³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, September 3, 1698. She married Samuel Low, of Barrington, R. I., son of Samuel and Rachel Low, born March 29, 1701, died 1749. His grandfather was Anthony Low (son of John Low, wheelwright, of Boston), whose "new, great house," as Roger Williams styled it, was burned by Indians at Swansea, 1675. Captain Benjamin Church, when negotiating with the Seaconet Indians in 1676, was disappointed in securing a vessel "until at last Mr. Anthony Low put into the harbour with a loaden vessel bound to the westward and being made acquainted with Mr. Church's case, told him he had so much kindness for him and was so pleased with the business that he was engaged in, that he would run the venture of his vessel and cargo to wait upon him." He brought him to Newport, where Mr. Church disembarked (Austin's *Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island*, p. 338).

Isabel Greene died in 1750, the year following her husband's death. She was a great-granddaughter of Roger Williams, whose daughter Mary married John Sayles, her maternal grandfather.

CHILDREN:

265. ANN LOW, died before 1749, married — *Bosworth*. Had three children:
Samuel, Lewis, and Joseph.
266. HOOKER LOW.
267. JOHN WILSON LOW.
268. SAMUEL LOW.

The children of Ann (Low) Bosworth received £500 (to be equally divided) from their grandfather Low's will, dated June 25, 1748.

86. ELEANOR⁴ GREENE (Richard³, John², John¹) was born at Occupasuetuxet, Warwick, February 19, 1702. She married (2d wife, see No. 36), March 16, 1740, Thomas Fry of East Greenwich, son of Deputy Governor Major Thomas and Welthian (Greene) Fry, born February 16, 1691, died 1782. She died August 19, 1764.

CHILDREN:

269. AMEY FRY, born November 23, 1741, died March 12, 1752.
270. RICHARD FRY, born March 19, 1743, married, August 14, 1768, *Sarah*, daughter of Major *John Arnold* of East Greenwich. They had five children:
Thomas; John; Sally, married Carey Whitford; Eleanor, married Joseph Tillinghast; Sukey, married Mumford Pierce.

88. MARY⁴ GREENE (Richard³, John², John¹) was born at Occupasuetuxet, February 16, 1706. She married John Godfrey, born January 31, 1703, son of Captain John and Elizabeth (Carr) Godfrey of Newport, and brother of Elizabeth Godfrey, who married Richard Greene⁴ of "Stone Castle" (Richard³, Thomas², John¹). His mother was a daughter of Governor Caleb Carr, of Rhode Island, and his second wife. His paternal grandfather was Captain John Godfrey, of Newport, mariner, who, in 1689, under the authority of the Colony of Rhode Island, was given command of an armed brigantine fitted out from that place and sent in pursuit of a French privateer which had invaded and plundered Block Island. This was presumably the John Godfrey, brother of Richard², of Taunton, Mass., who "went to the Narragansett country" and of whom there is little record beyond the above (E. W. Pierce, *Contributions Biog. and Geneal.*, p. 52). John Godfrey was commissioned Captain (Printed *Colonial Records of Rhode Island*, iii., p. 276). Some authority gives "John, mariner, son of Richard² and Mary (Richmond) Godfrey," but the son of Richard² was

born 1691, married Joanna Gooding, and died 1758. John, mariner, of Newport, married Sarah, and died 1702, and was probably the brother and not son of Richard², son of Richard¹ of Taunton. Captain John Godfrey, Jr., who married Mary Greene, died at St. Martin's, W. I., in 1752, in his forty-ninth year. Another account reads: "John Godfrey late of Providence, mariner, died about April 1, 1756, son Richard administrator (*Providence Records*).

CHILDREN:

- | | |
|--|--|
| 271. RICHARD GODFREY, mentioned as his father's administrator. | } No further record of these children. |
| 272. JOHN GODFREY, | |
| 273. CALEB GODFREY, | |
| 274. CHRISTOPHER GODFREY, | |
| 275. JAMES (Captain ?) GODFREY, | |

In the "Old Burial Ground" at Newport, R. I., are several graves of the Godfrey family with inscriptions as follows: "Sacred to the memory of Anstis Godfrey widow of the late Capt. James Godfrey who departed this life May 29, 1830, aged 83 years." Adjoining are the graves of their daughters, which bear the following names: "Anstis-Almy-Godfrey, who died July 29, 1837"; "Mary Greene Godfrey, who died Dec. 11, 1841"; and "Abby S. Godfrey, who died Apr. 9, 1868." These names are suggestive of close relationship between Captain John and Captain James Godfrey, the first (Almy) being the name of the wife of John Greene (brother of Captain John Godfrey's wife), and the second of Captain John's wife. We have no proof at hand that Captain James Godfrey was son of Captain John, but the above is strong, conclusive evidence that he was, and his birth-date was probably between 1738-1745; his wife, according to the headstone, was born 1747 (see Austin's *Thirty-three Rhode Island Families*, p. 81; *The Richmond Family*, by Joshua Bailey Richmond, pp. 3-9).

89. JOHN⁴ GREENE "of Occupasuetuxet" (Richard³, John², John¹), only son, was born at Old Warwick, December 3, 1709. Admitted freeman, May 4, 1731. He married, December 8, 1737, Mary, daughter of John and Anstis () Almy, born February 3, 1721-2, died August 6, 1777, in the fifty-fifth year of her age. He died October 11, 1762, in his fifty-third year, and was buried on the Occupasuetuxet farm. His will, dated September 6, 1762, was proved November 19, 1762.

CHILDREN:

276. RICHARD, born April 4, 1739, married *Ruth* ——.
 277. ANSTIS, born July 15, 1740, married *Nathaniel Greene*.

278. ALMY, born June 15, 1742, unmarried 1782.
 279. MARY, born January 14, 1743-44, married *Augustus Brown*.
 280. ABIGAIL, born May 10, 1745, unmarried 1782.
 281. BENJAMIN ELLERY, born December 29, 1746, married *Lucy Huntington*.
 282. JOHN, born September 26, 1748, died September 15, 1762, aged fourteen.
 Buried at Occupassetuxet.
 283. LEWIS SAYRE, born August 8, 1750, married *Sybil Ball*.
 284. JOB, born March 2, 1752, died at sea, August 29, 1776, buried at Occupassetuxet.
 285. ELEANOR, born May 19, 1754, unmarried (1782).
 286. WILLIAM, born March 13, 1757, died 1764.
 287. ELIZABETH, born 1761, died April 6, 1764.
 288. ANN MERCY, born March 3, 1762, married — *Gordon*.

John Greene's surviving children, viz.: Richard Greene and his wife Ruth; Anstis and her husband, Nathaniel Greene of Boston; Almy, Abigail, and Ann Mercy Greene, single women; Benjamin Ellery and his wife Lucy; and Lewis Sayre Greene, sold the property of "Greene's Hold" on October 6, 1782, to John Brown, Esq., of Providence, who took possession in the spring of 1783 and called the place "Spring Green." Here he and his descendants continued to dispense generous hospitality, as the Deputy Governor John Greene and his descendants had done for more than one hundred and thirty years before him.

99. (Governor) WILLIAM⁴ GREENE "of Coweset" (Samuel³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born at Apponaug, Warwick, March 16, 1695. He was admitted freeman, May 1, 1718. He resided in that part of Warwick adjacent to the village of East Greenwich. He received in the division of his father's estate, Coweset farm No. 14, with house, 258 acres (excepting 4 acres sold to Wm. Bennett southwest corner), which his father purchased of his brother-in-law, Samuel Gorton, son of Capt. Benj. Gorton, for £800. This farm has been owned and occupied by the family to the present time (1878). In early manhood he was a surveyor; a plot of half of the town of Coventry, R. I., used in a lawsuit, is extant. He was always in public life, and was eleven years Governor of the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, 1743-58.¹ He married, December 30, 1719, his second cousin, Catharine, daughter of Captain Benjamin and Susanna (Holden) Greene of Mashanticut, Warwick, born March 31, 1698, died November 28, 1777. He died February 25, 1758. His will, dated

¹ Governor Greene's correspondence with English military authorities is preserved in *Rhode Island Colonial Records*, and shows "ability and good sense and that he was well qualified to deal with the difficult duties that the disturbed condition of the country demanded of him" (*Providence Plantations for 250 Years*, p. 368).

August 3, 1757, was proved March 2, 1758. (For public services, see *Rhode Island Records*.)

CHILDREN:

289. BENJAMIN, born August 19, 1724, married *Mary (Fry)*, widow of *Daniel Gould*.
 290. SAMUEL, born August 28, 1728, married *Patience Cooke*.
 291. WILLIAM, born August 16, 1731, married *Catharine Ray*.
 292. MARGARET, born November 2, 1733, married *Rufus Spencer*.
 293. CATHARINE, born December 9, 1735, married *John Greene*.
 294. CHRISTOPHER, born April 18, 1741, died May 30, 1741 (see No. 179).

Catharine Greene (widow of Governor William Greene) divided her property among the following:

"sons Benjamin and William Greene;

"daughter Margaret Spencer }
 "son-in-law Rufus Spencer; }
 "daughter Catharine Greene }
 "and John Greene of Boston; }

"grand-daughters Susannah Jerrauld and Patience Arnold, daughters of son Samuel" (see Nos. 704, 705).

100. MARY³ GREENE (Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, August 25, 1698. She married, December 31, 1719, Thomas Fry, Jr., of East Greenwich (see No. 36), son of Thomas, who was Deputy Governor, 1727-29. Thomas Fry, Jr., was born February 16, 1691. He was Deputy 1726-40-46. In September, 1740, in behalf of the town of East Greenwich, he and Colonel Peter Mawney successfully petitioned the Assembly for a highway in North Kingstown that the Town Council had refused to make to meet one built in East Greenwich. His will, made December 27, 1773, was proved December 9, 1782, by which he gave lands to his sons and grandsons, leaving the homestead "between the country road and the sea" with "all the silver and plate marked with the letters of his mother, grandfather and grandmother's names," etc. There were legacies also to the daughters. His first wife, Mary, died October 28, 1739. He married (2d) March 16, 1740, Eleanor, daughter of Richard and Eleanor (Sayles) Greene, born February 19, 1702, died August 19, 1764 (for children of this marriage, see No. 86).

CHILDREN:

295. WELTHYAN FRY, born October 19, 1720, died March 27, 1734.
 296. MARY FRY, born July 15, 1722, married (1), February 7, 1741, *Daniel Gould* of South Kingstown, and (2) *Benjamin Greene* (see No. 290).

297. THOMAS FRY, born December 29, 1723, married, December 23, 1743, *Mary*, daughter of Colonel *Peter Mawney*.
298. ANNE FRY, born May 14, 1725.
299. SARAH FRY, born December 21, 1726, married *Richard^s Greene*, son of *John⁴* of Potowomut (see No. 477).
300. JOHN FRY, born January 23, 1728, married, December 27, 1750, *Mary*, daughter of *Philip Tillinghast*, who died 1797. They had six children: *Almy*, married — *Bailey* of Tiverton; *Benjamin*; *Christopher*; *Mary*, married — *Ganot*, an officer of Rochambeau's staff; *Esek* (?); and *Lucretia*, born July 13, 1767, died February 13, 1843, married *George Sears* of Baltimore, born Newport, R. I., 1756, son of *George* and *Abigail (Hall) Sears*, a successful and highly esteemed merchant of Baltimore. He died, in the midst of his prosperous career, at Christiana, Md., where he had fled from the epidemic of yellow fever raging in Baltimore, September 17, 1800. Their children were: (1) *George Sears*, died October 7, 1825, in Washington, D. C., unmarried; was engaged in battle of Bladensburg, Md., 1814. (2) *Abigail Sears*, born May 17, 1797, Newport, R. I., died December 21, 1864, at Orange, N. J. She married *James W. McCulloch*, born Philadelphia, February 5, 1789, died Orange, N. J., June 17, 1861; was engaged in the battle of Bladensburg, Md., and was wounded; a lawyer of Baltimore and Comptroller of Currency, U. S. Treasury Department. They had six children: i, *John*, born November 28, 1816, married *Anna Austin*; ii, *Richard*, born March 13, 1818, Professor of Natural Philosophy, Princeton College, married *Mary Vowell*; iii, *Mary Louisa*, born October 20, 1821, married (1) *Henry C. Mayer* of Baltimore, grandson of *Christian Mayer* of Wurtemberg, Germany, and had four children: *Susan T.*, born February 19, 1843, died February 18, 1857; *Henry C.*, born March 31, 1844, married (1) *Adeline*, daughter Bishop *Stevens* of Pennsylvania, and (2) *Mary F. Lewis*, daughter *Geo. T. Lewis* of Philadelphia; *Frederic M.*, born July 21, died November 21, 1845; *Mary Abby*, born September 14, 1846, Washington, D. C., married *J. S. Copley Greene*, son of Rev. *J. S. Copley Greene* (Seventh Gen.); iv, *Eliza Ann*, born May 11, 1823, died January 24, 1824; v, *Isabella W.*, born May 1, 1825, died March 10, 1870; married Rev. *John Singleton Copley Greene* (Sixth Gen.); vi, *James W.*, born March 17, 1827, married *Isabella*, daughter *Wm. Walker*. (3) *Richard Sears*, born December 6, 1799, died November 8, 1817. He was drowned while viewing a battle-ship, being seated on the rail of a steamer from which he fell overboard.
301. SAMUEL FRY, born March 22, 1729, married (1) *Luciana*, daughter *Daniel Coggeshall*, and had three children: *Wm.*, *Mary*, *Daniel*. He married (2), August 28, 1764, *Deborah^s Greene* (*John⁴*, *Thomas³*, *Thomas²*, *John¹*) (see No. 480).
302. HANNAH FRY, born April 16, 1730, married, February 6, 1755, *James Sherman* (see *Narrag. Hist. Reg.*, 1884, vol. iii., p. 9).
303. ELIZABETH FRY, born November 18, 1732, died November 19, 1833.
304. RUTH FRY, born May 20, 1734, married March 5, 1756, *Pardon Tillinghast*, son of *Pardon* and grandson of "Elder" *Pardon* (another account says "son of Philip") *Tillinghast*.

305. JOSEPH FRY, born March 3, 1736, married *Eleanor^s Greene* (*John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹*).

101. SAMUEL⁴ GREENE "of Apponaug" (Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Apponaug, October 22, 1700. Was made freeman, May 1, 1722. He inherited the farm and mill property at Apponaug, and continued the fulling-, saw-, and grist-mills in operation. He carried out his father's plans for building the house (for which he had collected material, but did not live to complete) on the southwest corner lot at the cross-road in Apponaug, which house was always his residence and continued to be the residence of his descendants for three generations. Samuel, Jr., was Cornet in a troop of horse in Providence County, which then included the town of Warwick (see copy of his commission, Appendix II.). He married, February 17, 1724, Sarah, daughter of Joshua and Mercy (Nichols) Coggeshall of East Greenwich, born December 22, 1704, died February 13, 1790 (burial as recorded in Elder Gorton's Journal, February 15, 1790). He died September 15, 1780, and was buried beside his wife in the family burial-ground at Apponaug. Date of his burial (Elder Gorton's Journal), "September 17, 1780." His will, dated September 5, 1780, was proved September 23, 1780.

CHILDREN:

306. SAMUEL, born December 7, 1725, died unmarried.
 307. ALMY, born September 8, 1727, married *Oliver Arnold*.
 308. JOSHUA, born February 24, 1729, married *Mchitable Manton*.
 309. MERCY, born 1731, married *John Walton*.
 310. CALEB, born April 23, 1737, married *Mary Tibbitts*.
 311. CHRISTOPHER, born April 18, 1740, married *Abigail Davis*.

Sarah (Coggeshall) Greene was a great-great-granddaughter of John Coggeshall, the emigrant ancestor, a silk merchant who came from Essex County, England, in the ship *Lyon*, with his wife and three children, arriving in Boston, September 16, 1632. He was Deacon of the First Church at Boston, 1634; Selectman, 1634; and Deputy, 1634-7. He removed to Portsmouth, R. I., in 1638, and in 1640 was recorded at Newport as owner of 389 acres of land. He was Assistant, 1640-44; Corporal, 1644; Moderator, 1647; and President of the Colony of Rhode Island, 1647. He died in office, November 27, 1647, aged fifty-six years, and was buried on his own land. His son Joshua, who embraced Quakerism, was also Assistant and Deputy for many years. In his will, proved in 1688, he bequeathed to his son, Joshua, Jr., 120 acres at Newport. Joshua, son of Joshua, Jr., resided at East Greenwich. He married Mercy, daughter of Thomas Nichols, and was father of Sarah, wife of Samuel Greene, above.

102. BENJAMIN⁴ GREENE "of Coweset" (Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Apponaug, January 5, 1702. He was a mariner and resided on Coweset Bay. In June, 1730, he sold to his kinsman, John Dickinson of Newport, son of Charles and Phillip (Greene) Dickinson, who was the widow of Caleb Carr, his mansion house and land in Coweset, and in 1738 he sold his land in Warwick and removed to North Parish, New London (now Montville), Conn. His record is not traced beyond the date of this deed. He married at Warwick, September 2, 1730, Almy (or Mary Almy) daughter of James and Susannah (Wilkinson) Angell of Warwick, and great-granddaughter of Thomas Angell from London, England, who came with Roger Williams to Providence in 1636 (see Talcott's *New England Families*, p. 87).

CHILDREN:

312. MARY, born January 28, 1732. No further record.
 313. CHRISTOPHER, born September 7, 1733, married *Mary (or Mercy) Stoddard*.
 314. DELIGHT, born July 30, 1735. No record.
 315. STEPHEN, born February 19, 1736-7.
 (Arnold's *Warwick Records*.)

104. FONES⁴ GREENE "of Nassauket" (James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born in Warwick, March 23, 1689-90. He resided in the house which he inherited, built by his father in 1687. He was married (1), March 15, 1710-11, by Edward Carr, head warden, to Dinah, daughter of Sampson and Dinah Batty (or Beatty) of Jamestown, R. I. She was drowned March 21, 1710-11, only six days after her marriage by the upsetting of a boat in going from Newport to Jamestown. He married (2), February 29, 1712, Rebecca, daughter of Henry and Rebecca Tibbitts of North Kingstown, R. I., who died February 18, 1765, in the seventy-first year of her age. He was Deputy from Warwick, May 5, 1724. He died July 29, 1758, aged sixty-seven years. His will was duly executed on the 10th of July previous, witnessed by Thomas Rice, Jr., Anne Rice, and Jeremiah Lippitt, in which provision was made for his wife during her life, and also for his son James (see below).

CHILDREN:

316. JAMES, born December 2, 1713, married *Patience Waterman*.
 317. DINAH, born December 24, 1715, married Captain *Randall Rice*.
 318. JOB, born August 8, 1717, married *Mercy Greene*.
 319. THOMAS, born November 22, 1719, married (1) *Phebe Greene*, (2) *Mary (Waterman) Greene*.
 320. MARY, born March 18, 1723, died May 2, 1742, aged nineteen.
 321. FONES, born July 29, 1727, married *Mary Waterman*, died s. p., at Surinam, South America.

Extract from will of Fones ⁴ Greene of Nassauket:

Item: "I give and bequeath unto my loving son James Greene and to his heirs and assigns forever my mansion house and westernmost part of my homestead farm situate in Warwick aforesaid together with all the other buildings on said westernmost part of the Farm now executed. I also give unto my said son James Greene and to his heirs and assigns forever all my salt thatch bed and upland that lies Southward of line hereafter mentioned on the Easterly part of my Farm aforesaid. Said line is to begin at stake standing in the thatch bed on the East point of my farm near opposite to where the Chanel of the horseneck cove so called Branches out into the Channels and so from said stake Westerly upon direct line to a black oak tree standing on the edge of the bank of the upland and from thence West-erly upon the uppermost part of the bank until it comes to a black oak stump standing a little below the edge of the bank and from thence Southerly into the bay which line is as far Westward as my Salt thatch bed now grows on my share."

105. (Major) JAMES ⁴ GREENE "of Newport" (James ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Nassauket, April 2, 1692. He was Major of the militia. Was made freeman, Newport, May 4, 1714. He died April 17, 1758, in the sixty-seventh year of his age, and was buried in the old burial-ground, now the "Newport Cemetery," as were his wives and several of their children. Their headstones are still extant, and from these monumental inscriptions is gathered the only record we have of the family of Major James Greene. He married (1) Roby, daughter Caleb and Deborah (Sayles) Carr, who died December 22, 1728, in the thirty-fifth year of her age. She was born about 1693. He married (2) Susannah —, who died December 10, 1754, in the forty-fourth year of her age. It is probable that both wives were residents of Newport, as Major James Greene was on record there as early as 1714.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 322. DANIEL, born about 1710, married *Sarah Tillinghast*.
- 323. DEBORAH, born 1711, married *Samuel Tillinghast*.
- 324. MARY, born about 1720, died June 30, 1757. Buried in Baptist burial-ground at East Greenwich.
- 325. JAMES, born 1721, died in infancy, buried at Newport.
- 326. Son, born 1721, died in infancy, buried at Newport.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

- 327. SAMUEL, born June 4, 1736, died at Newport, June 26, 1736.
- 328. SAMUEL, born 1738, died August 23, 1758.

(It is said that Major James Greene had twenty children; probably many died young, as only the above names were given with the records.)

108. ELISHA ⁴ GREENE "of Providence" (James ³, James ², John ¹) was born August 5, 1698. He was known as "Elder Elisha Greene of Providence." He was baptized by Rev. Daniel Wightman, December 5, 1717. He resided in Cranston (then a part of Providence), near where the State Farm is now located. He was a blacksmith and iron manufacturer. Near his residence he erected and operated iron works, extensive for the times, and was in partnership with his brothers-in-law the "Brown Bros." of Providence. July 30, 1764, he was ordained a Baptist minister by Elders Charles Holden, John Gorton, and Thomas Burlingame. He married (1), September 26, 1723, Martha, daughter of James and Mary (Harris) Brown, and great-granddaughter of Rev. Chad Brown, the first minister of the First Baptist Church of Providence. She was born October 12, 1703, and died July 27, 1725. Buried in North Burying Ground, Providence. He married (2), March 13, 1727, Abigail, widow of Arthur Fenner and daughter of John and Alice (Smith) Dexter. Her grandfather, Rev. Gregory Dexter, was born at Olney, Northamptonshire, England. He went early to London, where he became a printer, and with Coleman kept a stationer's shop there. He was the friend and correspondent of Roger Williams. He came to America and settled in Providence, R. I.

Abigail, second wife of Elisha Greene, was born April 26, 1696, died January 11, 1770, and was buried near the State Farm at Cranston. Elder Greene removed to Gloucester, R. I., about 1773, as in that year he held a deed of land there, some of which he sold to his son Elisha, Jr.¹ He died at Gloucester, 1780 (probably in November). His will, dated May 31, was proved by the Court, December 11, 1780 (see No. 322).

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

329. JAMES, born September 13, 1724, married (1) *Freelove Burlingame*, (2) *Abigail Freeley*, (3) *Susannah Lynch*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

330. ELISHA, born 1728, married *Hannah Gorton*.
331. ABIGAIL, born —, married Captain *Solomon Owens*.

Inscription on gravestone (well preserved, 1890) in memory of Elder Greene's second wife in the old burying-ground opposite north entrance to State Prison grounds at Cranston, R. I.:

¹ From Town Clerk, Chepachet, Gloucester, R. I., December 18, 1895:

"Elisha Greene from Cranston in 1773 had a deed of some land in this town—he sold some of it to his son Elisha Greene, Jr., also of Cranston—same year."

"In memory of
 Mrs. Abigail
 late wife of
 Elder Elisha Greene
 of Cranston
 Who died June 1st 1770
 In the 74th year
 Of her age."

109. DELIVERANCE + GREENE (James³, James², John¹) was born at Nassauket, Warwick, February 12, 1700-1. She married John Holden, son of Lieutenant Charles and Catharine (Greene) Holden of Old Warwick, and grandson of Captain Randall Holden, who came from Salisbury, England, and was one of the original proprietors of Warwick, R. I. She died before 1731, leaving no children. John Holden married (2), January 6, 1731-2, Mary Fry (for record of their descendants, see No. 17).

110. MARY + GREENE (James³, James², John¹) was born at Nassauket, September 25, 1703. She married Resolved Rhodes of Providence, R. I., January 23, 1724. He was born May 22, 1702, and died August 8, 1738. He was the son of John and Waite (Waterman) Rhodes and great-grandson of Roger Williams, whose daughter Mercy married Resolved Waterman. On *Town Records* the wife of Resolved Rhodes is given "Phebe Greene," which is an error, as above record is sustained by the fact that he "and wife Mary" gave receipt for legacy received by will of their great-aunt Isabel Burton, September 15, 1724 (see Austin's *Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island*, pp. 268, 367).

CHILDREN:

332. RESOLVED RHODES.

333. DELIVERANCE RHODES, married *Eleazar Whipple*.

334. MARY RHODES.

(Another account says, "also three younger children.")

111. JOHN + GREENE (James³, James², John¹) was born at Nassauket, February 26, 1705-6. Deeds on record at Warwick show that he was of Newport, 1735, and of Warwick, 1737, where he then resided,— "late of Newport" (see Warwick Land Evidences). Samuel Tillinghast, who married John Greene's niece, Deborah Greene, daughter of his brother, Major James Greene, records in his noted Diary (now deposited at the Library of Rhode Island Historical Society at Providence): "Dec. 8. 1757— Uncle John Greene died at Potowomut," where he had been sick for some

time and where he was visited by Mr. Tillinghast; for the Diary also shows, "Nov. 9, 1757—Watched with Uncle John Greene at Potowomut"; and "Dec. 10, 1757—Went to Burying of Uncle John Greene at Potowomut" (see note, "Long Island Greens," Appendix II.).

112. JEREMIAH⁴ GREENE "of Warwick" (James³, James², John¹) was born at Nassauket, December 16, 1708. Freeman, April 30, 1734. He was of Warwick, October 9, 1733, when he joined his brothers, Elisha of Providence and Samuel of Newport, in a deed wherein he calls himself "cordwainer." He married (*Town Records*) Anne Wylis, August 13, 1749. Diaries show that his death occurred at Potowomut, but the date is not given.

Warwick *Land Evidences*, October 9, 1733:

"Elisha Greene of Providence, Blacksmith, Samuel Greene of Newport, Carpenter, and our brother Jeremiah Greene of Warwick, cordwainer, all sons of Capt. James Greene deceased."

Id., September 29, 1735: "Elisha Greene of Providence, Jeremiah Greene of Providence, Samuel Greene and John Greene of Newport, all sons of Capt. James Greene of Warwick deceased" join in a deed.

Id., August 23, 1737: "Elisha Greene of Providence, Blacksmith Jeremiah Greene yeoman, Samuel Greene of Newport, Carpenter, and John Greene late of Newport, sons of Capt. James Greene" join in a deed.

113. SAMUEL⁴ GREENE "of Newport" (James³, James², John¹) was born at Nassauket, ¹⁷⁰⁸ June 8, 1711. He was a carpenter by trade and one of the builders of the Redwood Library at Newport, where he resided. He married (1) Mary, daughter of Nicholas Whitford, born June 1, 1711, died May 22, 1745, in the thirty-fifth year of her age. He married (2), May 19, 1752 (*Newport Record*), Elizabeth Stanbrough, widow of Fleet Stanbrough and daughter of John Marshall, born September 3, 1713-14, died November 18, 1782, in her sixty-ninth year. He died at Newport, February 18, 1788, in his seventy-seventh year.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 335. JOHN, born August 8, 1734, married *Mary Allen*.
- 336. JAMES, born February 5, 1736, lived to an advanced age.
- 337. SAMUEL, born November 20, 1737, died April 2, 1738.
- 338. SAMUEL, born March 18, 1739, died at Cape St. Nicholas Mole, Hayti, 1769.
- 339. MARY, born November 16, 1740.
- 340. CATHARINE, born September 6, 1742, married Captain *John Langley*.
- 341. DELIVERANCE, born June 30, 1744, married *Thomas Hudson*.
- 342. RUTH, died January 10, 1745.
(From Family Records.)

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

343. FLEET STANBROUGH, born February 17, 1753, died at an advanced age.
 344. FONES, born March 7, 1754, died March 5, 1755.
 345. FONES, born December, 1755, married *Deborah Champlin*, daughter of *Wm.*, born April 12, 1758.
 (There may have been *Sarah* and *Elizabeth*, died young.)

125. MARY⁴ GREENE (Peter³, James², John¹) was born at Coweset, Warwick, April 6, 1697. She married, 1719, Samuel Carr, son of John and Waite (Easton) Carr, born in Newport, 1694. He was the great-grandson of Governor Nicholas Easton and the grandson of Governor Caleb and his first wife, Mercy (Vaughan), Carr. He resided at Newport and was a gunsmith. He died of smallpox, June 19, 1739 (his daughter Waite died the same day). His will was made June 12, 1739, and proved August 7, 1739. The inscription on his tombstone at Goat Island reads: "In memory of Mr. Samuel Carr who died June 19 1739 in y^e 46th year of his age, and his daughter Waite died y^e same day aged 13 years." Mary, his wife, died in 1745, but her burial-place is not known. In her will, dated July 13, 1745, she mentions all her sons and "daughter Waite deceased."

CHILDREN:

346. CALEB CARR (Captain) (see below), born in 1720, married in Newport, November 15, 1741, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres to *Elizabeth Phillips*, born in 1722, died February 28, 1805. They had sixteen children. Their son *Caleb*, born May 7, 1744, was the father of Captain *John Carr*, who was, soon after the Revolution, with six of his comrades, surprised by the Indians and captured. All were staked to the ground and burned to death, except John Carr, who, because of his fine voice, was made to sing his companions' requiem. The Indians had a night of carousing, and their prisoner escaped in the early morning. He became Captain of a company of State militia, and with his son was engaged in the battle of Plattsburgh. He lived after 1800 at Ticonderoga, where he died, 1832 (*Carr Fam. Rec.*, pp. 62, 90, 144).
347. SAMUEL CARR, born July 28, 1722, died September 2, 1796, at Jamestown. Married, June 6, 1745, *Damaris*, daughter of *James* and *Abigail* (—) *Carr*, born November 3, 1727, died September 6, 1800; both buried in family ground at Jamestown. They had seven children (*Carr Fam. Rec.*, pp. 62, 63).
348. WAITE CARR, born 1726, died June 19, 1739.
349. EBENEZER CARR, born Newport, R. I., October 2, 1735, married *Phebe* —, who died May 7, 1789. Their children were: *Robert Robinson*, born January 12, 1767; *Samuel*, born January 15, 1769; and twins *Abigail* and *James*, born December 2, 1771.
350. JOHN CARR (Captain), born Newport, R. I., October 6, 1738, died March 25, 1814. Married, by Rev. Gardiner Thurston, July 19, 1761, to *Mary Arnold*,

born 1736, died November 2, 1789. He was a Captain in the Revolutionary War and took an active part in the battles of Rhode Island and at Trenton Bridge, N. J., under Washington. They had twelve children, for whose record see *Carr Fam. Rec.*, p. 63. His grandfather, John Carr (born 1664), in 1700 was granted the privilege of running a ferry between Newport and Jamestown, and this franchise remained in the family for one hundred and seventy years.

The following is a copy of Captain Caleb Carr's commission in the colonial service:

"By the Hon. Samuel Ward, Esquire, Governor, Captain General and Commander-in-Chief of and over the English colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantation in New England in America.

"To Caleb Carr, Gentleman, Greeting: Whereas the General Assembly of the colony aforesaid at their session in Newport on the first Wednesday in this instant, may choose and appoint you the said Caleb Carr, Captain of Fort George upon Goat Island, in the township of Newport in the colony aforesaid, I do therefore in the name of His Most Sacred Majesty George the Third by the Grace of God, King of Great Britain &c. hereby authorize and empower and commission you the said Caleb Carr to have, take and exercise the Office of Captain of the Fort aforesaid, with full Power and Authority to conduct, order and command all such Officers and Soldiers as do or shall belong unto the said Fort. And in case of any Invasion or attack of any enemy upon the said Fort, you are to the utmost of your Skill and Ability with the men under your Command, to resist, fight and expel, kill, and burn and destroy all Ships, Vessels and Parties that may attack or attempt the said Fort, in Order to preserve the Interest of his Majesty and his good Subjects in these Parts. And you are always to follow and obey such further Instructions, Directions and Orders as shall from Time to Time be issued unto you by your Superior Officers.

"Given under my Hand and the seal of the said Colony this Fourth Day of May 1765 and in the Fifth year of His said Majesty's Reign.

"SAM'L WARD.

"By his Honor's Command HENRY WARD Sect'y."

(See *Carr Family Records*, p. 61, by Edson I. Carr.)

126. ELIZABETH⁴ GREENE (Peter³, James², John¹) was born at Coweset, Warwick, June 4, 1699, and died unmarried. Her will, made August 23, 1748, was proved October 25, 1750.

127. EBENEZER⁴ GREENE (Peter³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at Coweset, February 8, 1701-2. Freeman, April 30, 1723. He

married, August 1, 1724, Miriam, widow of John Remington (see No. 414). He died October 11, 1728. His will, dated October 10, 1728, was proved November 9, 1728 (see No. 150).

CHILDREN:

351. MARY, born June 8, 1725, married *Joseph Wickes*.
 352. EBENEZER, born August 19, 1727, married *Ann Arnold* (?).

Miriam (Remington) Greene, widow of Ebenezer ⁴, married (3) Edward Capron of Attleboro, R. I., February 26, 1729-30. They had son, Jonathan Capron, who married Margaret ⁵ Greene (David ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹) (see *Capron Geneal.*).

128. THOMAS ⁴ GREENE (Peter ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Coweset, February 18, 1704-5. He married, April 8, 1733, Sarah, daughter of Joseph Berry of East Greenwich, R. I. He and his wife Sarah "sold to Wm. Clark (?) Mar. 23, 1742-3, 19 $\frac{3}{4}$ acres in E. Greenwich for 92£, and also 4 $\frac{1}{4}$ acres for 53£. Nov. 16, 1743, Caleb Carr sold 4 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres in E. Greenwich where he dwelleth, to Joseph Berry for his natural life—and his wife Mary." Captain Caleb Carr was the nephew of Thomas Greene.

CHILDREN:

353. THOMAS, born December 22, 1735 (?).
 354. JOSEPH, born May 13, 1738.
 355. ELIZABETH, born April 1, 1742.
 356. LAZARUS, born March 25, 1744.
 357. SARAH, born August 10, 1749.

137. SUSANNAH ⁴ GREENE (Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Potowomut, June 30, 1699. She married, 1719, William Chadsey, who was born in Wales, 1692, and came to America in 1715. He settled at Sand Hill, North Kingstown, R. I., the following year, and resided upon the same farm for sixty-eight years. The farm is still in possession of the heirs of his great-grandchildren. He lived to be ninety-five years of age, and his wife, who died the same year, 1787, three months later, was in her eighty-ninth year. His granddaughter, Elizabeth Slocum, daughter of his son Jabez, was devoted to him until his death and "cared for him through his second childhood." She was a woman of bright intellect and remarkable memory, and according to the Chadsey record, prepared by William's great-grandson, Jeremiah Greene Chadsey, in 1840 (in possession of A. B. Chadsey of Wickford), she was able at that date, in her eightieth year, to give a clear account of her grandfather. He told her that "he was born in

Wales in the Island of Great Britain in the year 1692. In 1715 at the age of 23 he came to this continent and landed first in the Southern states. The next year he came to Newport and soon after crossed the Narragansett Bay and fixed his residence at Sand Hill in North Kingstown four miles south of East Greenwich."

CHILDREN:

358. JABEZ CHADSEY, born April, 1720, married (1), March, 1751, *Honor*, daughter of Captain *Alexander*³ *Huling* of Kingstown, R. I., born April, 1720, died 1772. He married (2), September 1, 1774, *Mary* (*Goddard*), widow of *John Corey*, whose first husband was *Jeremiah Greene* (*Jabez*⁴, *Jabez*³, *James*², *John*¹). She died 1789. Jabez married (3), 1792, *Martha* (*Patty*?), widow of *Archibald Grieves*, who died in 1803 (Family Record says eleven years after marriage). Jabez Chadsey died when nearly one hundred years of age and was buried in the family burial-ground called Goshen, January 1, 1820. He was cousin to the distinguished General Nathanael Greene. Children by first marriage only: (1) *John*, born December 16, 1751, died December 17, 1838, married *Alice*, daughter of *John Pearce* of East Greenwich. She died March 20, 1826. They had two children, *Alice*, who married *Samuel Rhodes Aylesworth*; and *John*, who married *Phebe Aylesworth*. (2) *Jabez, Jr.*, born January 31, 1754, was a Revolutionary officer. He died September, 1820. He married, September 30, 1779, *Hannah*⁶, daughter of *Jeremiah*⁵ *Greene* (*Jabez*⁴, *Jabez*³, *James*², *John*¹). *Jeremiah* was a cousin of General Nathanael Greene (see No. 381). (3) *Tabitha*, born June 20, 1756, died January, 1793, married *George Tennant*. They had eleven children (of whom *Eliza* married *Nath'l Sweet* of Newport; *Anna* married *Boone Spink*; and *Honor* married *James Shaw* of Newport). (4) *Joseph* married and settled at Stephentown, N. Y. He was born August 20, 1758, died 1795, leaving a widow and four sons, *John*, *Samuel*, *Joseph*, and *Benjamin*. (5) *Elizabeth*, born January 16, 1761, died February 21, 1860. She married (1), January 30, 1794, *Jonathan Slocum* and (2) *William Slocum*, his brother. By first marriage one daughter, *Martha* (blind). By second marriage: *Archibald*, married — *Hunt*; *Ann*; and *Elizabeth*. (6) *Honor*, born September 2, 1763, died January, 1781, married, April, 1780, *Benjamin Jenkins*, son of *Philip*; no children. (7) *Rowland*, born February 3, 1766, died September 20, 1838; married (1) *Mary Pearce*, (2) *Mary Tourgee*. He had by first marriage one child, *Christiana*, who married *Naaman Gardiner*; no children. (8) *Circuü* (or *Sirket*), born August 23, 1768, died March, 1818; married, March 17, 1803, *Rachel*, daughter of *Jeremiah* and *Phebe Aylesworth*. Children: *Caleb*, unmarried; *Harriet*, married *Royal Vaughan, Jr.*; *Anna*, married *Anthony Vaughan*.
359. MARY CHADSEY.
 360. RICHARD CHADSEY.
 361. SUSANNAH CHADSEY.
 362. JANE CHADSEY.
 363. WILLIAM CHADSEY.

364. NAOMI CHADSEY.
 365. PHEBE CHADSEY.
 366. JOHN CHADSEY.
 367. ELIZABETH CHADSEY.¹

138. (Dr.) JAMES⁴ GREENE "of Potowomut" (Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at Potowomut, April 24, 1701, where he resided and followed the profession of medicine. He had interest also in the Iron Works with his brothers.² His family were members of the Friends' Society of Warwick. He married (1), February 16, 1726, Elizabeth, daughter of Jeremiah Gould of North Kingstown, and (2) Hannah, daughter of Abraham and Hannah (Mott) Tucker of Dartmouth, Mass. Dr. Greene died October 6, 1789, aged eighty-eight years. His first wife, Elizabeth died July 14, 1733, and his second wife, Hannah, October 9, 1787. Dr. Greene's will, dated April 4, 1786, was proved December 1, 1789.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

368. JAMES, born December 8, 1727, married *Elizabeth Fry*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

369. ELIZABETH, born April 11, 1735, married *Silas Clapp* (2d wife).
 370. PAUL, born February 25, 1736, married *Sarah Hall*.
 371. JABEZ, born January 25, 1738, married *Mary Greene*.
 372. ABRAHAM, born October 10, 1740, married *Patience Arnold*.
 373. HANNAH, born October 5, 1743, married *Nathan Greene*.
 374. RUTH, born May 8, 1748, married (1) *John Greene*, (2) *John Langford*.
 (Dates from Bible records.)

139. BENJAMIN⁴ GREENE of "Potowomut" (Jabez³, James², John¹) was born February 16, 1703. With his brothers he was engaged in the Iron Works at the forge in Potowomut and also on Pawtuxet River, near the Warwick line, which industry proved a most lucrative one for the family. He married, November 27, 1735, at Friends' Meeting-House, West-erly, R. I., Anne, daughter of Joseph Hoxsie, "late of West-erly R. I." He died intestate in 1743. Inventory of his estate was taken May 30, 1743. One item, "From manufactory in company with his brothers, James, Jabez, Nathaniel, John and Rufus." His wife Anne was appointed administra-trix.

¹ Much of the above information is taken from the records of Professor Ray Greene Huling, great-great-grandson of Andrew Huling, the brother of Honor Huling, first wife of Jabez Chadsey, senior; and the author of "The Greenes of Quidnesset," published in *Narragansett Register*, 1883-84.

² Dr. James Greene sold his share in the Iron Works soon after 1741 to his brother John, who resided near the forge, for £420 ("History of Greene Family," *Providence Journal*, 1859, in "Letters from the Pawtuxet").

CHILDREN:

375. SARAH, born September 14, 1736, married *Nicholas Bragg, Jr.*
 376. BENJAMIN, born April 23, 1738, removed to New York State.
 377. MARY, born March 5, 1739.
 378. ANNE, born December 31, 1742.

Anne (Hoxsie) Greene, widow of Benjamin, married (2) his brother, John Greene, February 10, 1744 (No. 142).

140. JABEZ⁴ GREENE "of Potowomut" (Jabez³, James², John¹) was born July 26, 1705, and was engaged with his brothers in the iron manufactory at Potowomut. He married (1), February 17, 1725, Mary, daughter of Jeremiah Gould of North Kingstown, who died June 18, 1732.¹ She was a sister of the first wife of his brother, Dr. James Greene. He married (2), March 13, 1735, Susannah, daughter of Philip and Susannah (Greene) Arnold. He died in 1754. His will, dated April 20, 1753, was proved October 28, 1754 (see No. 178).

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

379. JEREMIAH, born October 10, 1726, died October 31, 1730.
 380. ELIZABETH, born January 25, 1728, married *John Mott.*
 381. JEREMIAH, born June 13, 1731, married *Mary Goddard.*

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

382. SUSANNAH, born April 27, 1736, married *Silas Weaver.*
 383. MARY, born December 1, 1737, married (1) *Edward Gorton, Jr.*, (2) *Charles Holden.*
 384. MARGARET, born April 28, 1740, married *Jacob Greene.*
 385. CATHARINE, born November 18, 1747.
 386. GRIFFIN, born February 16, 1749, married *Sarah Greene.*

Susannah, widow of Jabez Greene, married (2), April 6, 1761, Wm. Anthony of Portsmouth.

141. NATHANAEL⁴ GREENE "of Potowomut" (Jabez³, James², John¹) was born November 4, 1707.² He inherited the homestead of his father (see No. 381) and grandfather on the banks of the river. He was a

¹ After his removal from Potowomut to North Kingstown, Jabez Greene sold his property on Flat River, 248 acres in extent, to Joseph Bucklin of Rehoboth for £332. This tract of land was situated in the famous "seven men's land," about five miles northwest of what became, eighty years later, the village of Washington. Mr. Bucklin here built a grist-mill which was regarded by his neighbors as such a convenience "he was allowed to take three quarts out of a bushel for toll." ("Letters from the Pawtuket").

² Nathanael Greene and his son, the noted General of the Revolution, always used the termination *ael* in writing their names.—G. S. G.

Quaker preacher, and was also engaged with his brothers in the Iron Works, which were in full operation in 1741, one year before the birth of General Nathanael Greene, his fourth son. He married (1), September 13, 1733, his second cousin, Phebe^s, daughter of Benjamin⁴ (Benjamin³, Thomas², John¹) and Phebe (Arnold) Greene, who died May 3, 1737 (see Certificate, Appendix II.). He married (2), April 18, 1739, Mary, daughter of Jacob and Rest (Perry) Mott, born April 25, 1708, died March 7, 1753. She was the mother of Major-General Nathanael Greene of the Revolutionary army. Her father was Deputy from Portsmouth, R. I., 1705-9, and her grandfather, Jacob Mott, senior, served as Deputy in 1674. He with three others built the first Quaker meeting-house at Dartmouth, Mass., 1699. He left by will (proved 1712) to his "son Jacob confirmation of half the farm as per deed" (August 28, 1705). Adam Mott, the emigrant ancestor, came from Cambridgeshire, England, in the ship *Defence*, July 2, 1635. He and his second wife, Sarah Lott (widow), were members of the First Church at Roxbury, but removed to Portsmouth, R. I., 1638, where he had a grant of land, June 23, 1638. He was made freeman, March 16, 1641. Was clerk of the military company, 1642.

Phebe (Arnold) Greene, first wife of Nathanael, was the granddaughter of Stephen Arnold of Providence, R. I., who was Deputy for thirteen years, 1664-1690, inclusive, and Assistant for nine years, 1672-98; and great-granddaughter of William Arnold of Rhode Island, who it is claimed came from Cheselbourne, County Dorset, England, and was a lineal descendant of Roger Arnold of England, twelfth in descent from Ynir, King of Gwentland in Wales (Somerby's *Arnold Family*). Nathanael Greene died in October, 1768, and was buried in the old Friends' meeting-house lot at East Greenwich, his grave being marked by a rough, reddish granite stone about one foot above ground. His will, made March 25, 1765, was proved December 24, 1770. The third wife of Nathanael Greene was Mary Gardiner (see below).

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 387. BENJAMIN, born July 7, 1733-4, married *Freelove Tillinghast*.
- 388. THOMAS, born November 11, 1735, died February 14, 1760, s. p.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

- 389. JACOB, born March 7, 1739-40, married *Margaret Greene*.
- 390. PHEBE, born March 20, died October, 1741.
- 391. NATHANAEL (Major-General of Revolutionary army), born July 27, 1742, married *Katharine Littlefield*.
- 392. WILLIAM, born November 1, 1743, died unmarried. Served in Revolutionary War.

393. ELIHU, born December 10, 1746, married *Jane Flagg*.
 394. CHRISTOPHER, born July 3, 1748, married (1) *Katharine Ward* and (2) *Deborah Ward*.
 395. PERRY, born November 9, 1749, married *Elizabeth Belcher*.

The following from an old family record gives slight difference in dates:

"Nathanael Greene, son of Jabez, married Phebe Greene and had issue; Benjamin was born the first day of the 5th month [July] 1734. Thomas was born the 11th day of the 9th month [Nov.] 1735. My wife Phebe died the 11th of the 3rd month [May] 1737. I was married to Mary Mott the 18 of the 2nd month 1739: Our son Jacob was born the 7th of the 1st month, [March] 1740. Our daughter Phebe was born the 20th of the 1st month, [March] 1741, our daughter Phebe died the of the 8th month 1741. Our son Nathanael was born on the 27th of the 5th month [July] 1742. Our son William born the 1st of the 9th month [Nov.] 1743. Our son Elihu was born the 10th of the 10th month [Dec.] 1746. Our son Christopher was born the 3rd of the 5th month [July] 1748. Our son Perry was born the 5th of the 9th month [Nov.] 1749. My wife Mary died the 7th of the 3rd month [May] 1753.

"Nathanael Greene married Phebe Greene 13th of the 7th month [Sep.] 1733 to Mary Mott the 18th of the 2nd month [April] 1739—third wife Mary Gardiner."

*Friends*² *Records*, Newport:

"Nathanael Greene son of Jabez married Nov. 28, 1754 Mary, widow of John Rodman and daughter of Samuel Collins and his wife Elizabeth." (Mary was born January 29, 1713).

"John Rodman of S. Kingstown, son of Thomas and Catharine, and Mary Collins, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth of Newport, were married Oct. 14, 1736."

John Rodman was the brother of Anne, who married Caleb Greene, son of John of Potowomut (see No. 472.)

As we find no Gardiner connection and have no proof of a fourth marriage, it may be inferred that the name was erroneously copied and was intended for Rodman, and that "wife Mary," for whom such careful provision was made in Nathanael's will, was the Mary Rodman above (see Appendix I.).

142. JOHN⁴ GREENE (Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Potowomut, February 14, 1709, and was engaged with his brothers at the Iron Works at Potowomut and Coventry. He purchased the interest of his brother, Dr. James Greene of Potowomut, for £420 soon after 1741. He

married, February 10, 1744, Anne (Hoxsie) Greene, widow of his brother Benjamin, and daughter of Joseph Hoxsie, "late of Westerly" (No. 139). He died September 15, 1802 (*Friends' Records*, East Greenwich).

CHILD:

396. GIDEON, born 1745, married *Marcy Howland*.

Samuel Tillinghast's valuable diary has this entry: "Mrs. Hoxsie mother of John Greene's wife died Mar. 6. 1758."

143. RUFUS⁴ GREENE "of E. Greenwich" (Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Potowomut, June 2, 1712. Was made freeman, February, 1735. He was interested with his brothers in the iron manufactory, and was engaged also in mercantile business. He resided at East Greenwich. He married, March 13, 1735, Martha, daughter of Joseph Russell of Dartmouth, Mass., and aunt of Joseph Russell of Boston, who died September 30, 1770. He died December, 1784, and his will, made December 3, 1784, was proved December 25, 1784.

CHILDREN:

397. ABRAHAM, born October 2, 1736, married *Eleanor Langford*.

398. RUSSELL, born March 9, 1738, married *Barbara Casey*.

399. PHEBE, born December 2, 1740, married *Sylvester Greene*.

400. MARY, born March 20, 1743, married *John Reynolds*.

401. JOSEPH, born March 20, 1745, married *Patience Sheffield*.

402. RUFUS, born March 17, 1748, married *Margaret* —.

403. WILLIAM, born May 13, 1749, married *Mary Sheffield*.

404. CALEB, born August 31, 1751, married *Elizabeth Russell*.

405. CHARLES, born July 28, 1753, married *Phebe Sheffield*.

406. STEPHEN, born January 1, 1756, married *Patience Wall*.

407. MARTHA, born April 20, 1758, died April 30, 1759.

408. JONATHAN, born April 16, 1760, } removed to Vermont,

409. DAVID, born April 16, 1760 } married *Eunice Hopkins*.

410. MARTHA, born June 23, 1763, married *George Harris* of Smithfield, R. I., and removed to Stamford, Vt. Had son, *Russell*, and other children.

144. MARY⁴ GREENE (Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Potowomut, December 18, 1718. She was the daughter of Jabez Greene's second wife, Grace Whitman, and was half-sister to Nathanael Greene, father of General Nathanael of the Revolution. She married, November 26, 1741, Caleb Greene of East Greenwich, son of John Greene of West Greenwich, who was not of the Warwick Greene family. He died September 3, 1743 (see No. 27 and note). "The *Friends' Meeting Records* give

'married 26th of 9. mo. 1741.' There were three witnesses to the marriage certificate named John Greene" (G. S. G.).

CHILD:

411. NATHAN GREENE, born November 2, 1742, married *Hannah^s Greene (James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹)*, whose record, with children, is given in No. 373.

Mary, widow of Caleb Greene, married (2), May 1, 1746, in Friends' Meeting, East Greenwich, Charles Atwood, son of Francis of Providence. They had five children: Nehemiah Atwood, married Joanna Snell; Charles Atwood, married Mary Brayton; Caleb Atwood, married Miriam Walton (see No. 309); Elizabeth Atwood, married Daniel Brayton, father of Judge Charles Brayton of Apponaug, Warwick; Mary Atwood, married Benjamin Brayton, brother of Daniel, above.

Warwick Records, lib. 2, folio 101, Council Book, June 8, 1752:

"Nathan Greene infant son of Caleb Greene deceased, being about 10 years of age or thereabouts having a legacy left him by his grandfather John Greene of West Greenwich late deceased, moves by his father-in-law Charles Atwood of Warwick, to the Council to appoint a Guardian," etc., and the Council appointed Thomas Greene of Warwick.

145. DAVID⁴ GREENE (David³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at Jamestown, R. I., September 11, 1701. He married (1), December 23, 1721, Katharine Greene of East Greenwich, and (2), November 4, 1724, Mary, "daughter of Henry Knowles of South Kingstown," who died May 17, 1744, in her forty-second year (*Records Friends' Meeting*, East Greenwich). He died October 10, 1757, in his fifty-sixth year. His will, dated September 9, 1754, proved October 18, 1757, mentions "wife Hannah" (which would indicate a third marriage if the name is correctly copied); also "son David, daughters Mary Tillinghast, Patience and Waity, grandson David Hazard" (*North Kingston Records*, 48, 69).

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

412. MARY, born June 2, 1727, married *Charles Tillinghast*.
 413. DAVID, born August 28, 1728, married (1) *Elizabeth* —, (2) *Esther* —.
 414. MARGARET, born March 8, 1730, married *Jonathan Capron*.
 415. EBENEZER, born January 10, 1731, married *Frances Rice*. (?)
 416. PATIENCE, born November 7, 1733.
 417. ALICE (OR ABBIE ?), born June 16, 1735.
 (There may have been also a daughter, *Wait*, born June 1, 1739, died July 17, 1744.)

One record states that "Patience (Brayton) and Abby (Kelton), daughters of David Greene, were Quaker preachers" (see *Friends' Records*). Their grandmother was a daughter of Ebenezer Slocum, prominent among the Quaker preachers.

One of the descendants of this line wrote, July 25, 1880:

"The first Greene in Kingstown settled on land where Oliver Greene now lives. His name was David ¹, and he had a son David ², a lame man, who had David ³ and another son, name not known [Jonathan]. David ³ married Sarah Allen, daughter of Jeffray, a Revolutionary soldier."

(David ¹, David ², and David ³ correspond to David ⁴, David ⁵, and David ⁶, of fourth, fifth, and sixth generations, in this Genealogy.)

146. MARY ⁴ GREENE (David ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Jamestown, June 5, 1707. She married Joseph Sheldon, son of Nicholas and grandson of John and Joan (Vincent) Sheldon of Providence. She was cousin to Nathanael, father of General Nathanael Greene of the Revolutionary army.

CHILDREN:

418. LYDIA SHELDON, born —.

419. JOSEPH SHELDON, born —.

420. CHRISTOPHER SHELDON, born February 22, 1732. He married, 1752, *Rosanna* daughter of *Israel* and *Mary (Rhodes) Arnold*, born December 27, 1737. *Israel Arnold* was the great-great-grandson of *William*, the emigrant ancestor. Children: *Remington*, *Israel*, *Lydia*, *Mary*, *Rosanna*, and another. The eldest, *Remington*, born August 22, 1753, died December 17, 1829, married in 1778, *Huldah*, daughter of *Stephen* and *Mary (Rhodes) Greene* of Pawtuxet, R. I., born 1757, died October 14, 1823. *Stephen Greene* was son of *Thomas* and a grandson of *John Greene* of West Greenwich, and was not of the Warwick Greene family. He was born 1733, married October 24, 1754, and died October 1, 1819. His wife, *Mary (Rhodes) Greene*, died at ninety-seven years of age.

421. ELIZABETH SHELDON, born —.

422. ABIGAIL SHELDON, born —.

423. HANNAH SHELDON, born —.

424. MERCY SHELDON, born —.

425. MARY SHELDON, born —.

Stephen Greene, whose daughter *Huldah* married *Remington Sheldon*, had an uncle, *Caleb Greene*, who married *Mary Greene*, daughter of *Jabez*, and second wife, *Grace (Whitman) Greene*. *Mary* was thus half-sister to *Nathanael*, the father of General *Nathanael Greene* of the Revolutionary army (see No. 144).

147. SARAH⁴ GREENE (David³, James², John¹) was born at Jamestown (?), January 20, 1708. She married, September 7, 1739, Benjamin Ingraham, probably of the Bristol Ingraham family, but we have no further record.

148. ELIZABETH⁴ GREENE (David³, James², John¹) was born March 25, 1711. She married, April 1, 1737, John Hookey of Newport (?).

149. SUSANNAH⁴ GREENE (David³, James², John¹) was born May 1, 1713. She probably died young or unmarried, as we find no further mention of her in the notes of this family.

150. ABIGAIL⁴ GREENE (David³, James², John¹) was born March 25, 1715. She married, August 8, 1743, John Remington, probably a relative of John Remington whose widow, Miriam, married Abigail Greene's cousin, Ebenezer⁴ Greene (see No. 127).

John Remington, the emigrant ancestor and progenitor of all of that name in Rhode Island, came from Wales and first settled at Haverhill, Mass. He was probably exiled to Rhode Island, 1669, or before, for non-conformity to the tyranny of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. He became a citizen of Portsmouth, R. I., 1669. He gave to his son Thomas² the Haverhill estate, comprising "a house, four acres of land, two orchards and 40 acres of land on the river." Thomas settled on Prudence Island, and subsequently removed to Warwick. He bought Farm No. 1, containing 240 acres, of John Warner and Philip Sweet in 1692-3, for £57. He built a mansion and became a prudent, industrious agriculturist. His will, according to a singular custom of that period, was proved September 26, 1710, a short time before his death. He was probably buried on his farm, as his son William³, when he sold his share of the farm in 1712 to John Whitman, Jr., of Kingstown, reserved "the burial place where his father and grandfather were interred" ("Letters from the Pawtuxet," *Providence Journal*, June 21, 1859).

Thomas³, William³, and John³, sons of Thomas² Remington of Warwick, received by will the lands of their father; they to pay legacies to the other children—the five other sons and two daughters. John⁴ Remington, who married Abigail Greene, was probably a son of William³ or John³, as Thomas³, Jr., married Maplet, daughter of Captain Benjamin Gorton, and had no son John.

152. BATHSHEBA⁴ GREENE (David³, James², John¹) was born July 30, 1720. She married in 1765 (?) John Grenold.

153. JONATHAN⁴ GREENE "of Conanicut" (David³, James², John¹) was born at Jamestown, R. I., August 2, 1722, died 1749. He married, July 27, 1740, Mary, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Bennett) Stafford, born March 2, 1715 (1725?). She was granddaughter of Amos Stafford, who was Deputy, 1708-21, and who left by will, dated March 24, 1753, and proved October 20, 1760, to his six grandchildren, including Mary Greene, "residue of personal estate." Amos was son of Samuel Stafford of Warwick and his wife Mercy, daughter of Stukely Westcott, and grandson of Thomas Stafford, the emigrant ancestor who came from Warwickshire, England, to Plymouth, Mass., in 1636, and who had a land grant at Newport, R. I., in 1638, but settled at Warwick, purchasing a house there as early as 1652 (see No. 82).

CHILDREN:

426. CALEB, born February 24, 1741, married *Polly Remington*.
 427. STUKELEY, born November 14, 1742.

154. JOSEPH⁴ GREENE "of Jamestown" (David³, James², John¹) was born at Jamestown, May 30, 1724. He was a farmer and a member of the Society of Friends. He married, October 4, 1750, Abigail, daughter of Daniel and Mary Gould of Middletown. She was the great-granddaughter of Daniel and Wait (Coggeshall) Gould of Newport. Daniel, senior, was a Quaker preacher who suffered much persecution in early manhood. He was Commissioner, 1656; Deputy, 1672; Assistant, 1673-75. He died 1706, and was buried in Friends' Burial Ground.

Joseph Greene died at his home in Jamestown, March 5, 1815, aged ninety; and his wife, Abigail, died at Warwick, August 15, 1803, aged eighty-two (*Records Friends' Society*, Newport). Longevity prevailed in this family; the parents lived to a good old age, and of their five children two lived to be fourscore and four, two reached the age of ninety, and one, of ninety-four!

CHILDREN:

428. ANNE, born December 4, 1751, died unmarried.
 429. MARY, born March 18, 1754, died unmarried.
 430. JONATHAN, born February 22, 1755, married *Abigail Earle*.
 431. DAVID, born January 6, 1758, died unmarried.
 432. JOSEPH, born March 30, 1760, married *Sarah Collins*.

155. PATIENCE⁴ GREENE (David³, James², John¹) was born February 15, 1726 (also given February 18, 1725). She was the youngest

of eleven children. The eldest, her brother David, had a daughter named Patience, born 1733, and there is confusion of dates (see No. 416).

156. DAVID⁴ GREENE (John³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at Warwick, January 4, 1710. He lived at Coweset Bay and owned property there north of the road which leads to Coweset Station and wharf; which property (formerly belonging to John Dickinson) went to his son John. He married, in Friends' Meeting, East Greenwich, October 17, 1734, Alice, daughter of Robert Hall of North Kingstown. He died in 1775. His will, dated May 2, 1775, was proved September 11, 1775. His wife's will mentions all the children but Increase, who probably died young. Her bequests were as follows: "Son John to have half of Lot above country road, having already given him the other half [see No. 436]; also half of Lot which formerly belonged to John Dickinson and half of store and wharf house. Son David Jr and das. Elizabeth, Mary, Patience and Alice Nichols, one silver spoon."

CHILDREN:

- 433. ELIZABETH, born September 21, 1739, married *Benjamin Greene*.
- 434. INCREASE, born March 7, 1743, probably died before his father, as he is not mentioned in his will.
- 435. MARY, born December 11, 1744, married *David Buffum*.
- 436. JOHN, born May 12, 1747, married *Ruth Greene*.
- 437. DAVID, born about 1748, married *Isabel Warner*.
- 438. PATIENCE, married *Pierce Spencer*.
- 439. ALICE, born June 16, 1755, married *Anthony Nichols*.

157. JAMES⁴ GREENE "of Warwick" (John³, James², John¹) was born at Warwick, March 14, 1712. He married, April 5, 1737, Mary, daughter of James Nichols of East Greenwich. James Greene is mentioned later as "of Coventry." He died about 1792 (?).

CHILDREN:

- 440. INCREASE, born August 30, 1740, married *Comfort Weaver*.
- 441. THOMAS, born March 24, 1743, married *Sarah Corey*.
- 442. JEDEDIAH, born April 13, 1747, married *Waite Bates*.
- 443. JONATHAN, born February 2, 1748, married *Lydia Nichols*.
- 444. CALEB, born 1753, married *Elizabeth Moon*.

One account gives also a daughter, *Elizabeth*, but as the record is a duplicate of that of *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Increase⁴ Greene* (John³, James², John¹), born 1753, it is supposed to be erroneous (see No. 447).

158. RACHEL⁴ GREENE (John³, James², John¹) was born

March 16, 1714, and married, November 13, 1740, Henry Matthewson, son of Francis and Sarah (Nichols) Matthewson of Coventry, R. I. She died March 8, 1741. Henry Matthewson's grandfather, Henry of East Greenwich, was Deputy in 1685 and owned considerable property. His father, Francis Matthewson, left by will, made March 20, proved April 28, 1750, "To son Henry half of homestead at death of testator and the other half a year after death of wife"; "To son Henry all bonds, notes, blacksmith tools &c." Inventory, £2530 3s. 9d.

159. INCREASE ⁴ GREENE (John ³, James ², John ¹) was born April 12, 1717, in Coventry, R. I. He removed to New York State, but the date of removal is not given. He was a farmer at Berlin, Rensselaer County, N. Y., where he died in 1810. He married (1), April 28, 1743, Phebe, daughter of Francis Matteson of West Greenwich, R. I. (*Friends' Meeting Record*), and (2), January 17, 1750, Ruth, widow of William Greene, and daughter of John Greene (of Kingstown and West Greenwich, not of Warwick Greenes) and his first wife, Mary Aylesworth, who was on the maternal side a great-granddaughter of Rev. Chad Brown of Providence and of Rev. Obadiah Holmes of Newport.

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

445. JONATHAN, born May 1, 1746, died young.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

446. Daughter, born 1752, married *Ichabod Scott*.

447. ELIZABETH, born 1753, married (1) *Job Whaley*, (2) *Rufus Brayton*.

448. JOHN, born 1757, married *Ruth Matteson (Matthewson)*.

449. RACHEL, born 1760, married *Richard Stafford*.

160. ELIZABETH ⁴ GREENE (John ³, James ², John ¹) was born May 26, 1719. She married, May 1, 1746, Job Matthewson, son of Francis and brother (probably) of her sister Rachel's husband, and also of the first wife of her brother Increase above.

161. BENJAMIN ⁴ GREENE (John ³, James ², John ¹) was born September 20, 1721. One account gives his marriage to Mary Gould, but this record is apparently confused with that of Captain Benjamin of Warwick Neck, son of Governor William Greene, who married Mary, daughter of Thomas Fry and the widow of Daniel Gould. The date of Captain Benjamin's birth (August 19, 1724) being so near that of Benjamin, son of John, above, probably caused the error, and leaves us no reliable record of this Benjamin.

162. DINAH⁴ GREENE (John³, James², John¹) was born January 1, 1723. She married, February 16, 1743, Samuel Hall, son of William Hall of Exeter, R. I.

Record not completed.

163. JOSEPH⁴ GREENE "of Berlin, N. Y." (John³, James², John¹) was born at Warwick, February 19, 1728. He was a tailor and a Quaker, and wore the costume of that sect. In 1769 he removed from Warwick or East Greenwich to Berlin, Rensselaer County, N. Y., and was the third white settler in the town. In an old ledger of a shipping firm of Providence, R. I., 1775-78, was found record of transactions with George Washington, General Nathanael Greene, General Sullivan, and Jacob Greene and Sons. In this last transaction was an entry of the sale of "the house and lot in East Greenwich which we [the shipping merchants] bought of Joseph Greene." This was but a few years after his removal to New York State. He is said to have been a great friend of General Van Rensselaer and always stopped at his house when in Albany. He married (1), October 27, 1751, Phebe, daughter of John and Barbara (Rice) Langford of East Greenwich, R. I., born April 26, 1734. The old Langford place, about three miles from East Greenwich, was distinguished by an enormous elm tree of great age and beauty. Among the descendants of the Langford family, of whom Thomas of Newport was ancestor, were General Thomas Lincoln Casey, U. S. A., and Captain Silas Casey, U. S. N.¹

The marriage of Joseph Greene was thus recorded: "Married; Joseph Greene of John of Warwick, and Phebe Langford of John of East Greenwich Oct. 27, 1751" (*Vital Statistics*, Rhode Island.). He died at Berlin, Rensselaer County, N. Y., in 1824, aged ninety-six. He married (2) the Widow Moon. (Above dates from family records.)

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 450. BENJAMIN, born February 16, 1752, married *Polly Brown*.
- 451. JONATHAN, born February 24, 1754, married *Patience Terry*.
- 452. JAMES, born February 14, 1757, married *Joanna Terry*.
- 453. DAVID, born May 12, 1762, married *Sarah Thomas*.
- 454. SARAH, born January 21, 1764, married *Rowland Thomas*.
- 455. LANGFORD, born December 18, 1766, married *Abigail Thomas*.
- 456. JOHN, born November 10, 1768, married *Ellen Randall*.
- 457. PHEBE, born November 21, 1770, married Major *Daniel Hull*.
- 458. JOSEPH, born May 25, 1773, married *Marcy Rice*.
- 459. THOMAS, born May 19, 1775, married *Hannah Rex*.
- 460. BARBARA, born February 4, 1778, married *Joshua Godfrey*.

¹ "Account of Langford Family," by General Casey, was published in the *Narragansett Historical Register*, 1883-84, vol. ii., pp. 202-204.

170. ELIZABETH⁴ GREENE (Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Warwick, May 8, 1687. She married, July 25, 1706, Samuel Gorton of Warwick and Providence. He was son of Captain Benjamin² and grandson of Samuel¹ and Mary (Maplet) Gorton. He was Deputy from Warwick, 1708, died August 21, 1723. His will proved October 21, 1723, widow Elizabeth administratrix. By the will of her grandfather, "Thomas Greene of Stone Castle," Elizabeth (Greene) Gorton received "100 acres of land at Coweset"; and from the will of her husband's mother a legacy of £25 (see Austin's *Genealogical Dictionary*, p. 304), widow of Captain Benjamin Gorton admint. See Appendix I.

CHILDREN:

461. ALICE GORTON, born October 5, 1707, married, April 18, 1726, *Stephen Low*, son of *Anthony* and *Mary (Arnold) Low*, and had nine children. She was the great-great-grandmother of Governor *Henry Lippitt* of Rhode Island.
462. ELIZABETH GORTON, born November 26, 1709, married *Benjamin Tallman*, January, 1735-36.
463. SAMUEL GORTON, born September 14, 1711, married *Welthyan*, daughter of *John* and *Mary (Fry) Spencer* (see No. 18).
464. THOMAS GORTON, born May 2, 1713, married *Penelope*, daughter of *Daniel* and *Mary (—) Brown*. Had son, *Daniel*.
465. BENJAMIN GORTON, born February 11, 1715, died 1767. Married, May 1, 1740, *Mercy*, daughter of *George* and *Mary (Weaver) Foster*. Had five sons.
466. ANN GORTON, born July 22, 1718, married, September 17, 1747, *Daniel Spencer*, son of *Benjamin* and second wife, *Patience (Haskins) Spencer*. Had two children.
467. RICHARD GORTON, born August 15, 1720. No record.
468. JOHN GORTON, born April 22, 1723, ordained September 6, 1753, died August 6, 1792. Married (1), August 31, 1746, *Rhoda*, daughter of *Ezekiel Bowen* of Scituate; and (2), May 11, 1783, *Phebe*, daughter of Rev. *Benjamin Sheldon* of Cranston, R. I. There were six children by first marriage. He was the noted preacher, "Elder John Gorton of Warwick" (see *Cranston Records*).¹

171. ANNE⁴ GREENE (Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Warwick, June 25, 1689. She married, April 8, 1714, John¹ Tillinghast, son of Pardon² and Mary (Keach) Tillinghast and grandson of "Elder" Pardon³ of Providence, born April 14, 1696. She died in 1718, and her sister Phebe became the second wife of her husband, John Tillinghast (see No. 173). The sisters received each a legacy of £100 from the will of their grandfather, Thomas Greene "of Stone Castle" (see Appendix I.).

¹ A complete Genealogy of the Gorton Family will soon be published by Mr. A. Gorton, Philadelphia, Pa.

CHILDREN:

469. MARY TILLINGHAST, born June 29, 1715.
 470. PARDON TILLINGHAST, born June 3, 1718. His grandfather, *Pardon² Tillinghast*, bequeathed to him in his will, dated October 3, 1743, "the farm where he dwelleth of 260 acres, a pair of oxen, black mare, and negro Cæsar for 6 years and then to have his freedom."

172. JOHN⁴ GREENE "of Potowomut" (Thomas³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born at Warwick, April 14, 1691. He married (1), December 6, 1711, Deborah, daughter of Caleb and Deborah Carr of Jamestown, great-granddaughter of Roger Williams, and granddaughter of Governor Caleb Carr. She died May 6, 1729, and he married (2), January 28, 1730, Almy, daughter of Richard³ Greene of Occupasuetuxet (John², John¹), who was his second cousin. He resided on the eastern part of Potowomut on the farm inherited from his father. He died December 8, 1757. His will, dated August 20, 1757, was proved December 19, 1757.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

471. THOMAS, born October 29, 1714, married *Elnathan Rice*.
 472. CALEB, born June 11, 1716, married *Anne Rodman*.
 473. ANNE, born February 24, 1717, married *John Proud, Jr.*
 474. BENJAMIN, born May 2, 1720, married *Niobe Paul*.
 475. JOB, born March 29, 1721, married *Mary Paul*.
 476. ALMY, born January 31, 1723, married *Thomas Brown*.
 477. RICHARD, born October 4, 1725, married *Sarah Fry*.
 478. NATHANIEL, born April 10, 1727, died s. p. (see No. 84).

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

479. WILLIAM, born March 1, 1732. No record.
 480. DEBORAH, born September 27, 1735, married *Samuel Fry*.
 481. ELEANOR, born June 2, 1737, married *Joseph Fry*.

173. PHEBE⁴ GREENE (Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Warwick, May 10, 1693, died May 27, 1733. She married as second wife, January 23, 1719 (*East Greenwich Records*), John³ Tillinghast, whose first wife was her sister Anne. He was born April 14, 1696, died October 21, 1777. He was son of Pardon² and Mary (Keach) Tillinghast of East Greenwich, and grandson of "Elder" Pardon¹ Tillinghast of Providence. His father left him by will, dated October 3, 1743, a legacy of £100, and to his grandson Pardon, son of John (and first wife, No. 171), "the farm where he dwelleth," etc. Also "to grandsons Benjamin, Charles, Thomas and Joseph, 30£ each."

The date of Phebe Greene's marriage is also given September 21, 1719.

CHILDREN:

482. JOHN TILLINGHAST, born March 27, 1720, died 1744, unmarried.
 483. ANNE TILLINGHAST, born June 7, 1721.
 484. WELTHYAN TILLINGHAST, born September 23, 1723.
 485. LYDIA TILLINGHAST, born March 3, 1725.
 486. BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST, born September 20, 1726.
 487. CHARLES TILLINGHAST, born April 5, 1729, married (1) wife unknown.
 He married (2), 1762, *Abigail*, daughter of *Caleb* and (—) *Allen* of North Kingstown, R. I., born 1732, died 1792. Their son, *Pardon*, born June 8, 1763, married *Mary*, daughter *Sylvester* and *Mary (Johnson) Sweet*. *Pardon*, Jr., their son, married *Sarah*, daughter *Gideon* and *Martha (Pullman) Waite*. Their daughter, *Elsie Maria Tillinghast*, born January 3, 1820, died May 20, 1884, married, October 30, 1841, Colonel *Stephen Burlingame* (lineal descendant of *Roger* and *Mary Burlingame* of Warwick and Providence, R. I.), son of *Stephen* and *Celia (Fisk) Burlingame*, born December 3, 1819, died November 15, 1890. They were the parents of *Sarah Maria Burlingame*, born February 10, 1854, who married, December 12, 1877, *Prentiss Webster* of Lowell, Mass., born May 24, 1851, died October 26, 1898. Mrs. Webster still resides at Lowell. They had five children: *Susan H.*, *Adeline B.*, *Prentiss B.*, *Helen B.*, and *Dorothy*.

John³ Tillinghast married (3) *Abigail (Brown) Thomas*, a widow, and had two sons, *Thomas* and *Joseph* (mentioned in their grandfather's will). *Thomas*, son of *John* and *Abigail* (3d wife) married four times. His first wife's name is not learned. She left three children: (1) *John*, born November 4, 1756, married, January 26, 1777, his cousin *Phebe*, daughter of his father's half-brother, *Benjamin Tillinghast*, and his wife *Sarah James*; (2) *Amos*, born January 15, 1758; and (3) *Abigail*, born May 16, 1763.

Thomas Tillinghast's second wife was *Mary Hyams*, married March 19, 1770. They had five children; and his third wife, married October 28, 1792, was *Mary Corey*; had three children. The fourth wife's name unknown.

175. WELTHYAN GREENE⁴ (*Thomas*³, *Thomas*², *John*¹) was born at Warwick, October 9, 1696. No further record. Was not mentioned in the will of her grandfather, *Thomas Greene*², 1717, and probably died before that date.

177. BENJAMIN⁴ GREENE (*Benjamin*³, *Thomas*², *John*¹), eldest son, was born at Warwick, June 10, 1691. He married *Phebe*, daughter of *Stephen* and *Mary (Sheldon) Arnold*, born March 5, 1695. He died March 11, 1714, when in the twenty-fourth year of his age and many years before his father. His daughter married the father of Major-General *Nathanael Greene*.

CHILD:

488. PHEBE, born February 16, 1714, married *Nathanael Greene*.

Stephen² Arnold, grandfather of Phebe A. Greene, resided at Pawtuxet, and owned land on both sides of the river. He died November 15, 1699. His will is dated June 3, 1698. He gave to his sons, Stephen³, Israel³, and Elisha³, land to be divided equally. The share of Stephen³ was in Pawtuxet, north of the river. (The wills of Stephen² and his wife Sarah [Smith] Arnold are recorded at Providence.) Stephen² Arnold loaned the town of Warwick fifty-four pounds to pay the expenses of Major John Greene and Mr. Randall Holden to England to protect the interests of Warwick and the other towns. In a final settlement for this loan, with interest, he received 750 acres, extending from Apponaug Cove and Coweset Bay westward between the Coweset road and the road from Apponaug towards Centreville.

Phebe (Arnold) Greene, widow of Benjamin, married (2), December 12, 1717, John⁴ Potter (John³, John², Robert¹), ancestor of the distinguished Bishops of Pennsylvania and New York.

In an ejectment suit (*Court Records, Providence County*, September 17, 1763) by the heirs of Captain Benjamin³ Greene (Thomas², John¹) to recover property given by him for life to his great-grandsons Thomas and Benjamin, sons of Nathanael and Phebe (Greene) Greene, they having died without heirs, John Potter says, "Benjamin Greene was grandson to my wife Phebe Potter and son of Phebe Greene, first wife of Nathanael Greene, born in my house 29 years ago last—" [July ?] (last word copied indistinctly; Benjamin, son of Nath'l and Phebe Greene, was born July 7, 1733 see No. 141).

178. SUSANNAH⁴ GREENE (Benjamin³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Mashanticut, Warwick, July 16, 1694, died after 1746? The home farm, "Sennaset," Warwick, on north side of Pawtuxet River, she inherited by will from her father, Captain Benjamin Greene. She married, June 10, 1714, Philip Arnold⁴ of Pawtuxet, son of Stephen³ (Stephen², Wm.¹) and Mary (Sheldon) Arnold. He was the brother of her brother Benjamin's wife, and was born February 12, 1693, died 1749. His will was dated May 30, 1749. The homestead was for many generations owned and occupied by his descendants. Philip also received from his father, Stephen Arnold, 250 acres near Apponaug, by deed December 19, 1716. It was the northern third of the Arnold purchase.

CHILDREN:

489. SUSANNAH ARNOLD, born July 23, 1716, married (1), second wife, March 13, 1735, *Jabez⁴ Greene, Jr.* (*Jabez³, James², John¹*) of Warwick (see No. 140); and (2) *Wm. Anthony* of Portsmouth, R. I.
490. MARY ARNOLD, born February 6, 1720, married, December 6, 1741, *John Potter, Jr.*, son of *John* and *Phebe (Arnold) Potter*, removed from Providence to Scituate.
491. BENJAMIN ARNOLD, born March 5, 1722, died February 21, 1799; married *Barbara*, daughter of *John Rice*, who died October 4, 1814, aged ninety. Their children were: (1) *Philip*, born June 23, 1750, married, February 3, 1780, *Roby*, daughter *Jonathan* and *Sarah (Arnold) Gorton*, and had *Gorton*, born January 30, 1781; *Stephen*, born October 29, 1784, died March 24, 1802; *Samuel Gorton*, born May 8, 1795. (2) *Stephen*, twin brother of *Philip*, died young (?). (3) *John Rice*, born July 12, 1751, died February 4, 1806; married September 8, 1782, *Mercy*, born April 27, 1762, died February 3, 1787, daughter *Major Henry Rice*, and had a daughter who married *Wm. Rhodes* of Pawtuxet. (4) *Henry*, born 1757. (5) *Thomas*, born July 21, 1759, married, May 6, 1796, *Sarah*, daughter *Jonathan*, son of *Philip Gorton*, born November 16, 1775, and had *Thomas*, born July 8, 1797, died February 26, 1803; *Mary Gorton*, born September 21, 1799, married, December 11, 1820, *Benjamin Robinson Greene*, son of *Caleb* of Apponaug; *Elizabeth*, born September 24, 1803, married, January 30, 1822, *Christopher A. Whitman*; *Lydia*, born March 5, 1806, married, December 28, 1826, *Charles Morse*; *John Rice*, born July 10, 1808. (6) *Dutee*, born 1763, died August 13, 1849, at Warwick; married, August 27, 1786, *Naomi*, daughter *Major Henry Rice*, born May 28, 1764, and had *Horatio*, born April 27, 1787; *Mercy*, born October 10, 1788, died February 1, 1875, unmarried; *Wanton*, born April 8, 1792, died February 7, 1800.
492. ELIZABETH ARNOLD, born November 23, 1724, married, March 24, 1744, *James Arnold, Jr.* (*James, Israel, Stephen, Wm.*). They had five children: (1) *Oliver*, born January 11, 1745; (2) *George*, born April 9, 1747, married *Ruth*, daughter *Zebulon* or *Wm. Utter*. (3) *James*, born January 9, 1748, married January 30, 1772, *Elizabeth Stafford*, who married (2) *Colonel Christopher Arnold* of Providence. (4) *Sarah*, born November 7, 1751, married *James Rhodes*. (5) *Philip*, born May 15, 1754, married, January 10, 1779, *Phebe*, daughter *Wm. Harris* of Cranston, and had *Mary*, married *John Potter* (they had daughter who married *Thomas Wickes Gardiner*).
493. JAMES ARNOLD (?).
494. PHILIP ARNOLD, born June 9, 1726. Received with his brothers a legacy by will of his grandfather, Captain *Benjamin Greene* (see Appendix I.).
495. THOMAS ARNOLD, born June 22, 1730, married *Hannah* ——. They had five children: *Susannah*, born December 5, 1756; *Elizabeth*, born August 17, 1758; *Randall*, born December 11, 1760; *Bowen*, born August 11, 1767, married, 1801, *Elizabeth Briggs*, widow *Charles, Jr.*; *Frederick*, born April 7, 1770, married, April 26, 1801, *Dorcas Matteson*.
496. STEPHEN ARNOLD, born September 2, 1732, died at Centreville, May 19, 1816; married, June 16, 1751, *Anne*, daughter of Captain *Josiah Haynes*, and had

four children: *Edward*, born March 9, 1752; *Mary*, born October 30, 1753; *Benedict*, born March 17, 1756, married (1), April 6, 1777, *Lydia*, daughter *George Weaver* of East Greenwich, and (2), June 30, 1793, "*Elizabeth* dau. of *Edward Andrews* deceased"; *Anthony*, born March 16, 1758, married, December 3, 1786, *Eunice*, daughter *Jonathan Andrews* of East Greenwich, and had *Sally Ann*, born July 14, 1787; *Whipple*, born June 2, 1789; *Cromwell*, born January 2, 1794; *Russell G.*, born March 19, 1796; *Asholise* (*Achelis* ?), born March 19, 1797; *Polly Crawford*, born March 7, 1800.

497. JOSEPH ARNOLD of Coventry (1762 ?).

498. GIDEON ARNOLD, married, November 22, 1767, *Patience*, daughter of *Elisha Brown*.

499. SARAH ARNOLD, born 1739, married *Jonathan Gorton*.

500. HANNAH ARNOLD.

501. JONATHAN ARNOLD.

The last five children are mentioned in their father's will (*Warwick Records*).

179. CATHARINE⁴ GREENE (Benjamin³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Warwick, March 30, 1698, died November 28, 1777. She married, December 31, 1719, William Greene⁴ of Coweset, Warwick, son of Samuel³ (John², John¹), who was her second cousin, born March 16, 1695, died February 25, 1758. He was Governor of the Colony of Rhode Island for eleven years (for full record, see No. 99). She received lands in Warwick Neck by will of her father, Captain Benjamin Greene.

181. ELIZABETH⁴ GREENE (Benjamin³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Warwick, June 26, 1705, died in 1753. She married John Fry of East Greenwich, born October 31, 1695, son of Thomas and Welthyan (Greene) Fry of Newport. He was Deputy for five years, 1742-53, inclusive. He died September 6, 1753. His will, dated August 17, 1753, was proved September 27, 1753, his wife Elizabeth and son Benjamin executors. Inventory, £14,867 *os.* 7*d.* Elizabeth Greene received legacy from her father, Captain Benjamin Greene (see Appendix I.).

CHILDREN:

502. JOHN FRY, born May 18, 1724, died January 21, 1726-7.

503. ELIZABETH FRY, born December 28, 1726, died 1731.

504. BENJAMIN FRY, born February 11, 1728, married, January 19, 1756, *Rachel*, daughter of Captain *James Allen* of Newport.

505. SUSANNAH FRY, born November 27, 1730, married, September 29, 1757, *James Greene*⁵, Jr., son of *James*⁴ (*Jabez*³, *James*², *John*¹).

506. WELTHYAN FRY, born March 23, 1735, married, February 8, 1756, *Ebenezer Cooke*, Jr., son of *Ebenezer Cooke*.

507. ELIZABETH FRY, born December 2, 1739, married (1), January 12, 1756, *Henry Tibbitts*, Jr., and (2), September 16, 1760, *Gideon Mumford* of South Kingstown and East Greenwich, son of *Wm. Mumford*.

508. MARY FRY, born February 26, 1742-3, married, March 4, 1762, *Paul Mumford* of South Kingstown.
509. RUTH FRY, born March 14, 1745, married, December 2, 1773, *Augustus Mumford*, son of *Wm.*

182. MARGARET⁴ GREENE (Benjamin³, Thomas², John¹) was born January 16, 1706. She married, January 8, 1729, Pardon³ Tillinghast of Providence, son of Philip² and Martha (Holmes) Tillinghast, and grandson of Elder Pardon¹ Tillinghast, born December 15, 1701. She died January 29, 1730, in her twenty-fifth year. He died after 1757, for the will of Captain Benjamin Greene, his father-in-law, proved February 28, 1757, bequeathes to "son-in-law Pardon Tillinghast 1000 pounds in bills of credit O. T."

183. MARY⁴ GREENE (Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at "Stone Castle," Warwick, September 23, 1700. She married her second cousin, Elisha Greene, son of Captain Peter (John², John¹), born February 13, 1692, died 1767. She died September 27, 1750. Division of her father's estate was made by Council, 1725. "Mary to have ye 100 acres farm by Abiah Carpenter's and all ye un-divided in Coweasett and the Lott and quarter in ye common lotts and the quarter of 28 acres Lott above ye road near Adam Casey's."

(For record of children see No. 63).

184. RICHARD⁴ GREENE "of Stone Castle" (Richard³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born at "Stone Castle," April 19, 1702. Freeman, May 5, 1724. In division of the estate of his father by Town Council, 1725, he received "ye homestead and all ye land within the four miles common and the Land in Warwick Neck that was his father's" (see Appendix I.). He was married by Rev. James Honeyman of Trinity Church, Newport, on June 7, 1727, to Elizabeth, daughter of Captain John and Elizabeth (Carr) Godfrey, and granddaughter of Governor Caleb Carr and his second wife. She was born May 21, 1709, died November 30, 1789, and was buried at Stone Castle. Her will was made June 6, 1788. She was baptized by immersion, at Warwick, by Rev. Dr. McSparran, missionary from the Church of England, April 12, 1750. Richard Greene died December 28, 1778, and was also buried at Stone Castle. His wife is alluded to in family correspondence as a woman of remarkable piety, and her daughter Elizabeth as "an honorable pious woman of the same society as her mother."

CHILDREN:

510. ELIZABETH, born June 17, 1728, died unmarried, March 19, 1816. Her will, dated January 31, 1805, was proved April 4, 1816.
511. THOMAS, born October 11, 1729, married (1) *Mary Low*, (2) *Sarah Wickes*.
512. GODFREY, born May 31, 1732, married *Freelove Greene*.
513. WILLIAM, born January 3, 1733, died 1736.
514. WILLIAM, born June 9, 1737, married *Comfort Greene*.
515. WELTHYAN, born January 1, 1738, died March 27, 1739.
516. BENJAMIN, born January 5, 1741, died at Surinam, July 21, 1771.
517. JOHN, born November 10, 1743, married *Mary Greene*.
518. CALEB, born January 3, 1746, married *Mary Lippitt*.

"Newport R. I. June 3rd 1727:

"This certifies whom it may concern y^t Mr. Richard Greene was Maryed to Mrs. Elizabeth Godfrey in Newport aforesaid upon y^e 7th Day of this instant according to the form prescribed in the lyttergy of y^e church of England, their banes of marriage having been first duly published in Testimony whereof I herewith sete my hand y^e Day and date above.

"JAMES HONEYMAN."

181. ELIZABETH ⁴ GREENE (Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born at "Stone Castle," August 20, 1710. She married, August 31, 1726, James Allen of Newport, son of Captain James Allen. We have no record of children besides the following item from East Greenwich records: "Benjamin Fry Esq. of E. Greenwich and Rachel Allen daughter of Capt. James Allen, late of Newport, married Jan'y 19, 1756." Elizabeth Greene, by Council's division of her father's estate, received "all ye land in Wails and ye part of ye farm by Mattesons with W^m Greene and ye quarter of ye hundred acres by Mishinek and half the right and quarter in Chippenoxit."

CHILD:

519. RACHEL ALLEN, married *Benjamin Fry*.

186. THOMAS ⁴ GREENE "of Bristol" (Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born at "Stone Castle," April 14, 1713. Freeman, Newport, May 4, 1736. By division of his father's estate by Council, 1725, he received "ye Naticke farme and all ye land at Mashantitut." He married, April 9, 1732, Elizabeth, daughter of Colonel Charles and Hannah (Paine) Church of Bristol, born December 24, 1710, died at Woodstock, Conn.,¹ April 22, 1774. He was recorded as "of Newport" in 1733, where they

¹ Mrs. Greene's sister, Dorothy Church, married Samuel Chandler, of Woodstock, and it may have been at her home that Mrs. Greene died.

resided for some time and where most of their children were born. He was Captain of militia in Bristol County, 1748, and Colonel, December 18, 1758; Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, Bristol, 1757; Deputy to the General Assembly under the first charter for six years, 1747-56 inclusive. Colonel Greene died November 3, 1769, and was buried at Bristol. His will (Appendix I.), dated September 29, 1769, was proved November 9, 1769, in which he mentions "wife Elizabeth, sons Thomas, Nathaniel, and Benjamin, and daughter Mary, wife of Rev Abiel Leonard of Woodstock Conn."

CHILDREN:

- 520. THOMAS, born March 21, 1733, married *Amy Whipple*.
- 521. HANNAH, born November 25, 1734, married *Gardiner Chandler*.
- 522. ELIZABETH, born November 14, 1736.
- 523. NATHANIEL, born May 23, 1738, married *Keziah Richardson*.
- 524. WELTHYAN, born December 14, 1740, died January 29, 1741.
- 525. MARY, born February, 1741, died July 31, 1742.
- 526. MARY, born June 18, 1742-3, married, May 8, 1766, Rev. *Abiel Leonard*.
- 527. CONSTANCE, born 1746, died April 24, 1747.
- 528. BENJAMIN, born March, 1755; a physician. Resided in Vermont and Canada. Unmarried.

Colonel Charles Church, father of Thomas Greene's wife, was the son of the distinguished warrior, Colonel Benjamin Church. He left by will, proved November 29, 1746, a legacy of land "to dau. Elizabeth wife of Major Thomas Greene," also "land to Church of Christ in Bristol for support of gospel in the Presbyterian or Congregational way" (see *Austin's Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island*, p. 42).

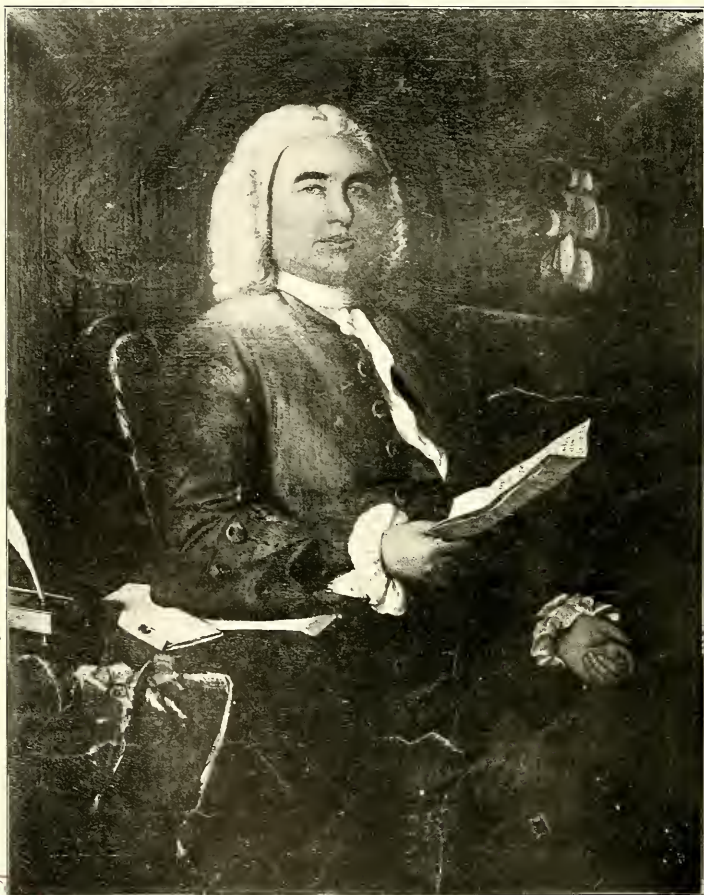
In 1757, at the time Fort Henry was besieged, John Adams, who had offered his services to Colonel John Chandler, was sent by him to the Governor of Rhode Island. On his return he made this entry in his diary: "I spent the night with Col. Greene at Bristol whose wife is a Church, sister to Mrs. John Chandler" (*Chandler Family*, p. 227).

187. WELTHYAN⁴ GREENE (Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at "Stone Castle," February 19, 1714-15, died July 15, 1797. She married, September 12, 1734, Jeremiah⁴ Lippitt, born January 27, 1711, son of Moses³ Lippitt (Moses², John¹) of Old Warwick. She was baptized by Rev. Dr. McSparran, April 21, 1750. Moses Lippitt left by will, dated January 20, 1744, proved January 24, 1745, "to son Jeremiah a lot in Horse Neck, and half of warehouse and lot in Warwick near the wharf." Jeremiah Lippitt was a great-grandson of John, one of the early proprietors of Providence and one of the thirty-eight who signed the agreement for

form of government; also one of the Commissioners appointed to form a government under the charter of Warwick, 1648. His father, Moses Lippitt, was Deputy from Warwick for six years, between 1715 and 1730; and Jeremiah was Town Clerk of Warwick, 1742-76.

CHILDREN:

529. ANNA LIPPITT, born November 15, 1735, married Colonel *Christopher Greene* of the Revolutionary army (see No. 250).
530. WELTHIAN LIPPITT, born 1737, died young.
531. JEREMIAH LIPPITT, born 1737, died s. p.
532. THOMAS LIPPITT, died at Demerara, unmarried.
533. ELIZABETH LIPPITT, born 1744, died unmarried.
534. WELTHIAN LIPPITT, born March 15, 1746-7, married *William Greene* 5 (*Philip* 4, *Job* 3, *John* 2, *John* 1) (see No. 253).
535. WILLIAM LIPPITT, born March 9, 1748-9, married *Patience Earle* (?).
536. JOHN LIPPITT, born May 15, 1750, died April, 1797, and was buried on the coast of Africa. He was a sea captain and sailed to the East Indies. He married, May 19, 1776, *Anne*, daughter of *Amos* and *Sophia* (*Harris*) *Warner*, who died 1820. They had ten children, viz.: (1) *Jeremiah*, born 1777, died 1778. (2) *John*, born 1779, died 1795. (3) *Mary*, born 1780, died 1854; married, 1798, *Joseph Potter* (son of *Joseph* and *Abby*), who died 1804; they had two children. (4) *Jeremiah*, born 1782, died young. (5) *Thomas Harris*, born 1784, died 1789. (6) *Joseph*, born 1785, died young. (7) *William*, born 1786, died 1787. (8) *Nancy*, born 1787, died 1790. (9) *Sally*, born 1791, died 1813. (10) *Louisa*, born 1796, married, 1813, Captain *Joseph Herlitz*, who died 1817. They resided in Providence, and had one daughter, died 1829, aged fourteen years.
537. MOSES LIPPITT, born December 16, 1752, died April 11, 1833. He was a merchant of Providence, R. I., and engaged in the East India trade. He married, November 7, 1785, his cousin *Eliza* 5, daughter of *Joseph* 4 *Lippitt* (*Moses* 3, *Moses* 2, *John* 1), born September 26, 1760, died August 12, 1830. Their children were: (1) *Joseph Francis*, born March 25, 1788, died September 25, 1857. He was graduated from Brown University, 1805. He married (1) *Caroline Snow*, daughter Captain *James Munro* of Providence. She was the granddaughter of Rev. *Joseph Snow*, pastor of Beneficent Church for fifty years. She died April, 1815; had two sons, (Brigadier-General) *James Francis Lippitt*, and one who died in infancy. *Joseph Francis Lippitt* married a second time. (2) *Jeremiah*, born October 11, 1790. B. U., 1808. Removed to Wilmington, N. C., where his children lived. (3) *Lucy Ann*, born May 20, 1793, died unmarried, December 16, 1866. (4) *William*, born April 11, 1795, died October 23, 1847. He also moved to Wilmington, and died, leaving four children. (5) *John*, born November 9, 1796, died unmarried. (6) (Rev.) *Edward Russell*, born April 23, 1798, died March 9, 1870. B. U., 1817. Moved to Virginia. Professor Theological Academy, Alexandria, 1829. Married, about this time, *Mary Frances*, daughter *Charles* and *Mary B. Alexander* of Mt. Ida. Four children survived. (7) *Thomas Bowen*, born April 5, 1800, married *Elizabeth Schaffer*.



THOMAS GREENE.
From Portrait by Copley, 1758.



195. THOMAS + GREENE "of Boston" (Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., June 4, 1705. Yale College, 1727. He was a merchant of prominence and a director in the Massachusetts Bank, and was highly respected by his associates. He married (1), February 22, 1727, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Sarah (Chandler) Gardiner and great-granddaughter of Lion Gardiner, the first proprietor of Gardiner's Island. It is a tradition of the Isle of Wight (Gardiner's Island) that "Thomas Greene Chaplain to John Gardiner (who had the same pay as the hired men and the keep of his horse extra) ran off with his daughter Elizabeth who was at school in Boston, and married her." She died in Boston, February 3, 1743-4. He married (2), September 6, 1744, Martha, daughter of Dr. John and Mehitable (Chandler) Coit and widow of Daniel Hubbard, born April 1, 1706. She was the great-granddaughter of John Coit, who came from Glamorganshire, Wales, and was the first shipwright of New London, Conn. The mother of Mrs. Greene is mentioned as "a woman of unusual energy and power, physically and mentally." Family correspondence states that "Thomas & Martha [Coit] Greene owned the first coach in Boston having their Coat of Arms a deer's [buck's] head" (see *Chandler Family*). Thomas Greene died in Boston, August 5, 1763, and was buried in the family vault at Granary Cemetery, Boston. In compliance with his expressed wish, his children presented Trinity Church, Boston, the same year with a fund, called the "Greene Foundation," for the support of assistant rectors. We learn from *The Greene Family in England and America*, recently published by Mr. Frederick Amory of Boston for private distribution, that "this fund was originally 500£ but now increased twenty fold it furnishes a substantial addition to its funds" (see *Annals of King's Chapel*, vol. i., p. 496, containing engraving of Thomas Greene's autograph); also that Mr. Greene "was long a member of the parish of King's Chapel where he occupied part of pew No 56, previously owned by his mother." He removed to Trinity Church about 1740. Mr. Greene owned land on Newbury Street (now Washington), Boston, south of West Street, and running back to the Common. There were several houses on this land, one being his mansion house. A plan of the estate is on file in Suffolk Probate Office. It is referred to in his will, dated December 6, 1761, proved August 6, 1763. The Boston Theatre stands on part of this estate.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 538. THOMAS, born July 18, 1729, married *Mary Olney*.
- 539. JOHN, born December 24, 1731, married *Catharine Greene*.
- 540. MARY, born May 1, 1734, married *Daniel Hubbard, Jr.*

541. WILLIAM, born October 25, 1736, married *Elizabeth Salter*.
 542. NATHANIEL, born April 12, 1738, married *Anstice Greene*.
 543. SAMUEL, born October 4, 1740, died Boston, September 23, 1847.
 544. ELIZABETH, born October 25, 1742, died July 8, 1743.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

545. JOSEPH, born January 26, 1745, married *Mary Greene*.
 546. BENJAMIN, born August 25, 1747, died aged one year.
 547. DAVID, born June 20, 1749, married *Rebecca Rose*.
 548. MARTHA, born 1751, died 1752.

Martha Coit had five children by her first marriage: Captain Russell Hubbard, Lucretia Hubbard, Daniel Hubbard, Jr. (who married Mary Greene, daughter of her second husband, Thomas Greene), Elizabeth Hubbard, and Wm. Hubbard. Her first husband, Daniel Hubbard, was great-grandson of Governor Haynes of Hartford, Conn., and his second wife, Mabel Harlakenden (*Chandler Family*, pp. 54, 55).

196. RUFUS⁴ GREENE "of Boston" (Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Boston, Mass., May 30, 1707. He was married in King's Chapel, Boston, December 10, 1728, by the rector, Rev. Henry Harris, to Katharine, daughter of Edward Stanbridge, one of the fifty-three pew-holders of Christ Church, Boston, at its consecration, December 29, 1723 (who died July 11, 1734, and was buried, as was also his son Edward, in King's Chapel graveyard).

Rufus Greene was a merchant and goldsmith in connection with his brother, Nathaniel, at Boston. He died December 31, 1777, and was buried in the Greene tomb at Granary Burial Ground on Tremont Street, Boston, where he owned the vault which came into the possession of his descendants. His wife Katharine died January 13, 1768, aged fifty-nine. His will, dated Boston, May 13, 1777, was proved January 13, 1778. His children were all baptized in King's Chapel, where he was for several years a vestryman or warden.

CHILDREN:

549. ANNE, born December 16, 1729, died young.
 550. KATHARINE, born November 22, 1731, married *John Amory*.
 551. RUFUS, born August 23, 1733, died unmarried, October 19, 1760.
 552. MARY, born February 27, 1734, married *William Taylor*.
 553. ANNE, born December 19, 1736, died s. p., August 30, 1773, aged thirty-seven years.
 554. HENRY, born January 6, 1738, not mentioned in his father's will and probably died young.

555. ELIZABETH, born January 3, 1739, died August 1, 1777.
 556. WILLIAM, born December 13, 1741, was living at date of his father's will, May 13, 1777.
 557. SARAH, born December 7, 1743, married *Thomas Hinckling*.
 558. MARTHA, baptized March 9, 1747, married *William Taylor*, widower of her sister *Mary*.

197. NATHANIEL⁴ GREENE "of Surinam, S. A." (Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Boston, May 14, 1709. He was early engaged in business at Boston with his brother Rufus; later a merchant at Paramaribo, Guiana, on the Surinam River, South America, where he resided, 1737. He was married, June 27, 1729, by Rev. Dr. Joseph Sewall, to Elizabeth, daughter of Boynton (?) Taylor of Boston. She died at Surinam, October 3, 1768, after an illness of six years, aged sixty-two. Nathaniel Greene also died at Surinam (1792?). Mrs. Garfield, widow of the late President of the United States, is descended from him (see No. 562). In 1732 he, with his brother William, receipted for their portions of their father's estate, £1438 each (will of Nathaniel Greene [Suffolk County], July 17, 1732, wife Elizabeth executrix).

CHILDREN:

559. ANNE, born at Boston, August 5, 1731, died at Surinam, S. A.
 560. NATHANIEL, born August 23, 1733, at Boston, probably died young.
 561. ELIZABETH, born December 25, 1734, died at Surinam.
 562. JOHN, born December 10, 1736, married *Azubah Ward*.

} *Boston*
 } *Records.*

198. WILLIAM⁴ GREENE (Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Boston, May 3, 1711. At the age of twenty-one (1732) he receipted for his portion of his father's estate, and we have no further account of him. He died s. p.

199. BENJAMIN⁴ GREENE "of Boston" (Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Boston, January 11, 1712-13, where he resided. He married at New London, Conn., February 7, 1736, Mary, daughter of Hon. John and Hannah (Gardiner) Chandler of Worcester, Mass., born September 9, 1717, died February 28, 1756. Her mother, Hannah Gardiner, was a lineal descendant of Lion Gardiner, an officer in the British army, who came to this country from London in 1635, and had been employed as an engineer under the Prince of Orange in the Netherlands. He was first employed in America at Saybrook, Conn., but after a few years purchased the "Isle of Wight," at the east end of Long Island, called more commonly "Gardiner's Island" (*Chandler Family*, pp. 116-21). Here Hannah and

Judge Chandler were married, October 23, 1716, by John Mulford, Esq. Mary, their daughter, who married Benjamin Greene, was the eldest of seven, who were "remarkable for their beauty and intelligence and held a high social position." Benjamin Greene died April 10, 1776. His wife died February 28, 1756, aged thirty-nine.

CHILDREN:

- 563. BENJAMIN, born June 23, 1738, married *Elizabeth Hubbard*.
- 564. HANNAH, born March 29, baptized April 3, 1741, at Trinity Church; died unmarried, September 2, 1791.
- 565. JOHN, born September 27, died November 16, 1743.
- 566. MARY, born November 3, 1745, married *Joseph Greene*.
- 567. LUCRETIA, born July 17, 1748, married Captain *John Callahan*.
- 568. SARAH, born December 17, 1750, died unmarried, February 28, 1826.
- 569. GARDINER, born September 23, 1753, married (1) *Anne Reading*, (2) *Elizabeth Hubbard*, and (3) *Elizabeth Copley*.
- 570. ANNE, born and died February 28, 1756.

Judge John Chandler was (1736) Commander of the "Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co.," Boston (vol. i., pp. 469-70). His portrait and that of his wife, by Simbert, are in the possession of Mrs. Franklin Dexter, Boston, Mass. A Copley portrait of Benjamin Greene was left to Rev. John Singleton Copley Greene by his mother, Elizabeth Clarke (Copley) Greene, third wife of Gardiner, son of Benjamin Greene. (See *The Greene Family in England and America*, Boston, 1901.)

FIFTH GENERATION.

201. JOHN⁵ GREENE "of Conimicut" (Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born April 23, 1711. Freeman, May 2, 1732. He inherited the homestead of his father at Conimicut Point by will and by entail. He married, June 12, 1737, Elizabeth, daughter of George Foster of East Greenwich, who died August 8, 1780. John Greene died January 2, 1800.

CHILDREN:

571. COMFORT, born July 26, 1738, married *William Greene*.

572. STEPHEN, born May 22, 1740, married (1) *Mercy Lockwood*, (2) *Mercy Jenckes*.

573. WILLIAM, born December 24, 1742, married (1) *Phebe Johnson*, (2) *Waite Lockwood*.

574. PETER, born April 6, 1747, married *Elizabeth Johnson*.

575. JOHN, born December 12, 1754, married *Hannah Greene*.

202. ANNE⁵ GREENE (Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Old Warwick, December 4, 1712. She married, March 6, 1735, Nathan Westcott, son of Josiah (Jeremiah², Stukely¹) and Hannah (Gardner) Westcott of Providence, born March 23, 1711. Stukely Westcott, his great-grandfather, was one of the twenty-nine who signed the agreement for the civil government of Providence, July 27, 1640, and was one of the original members of the First Baptist Church. He was Commissioner, 1651-5 and 1660; Surveyor of Highways, 1652-6; and Assistant, 1663. The Town Council met at his house. In 1664 he was authorized "to keep an ordinary" for the entertainment of strangers during the time the King's Commissioners held court in Warwick. He died January 12, 1677.

Nathan Westcott settled near the home farm of this great-grandfather, where he died February 25, 1796. His wife, Anne, died January 6, 1744, and he married (2), April 2, 1745, Mary, daughter of Thomas Rutenberg, son of John of Warwick, and had thirteen children, of whom a daughter, Penelope, married Benjamin Greene; and a son, Caleb, married Susan Greene (Nos. 729, 730).

Nathan Westcott was by trade a cordwainer. He was deacon in the "Six Principles Baptist" Church, spending much of his time preaching in adjacent towns. He was much respected, and exerted a wide influence in civil and religious affairs.

CHILDREN:

576. HANNAH WESTCOTT, born December 31, 1731, married, August 20, 1770, *Jonathan Stone* of Cranston, R. I. (*John*², *Hugh*¹), born 1720, died Johnston, R. I. Their children were: *Mercy*, married *Oliver Williams* (great-great-grandson of *Roger*), *Phebe*, *Hannah*, and *Jacob*.
577. KEZIAH WESTCOTT, born June 6, 1740, died unmarried, September 19, 1800 (See *Westcott Genealogy*, p. 85.)

203. RICHARD⁵ GREENE (*Peter*⁴, *Peter*³, *John*², *John*¹) was born at Old Warwick, October 3, 1715. Freeman of the Colony, May 3, 1737. He made his will on entering the Colonial service, May 15, 1760, which was proved January 15, 1761. The Colony raised a regiment for the campaign of 1760 under General Amherst, who, after the fall of Quebec, was commander-in-chief of the forces which took Montreal and completed the conquest of Canada. Richard Greene died July 30, 1760. He married, June, 1742, *Mary*, daughter of Captain Thomas Rice of Warwick and granddaughter of Captain John and Elnathan (Whipple) Rice.

Captain John Rice made his will, August 17, 1753 (which was proved February 10, 1755), in which he bequeathed to his son Thomas lands "in the fork of Pawtuxet river," two other lots of land, and £25.

CHILDREN:

578. AUDREY, born December 8, 1743, died, s. p., August 10, 1798. Buried in Friends' Burial Ground, Providence.
579. MARY, born November 25, 1745.
580. THOMAS RICE, born June 17, 1748, married *Mary Briggs*.
581. JOHN HOLDEN, born March 18, 1750.
582. PETER, born January 23, 1754, married *Sarah Davis*.
583. KEZIAH, born February 19, 1756.
584. BETHIAH, born October 26, 1758, married *John Levally*.

204. PETER⁵ GREENE (*Peter*⁴, *Peter*³, *John*², *John*¹) was born at Old Warwick, March 6, 1719. Freeman, May, 1739. He died at sea, February 18, 1746.

205. DEBORAH⁵ GREENE (*Peter*⁴, *Peter*³, *John*², *John*¹) was born at Old Warwick, January 4, 1721. She married, January 31, 1738, Captain Charles Rhodes, son of John and Catharine (Holden) Rhodes, born

September 29, 1719, at Warwick, died at Cranston, R. I., 1777. He was the grandson of Lieutenant Charles and Catharine (Greene) Holden, and great-grandson of Deputy-Governor John Greene, his wife's great-grandfather.

CHILDREN:

585. WAITE RHODES, born Warwick, August 25, 1740, died October, 1811. She married, July 10, 1757, *Peleg Remington* of Warwick, and had six children.
586. PETER RHODES, born at Warwick, February 24, 1741, died March 16, 1823, married, March 22, 1761, *Hesta Arnold*, daughter of *Simon* and *Lydia (Greene) Arnold*, born October 23, 1740; had nine children.
587. CHARLES RHODES, born at Warwick, October 23, 1743, died April 12, 1744.
588. CHARLES RHODES, born at Warwick, January 29, 1745. He was 1st Lieutenant in the "Pawtuxet Rangers," 1783, and was jointly with his elder brother Peter administrator of his father's estate (*Warwick Records*).
589. ANTHONY RHODES, born July 9, 1748.
599. JAMES RHODES, born October 17, 1751.
600. KEZIA RHODES, born March 22, 1755.
601. ANNE RHODES, born June 23, 1757.
602. ELIZABETH RHODES, born April 5, 1761.
603. FRANCES RHODES, born March 3, 1764.

Dates from Bible Record of Charles Rhodes in possession of a descendant of his daughter, Waite Remington.

206. ELIZABETH⁵ GREENE (Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, March 29, 1724. She married, October 22, 1744, John⁵ Stafford, son of Captain John and grandson of Joseph and Sarah (Holden) Stafford of Warwick, born about 1720. (See No. 82.)

CHILD:

604. JOHN STAFFORD, married *Martha*, daughter of *Henry Rice* of Coweset, born October 9, 1754. They lived in a large gambrel-roofed house about three quarters of a mile north of East Greenwich. *Thomas Rice* (brother of *Henry*) makes the following mention in his will, dated July 1, 1797, proved January 12, 1798: "To niece Martha Stafford, wife of John, and daughter of my brother Henry Rice, whom I brought up from in fancy, all the lots of land I own in that part of Warwick called Fulling Mill [Apponaug]." John Stafford's will, dated March 19, 1798, proved April 7, 1798, gives to his wife *Martha* "the use and profits of all my money and securities during her life as widow, to bring up and support and educate our children under age, and after her death, or at time of second marriage." Also, left land to his "sons Thomas Rice and Henry Rice," and to his "four single daughters, Marbury, Patty, Polly and Mercy Stafford \$200 each; to daughter Betty [Elizabeth] Greene \$500; to honored and aged mother Elizabeth Stafford \$100; to beloved wife Martha and son Thomas Rice Stafford, all the rest of estate." (*Warwick Records*, Book of Wills No. 5.)

The children of John and Martha were: (1) *Anna*, born January 12, 1775, married *Thomas Taylor*, son of *Ambrose*. (2) *Elizabeth*, born March 30, 1780, married (1), March 19, 1796, *Samuel Greene*, son of *Caleb* (No. 736), and (2) *Olney Potter*; (3) September 24, 1837, *Pardon Mason*, died May 18, 1845, aged eighty-seven. She died June 9, 1856, aged seventy-six. (3) *Thomas Rice*, born March 6, 1782, married a daughter of *Ambrose Taylor*. (4) *Marbury*, born July 25, 1784, married July 15, 1804, *Martin S. Wightman*. (5) *Polly (Mary)*, born February 2, 1788, married — *Whitford*. (6) *John Greene*, born April 1, 1790.

[Their father's will mentions three other children not included in this record, viz.: "son Henry Rice" and "daughters Patty and Mercy."]

214. MARY⁵ GREENE (John⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at the Coweset farm, April 10, 1723. She married, April 19, 1752, Silas Clapp, son of John and Elizabeth Douglas (Quincy) Clapp, and a great-great-grandson of Dr. George Gilson Clapp, who claimed that the family were of Italian origin. He was graduated from an English university and afterward travelled extensively for twenty years, acquiring several languages. He sailed from London in 1665, and settled first in South Carolina, removing later to Westchester County, N. Y., near the Hudson, where he practised medicine. He was esteemed as one of the most learned men of the Colony.

Silas Clapp⁵ (John⁴, John³, John², George G.¹) was a member of the Society of Friends, and a man of a cool, calm temperament. He was born at Rye, Westchester County, N. Y., February 27, 1717. His father-in-law, Captain John Greene "of Coweset," remembered him in his will, and appointed his "daughter Mary, wife of Silas Clapp," his sole executrix, leaving to her the homestead farm. Mrs. Clapp was of a delicate constitution, and was greatly taxed by long attendance upon her afflicted mother. She never rallied from grief at her father's death, and this depression so increased that her death came suddenly by her own hand on July 8, 1760, about two years later. It was during a visit to Block Island and Warwick that Silas Clapp became acquainted with his future wife, Mary Greene. He died, March 19, 1777, aged sixty-eight, and was buried on the Coweset farm, as were all the family of Captain John Greene. The homestead was left to his son, John Clapp, whose descendants continued to occupy it. Silas Clapp married (2), August 25, 1763, Elizabeth Greene (No. 369).

CHILDREN:

605. JOHN CLAPP, born May 14, 1754, died September 19, 1815, married, August 31, 1775, *Anne Waterman*, of Coventry, R. I., born May 27, 1748, died September 19, 1844. Had seven children: (1) *Silas*, born August 29, 1776,

died October 8, 1853. (2) *Mary*, born August 30, 1778, died February 11, 1868, unmarried. (3) *John*, born August 8, 1780, married *Catharine Godfrey*, and removed to Abington, Conn. (4) *Thomas*, born March 26, 1782, died October 7, 1828; married *Hannah Smith*. (5) *Anna*, born September 6, 1784, died March 10, 1876, in her ninety-second year. She retained her faculties and received her friends on her ninety-first birthday. (6) *William*, born January 24, 1786, died October 31, 1873, married *Mary Reynolds*. (7) *Waterman*, born April 18, 1788, married *Eliza Woodward* of Providence, and continued to reside, after the death of his wife, with his two daughters, on the old homestead farm at Coweset. He died in Warwick, August 9, 1884. The original house, after many years, was raised and somewhat enlarged; and it still retained some of the old furnishings—one chair bore the date of 1696. The family burial-ground was not far from this house.

606. PHEBE CLAPP, born March 14, 1756, died September 26, 1795, in her fortieth year.

607. DAVID CLAPP, born May 5, 1757.

Mrs. Catharine (Ray) Greene, wife of Governor Wm. Greene, wrote, March 25, 1792, that "Dorothy, daughter of Simon Ray of Block Island [her father's sister], married a Clapp at Rye; some are said to be living there yet—very clever people." This probably referred to John³ Clapp, grandfather of Silas, who married Mary Greene. Silas's grandmother, Dorothy Ray, was a granddaughter of the first Captain Nathaniel Thomas of Marshfield, Mass.

Simon Ray, in his will, dated October 11, 1737, gives "to kinsman Silas Clapp 100 pounds in current money of the colony." (See *Clapp Memorial*, published by David Clapp & Sons.)

216. PHEBE⁵ GREENE (John⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Coweset, Warwick, May 3, 1728. She married, April 6, 1749, Thomas Greene of Nassauket, Warwick, son of Fones and Rebecca (Tibbitts) Greene, born November 22, 1719. She died November 21, 1753, in her twenty-fifth year. He married (2), Mary (Waterman) Greene, widow of his brother Fones. (For children's record, see No. 319.)

217. JAMES⁵ GREENE "of Centreville" (William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born at Old Warwick, September 8, 1713. Freeman, May 6, 1735. He was an enterprising man, engaged in farming and manufacturing. He received from his father the "mansion house in Old Warwick" and valuable lands in the neighborhood of the tide-mill. In this home he resided for a number of years, but when Revolutionary troubles began, Old Warwick was much exposed to attacks from ruffians, and the house of James Greene was seized and converted into barracks, while he was forced to remove to his farm at Centreville. At this period the change was

described as "going into the woods," and was a marked contrast to the delightful banks of the Narragansett. The Centreville farm in the course of time became sufficiently attractive, however, for a permanent residence. Like his father, James Greene was not ambitious for office and held only that of magistrate. Among the anecdotes illustrative of his good humor and tact while dispensing justice, the following was told of a simple-minded couple whom he had united in marriage, who soon proved to be uncongenial to each other. The husband had called upon "Squire Greene" to lodge a complaint against the "bad disposition" of his better half. He found his wife already there before him, having concluded her charges against the "vile wretch of a husband." Mr. Greene, after listening a few moments, asked if they had strong memories? Both answered, "No."—"That's it," said Squire Greene, "that's the whole affair; you have forgotten what you promised to do when I married you to each other. Now, I'll marry you again, and you must listen to every word, and you'll be happy for the future." The repetition of the ceremony restored them to good will, and they often declared that "Squire Greene married them a great deal stronger the second time than the first!"

Mr. Greene was also, like his father, a member of the Society of Friends, and was married in the Friends' Meeting-House at East Greenwich, June 15, 1735 (?), to Desire, daughter of Giles and Mary Slocum of that town. As a wedding gift, Desire received from her Quaker father a female slave! James Greene died May 30, 1792, in his seventy-ninth year. He left by will the homestead near Conimicut Point, inherited from his father, William Greene, to his "grandson Giles," and his own family mansion in Centreville to his only surviving son, James; his widow "to share one third of the profits of the real estate." The three lame and dependent daughters—Mary, Sarah, and Agnes—were to occupy a portion of the house and "be supported by their brother James." Ample provisions were also made for several slaves, including "Clara" (his wedding gift to his daughter), who always declared she was a princess, her father being an African king. But the "princess" in her later years had a fall to the cellar and could not escape injury, though "always kindly cared for until her death, when she was buried near the family graveyard." James Greene was the founder of the Centreville burying-ground. "He was buried in the James Greene cemetery on the east side of the river, about $\frac{1}{4}$ of a mile south of the Bridge at Centreville."

CHILDREN:

608. WILLIAM, born January 7, died January 23, 1738.

609. MARY, born January 5, 1739-40, unmarried. Mentioned only in her father's will.

610. SARAH, born August 17, 1742, unmarried. Mentioned only in her father's will.
611. GILES, born March 25, 1745, married *Phebe Rhodes*.
612. ELIZABETH, born July 15, 1748, died September 2, 1751.
613. DESIRE, born January 6, 1750, married *Spencer Merrill*.
614. ALMY, born May 27, 1752, married *Jabez Comstock*.
615. JAMES, born 1754, married *Rebecca Pitman*.
616. RACHEL, born August 2, 1759, married *Thomas Whitaker*.
617. AGNES, unmarried. Mentioned only in her father's will.

218. ELIZABETH^s GREENE (William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, September 25, 1715. She married, August 9, 1737, Benjamin Jefferson of Newport, baptized September 8, 1717 (*Trinity Church Records*). "Elizabeth Jefferson wife of Benjamin, mariner, died Apr. 23, 1780." (Another account gives the date "Oct. 17, 1782, in her 67th year.")

CHILDREN (baptized Trinity Church, Newport):

618. SARAH JEFFERSON } baptized February 29, 1747 (*Vital Records*, R. I., Febru-
 619. PETER JEFFERSON } ary 18.)
 620. ELIZABETH JEFFERSON, baptized September 25, 1748.

This may not be the full record, but it is all that could be obtained. There may have been other children, born earlier.

219. SARAH^s GREENE (William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, September 17, 1718, died November 14, 1776. She married, April 25, 1738, her second cousin, Captain John Rhodes, son of Major John and Catharine (Holden) Rhodes, who was daughter of Lieutenant Charles and Catharine (Greene) Holden. Captain Rhodes was born at Warwick, May 5, 1716, and died in 1774. His will, dated February 7, 1774, proved July 18, 1774, after providing for all just debts and legacies, divides his property equally between his four sons. "From the amount received from sale of land and buildings, the daughters to have one half as much as the sons." He mentions his "wife Sarah," "daughter Catharine Budlong," and "my honored father, Major John Rhodes." His widow was made executrix.

CHILDREN:

621. CATHARINE RHODES, married September 28, 1758, *Samuel Budlong*, son of *Moses Budlong* of Warwick.
622. JOHN RHODES, born April 8, 1744, married, August 25, 1763, *Rosanna*, daughter of Elder *Daniel Budlong*. Removed to Bridgewater, N. Y., where he died after 1822 (one account states that he died in Rhode Island while on a visit there). They had twelve children.

623. PHEBE RHODES, born 1748-9, married (1), September 13, 1764, her cousin, Giles⁶ Greene (James⁵, Wm.⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) (see No. 611 for further record). She married (2), March 2, 1767, Nathaniel Chapman, and died May 9, 1823.
624. SARAH RHODES, born March 15, 1750, married, April 27, 1770, Daniel Budlong of Warwick, son of Daniel and Rebecca (Davis) Budlong, and grandson of John Budlong, who was captured by the Indians, November, 1675, but afterwards restored to his uncle, Moses Lippitt, his mother's brother; his father, Francis Budlong, and all his family (save John) having been slain by the Indians. Daniel Budlong, who married Sarah Rhodes, was born October 6, 1741. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and died of camp-fever during the war, at the home of his father-in-law, Captain John Rhodes. He was buried in the Budlong burial-ground. His widow married (2) Captain Joseph Hill. She died at Albion, N. Y., aged ninety-one years (1841). Daniel Budlong, her son, married March 17, 1797, Martha, daughter of Moses and Sarah (Dixon) Campbell and granddaughter of Doctor John Campbell, who came from Ulster County, Ireland, about 1698, to New London, Conn. Daniel Budlong, Jr., died at Adrian, Mich., January 24, 1853, aged eighty-four years. His wife, Martha, died also at Adrian, and both were buried in Oakwood Cemetery. Miranda, their daughter, born April 25, 1798, married, June 27, 1822, Rev. Lenuel Dada, born at Northampton, Mass, 1796. She died at Fulton, N. Y., October 6, 1854. Their son, Samuel Newell Dada, born at Cortland, N. Y., December 7, 1826, is still living (1901) at Chicago, Ill., and is justly proud of his New England ancestry. Through his father he traces to the earlier proprietors of Hartford, Conn., and Dorchester and Northampton, Mass.
625. AMEY RHODES, married Thomas Davis, son of Samuel.
626. JAMES RHODES was lost at sea; unmarried.
627. LYDIA RHODES, born 1755-6.
628. WILLIAM GREENE RHODES, married; had one child. His widow married again and lived near Rome, N. Y.
629. ANTHONY RHODES, born 1759-60, married Anna ——. Removed to Herkimer County, N. Y.

220. AMEY⁵ GREENE (William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, April 22, 1721. She married, July 2, 1747, John Culverson of Newport. She was formerly the widow of Samuel Tillinghast, son of Philip. She died, October 23, 1753, in her thirty-third year. In notes of *Coventry Records*: "10 Nov. 1758: This day died Amey Culverson formerly widow of Samuel Tillinghast." (The name was also written Almy.)

221. STEPHEN⁵ GREENE (William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, July 4, 1723. He married, February 8, 1753, Mary, daughter of John Hammett. He died September 8, 1756, in his thirty-fourth year.

CHILD:

630. PHEBE, mentioned in her grandfather Greene's will, 1766.

Mary, widow of Stephen Greene, married (2) October 4, 1761, Daniel Gardner (one account states erroneously "She married Daniel Greene of Coventry.") From *Coventry Records*: "Daniel Gardner and Mary Greene widow of Stephen, married Oct. 4, 1761."

222. MERCY⁵ GREENE (William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, October 31, 1725. She married, May 30, 1745, her third cousin, Lieutenant Job⁵ Greene of Coventry (Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹). She died April 8, 1800. (For further record, see No. 318.)

223. PHEBE⁵ GREENE (William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, August 6, 1728. She was married by Elder John Hammett, June 22, 1749, to Thomas⁵ Warner (John⁴, John³, John², John¹) of Old Warwick, born March 4, 1721, died June 28, 1769. She died December 17, 1768. He was the grandson of John and Elizabeth (Coggeshall) Warner of Warwick, and great-great-grandson of John Warner, one of the early proprietors of Shawomet, 1643.

CHILDREN:

631. MARY WARNER, born September 1, 1752, died unmarried, July 27, 1797.
632. SARAH WARNER, born November 27, 1754, married by Elder Charles Holden to *Anthony Holden*, son of Captain *Randall* and *Naomi (Potter) Holden*, born February 22, 1751, died May, 1838. She died January 24, 1824, buried in the Holden burying-ground. Children: *Ann Gibbs Holden*, born August 14, 1780, married *Thomas Lippitt Greenc* (see No. 672); *Thomas Warner Holden*, born October 16, 1783, died December 22, 1793; *Naomi Potter Holden*, born April 1, 1787, died October 1, 1871, unmarried; *Sarah Holden*, born April 7, 1793, died April 24, 1796.
633. THOMAS WARNER, born July 26, 1757, married November 24, 1782, by Elder John Gorton, to *Mary*, daughter *Nathaniel* and *Hannah (Waterman) Hill*, of Warwick born January 16, 1762, (*Mary* was half-sister to *Thomas⁶ Greene* (*Thomas⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹*). In 1808, *Thomas Warner* rented his farm in Old Warwick to Joel Young and moved to a new house at Apponaug, which he gave by will to his daughter *Catharine T. Warner*. He died March 10, 1815; his wife died March 18, 1847, and both (with their second son, *John*) were buried at the Old Warwick farm inherited from his uncle, *John Warner⁵*. This was the first burial there. His children, *Thomas* and *Mary*, were buried in the old Warner burying-ground. Children: *Isabel Warner*, born September 13, 1783, married *John Robinson Waterman*; *Catharine Townsend Warner*, born December 14, 1785, married Captain *Wm. Harrison*; *John Warner*, born September 16, 1788, died September 1793;

- Christopher Townsend Warner*, born October 14, 1791, died September, 1793; *John Warner*, born November, 1793, died April 8, 1816; *Thomas Warner*, died young; *Mary Warner*, died young.
634. PHEBE WARNER, born May 19, 1760, married *James⁶ Greene* (*James⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹*) (see No. 758).
635. ANNE WARNER, born September 4, 1763, was married by Elder Abraham Lippitt, December 2, 1792, to *Nathaniel Gorton*, son of *Wm., Jr.*, and *Submits (Briggs) Gorton* (*Wm.⁴, Samuel³, John², Samuel¹*). Children: *Mary Warner Gorton*, born October 28, 1794, died unmarried; *Eliza Gorton*, born November 6, 1796, married Captain *John C. Evans*; *Thomas Warner Gorton*, born October 28, 1799, married *Almira Manchester*.
636. WILLIAM WARNER, born December 8, 1766, died October, 1783, in his seventeenth year.

224. FREELOVE⁵ GREENE (*William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹*) was born at Old Warwick, February 18, 1734. She married, July 23, 1735, her third cousin, Godfrey⁵ Greene (*Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹*). She died November 3, 1804.

(For children's record, see No. 512.)

225. MARY⁵ GREENE (*Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹*) was born May 23, 1724. No further mention of her in the family records, but a marginal note states that "one of Elisha Greene's daughters married Benjamin Arnold—No children." This seems to be an error, and the reference was (see No. 227) doubtless to Sarah⁶ Greene, daughter of Elisha⁵ (*Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹*) (see No. 796).

226. ELISHA⁵ GREENE (*Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹*), eldest son, was born at Warwick, July 7, 1726. He married (1), December 4, 1748, Isabel, daughter of John Budlong, and (2) Sarah Johnson (sister of Jeremiah), who survived him. He resided at East Greenwich, where he died in 1802. His will, dated September 10, 1800, was proved June 26, 1802. Mentions "widow Sarah," and bequeaths to "daughters Mary and Elizabeth, house and land where I now live in East Greenwich—to daughter Tabitha Lippitt lots in Apponaug opposite the house I lived in near the meeting house; to sons Stephen and William, land," etc.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

637. TABITHA, born March 8, 1750, married *Moses Lippitt*.
638. STEPHEN, born November 5, 1752, married *Elizabeth Wightman*.
639. MARY, born July 15, 1755. Mentioned in her sister *Elizabeth's* will.
640. WILLIAM, born October 8, 1757, married *Mary Tibbitts*.
641. ELIZABETH, born November 30, 1759, died unmarried. Will dated June 2, 1816.

227. ELIZABETH⁵ GREENE (Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, June 14, 1731. It is vaguely stated in one account that Elizabeth or her sister Mary married Benjamin Arnold (see above), but the statement probably refers to Sarah Greene, daughter of Elisha. (Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) (see No. 796).

228. LYDIA⁵ GREENE (Barlow⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, March 18, 1718. She married, March 1, 1738, Simeon Arnold, son of Israel (Israel³, Stephen², William¹) and his first wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin and Lydia (Carpenter) Smith. Simeon was born December 25, 1717. Another Simeon or Simon is recorded "born Oct. 21, 1713," but he probably died in infancy.

CHILDREN:

642. ESTHER ARNOLD, born October 23, 1740, married, March 22, 1761, *Peter Rhodes* (Charles⁴, John³, John², Zach¹). They had eight children: *Peleg*, born and died 1761; *Benjamin*, born March 25, 1763, drowned March 10, 1834; *Lydia*, born July 27, 1765 married — *Remington*, had son *Peleg*; *Phebe*, born February 14, 1768; *James Peter*, born July 11, 1773, died February 20, 1832; *Arnold*, born February 25, 1776, died at sea June 24, 1826; *Rosanna*, born October 19, 1778; *Charles*, born December 19, 1780.
643. BENJAMIN ARNOLD, born July 21, 1742.
644. PHEBE ARNOLD, born March 21, 1744-5, married (1) *Olney Stone*, (2) *Joshua Hunt*.
645. PATIENCE ARNOLD, born December 4, 1747, married *Stephen Smith, Jr.*, son of *Stephen*.
646. ISRAEL ARNOLD, born February 11, 1749-50, married *Mercy Waterman*.
(BARLOW ARNOLD, born February 11, 1749-50, is given in one account, but there is no mention in the family record of this twin brother.)
647. LYDIA ARNOLD, born February 23, 1752, married *Nathan Westcott*.
648. ELIZABETH ARNOLD, born September 2, 1758.

229. ESTHER⁵ GREENE (Barlow⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, September 2, 1720. She probably died early, as there is no further mention of her in records contributed by her father's descendants.

230. MARTHA⁵ GREENE (Barlow⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, April 30, 1722. She married, April 7, 1743, Dr. Oliver Carpenter of Providence.

CHILDREN:

649. LYDIA CARPENTER, born September 3, 1744.
650. BARLOW CARPENTER, born September 12, 1747.

231. BARLOW⁵ GREENE (Barlow⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, October 25, 1724. He probably died young; nothing definite in family records.

232. ISRAEL⁵ GREENE (Barlow⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Westchester County, N. Y., January 7, 1743-4, where his father had removed from Rhode Island. After some years Israel went to Dutchess County, and later was married there to Rachel Thorn of the distinguished Thorn family of that county. Both were birthright Quakers, and they probably joined hands at the meeting in the old Quaker settlement, "The Nine Partners." She died when quite young.

He married (2) Sarah Deane, the "Widow Haight," born April 18, 1757. She was a niece of Silas Deane, who was missionary to the Oneida and other tribes of Indians in New York State, and who was associated, by order of the United States Government, with Benjamin Franklin as Commissioner to the Court of France in 1785. The Deanes of Oneida County were for generations the accredited agents of the United States in adjudicating matters with various tribes of Indians, on Quaker principles. Israel and his second wife joined with the Platt family of Poughkeepsie, and removed in 1795 (?) to "the new settlement on Lake Champlain," or Cumberland Bay on the west shore of the lake. The patent was there granted in 1784 "for 2,000 acres of land" to Judge Zephaniah Platt and thirty-two others. The next summer the frame of a sawmill was raised, June 22, 1785—"The mill property being owned by Zephaniah and Theodorus Platt and Melancton Smith." Here at Plattsburg, Israel died, August 26, 1831, in his eighty-ninth year.

In 1836, Thomas Deane, U. S. Commissioner of Indian Affairs, who was a cousin of Mrs. Greene, paid her a memorable visit, for they had not met for nearly sixty years. Mrs. Greene died February 7, 1839.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

- 651. ARMENIA, born October 4, 1785, married — *Carhart*.
- 652. DEBORAH, born August 28, 1787, married Dr. *Beaumont*.
- 653. THOMAS, born August 24, 1789, married *Elizabeth Platt*.
- 654. ANNA, born April 29, 1792, married Colonel *Melancton Smith*.
- 655. PLATT ROGERS, born September 21, 1796, died unmarried.

Additional information, kindly contributed by a relative of the family, was received too late for the proper insertion. The following account of the children by Israel Greene's first marriage was copied from his quaint record in his own handwriting:

"the Days of }
the week }

| | | | | | | | | | |
|----|-------------|------|----|------------------|--------|----|------------------|-----|-------|
| 6. | PHEBE GREEN | Born | ye | 24 th | Day of | Ye | 10 th | Mo. | 1772 |
| 7. | JOSEPH | " | " | 13 th | " | " | 11 th | " | 1773 |
| 2. | HANNAH | " | " | 3 th | " | " | 7 th | " | 1775 |
| 4. | RUTH | " | " | 7 th | " | " | 5 th | " | 1777 |
| 4. | SARAH | " | " | 22 nd | " | " | 9 th | " | 1779 |
| 3. | ANNE | " | " | 23 rd | " | " | 10 th | " | 1781" |

Phebe, the eldest child, married Phineas Lounsberry, and lived to the advanced age of ninety-six. She was known far and wide for her goodness as "The Widow Lounsberry." When her father and his second wife removed to Plattsburg, she adopted their eldest child, who married from her home (see No. 651). Joseph, son of Israel, was of a delicate constitution, and did not accompany his father to Plattsburg, but some years after his marriage, in Columbia County, to Gertrude Hogeboom, he also removed there with his wife and twin children, who were born at Kinderhook. Their daughter, Charlotte Anne, born at Plattsburg, December 17, 1809, married, November 24, 1831, Joel S. Fisk, and had William, Jr., who married Mary J. Driggs, and has a son, Wilbur D. Fisk; Elizabeth S., who married Albert Johnson,—resides at Spokane, Wash.; and several others.

Hannah, third child of Israel, married Benjamin Hasbrouck, lineal descendant of the famous Huguenot, "Abrahame the Patentee," and had several children. Elizabeth, the eldest, lived to an advanced age, and Catharine, the youngest, married Wm. Henry Rice of Albany, and had an only child, Katharine.

The three youngest children of Israel's first marriage are not further mentioned, and probably died young.

Another family letter discloses the fact that Israel Greene had three sisters not mentioned in these records, viz.: Mary, Amy, and Anna. The last named "married Peter Halleck of Union, Clinton County, N. Y., and became the grandmother of Fitz-Greene Halleck, the poet, from whom he took his baptismal name. She was a woman of unusually bright intellect and never lost her mental vigor although ninety-nine years of age at the time of her death, which occurred in the little settlement of Union, N. Y., in 1830. She is buried there in the rural graveyard of the Quakers."

An Israel Greene, son of Barlow, is recorded born "January 22, 1726," who must have died in infancy for the above date is verified by Israel's granddaughter.

233. JOHN⁵ GREENE (Barlow⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, August 5, 1731. No further record from family data obtainable. He may have removed to the West.

235. OLIVER⁵ GREENE (Barlow⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, September 10, 1740. He married, March 20, 1760, Penelope, daughter of John and Barbara (Holden) Wells of Old Warwick. Her grandfather was Elder Charles Holden, who married Penelope Bennett of Newport. He was son of Lieutenant Charles and Catharine (Greene) Holden (see No. 17).

CHILDREN:

- | | |
|--|----------------------|
| 656. ANSTICE, born May 9, 1761. | } No further record. |
| 657. ANNE, born September 7, 1762. | |
| 658. HESTER (ESTHER), born April 12, 1764. | |
| 659. JOHN, born September 20, 1765. | |
| 660. MARY, born March 3, 1768. | |
| 661. CHARLES WELLS, born January 3, 1770. | |
| 662. LYDIA, born December 21, 1771. | |

246. TEMPERANCE⁵ GREENE (Daniel⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born March 13, 1733. She was married to Job Pierce, son of Captain John Pierce of East Greenwich. Her mother (the first wife of Daniel Greene) was Temperance Harris of New Shoreham, Block Island. "Job Pierce son of Capt. John Pierce and Temperance Greene both of East Greenwich married in said Greenwich July 1, 1770." (From list of marriages by Elder John Gorton of Warwick, which was published in *Pawtuxet Valley Gleaner*, Phenix, R. I., July 19, 1879.)

247. DEBORAH⁵ GREENE (Daniel⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born May 24, 1745, and is not further mentioned, except in one account where she is recorded as the "wife of Capt. Job Pierce," who married her half-sister Temperance, as above. This is probably an error, unless her sister Temperance died, of which event we have no record.

Deborah was the daughter of Daniel Greene and his second wife, Bethiah (Howland) Davis (widow).

248. PHEBE⁵ GREENE (Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born at Occupasuetuxet, March 25, 1732. She was the eldest daughter of Judge Philip Greene. She married, January 1, 1754, Anthony Low, only son of Captain John and Frances (Holden) Low of Old Warwick. She was baptized by immersion, by Rev. Dr. McSparran, July 23, 1756. She died November 20, 1759, and was buried in Providence. Captain (afterward Judge) Anthony Low was born in 1725, and died in 1802.

CHILDREN:

662^a. PHILIP LOW, born Old Warwick, June 27, 1755, died at Sunbury, Ga., September 28, 1785. When a very young man he went to Washington, N. C., and enlisted in a North Carolina regiment at the outbreak of the Revolution, finally becoming Major in a Georgia regiment (see Heitman's *Official Register of Officers in the Continental Army*). Major *Philip Low* married, in Savannah, Ga., 1779, Mrs. *Mary (Sharpe) Jones*, widow of Major John Jones of Savannah. They had two children: son born and died 1783 at Sunbury, Ga., and a daughter, *Elizabeth Greene Low*, born Sunbury, Ga., September 29, 1785, the day following her father's death. She married three times. The name of her first husband is unknown; he lived but a few months. She married (2), February, 1804, *William Robarts*, who died of consumption in Savannah in 1807. Their only child, *Mary Eliza*, born in Savannah, February 1, 1805, died unmarried in Marietta, Ga., December 2, 1878, and is buried there.

Mrs. *Robarts* married (3), 1810, *David Robarts* (a cousin of her second husband) and had two children: (1) *William Joseph Robarts*, born Greenesboro, Ga., November, 1811, married, December 21, 1837, *Sophia Louisa Gibson* of Augusta, Ga., who died July 24, 1847. Their four children were: (1) *Mary Sophia Robarts*, born 1839, married, 1866, at Atlanta, Ga., *Theodore Dwight Adams* of Atlanta, formerly of Fairfield, Herkimer County, N. Y., who died January, 1901 (his first wife was *Ellen Seagrave* of Brooklyn, N. Y.). Children of *Theodore D.* and *Mary S. R. Adams* are *Lil Ellen*, born 1867; *Zaidee Dwight*, born 1867; *Theodore Dwight, Jr.*, born 1874, married 1897, and has one child. All reside in Pensacola, Florida. (2) *Elizabeth Walton Robarts*, born 1841, resides Brooklyn, N. Y., unmarried. (3) *Ellen Douglas Robarts*, born 1843, married at Atlanta, 1866, — *Brumby, M.D.*, of Athens, Ga., the ceremony taking place on the same day of her sister *Mary Sophia's* marriage—a double wedding. Dr. *Brumby* died at Athens about 1878. Children: *Mary*, born 1867, unmarried; *Louis Joseph*, born 1868; *Harriet*, born 1870; *Lilla*, born 1871; *Sophie*, born 1875. Mrs. *Brumby* and her children reside at Ocala, Fla. (4) *Joseph Jones Robarts*, born 1845, enlisted in the Confederate Army and died of diphtheria while in service, 1864. *William Joseph Robarts*, the father of these four children, was for some time Treasurer of the city of Savannah, Ga. He died there about 1857.

(2) *Louisa Jane Robarts* (sister of *Wm. Joseph*), born September, 1813, died unmarried at Marietta, Ga., January 30, 1897, and is there buried.

Mrs. *Elizabeth Greene (Low) Robarts* survived her third husband *David Robarts*, fifty-five years, being but twenty-eight years of age at the time of his death. She died November 12, 1868, and is buried at the cemetery at Marietta, Ga., with her two daughters.

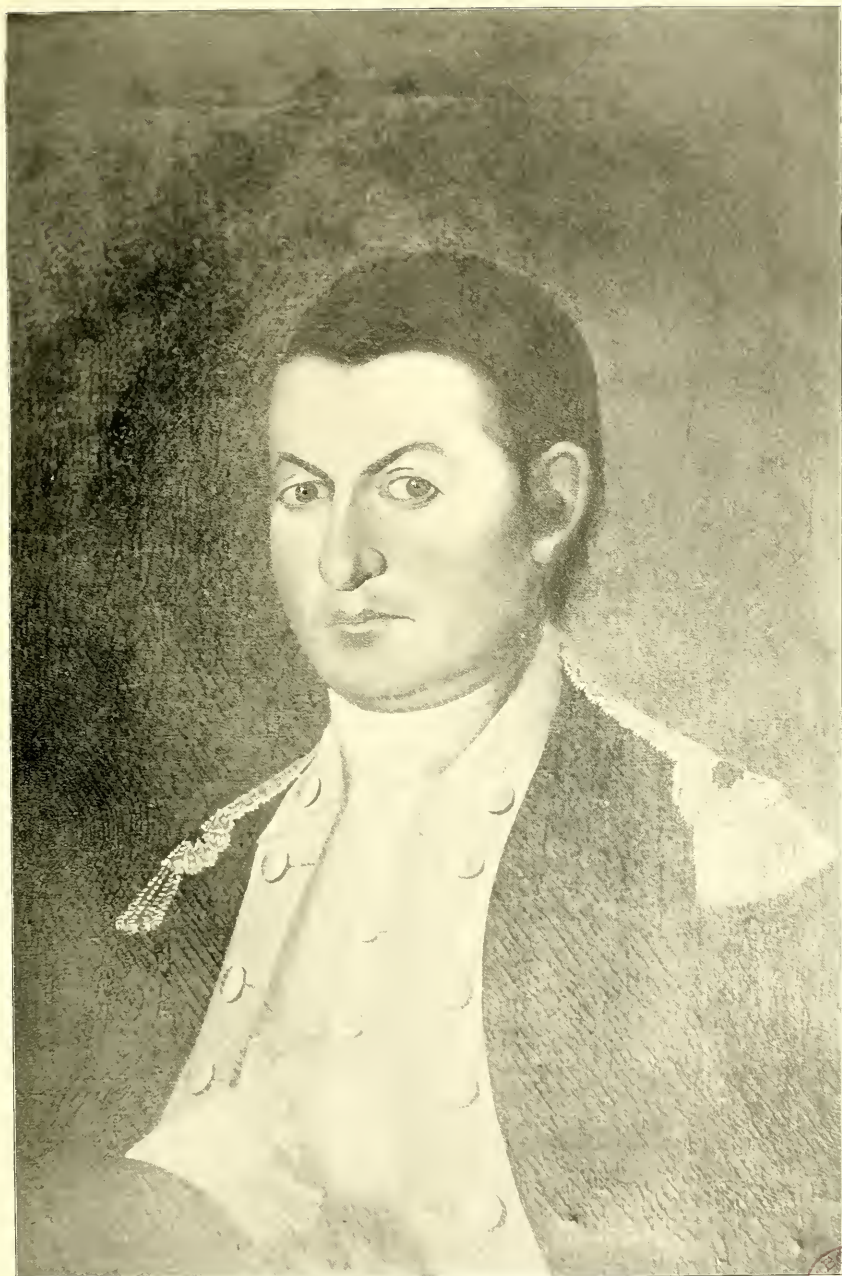
662^b. ANTHONY LOW, JR., born at Old Warwick, December 10, 1757, was drowned January 18, 1780. "This unfortunate Youth, as he was diverting himself on the Ice in the River, fell threw the Ice and was Drowned: his Body was taken up the 28th day of February and was Buried" (his father's record in *Family*

Record Book). Anthony, Jr., was unmarried. He resided with his father's sister, Mrs. Nathaniel Kiese (*née* Barbara Low), in North Carolina. 662'. CHRISTOPHER LOW, born at Old Warwick, June 28, 1759, died March 24, 1760.

(The above descendants of Judge Anthony and Phebe (Greene) Low are all recorded in the quaint little *Family Record Book*, in his elegant handwriting, which is now in possession of Mrs. M. F. Greene of Providence, R. I., from which and from an unbroken series of family letters from 1775 to 1901 these data were taken and kindly contributed by her daughter, Miss Mary A. Greene.)

Judge Anthony Low married (2), January 9, 1766, Sarah, daughter of Captain Samuel and Hannah (Bennett) Stafford and granddaughter of Amos and Mary (Burlingame) Stafford. They had eight children: (1) Phebe, (2) John, (3) Anne, (4) Thomas, and (5) Sarah, all died young and unmarried; (6) Barbara, married John Littlefield; (7) Samuel (Captain) married Elizabeth Holden, and their eldest son, Joseph Holden Low, married Mary Anne Greene, daughter of Jeremiah and Phebe (Hughes) Greene (No. 678); (8) Anne Frances, married Christopher⁶ Greene (Wm.⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) (see No. 673).

250. COLONEL CHRISTOPHER⁵ GREENE "of Centreville" (Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹), of the Revolutionary Army, was born at the Occupasuetuxet homestead, Warwick, May 12, 1737. He was the cousin (third) and intimate friend of General Nathanael Greene, their homes being not far apart. He early received all the advantages in the best lines of education, under the guidance of his father, Judge Philip Greene, who was so distinguished for his intellectual powers, and by assiduous application he made great proficiency, laying up a stock of knowledge exactly suited to that profession to which he was afterward unexpectedly called. He received the mill estate from his father in 1761, and conducted the business till he became an officer in the Revolutionary Army. When at an early age, he was elected by his native town to a seat in the colonial legislature, which he continued to fill by successive elections, until the commencement of the Revolutionary War. At this period the legislature established a military corps called "Kentish Guards" for the purpose of fitting the most select of her youth for military office, and young Greene was chosen Lieutenant. In May, 1775, he was appointed by the legislature a Major in what was then called an "Army of Observation,"—one brigade of one thousand six hundred effectives under the orders of his distinguished kinsman, Major-General Nathanael Greene. He was from this situation called to the command of a company of infantry in one of the regiments



COLONEL CHRISTOPHER GREENE.



attached to the Army of Canada, conducted by General Montgomery, in which campaign he shared all the vicissitudes and difficulties, evincing on all occasions that unyielding intrepidity which marked his military prowess in every other scene. In the attack upon Quebec, Captain Greene belonged to the column which entered the lower town, and was taken prisoner. With his elevated mind he could not gracefully submit to the ills and irksomeness of captivity, and it is asserted that he often declared he would never again be taken alive.

As soon as he was exchanged, he rejoined his regiment, with which he continued without intermission until promoted to the Majority of Varnum's regiment. In 1777 he succeeded to the command of the regiment, and was selected by Washington to take charge of Fort Mercer, commonly known as Red Bank, on the Delaware. His future career and the noble manner in which Colonel Greene sustained himself is familiar history, as is also the event of his fall at Croton River, when surprised by the enemy at dawn on the 14th of May, 1781, the event being justly recorded as a "triumph of barbarity over valor" (from *Memoirs of the War in the Southern Department of United States*, by Lieutenant-Colonel Henry Lee). When this tragedy closed his brilliant career, Colonel Greene was but forty-four years of age. (It is a coincidence worthy of note that his illustrious cousin, General Nathanael, died at the same early age.)

He married, May 6, 1757, his third cousin, Anna, daughter of Jeremiah and Welthian (Greene) Lippitt, born November 15, 1735. She was the granddaughter of Moses³ (Moses², John¹) and his wife Anphillis (Whipple) Lippitt of Old Warwick (see Nos. 187, 529). Soon after his marriage Colonel Greene settled upon the estate given him by his father, Judge Philip Greene, which should be distinguished from his birthplace.

CHILDREN:

- 663. WELTHIAN, born November 19, 1758, married Major *Thomas Hughes*.
- 664. JOB, born November 19, 1759, married *Abigail Rhodes*.
- 665. PHEBE, born January 16, 1762, died September 22, 1786.
- 666. ANN FRANCES, born June 2, 1764, married *Jeremiah Fenner*.
- 667. ELIZABETH, born December 15, 1766, married *Jeremiah Fenner* (2d wife).
- 668. JEREMIAH, born October 17, 1769, married *Lydia Arnold*.
- 669. DANIEL WESTRANE, born March 2, 1772, died April 6, 1773.
- 670. CHRISTOPHER, born August 27, 1774, married *Catharine Greene*.
- 671. MARY, born September 2, 1777, married *Benjamin Fenner*.

Anna (Lippitt) Greene, widow of Colonel Christopher, married (2) Colonel John Low of Old Warwick (see *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, 1873, p. 70).

On the occasion of a recent pilgrimage (October 18, 1901) made by several of the historical associations of Rhode Island to the ancestral home and birthplace of Colonel Christopher Greene at "Pastuxet," the following interesting items were contributed: "Col. Greene has been described by one who served under him as being rather above the average height, and a very handsome man. As a commander he made his men 'toe the mark' nor was any man allowed to flinch from duty; he is also said to have been himself a very brave man. In early life his father gave him a large tract of land comprising several hundred acres lying west of the south branch of the Pawtuxet river, and embracing what is now known as Riverpoint, Arctic, and a part of Centreville and Quidneck villages, R. I. This estate [upon which Colonel Greene settled after his marriage], with the adjoining property, owned by others of the Greene family, was known for over half a century as Greenville. The exact site of the residence of Col. Christopher, however, is not now definitely known, but a great granddaughter who died a few years ago, distinctly remembered its destruction by fire when she was a little girl, and thought the date was about 1817. The location was not far from the present French Catholic Church at Arctic Centre. Col. Greene had a large family of children. The eldest son, Job Greene, was the father of Simon Henry, both of whom served their town and their State with eminent ability in exalted offices.

"It is a fact unparalleled probably in the history of this country, that each generation in the line of the Greens referred to, has represented the town of Warwick in the Rhode Island General Assembly from Dr. John¹ Greene to the present time, when Mr. Francis Whittier⁹ Greene, a great-great-grandson of Col. Christopher, represents Warwick in the Legislature."

Extract from Minutes of the old Congress:

"In Congress Nov 4. 1777—

"Resolved: That Congress have a high sense of the merit of Col. Greene and the officers and men under his command, in their late gallant defence of the Fort at Red Bank on the river Delaware, and that an elegant sword be provided by the Board of War, and presented to Col. Greene.

CHARLES THOMPSON, Sec'y."

(See letter to Job Greene, No. 664).

252. ELIZABETH⁵ GREENE (Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born at "Pastuxet," September 2, 1742. She was the youngest daughter of Judge Philip Greene, and was familiarly known as "Betty." One of the most distinguished guests at the hospitable home of her father was Benjamin Franklin, whose marked attentions to his bright and attractive

daughter Betty were not always graciously received by the spirited maiden. The following account, contributed by the great-great-great-granddaughter of the Judge, Miss Mary A. Greene of Providence, is the true story of Dr. Franklin and Betty Greene:

"In the stormy days of 1775 and 1776 Benjamin Franklin returned from France to America, crowned with laurels as the greatest scientist and diplomat of the age. It was natural that Dr. Franklin when visiting Gov. William Greene at East Greenwich should become a firm friend of Judge Philip Greene, who rode frequently from his home at Occupasuetuxet to the State House in East Greenwich to hold his court, and that the ancestral house beneath the elms of Occupasuetuxet should receive the distinguished guest beneath its roof.

"It was natural, too, was it not, that the distinguished Dr. Franklin, being a widower of sufficiently long standing to begin to take notice, should be attracted by the brilliant mind and piquant wit of the youngest daughter of the house, Betty, then at an age when fascinating women are said to be most dangerously fascinating; when an experience of the world has added dignity and grace to the charms of beauty and of mind. Perhaps it was natural, too, that Mistress Betty Greene, while enjoying the intellectual conversation of the distinguished Dr. Franklin, should find him a trifle slow and tedious, especially when he became sentimental. Certain it is, that Mistress Betty positively and steadfastly refused all the Doctor's invitations for a horseback ride with him, though she owned one of the fleetest saddle horses in the county and was exceedingly fond of riding.

"Her conduct became so marked that her father at last deemed it necessary to remonstrate with her. 'My daughter,' said he, 'why do you persist in such discourtesy to Dr. Franklin? No one should treat a guest under his roof as you are treating him. Moreover, Betty, Dr. Franklin is the most famous man in the whole world, and any girl ought to feel flattered by his attentions. He is old enough to be your father, and, therefore, your behavior is especially rude. I command you, my daughter, to be more polite to him hereafter, and the next time he asks you to ride, you must go with him.'

"In those days children were brought up to obey their parents, even when they were no longer children. Mistress Betty dared not say 'Nay' when Dr. Franklin proposed a ride to Providence a few days after. The saddle horses were brought to the door. The handsome old Doctor and the haughty Mistress Betty cantered out from under the elms planted by her great-grandfather, Deputy Gov. John Greene, when he built the house 100 years before for his eldest son, her grandfather, upon his coming of age.

Along the beautiful avenue of locust trees, level as a floor, as it is to this day, out into the well-travelled bridle-path leading to the banks of the Pawtuxet, through the fields that gave to the home of the Greenes its name in the Indian tongue, Occupasuetuxet, 'The meadows through which the river flows,' and so up to Providence town they went.

"Tradition fails to tell us what they talked about. Perhaps it was the glories of the French Court. Perhaps it was the fate of her handsome and gallant brother, Col. Christopher Greene, the future hero of Red Bank, who, when last heard from, was toiling through the Maine woods with Arnold's expedition, bound to capture Quebec, and of whom no news had been gained for many anxious months. The outcome of the war, too, might have been their theme. But there must have been some other topic of conversation. We are sure of that, and possibly we can imagine what it was. At least we know the good old Doctor's conversation was not entirely fatherly in its tone, for when they reached home, at the close of the day, Mistress Betty informed her honored father of the result of the day's outing in these words: 'Don't you ever ask me to ride with that old fool again.' Which shows that the American girl of 1776 was not less free to express her mind, regardless of the considerations of age and high station, than her sisters of 1901."

Betty Greene died unmarried in 1822, and was buried in the family burying-ground.

253. WILLIAM^s GREENE "of Old Warwick" (Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born at "Pastuxet," October 25, 1746. He was a farmer and owned the homestead farm bounded on the north by Occupasuetuxet Cove and on the east by Narragansett Bay. He married, January 4, 1774, Welthian, daughter of Jeremiah and Welthian (Greene) Lippitt of Old Warwick and granddaughter of Richard Greene of Stone Castle. She was born March 15, 1746, and died September 12, 1809. As the only surviving son of Judge Philip, William Greene, inherited by will the "Pastuxet" homestead. He possessed fine literary taste and mathematical skill. When his father, the Chief Justice, because of his advanced age, declined in 1784 to serve longer, his son William was elected an Associate Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, Kent Co., but owing to delicate health he was able to serve but one year. He died January 3, 1809.

CHILDREN:

- 672. THOMAS LIPPITT, born October 16, 1774, married *Anne Gibbs Holden*.
- 673. CHRISTOPHER, born May 8, 1776, married *Anne Frances Low*.
- 674. HARRIET, born April 2, 1778, married *Benjamin Greene*.
- 675. CATHARINE, born April 8, 1780, married *Christopher Greene*.

676. PHILIP, born July 25, 1782, died unmarried, at Rio de la Platte.

677. WILLIAM WARNER, born July 15, 1784, died unmarried, August 26, 1802, at Marseilles, France.

678. JEREMIAH, born September 10, 1787, married *Phebe Hughes*.

254. MARY⁵ GREENE (Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, March 14, 1747. She married April 22, 1771, John⁵ Greene (Richard,⁴ Richard,³ Thomas², John¹). Record of children, No. 517.

255. SARAH⁵ GREENE (Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick May 6, 1752. She married, February 16, 1769, her third cousin, Griffin⁵ Greene, son of Jabez⁴ (Jabez³, James², John¹), and lived in Ohio. (For full record, see No. 386.)

276. RICHARD⁵ GREENE (John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born at Occupasuetuxet, April 4, 1739. He married Ruth —, whose maiden name is not recorded. He survived his father, who died in 1762 (see No. 89), as he and his wife Ruth are mentioned in the deed of sale of the "Greene's Hold" property in 1782 to John Brown, Esq., of Providence. We have no record of children.

277. ANSTICE⁵ GREENE (John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born at Occupasuetuxet, July 15, 1740. She married, December 21, 1763, Nathaniel⁵ Greene of Boston (Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹). For children and further record, see No. 542.

279. MARY⁵ GREENE (John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born at Occupasuetuxet, January 14, 1743. She married, February 1, 1767, Augustus Brown. The record states, "widow Oct. 6, 1782," and he probably died some years earlier, as there is no further mention of him after his marriage. Mary was named in her father's will, dated September 6, 1762.

CHILD:

679. ELIZABETH BROWN, married Mr. *Bassett* (or *Barrett*) and had four children: *John*, *Samuel*, *Augustus*, and *Sarah*, who married *Wm. F. Weld*, son of Rev. *Wm. Weld* of Braintree, Mass., and resided in Milwaukee. Their daughter married Mr. *Soper* of Boston, whose son married *Caroline*, daughter of Dr. *Christian* of New Orleans, La.

281. BENJAMIN ELLERY⁵ GREENE (John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born at Occupasuetuxet, October 29, 1746. He was a merchant of Boston, Mass. He, with the other heirs of his father, in 1782, sold the

homestead property which John Greene the emigrant ancestor had purchased of the Indian chief Miantonomi in 1642, to John Brown, Esq., of Providence (see No. 89). He married, March 21, 1775, Lucy, daughter of Rev. Jonathan Huntington of Worthington, Mass., born at East Haddam, Conn., November 16, 1759, died at Vergennes, Vt., February 25, 1824. Her father was the great-grandson of Deacon Simon Huntington, born in England in 1629, who was one of the early colonists of Norwich, Conn. Without a collegiate education, Rev. Jonathan became both a physician and a preacher, and "in both professions maintained an honorable rank." He was a man of warm sympathies and early became interested in the condition of the colored race, laboring faithfully for their improvement. He held the pastorate at Worthington for ten years, 1771-1781. Benjamin Ellery Greene died in Boston, May 27, 1806, and was buried in the burial-ground at the foot of the Common. (See *Huntington Family Memoir*, p. 117.)

CHILDREN:

- 680. WEALTHY, born August 27, 1776, married *Seth Weller*.
- 681. MARY, born July 28, 1778, married *Eli Norton*.
- 682. JOHN, born May 7, 1780, married *Hannah Beers*.
- 683. JOB, born February 26, 1783, married *Lydia (Blake) Erving*.
- 684. SARAH, born February 16, 1785, married *Amasa Payne*.
- 685. LUCY HUNTINGTON, born February 10, 1788; unmarried.
- 686. WILLIAM ELLERY, born September 19, 1793, at Worthington, Mass., died August 27, 1810, at Vergennes, Vt., in his seventeenth year.

Lucy (Huntington), widow of Benjamin Ellery Greene, married (2) Asa Strong of Vergennes, Vt., who died 1832.

283. LEWIS SAYRE^s GREENE (John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born at "Pastuxet," Warwick, August 8, 1750. In 1782 he and his brothers and sisters sold the Warwick homestead and the following spring, 1783, he removed to New Haven, Conn., and there married Sybil, daughter of John Ball of Westville, Conn., who died 1841, aged sixty. He was an industrious, frugal man, principally engaged in agriculture and gardening. He died July 28, 1842, aged ninety-one, and was buried in the old burial-ground at New Haven, Conn. "Mr. Lewis S. Greene was the oldest inhabitant of this town, where he resided for upwards of fifty years. He was of the family of Greenses of R. I. and a connection of Gen. Greene of the Revolutionary Army. His residence here was purely accidental, having been landed here from a Providence vessel bound to

New York which made a harbor here on her passage. For some years he pursued the occupation of a baker, but in later years that of a gardener, whence he acquired the appellation of 'Gardener Greene.' Though generally in good health, he for many years possessed the strange hallucination that he was heir to the throne of England and went through a long line of heraldic descent to prove his title."—*New Haven Herald*, 1842.

CHILDREN:

687. LEVERETT, born 1788, married *Maria Worden* (?) of New Haven, died, s. p., 1833.
 688. SALLY, died at the age of twenty-three, unmarried.
 689. MARY, born 1796; unmarried.
 690. LEWIS SAYRE, born December 4, 1798, married *Emelyne Curtis*.
 691. NANCY, born March 31, 1801, married *Levi Gilbert*.
 692. BETSEY, born 1803, married *Edward Button*.
 693. RICHARD, born 1805, married *Elizabeth Camp*.
 694. CAROLINE, married *John Hayden*.
 695. WILLIAM H., born March 20, 1809, married *Polly Semantha Curtis*.
 696. EDWARD, died young.
 697. ELIZA, born September, 1814, married *Lewis Layman*.

284. JOB⁵ GREENE (John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, March 2, 1752. He died at sea, August 29, 1776, and was buried at Occupasuetuxet.

288. ANNE MERCY⁵ GREENE (John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born at Occupasuetuxet, March 3, 1762. She married — Gordon (or Gorton ?) after 1780 (record states "unmarried 1782").

CHILD:

698. (Daughter) GORDON.

289. (Captain) BENJAMIN⁵ GREENE "of Warwick Neck" (William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born at Coweset, Warwick, August 19, 1724. Freeman, May 6, 1746. In early manhood he was a Captain in the merchant marine service, a merchant at East Greenwich, and a farmer at Warwick Neck. In December, 1758, he was appointed enlisting officer for East Greenwich, and Deputy from that town, May, 1761. He was Deputy from Warwick, 1770-4 and 1789. He married (1), September 21, 1749, his cousin Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Greene) Fry, who was the widow of Daniel Gould of South Kingston, R. I. She was born July 15, 1722, and died January 31, 1790. He died January 25, 1811.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

699. BENJAMIN, born April 13, 1751, died January 4, 1752, buried on the Governor Greene farm, Coweset, Warwick.
 700. CATHARINE, born December 10, 1756, married *William Searle*.
 701. WELTHYAN, born December 28, 1758, died April 30, 1760.
 702. LUCRETIA, born June 30, 1760, died December 31, 1761.
 703. WILLIAM, born April 18, 1764, married *Celia Greene*.

The following statement is from a family letter and is supposed to be correct: Captain Benjamin Greene married (2) (May 18, 1792), Mrs. Amy Bucklin (whose maiden name is given as Converse), "widow of Capt. Joseph Bucklin late of Coventry, deceased." No children. She had previously married — Waterman, and by this marriage she had one son, with whom she afterward lived and at whose home she died. Captain Greene received lands in Coventry by will of his grandfather, Captain Benjamin Greene (see Appendix I.).

290. SAMUEL⁵ GREENE (William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, April 28, 1727. He was a merchant and went to the East Indies; was supercargo of a ship which sailed from that country and was lost at sea. The ship and crew were never heard from. Probably died prior to 1761 (see below). He "was married April 28, 1747 on his 20th birthday" (according to very ancient family records) by Elder John Hammett, to Patience, daughter of Ebenezer and Patience⁴ (Gorton) Cooke of East Greenwich, born January 18, 1728, died July 9, 1809. She was the granddaughter of John and Patience (Hopkins) Gorton, and great-granddaughter of the pioneer ancestor, Samuel Gorton. (Dates from records of the late George H. Greene of Lansing, Mich.)

CHILDREN:

704. SUSANNAH, born July 21, 1751, married Dr. *James Jerrauld*.
 705. PATIENCE, born May 13, 1754, married *Welcome Arnold*.

East Greenwich records give the marriage date of "Samuel Greene of Warwick Apr. 28, 1751," but the entry may have been made from memory after he was "lost at sea." His wife, Patience, married (2) Oliver Hazard of South Kingstown, who was the great-uncle of Commodore Oliver Hazard Perry (his sister, Mercy Hazard, married James Freeman Perry). Children of Patience by this second marriage were: Mary Hazard, born March 15, 1762; Samuel Greene Hazard, born February 15, 1764; and Elizabeth Hazard, born April 12, 1767 (see *The Hazard Family*, by Mrs. Caroline E. Robinson, p. 62).

291. (Governor) WILLIAM^s GREENE "of Coweset" (William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, August 16, 1731. He was a surveyor and made the surveys and plots of Coventry, R. I., in the contest between the proprietors of the north and south parts of Coventry, which divisions were called the "seven and ten men's lands." He was also a farmer, but spent much of his life in public office. He was Deputy from Warwick to the General Assembly, 1773-7, and was one of the committee to charter vessels to import salt for the people of the State, and was very active in the support of General Washington during the Revolutionary War. Was one of a committee appointed by General Assembly to examine the papers of a person in Newport and to look for any correspondence in relation to the dispute between America and Great Britain in conformity with the resolution of Congress of July 18, 1776. He was Justice of the Supreme Court, 1776, and Chief Justice of the same, 1777, when he was also Speaker of the House. He was Governor of the State for eight years, 1778-1785, and performed valuable services during the Revolutionary War. In October, 1792, he was appointed one of the Electors of President and Vice-President. He married, September 30, 1758, Catharine, daughter of Simon and Deborah (Greene) Ray of New Shoreham, Block Island (see No. 256) and great-great-granddaughter of Roger Williams. She was born July 17, 1731, died January 29, 1794. He died November 29, 1809, and was buried on his father's farm at Coweset, Warwick. Deborah (Greene) Ray, in her will, dated January 14, 1762, proved March 12, 1764, left "to son-in-law William Greene all the rest of personal estate and he is appointed executor" (see No. 67).

CHILDREN:

- 706. PHEBE, born March 20, 1760, married Colonel *Samuel Ward*.
- 707. CELIA, born June 15, 1762, married Colonel *William Greene*.
- 708. RAY, born February 2, 1765, married *Mary Magdalen Flagg*.
- 709. SAMUEL WARD, born June 24, 1771, married *Mary Rhodes Nightingale*.
- 710. ANNE, born June 17, 1774.

By will of his maternal grandfather, Captain Benjamin Greene, William Greene received a legacy of lands in Coventry (see Appendix I.).

292. MARGARET^s GREENE (William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, November 2, 1733. She married (2d wife), July 12, 1761, Captain Rufus Spencer of East Greenwich, R. I., born August 21, 1724. He was son of John and grandson of John and Audrey (Greene) Spencer (see No. 18). His first wife (married December 30, 1746) was

Ruth, daughter of Christopher and Deborah (Nichols) Vaughan, born October 22, 1729, died October 9, 1756. They had four children: Sarah, born August 17, 1748, died November 10, 1759; Christopher, born August 30, 1750, married Mercy, daughter Othniel Gorton (Othniel³, John², Samuel¹), and had one child, Rufus Gorton, born May 6, 1773, to whom his grandfather Gorton left a legacy by will, 1788, which refers also to his "daughters Theodosia and Mercy"; John, born August 9, 1752, died November 19, 1759; Deborah, born May 14, 1754, died November 28, 1759. (See *East Greenwich Records; Narrag. Reg.*, iii., p. 81.)

CHILDREN:

711. CATHARINE SPENCER, born September 27, 1762, died unmarried.
712. MARY SPENCER, born July 11, 1767, died November 28, 1838, unmarried.
713. WILLIAM GREENE SPENCER, born June 7, 1770, died November 28, 1838 (?), unmarried.
714. RUTH SPENCER, born January 11, 1772, unmarried.
715. MARGARET SPENCER, born December 21, 1777, died September 28, 1801, in her twenty-fourth year. She married, February 18, 1798, *John R. Sherman*, son of *James Sherman*.

The Spencer family has been traced back three generations in England to 1558. John, of Newport and East Greenwich, the great-grandfather of Captain Rufus Spencer, was probably a son of one of the four emigrant brothers, Michael, William, Thomas, and Gerrard, who came to America and were of Cambridge, Mass., in 1634 (see Austin's *Geneal. Dict. R. I.*, p. 186). John, it is certain, had sons bearing the names of Michael, William, and Thomas, for his son John deeded lands to them, 1696-1700. This son John married Audrey, daughter of Deputy Governor John Greene (No. 18). John, senior, of Newport, was the nephew and heir of the first John Spencer, who came to this country in the *Mary and John*, 1633 (who mentioned him in his will, made at Newbury, Mass., in 1637, proved at Salem, 1648), and who was probably a brother of the four emigrants mentioned above, and was therefore a lineal descendant of the Spencers of Stotfold, Bedfordshire, Eng., who, it is stated by Collins, "claimed descent from the baronial family of de Spenser, of whom Robert de Spenser came over with William the Conqueror, and was, as his name imports, *steward* to that monarch." It is interesting to note that at a much earlier date than the marriage of John and Audrey (Greene) Spencer, of the third generation, there was also connection between these two families. The third Sir Thomas Greene of Greene's Norton married Philippa, daughter of Baron Ferrers and his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas "Le Spenser" (see Greene pedigree). The will of Peter Greene of Bowridge Hill, Gillingham, County

Dorset, England, which was proved in 1583, mentions one John Spencer, who was possibly a relative (see *Our New England Ancestors*, "Spencer and Allied Families," by Henry Whittimore).

293. CATHARINE⁵ GREENE (William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, December 9, 1735. She married, March 11, 1756, her cousin, John Greene⁵ (Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) of Boston, born December 4, 1731, whom she survived. She died April 30, 1785, and was buried at Governor Greene's burial-place, Coweset, Warwick. No children.

307. ALMY⁵ GREENE (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Apponaug, Warwick, September 8, 1727. She married, March 11, 1762, Oliver Arnold of East Greenwich (2d wife). He was son of William⁴ (Israel³, Stephen², William¹). He was buried December 7, 1789 (Elder John Gorton's *Journal*).

CHILDREN:

715^a. MARY ARNOLD, born November 7, 1762.

715^b. FREELOVE ARNOLD, born January 23, 1765, married June 25, 1795, *Benjamin Arnold*, son of *Gideon*.

716. SARAH ARNOLD, married November 4, 1790, *Othniel Wightman*, son of *Philip Wightman*.

(Oliver Arnold married (1), about 1756, Mary — and had a daughter, Lucy, born July 24, 1757, who married, December 16, 1781, Joseph Chase, son of Abram Chase of Warwick, R. I.)

308. JOSHUA⁵ GREENE "of Johnston" (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Apponaug, Warwick, February 24, 1730. He married, March 30, 1753, Mehitable, daughter of John Manton of Johnston, born 1738, died February 20, 1810. He was Lieutenant of troop of horse, May 10, 1766. He died 1795. They resided at Johnston, R. I. His will was dated June 2, 1795, and inventory of his personal estate, June 23 and 24, 1795; amount, £551 15s. 2¼d. "Wife Mehitable to have half of farm and other property for life; daughter Polly (Mary) do. after wife's death; son Samuel, lands in Johnston, son John 140 acres in Gloucester."

CHILDREN:

717. SAMUEL, born February 26, 1758, married *Mehitable Thornton*.

718. PHEBE, died unmarried probably. Not mentioned in her father's will, 1795.

719. WILLIAM, born January 11, 1761, died young.

720. JOHN, born —, 1766, married —? "

721. MARY, born 1773 (?), married (1) *George Field*, (2) *Matthewson Williams*.

January 17, 1757, John Manton of Providence deeded to his son-in-law, Joshua Greene of Warwick, and his beloved daughter "Mehittebell," wife of said Joshua, a farm of about 200 (?) acres. Mentions "Tarkill [?] brook" and "Hines [?] Hill."

John Manton also deeded in 1758 to said Joshua and his wife "all his Right title and interest of a certain Tract of land situate in that part of Gloucester called Absoloney."

Said Joshua sold 100 acres to Benedict Burlingame in 1760, and bought it back in 1761, being "part of that large tract called Absoloney."

Said Joshua Greene bought of Josiah King, administrator of the estate of John Manton, March 17, 1770, 200 acres of land, a part of the tract called Absoloney; and May 19, 1770, he bought of said administration 200 acres more. (Notes from Town Clerk of Gloucester.)

Joshua Greene "of Johnston" also sold to James Greene of Cranston, blacksmith, Oct. 6, 1763.

309. MERCY⁵ GREENE (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Apponaug, Warwick, about 1731-2. She married, January 6, 1750, John Walton of Warwick, son of Dr. John and Miriam (Ward) Walton and grandson of Laurence and Margaret (Smith) Walton, early settlers of Preston, Conn. John Walton and his son Samuel were in the Revolutionary Army at Charlestown, Mass., August 7, 1775, and on Manhattan Island about one and a half miles below King's Bridge, October 13, 1776, as appears from a letter written by the former to his wife Mercy, and by Samuel to his sister Welthyan King of Johnston, R. I. John Walton died July 22, 1778. Samuel Greene in his will, 1780, gives his "daughter Mercy Walton, widow, the privilege to live in his dwelling-house so long as she remains a widow, if she thinks fit."

"Dr. John Walton, father of John who married Mercy Greene, was a graduate of Yale, Class of 1720, studied for the ministry, preached as Presbyterian at Freehold, N. J., later as a Baptist at Providence, R. I., 1730. He became a physician and settled in Gloucester, R. I., 1743, where he died, 1764."—H. Ruth Cooke in *Newport Mercury*, March 15, 1902.

CHILDREN:

722. JOHN WALTON, born August 23, 1751.

723. WELTHYAN WALTON, born 1752, died May 23, 1832, aged eighty. She was married, November 6, 1774, by Elder Charles Holden to *William Borden⁵ King*, who died May 9, 1839. He was son of *Josiah⁴* and (2d wife) *Mary (Borden) King*. They lived at the "Big Elm Tree" farm at Johnston, R. I. *Josiah* was the son of *John³ King*, who was son of *Clement² King*, who came

- from Marshfield, Mass., to Providence, R. I., in 1688, and was the son of *Clement¹ King*, constable of Marshfield, who was probably brother of *Daniel King*, gentleman, of Lynn, Mass., son of *Ralphe Kinge* of Watford, Hertford County, England (see *Newport Mercury*, January 4 and March 15, 1902, "The Cookes of Rhode Island," by H. Ruth Cooke). Children of *Wm. Borden* and *Welthyan (Walton) King* were: (1) *Sarah King*. (2) *Lydia King*, born October 14, 1777, died October 5, 1853; married, November 28, 1798, *Benjamin*, son of *Zuriel* and *Abigail (King) Potter*, and had ten children: *Sarah, Zuriel, Wm., Benj., Otis, Welcome, Lydia, Abby, Nancy*, and *Asa*. (3) *Mary Borden King*, born December 3, 1779. (4) *William Borden King, Jr.*, born March 3, 1782, married *Sally Greene*; had one son, *William King*, born August 3, 1806. (5) *Samuel Ward King*, born May 23, 1786; Governor of Rhode Island during the Dorr Rebellion, and formerly a physician; married *Catharine Latham*, daughter of *Olney* and *Mary (Waterman) Angell*. Had thirteen children: *Mary Waterman, Mary Ann, Eliza Smith, James Lawrence, Charles Rollin, Samuel Ward, Maria Waterman, Caroline M., Sarah Frances, Frances Elvira, Antoinette Loeser, Samuel Ward*, and *Antoinette Welthyan*. Governor King's wife was the great-great-granddaughter of *Richard* and *Bethiah Waterman* of Salem, Mass., and Providence, R. I. (6) *Josiah King*, born February 13, 1788. (7) *John King*, born January 21, 1795.
724. MIRIAM WALTON, born May 30, 1754, married, July 29, 1781, *Caleb Atwood*, son of *Charles* and (2d wife) *Mary (Greene) Atwood*, who was daughter of *Jabez³ (James², John¹)* of the Warwick Greenes, and widow of *Caleb Greene*, son of *John* of West Greenwich (see No. 144). Children of *Miriam* and *Caleb Atwood* were: (1) *John Walton*, married *Catharine*, daughter *Benjamin Budlong*, and had *Charles Walter, George B.*, and *Almy*; (2) *Ray Ward*, married and had one son —; (3) *Charlotte*, unmarried.
725. (Daughter) WALTON, married — *Remington*.
726. SAMUEL WALTON, removed to New York State. Served in the Revolution. (See above.)
727. LYDIA WALTON, married *J. Alverson*, and had a son, *Benjamin Potter Alverson* (or *Culverson?*).

310. CALEB⁵ GREENE "of Apponaug" (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Apponaug, Warwick, April 23, 1737. He resided on the east side of the main street. He inherited from his father the mill property and water power, granted by the proprietors of the town of Warwick, and which was purchased by his grandfather, Samuel Greene, in 1704, with the fulling, grist, and saw mills. He married, January 24, 1760, *Mary*, daughter of *George* and *Dorcas (Reynolds) Tibbitts* of Pojac Point, North Kingstown, born May 26, 1738, died February 25, 1812. He died April 23, 1813. He was born and died on "St. George's Day." He was buried on the hill by the mill-pond, which he gave by will for a graveyard.

CHILDREN:

728. MARY, born July 24, 1762, married *Richard Burke*.
 729. SUSANNAH, born May 12, 1763, married *Caleb Westcott*.
 730. BENJAMIN, born February 18, 1764, married *Penelope Westcott*.
 731. DORCAS, born March 21, 1769, married *Isaac Hall* of North Kingstown, died s. p.
 732. GEORGE, born January 31, 1767, died 1793, unmarried.
 733. CALEB, born February 8, 1771, died March 20, 1771.
 734. CALEB, born June 17, 1772, married *Sarah Robinson Greene*.
 735. SARAH, born May 31, 1774, married (1) *William Henry Rice* and (2) *Rufus Greene*.
 736. SAMUEL, born February 9, 1776, married *Betsey Stafford*.
 737. HENRY, born November 23, 1778, died August 20, 1800, unmarried.

The will of Caleb Greene, dated March 1, was proved April 26, 1813. He gave land or legacies "to his sons Benjamin and Caleb Greene, to his daughter Mary Burke, Sarah Greene, and Dorcas Hall, to grandchildren, the children of daughter Susannah, and Caleb Westcott, and grandchildren Dorcas, Mary, and Henry Greene, children of son Samuel Greene deceased, Sarah William Rice, daughter of daughter Sarah and her husband William Rice, deceased."

311. CHRISTOPHER⁵ GREENE "of Apponaug" (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Apponaug, Warwick, April 18, 1740. He was a farmer and inherited the homestead in the village of Apponaug in Warwick and land adjacent to it. He married, August 19, 1770, Abigail, daughter of Jeffray Davis of East Greenwich. He died December 4, 1798. His will, dated December 4, was proved December 31, 1798. He bequeathed his real estate to his three sons who survived him, namely, Jeffray, Samuel, and Christopher. The will of Abigail, his wife, was dated October 20, 1799.

CHILDREN:

738. AUGUSTUS, died at sea.
 739. BETSEY, born about 1771, married *Nathaniel Millerd*.
 740. ALMY, born about 1773, married (1) *Captain Wm. Hammett*, (2) *Wm. Hall*.
 741. CATHARINE, born 1778, married *Caleb Ladd*.
 742. JEFFRAY, born April 24, 1783, married *Lucy Westcott*.
 743. ABBY, born February 16, 1786, married *Herman Curtis Fisher*.
 744. SARAH, born 1790, married *Herkimer Johnson*.
 745. SAMUEL, born 1791, died, s. p., July 22, 1858.
 746. CHRISTOPHER, born 1795, married *Julia Anne Searle*.

313. CHRISTOPHER⁵ GREENE (Benjamin⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born at Warwick, September 7, 1733. He married Mary or Mercy Stoddard.

CHILDREN:

747. WELTHYAN, born April 4, 1761.
 748. JONATHAN, born August 30, 1763.
 749. LUCY, born February 26, 1766.
 750. MARY, born February 26, 1768.
 751. ALMY, born July 10, 1770.
 752. WILLIAM, born June 7, 1772.
 753. MERCY, born November 14, 1774.
 754. CHRISTOPHER, born March 3, 1777.
 755. JUNIUS, born June 10, 1779.
 756. STEPHEN, born October 10, 1783.

(For Stoddard family, see *Hist. Montville, Conn.*, by Henry A. Baker.)

Above record contributed by Mrs. R. I. Stone of Brooklyn, N. Y., through Judge George A. Brayton of Providence, 1842-5.

316. JAMES⁵ GREENE "of Nassauket" (Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at Nassauket, Warwick, December 2, 1713. He was married, April 10, 1740, by Elder Manassah Martin, to Patience, daughter of Captain John and Anne (Olney) Waterman, born March, 1715, died February 8, 1796. She was a great-granddaughter of Roger Williams. Her paternal grandparents were Resolved Waterman and Mercy Williams. Her great-grandfather, Richard Waterman, came from England with Roger Williams. James Greene was a member of the Baptist Society for sixty years. He was a farmer, and resided on the homestead farm, north side of Coweset Bay, which he inherited. He died September 3, 1802.

CHILDREN:

757. PATIENCE, born March 7, 1753, married *Abraham Lockwood*.
 758. JAMES, born October 20, 1757, married *Phebe Warner*.

(See item referring to *James⁵ Greene* in his father's will, No. 104.)

Copied from the Bible of Benoni Waterman, brother of Patience (Waterman) Greene, August, 1842:

"My father's name was John, my mother's maiden name Anne Olney. My grandfather's name was Resolved & my grandmother's, Marcy Williams, daughter of Roger Williams the first settler in Providence. She had five children by my grandfather viz: Richard, John, Resolved, Mary, & Waity. Her second husband was Samuel Windsor—their children were: Samuel, Joshua, & Hannah.

"My Great Grandfather's name was Richard—he came from England with Roger Williams and my great grandmother's name was Bethiah.

(Signed) "BENONI WATERMAN 1755."

Benoni Waterman's wife was Sarah, daughter of John Wickes and the sister of Elizabeth Wickes, who married Judge Philip ⁴ Greene (Job ³, John ², John ¹) of "Pastuxet" (see No. 74).

317. DINAH ⁵ GREENE (Fones ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born December 24, 1715. She married, March 16, 1735, Randall Rice, son of Captain John and Elnathan (Whipple) Rice of Warwick, to whom was left by his father's will, dated August 17, 1753, proved February 10, 1755, the home at Warwick: "to son Randall all homestead both sides the way and all other lands, stocks and movables." Inventory of the estate, £3361 9s. 6d.

CHILDREN:

- 759. JOHN RICE, born March 19, 1736.
- 760. JOB RICE, born February 20, 1737.
- 761. OLNEY RICE, born February 12, 1738.
- 762. THOMAS RICE, born November 11, 1739.
- 763. ROBY RICE, born February 20, 1741.
- 764. FONES RICE, born April 30, 1743.
- 765. WILLIAM RICE, born September 28, 1744.
- 766. MARY RICE, born September 28, 1746.
- 767. PHEBE RICE, born October 12, 1747.
- 768. NATHAN RICE, born May 28, 1749.
- 769. ELNATHAN RICE, born September —, 1753.

318. (Lieutenant) JOB ⁵ GREENE "of Coventry" (Fones ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born August 8, 1717. He was married May 30, 1745, by Elder John Hammett to Mercy ⁵, daughter of William ⁴ and Sarah (Medbury) Greene of Old Warwick, born October 31, 1725. He was a farmer and owned and resided at the Fones Greene farm at Coventry. The house which he built was occupied by his descendants for about one hundred and fifty years. He was prominent in military affairs during the Revolutionary War, as shown by *Colonial Records of Rhode Island* (see below). He died March 29, 1798, in his eighty-first year. His widow died April 8, 1800, in her seventy-fifth year. Both were buried on the old farm nearly opposite the old house (see Inscription, Appendix I.). His will, dated March 17, 1794, was proved April 18, 1798, in which he mentions all his children but Daniel and the first Mary, both of whom died in infancy. (See Nos. 210, 222.)

CHILDREN:

- 770. JOB, born August 7, 1746, married *Mercy Dexter*.
- 771. MARY, born 1747, died young.

772. WILLIAM, born January 15, 1748, married *Marcy Knight*.
 773. MARY, born February 15, 1752, married *George Tillinghast*.
 774. FONES, born September 6, 1754, married *Patience Cornell*.
 775. STEPHEN, born January 9, 1757, married *Sarah Chace*.
 776. REBECCA, born 1759, died unmarried.
 777. MERCY, born 1762, married *William Rice*.
 778. DANIEL, born 1764, died young.
 779. JOHN, born March 15, 1767, married *Lavina Knight*.
 780. SAMUEL, born April 13, 1769, married (1) *Barbara Sheldon* and (2) *Mary Lippitt*.
 (NANCY mentioned in her father's will.)

Military service of Job Greene of Coventry:

"Confirmation of officers' commissions by General Assembly":

1. Vol. viii., 45-6, Nov., 1776:
 Col. John Sayles' Regt., Capt. Malachi Hammett's Company: Micah Whitmarsh, 1st Lieut.; Job Greene, 2d Lieut.; Jos. Hopkins, Ensign.
2. Vol. viii., 78-9, Dec., 1776:
 Col. Stanton's Regt., Capt. Malachi Hammett's Company: Micah Whitmarsh, 1st Lieut.; Job Greene 2d Lieut.; Wm. Whipple, Ensign.
 (Col. Jno. Topham succeeded to the command of this regt.)
3. Vol. viii., 589, Sept., 1779:
 "Officers for the Alarm Company of the Town of Coventry": Sam'l Wall Capt.; Abel Bennett 1st Lieut.; Job Greene, 2d Lieut.; Jonathan Nichols, Jr., Ensign.
4. Vol. ix., 96, June, 1780:
 Among "Officers to command the several Trained Bands or Companies of Militia within the State" appear in 2d Battalion, county of Kent, Coventry Senior Class Company, Abel Bennett, Capt.; Job Greene, Lieut.; Jonathan Nichols, Ensign.
5. Vol. ix., 408. The same appointments were reaffirmed for 1781.

At the outbreak of the Revolution Job Greene (senior) was fifty-eight years old and his eldest son, Job, was twenty-nine. The above records do not absolutely determine to which of the two this service should be credited. So far as age is concerned it might be either for Rhode Island had not only to furnish its quota for the Continental (Regular) Army, but had to maintain an army for home defence against a British force quartered within its borders from December, 1776, to October, 1779, and every able-bodied male citizen was ordered to be enrolled regardless of age, from sixteen years up.

In above cases 1 and 2 the company officers are the same except the ensign, and the second entry doubtless refers to the same company transferred to another regiment. From association with Bennett and Nichols the Job in the Alarm Company (case 3) is undoubtedly identical with the Job in cases 4 and 5. In Sayles' regiment (vol. viii., 45), among thirty officers named, six are designated as "Jr." In Stanton's regiment there are five "Jr.'s." As Job Greene, senior, was a well-known man who had been Deputy from Coventry, 1757 (*Rec. R. I.*, vi., 4), there is strong presumption *that he and not the younger man* was the Job made lieutenant, as the latter would doubtless have been noted with the others as "Jr." to distinguish him from his father. It is not known what the term "Senior Class Company" means—whether the elderly men were there enrolled, or if it were made up of veterans, or men who had already had considerable military service.

[Contributed by Captain Lewis Douglas Greene, U. S. A. (retired), great-great-grandson of Lieutenant Job Greene of Coventry (see Job Greene, Jr., No. 770.)]

319. THOMAS^s GREENE "of Nassauket" (Fones^t, James^s, James^z, John^y) was born November 22, 1719. Freeman May 6, 1746. He was a farmer, inheriting the homestead from his father and grandfather. He married (1), April 6, 1749, Phebe, daughter of Captain John and Mary Greene of Coweset, born May 3, 1728, died November 20, 1752. He married (2), February 5, 1758, Mary (Waterman) Greene, daughter of Colonel Benoni and Sarah (Wickes) Waterman and widow of his brother, Fones Greene. She was born May 6, 1726, and died at the home of her father, January 3, 1765, while on a visit. She was buried in the family burial-ground. Thomas Greene married (3), November 13, 1766, Hannah, widow of Nathan Hill, who had a daughter, Hannah, by her first marriage, born January 16, 1762. Hannah Hill, senior, was born December 30, 1740, died October 2, 1820 (no children by her second marriage). Thomas Greene died in 1806, aged eighty-five (another record says "in 1812").

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

781. ANNE, born June 15, 1751, died, s. p., December 3, 1779.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

782. SARAH, born April 8, 1760, married *Caleb Hill*.

783. FONES, born March 14, 1762, died unmarried June 20, 1789.

784. THOMAS, born April 3, 1768, married *Ann (Nanna) Harrison*.

321. FONES⁵ GREENE (Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹), mariner, was born July 29, 1727. He married Mary, daughter of Colonel Benoni and Sarah (Wickes) Waterman, who afterward married his brother Thomas (No. 319). He died at Surinam, September 12, 1753. No children. His wife's mother, Sarah (Wickes) Waterman, was the sister of Elizabeth Wickes, who married Judge Philip⁴ Greene.

322. DANIEL⁵ GREENE (James⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born in 1711, died April 10, 1746, in the thirty-sixth year of his age. "Dr." Greene was buried in the north burial-ground at Newport. He married, November 16, 1733, Sarah, daughter of Philip and Martha (Holmes) Tillinghast of Providence, born March 5, 1710. She survived her husband twenty-eight years, and died April 7, 1774. She was also buried at Newport. She married (2) — Carpenter (see *Newport Historical Magazine*, vol. i., p. 159). She was cousin of Samuel Tillinghast, author of the noted Diaries, who married Daniel's sister, Deborah.

CHILDREN:

785. DELIVERANCE, born October 12, 1734, died November 3, 1736.

786. ROBY, born January 7, 1735, died January 29, 1753.

The James Greene mentioned in the following note from the Diary of Samuel Tillinghast should also have been recorded as eldest (?) child of Daniel and Sarah Greene if we read correctly: "Mar. 18, 1758—James Greene son Daniel 'prentice to James Greene son Elisha died about 12 this night—buried 21 March. Elders Holden Gorton and Fish preached."

323. DEBORAH⁵ GREENE (James⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in 1711. She married Samuel Tillinghast, son of Joseph and Frelove (Stafford) Tillinghast, born October 8, 1711. He was the brother of Frelove Tillinghast, who married Deborah's cousin, Benjamin Greene (No. 387), and a grandson of Elder Pardon Tillinghast of Providence, and of Samuel and Mercy (Westcott) Stafford.

Samuel Tillinghast resided at Apponaug, Warwick. He was a merchant, trader, and writer. His Diaries from 1757 to 1758, now deposited in the Library of the Rhode Island Historical Society at Providence, contain much interesting matter concerning the social habits of the times, and are also useful in showing his many respectable family connections and his intimate relations with the Greene family. His name does not appear in connection with these Diaries, but the author has been fully identified with the Samuel Tillinghast, merchant at Fulling Mill, Apponaug (see *Newport*

Historical Magazine, vol. i., p. 159). He died in 1787, and his wife died December 25, 1750, in the fortieth year of her age. Both were buried in the Baptist burial-ground of East Greenwich village.

CHILDREN:

787. THOMAS TILLINGHAST, born August 16, 1737, died January 27, 1739 (?).

788. (Daughter) TILLINGHAST, married *Benjamin Greene*, died in Ohio.

The record of Deborah's children is a little uncertain, and one account does not mention any children.

Samuel's parents, in another account, are given "Philip and Martha (Holmes) Tillinghast," but the will of Benjamin Greene, as quoted (No. 387), proves beyond a doubt that he was son of Joseph and Freelove, as above.

328. SAMUEL⁵ GREENE (James⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in 1738. He died early, at the home of his uncle, Elisha Greene, at Cranston, and was buried there, near the State farms on the main road to Providence. The inscription on his tombstone reads:

" In memory of Samuel
Son of Major James Greene of Newport
and of Susan his wife
Died Aug. 23d 1758
Aged 20 years."

329. JAMES⁵ GREENE "of Providence" (Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born in Providence, September 15, 1724, and became a merchant of that city. He was the great-great-grandson of Rev. Chad Brown, the Baptist preacher. He married, December 12, 1745, Freelove, daughter of Elder Thomas Burlingame of Providence (Cranston ?), born in 1727, died in Gloucester, R. I., March 6, 1751. She was buried in the Greene burial-ground at Cranston, where the following inscription is still seen:

" In memory of Freelove
Wife of James Greene
Died March 6th 1751
In the 24th year of her age."

James Greene married (2), September 4, 1754, Abigail Freeley of Newport, who died before 1780. He married (3) Susannah Lynch. "James Greene,

of Elisha of Gloucester, deceased, married 19. Aug. 1782—Susannah, daughter of Mary Lynch late of Portsmouth R. I." (*Portsmouth Records*). In *Providence Records* she is mentioned as "daughter of Mary Lynch of Boston."

James Greene died "about two years after his father," at Gloucester, R. I., which must have been shortly after his third marriage. He appointed, October 28, 1775, "son Josiah Attorney" (*Providence Records*, vol. xiii.).

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 789. DANIEL, born October 10, 1747, married *Rebecca Barton*,
- 790. ELISHA, born about 1748.
- 791. JOSIAH, born about 1750, married *Susanna Vaughan*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

- 792. JOHN MORLEY (Lieutenant), born 1760 in Providence, where he died.
- 793. THOMAS, born 1766, married *Susannah Blackmar*.
- 794. SUSANNAH, born before 1770, married (1) *Dr. Nathaniel Richmond* (2) *Benjamin Adams*.

James Greene was Deacon of the first Congregational church, his name often appearing in the proceedings of his time, and it is found in many deeds on record in Providence. In 1747 his father deeded to him a large tract of land, "60 acres where he now dwells on Pawtuxet River" (see No. 108). James Greene purchased a farm at Gloucester, 1783 (*Gloucester Records of Deeds*).

330. ELISHA⁵ GREENE (Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Providence in 1728. Like his father, he was engaged in the Iron Works at Cranston. He married, 1750, Hannah, daughter of Edward and Hannah (Matthewson) Gorton and great-great-granddaughter of the noted emigrant ancestor, Samuel Gorton. Elisha Greene died March 13, 1776. By will of his father, Elisha, senior, dated July 13, 1751 (see Appendix I.), he received "70 acres on Pawtuxet river by James Greene's part of homestead."

CHILDREN:

- 795. DELIVERANCE, born July 22, 1751, married *Nathaniel Carpenter*.
- 796. SARAH, born November 26, 1752, married *Benjamin Arnold*.
- 797. HANNAH, born November 16, 1754, married *Reuben Westcott*.
- 798. EDWARD, born February 13, 1757, married (1) *Prudence Davis*, and (2) *Sally Rhodes*.
- 799. DEXTER, born February 17, 1759, died unmarried.

800. JAMES, born October 4, 1761, died January 21, 1847.

801. ARTHUR, born November 10, 1764, married — ?

802. ABIGAIL, born March 21, 1767, died unmarried.

803. MARY, born April 2, 1770, married *William Hall*.

The last six children were mentioned in the will of their grandfather, Rev. Elisha Greene.

Hannah (Gorton) Greene, widow of Elisha, Jr., married (2) — Arnold of Coventry.

331. ABIGAIL⁵ GREENE (Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Providence, but the date is not given. She married, March 21, 1767, Capt. Solomon Owens of Gloucester, R. I. No children recorded.

She received by will from her father "household goods &c. and one third of his books." Her husband was appointed executor of her father's will, but declined, and Edward Greene, son of his wife's brother Elisha, was appointed in his stead.

335. JOHN⁵ GREENE "of Newport" (Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born August 8, 1734. He was a carpenter and resided at Newport. He married, November 10, 1762, Mary, daughter of Stephen Allen "of Long Island near the New York ferry," born September 12, 1733, died December 3, 1812, in her eightieth year.

CHILDREN:

804. JOHN, born September 24, 1763. He went to St. Louis, and died young.

805. SAMUEL I., born April 3, 1765, married *Abigail Hayward*.

806. JAMES, born December 20, 1766, married in New York.

807. MARY ELIZABETH, born February 6, 1769, married (1) *Peter Castoff*, (2) *James Harding*.

808. CORNELIA, born October 4, 1770, died June 22, 1777.

809. STEPHEN, born November 30, 1772, married *Elizabeth Bentley*.

810. KATHARINE, born September 12, 1774, died August 15, 1793, in nineteenth year.

811. SARAH JOANNA, born January 19, 1777, married (1) — *Riki* (?), and (2) — *Harvey*.

812. ABBY, died unmarried.

336. JAMES⁵ GREENE (Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born February 5, 1736. He lived to an advanced age, but no further account of him is given.

340. CATHARINE ⁵ GREENE (Samuel ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Newport, September 2, 1742. She married, August 29, 1762, Captain John Langley, son of Nathaniel and Bethiah Langley, born in Boston, October 6, 1735. She died March 2, 1765.

CHILD:

813. ELIZABETH LANGLEY, born July 30, 1763, died October 8, 1763.

John Langley married (2), April 6, 1769, Mrs. Elizabeth Jenkins, born February 2, 1745, and had one son, John J., born July 5, 1770, who married Elizabeth Billings, 1792. He married (3), January 31, 1779, Mrs. Lucina Halverson, widow of Goodman Halverson, and daughter of Richard and Priscilla Lowden of Newport. They had two children, James L., born January 2, 1781, and Lea, born January 23, 1788, died February 4, 1792 (From Bible Records belonging to Miss Elizabeth Langley of Newport).

341. DELIVERANCE ⁵ GREENE (Samuel ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Newport, June 30, 1744. She married Thomas Hudson of Providence (?). She died September 16, 1797.

"Died—Deliverance, wife of Thomas Hudson and sister of my first wife Catharine Greene 16 Sep. 1797 Ae. 53 y, 2 m, and $\frac{1}{2}$. She was born y^e 30th June 1744" (From Langley Bible; see *Rhode Island Historical Magazine*, April, 1886, p. 307).

CHILDREN:

814. THOMAS HUDSON.

815. JOHN HUDSON.

816. SARAH HUDSON, married *Alexander Jack*.

817. REBECCA HUDSON, married (1) Capt. *Eben Sherman*, (2) *Stephen Cornell*.

818. DELIVERANCE HUDSON, married *Samuel Oxx*.

Another child, Catharine, born January 8, 1768, is recorded in *Vital Records*, R. I. (Newport), perhaps the eldest.

345. FONES ⁵ GREENE "of Newport" (Samuel ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born December, 1755. He married Deborah, daughter of William Champlin.

CHILDREN:

819. CONSTANT CHASE, married (1) *Abigail Coggeshall* (2) *Harriet Perry*, (3) *Elizabeth White*, widow *James Woodbury*.

820. WILLIAM. No record.

351. MARY⁵ GREENE (Ebenezer⁴, Peter³, James², John¹) was born June 8, 1725. She married, July 30, 1741, Joseph Wickes, son of Thomas and Anne (Cole) Wickes, and great-grandson of John Wickes, the emigrant ancestor. He was born May 31, 1719. (He was married (2), June 22, 1758, by Elder John Gorton, to Bridget Price.)

CHILDREN:

- 821. JOSEPH WICKES, born May 19, 1742.
- 822. WAITE WICKES, born March 26, 1744.
- 823. EBENEZER (?) WICKES, born June 17, 1746.
- 824. DANIEL WICKES, born November 5, 1749.
- 825. MIRIAM WICKES, born August 2, 1752.
- 826. MARY WICKES, born July 19, 1754.
- 827. WILLIAM WICKES, born July 30, 1756.

(The last two names General Greene gave as children of second wife, but if Joseph Wickes did not marry the second time till 1758, which date is plainly written, Mary and William were of the first marriage.)

352. EBENEZER⁵ GREENE (Ebenezer⁴, Peter³, James², John¹) was born August 19, 1727. Made freeman, May 2, 1749. He was called Captain. His record reads: "married May 19, 1751 Frances Rice daughter of Thomas Esq." but the following comment is added: "This is uncertain."

The dates of Captain Ebenezer⁵ Greene above and those of his cousin Ebenezer⁵ (David⁴, David³, James², John¹) seem to have been confused. There is reason to conclude that Captain Ebenezer married (perhaps 1751-2) Ann, daughter of William and Phebe (Stafford) Arnold, born April 2, 1734. She married (2) about 1771 Captain John Ladd, and is mentioned in the family correspondence as the mother of Caleb Ladd; is also referred to as "the widow Greene," as will be seen by comparison with record of Catharine⁶ Greene (Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹).

The will of James Sweet, dated January 3, 1760, proved July 10, 1763, gives "to brother Thomas 5 acres in Coweset with Mansion House [on] part of land purchased of *Joseph Wickes*, he to pay *Ann Greene widow of Ebenezer* 240£. bills of credit old Tenor, and gold necklace 60£. being less 7£ what my land is bonded for."

This mention of Ann seems to prove her the widow of Captain Ebenezer⁵ Greene (it could not have been his father Ebenezer⁴, for he died in 1728, and this will is dated nearly three years after the death of Captain Ebenezer⁵ in 1757). And the fact that Captain Ebenezer⁵ Greene's sister Mary (No. 351) married Joseph Wickes, who is also referred to in same will, seems to emphasize the probability that Ann Arnold above (and not Frances

Rice) married Captain Ebenezer ⁵ Greene. And as his widow, she married (2) Captain John Ladd.

Captain Ebenezer ⁵ Greene died March 23, 1757. Inventory of his estate was dated April 11, 1757.

CHILDREN:

828. EBENEZER, born August 3, 1753.

829. WILLIAM, born November 9, 1754.

830. PHEBE, born April 30, 1756, married *Christopher Weaver*.

Perhaps also a son Peter, as stated by Alexis, son of Caleb Ladd, whose mother (first wife) was Catharine ⁶ Greene referred to above.

368. JAMES ⁵ GREENE "of East Greenwich" (James ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born December 8, 1727. He was a physician and resided at East Greenwich. He married (1), September 29, 1757, Susannah, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Greene) Fry and granddaughter of Captain Benjamin Greene ("Tobacco Ben"), who was the grandson of John Greene, surgeon. He and his wife were plaintiffs in a suit to recover land in Providence County, 1763. He died in 1768. His will, dated July 30, 1767, was proved March 1, 1768.

CHILDREN:

831. JAMES, born August 12, 1759, married —.

832. ELIZABETH, born June 16, 1761, married *Nicholas Davis Greene*.

833. NATHANIEL, born 176-(?) married — *Low* (?).

834. JOHN.

369. ELIZABETH ⁵ GREENE (James ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born April 11, 1735. She married (second wife), August 25, 1763, at Friends' Meeting, Silas ⁵ Clapp (John ⁴, John ³, John ², George Gilson ¹), whose first wife was Mary ⁵ Greene (John ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹), her third cousin (see No. 214).

370. PAUL ⁵ GREENE "of Potowomut" (James ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born February 25, 1736. He belonged to the Friends' Society and was a farmer. He married at Friends' Meeting, East Greenwich, November 23, 1758, Sarah, daughter of Robert Hall of East Greenwich. She died January 5, 1773. He married (2) Anna Wing of Sandwich, Mass. He died December 2, 1817. His widow died September 7, 1820.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

835. TIMOTHY, born June 13, 1760, married *Lucy Wilkinson*.
 836. HANNAH, born March 15, 1762, married *John Greene*.
 837. ISABEL, born June 18, 1764, married *Benjamin Arnold*.
 838. DANIEL, born June 8, 1766, died unmarried July 18, 1794.
 839. PATIENCE, born June 12, 1770, died unmarried December 28, 1803.
 840. RUTH, born June 22, 1772, died unmarried October, 1845.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

841. JAMES, born August 2, 1781, died unmarried May 25, 1804.
 842. SARAH, born July 20, 1783, died unmarried August 23, 1823.
 843. EDWARD WING, born May 17, 1786, died unmarried June 3, 1802.
 844. ANNA, born June 21, and died August 20, 1790.

371. JABEZ^s GREENE "of Potowomut" (James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born January 12, 1739. He married at Friends' Meeting, February 2, 1763, his second cousin, Mary, daughter of David and Alice (Hall) Greene, born December 13, 1744. He died about 1776, and his widow married (2), April 16, 1779, David Buffum, son of Joseph and Margaret Buffum of Smithfield (see No. 435).

CHILDREN:

845. DAVID.
 846. JAMES.
 847. HANNAH.

372. ABRAHAM^s GREENE "of North Kingstown" (James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born October 10, 1740. He resided at North Kingstown and was a Quaker. He married (1), September 5, 1765, Patience, daughter of Joseph and Patience (Gifford) Arnold, born in North Kingstown, 1741. He married (2), January 9, 1774, Mary Reynolds of East Greenwich. The Joseph Arnold homestead (inherited by his son Edmund, brother of Patience) was situated about five miles southwest of Wickford.

CHILDREN:

848. BENJAMIN, married —.
 849. WILLIAM, born February 13, 1769, married (1) *Sarah Low*, (2) *Mary Wilcox*.
 850. PATIENCE, unmarried.
 851. HANNAH, married *James Hendricks*.
 852. RUTH, a Quakeress, unmarried.
 853. JABEZ, went to sea and was never heard from afterward.

854. NATHANIEL, born August 1, 1787, married *Martha F. Northup*.

855. PAUL, died young.

One record gives the last child "John." Few birth dates being given, the above children may be incorrectly placed.

373. HANNAH⁵ GREENE (James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born October 5, 1743, died May 11, 1789. She married, January 14, 1764, her cousin Nathan of West Greenwich, born November 2, 1742, died in East Greenwich, May 19, 1809. He was son of Caleb and Mary (Greene) Greene of West Greenwich, and was not of the Warwick Greene lineage (see No. 144).

CHILDREN:

856. CALEB GREENE, born November 9, 1764, died August 1, 1823, married *Parmela Bentley*, and had four children: (1) *Sarah*, (2) *Harriet*, and (3) *Henry*, all died single; (4) *Daniel*, married *Phebe⁷ Greene*, and had *William*, who married *Martha Brown*; *Hannah*, married *Anthony Chace*; and *Lydia Arnold* married *James G. Arnold*.

857. ELIZABETH GREENE, born August 14, 1767, died 1773.

858. MARY GREENE, born October 23, 1769, died at Potowomut October 16, 1801.

859. ELIZABETH GREENE, born March 2, 1775, married, May, 1811, *John Smith* of Providence. She died March 14, 1833.

860. NATHAN GREENE, born August 5, 1783, died August 30, 1809.

Nathan Greene, Sr., married (2) Dec. 20, 1791, *Abigail Arnold*. Their children were: (1) *Caleb Arnold Greene*, born December 31, 1792; (2) *Thomas Arnold Greene*, born December 12, 1793, married, May 5, 1820, *Lydia Mitchell* of Nantucket, who died at New Bedford, December 14, 1867; and (3) *Welcome Arnold Greene* (see below), born July 17, 1795, married (1), November 11, 1826, *Sarah*, daughter of *Zenas* and *Susannah (Hussey) Gardner* of Nantucket. She died October 30, 1833, and he married (2), December 13, 1838, *Caroline*, daughter of *Daniel* and *Rachel (Gardner) Austin*, a niece of his first wife. She died April 10, 1866, and he died at Smithfield, at the residence of Jacob Arnold, December 15, 1870. Children of *Welcome* and *Sarah* were: *Thomas Arnold Greene*, born November 2, 1827, married, June 10, 1857, *Elizabeth Cadle* of Milwaukee, Wis., and had two children; *George Gardner Greene*, born July 26, 1831, married, May, 1860, *Sarah Pearson* of Providence, and had nine children. He died of pneumonia, in Milwaukee, Wis., October 19, 1880. Children of *Welcome* and *Caroline* were: *Charles Greene*, born September 12, 1839, married *Maria Leonard Carpenter* of Providence, no children; *Howard Greene*, born March 21, 1840, married *Harriet Louisa Webb*, in Nashville, Tennessee, February 23, 1863; he was killed at the charge on Missionary Ridge, near Chattanooga, while gallantly leading his men, November 25, 1863; *Sarah Greene*, born July 7, 1842, married *Gustave Leitz*, and had eight children; *Welcome Arnold Greene, Jr.*, born September 8, 1843, married, October 5, 1868, *Susan A. Weeden* of Smithfield, and had

five children; *Edwin Greene*, born June 19, died October 17, 1845; *Alfred* and *Caroline Greene* (twins), born 1846, died young; *Roscoe Greene*, born November 7, 1848, died at Sheldon, Vt., July 25, 1871; *Elizabeth Greene*, born September 29, died September 30, 1849; *Nathan Greene*, born November 15, 1850, married, October 5, 1881, *Ellen M. Amesbury* of Providence; no children; *Caroline Greene*, born July 26, 1852, died January 8, 1863; *Mary Greene*, born August 13, died October 13, 1853; *Alfred Greene*, born December 1, 1854, died January 10, 1874; *John Carver Greene*, born September 19, 1856, married, November 17, 1885, *Annie Louise Harris* of Barrington, R. I.; *Maria Louise Greene*, born March 25, 1863. Received degree of A.B. from Vassar College, 1891, and Ph.D. from Yale University, 1895.

Nathan Greene, Sr., died at East Greenwich, May 19, 1809. His father, Caleb, as before mentioned (see No. 144), was the son of John of West Greenwich, who was not a descendant of John Greene, surgeon, of Warwick, although his wife, Mary ⁴ Greene (Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was thus descended. Nathan's son, Welcome Arnold Greene, after his father's death, at an early age entered the employ of his cousin, Samuel Greene Arnold, a prominent merchant of Providence, and was soon entrusted by him with the responsible position of supercargo. In this capacity he made voyages to South America, Spain, Norway, Russia, and the East. Returning from his voyages, Mr. Greene accepted the position of cashier of the Mechanics' National Bank of Providence, which he filled from January 7, 1830, to July 11, 1836, when he resigned and withdrew from active business. He was a member of the "Franklin Society for the Encouragement of Domestic Industry," and also of the "Rhode Island Historical Society," where he filled several offices and was for years its valued Treasurer. Mr. Greene was a member of the Society of Friends. Welcome Arnold Greene, Jr. (born 1843), was graduated from the University of Albany as LL.B., in 1863, and practised law for a few years in Providence, R. I., though at the time of his marriage he resided in New Bedford, where he conducted an iron foundry. Thence he removed to Rhode Island, and later abandoned his profession and devoted himself to historical studies.¹

374. RUTH ⁵ GREENE (James ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born January 7, 1748. She married (1), October 26, 1769, her second cousin, John Greene, son of David and Alice (Hall) Greene. She married (2), John Langford, son of John and Barbara (Rice) Langford of East Green-

¹ Exception is made in the above case in recording details concerning the second marriage of the husband, who was not of the Warwick Greens, because of the extent and prominence of Greene-Arnold lines and confusion caused by similarity of names.

wich. (The first wife of John Langford was Desire, daughter of Benjamin Tucker of Newport.) (For further record, see No. 436.)

375. SARAH⁵ GREENE (Benjamin⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Warwick, September 14, 1736. She married, June 23, 1757, at Friends' Meeting, Greenwich, Nicholas Bragg, Jr., son of Nicholas and Bethiah (Howland) Bragg of Bristol, R. I. He was step-son to Daniel⁴ Greene (Job³, John², John¹), who was second cousin to his wife's father, Benjamin Greene. Nicholas was baptized at St. Michael's Church, Bristol, June 2, 1728. His mother, Bethiah, was great-granddaughter of John Howland of the *Mayflower*. She was born December 5, 1702, and married by Rev. John Usher, May 19, 1725, to Nicholas, son of Henry and Elizabeth Bragg of Bristol. Nicholas Bragg, Sr., died at Surinam, South America, February 8, 1732, and his widow married (2), August 29, 1733, Simon Davis of Bristol, and (3), 1741, Daniel Greene of Warwick (No. 71). *Intentions of Marriage, Bristol, R. I.*, Nov. 21, 1741, "Daniel Greene of Warwick and Bethiah Davis." (Dates are chiefly from town and family records.)

CHILD:

861. TEMPERANCE BRAGG, born April 28, 1771, married, March 12, 1801, *Ethan Foster*, son of *John* and *Ruth (Hoxsie) Foster* of Richmond, R. I. Their son, *Ethan Foster, Jr.*, born, Groton, Conn., June 5, 1808, married, October 24, 1837, *Anna A.*, daughter of *John* and *Lydia (Collins) Wilbur* of Hopkinton, R. I., and had son, *John Barclay*, born September 27, 1841, married, September 16, 1868, *Elizabeth F.*, daughter of *Charles* and *Temperance (Foster) Perry* of Westerly, R. I.

(See *Friends' Records*, South Kingstown, R. I.; *Signers of Mayflower Compact*, by Annie Arnoux Haxtun, Part I., pp. 29 and 30.)

376. BENJAMIN⁵ GREENE (Benjamin⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at Warwick, April 23, 1738. He removed to New York State, and it is supposed was there married, but his wife's name is not given. On February 20, 1760, he "gave his father-in-law [step-father] a receipt for 5£. in full for balance of estate of his late father Benjamin⁴ Greene." (His father's widow, Ann (Hoxsie) Greene, married in 1744 her husband's brother John, to whom Benjamin⁵ alludes as his "father-in-law.")

380. ELIZABETH⁵ GREENE (Jabez⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born January 25, 1728. She married, May 19, 1748 (*Records Friends' Meeting*, East Greenwich), John⁴ Mott, son of Jacob³ (Jacob², Adam¹)

and Mary (Easton) Mott of Portsmouth grandson of John³ (Peter², Nicholas¹) and Dorcas (Perry) Easton of Newport, and great-grandson of Edward and Mary (Freeman) Perry. The will of John Easton of Newport, proved 1746, bequeaths "to daughter Mary Mott 10£. Case of drawers, high cupboard and Dutch table" (see Austin's *Geneal. Dict. R. I.*, pp. 293, 345). Elizabeth (Greene) Mott died August 31, 1757. Samuel Tillinghast's Diary records "she was buried at Jabez Greene's Sep. 2, 1757." No record of any children.

381. JEREMIAH⁵ GREENE (Jabez⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born June 13, 1731. He married, May 8, 1750, Mary, daughter of Ebenezer Goddard of North Kingstown. He received from his father by will, proved October 1, 1754, land in North Kingstown. His widow married (2), John Corey, and (3), September 1, 1774, Jabez Chadsey, Sr., son of William and Susanna (Greene) Chadsey (No. 137) (see *North Kingstown and West Greenwich Records*).

CHILD:

862. HANNAH, born December, 1760, married *Jabez Chadsey, Jr.*

"The homestead home of James² Greene and his posterity went to Jabez⁴ Greene who gave it to his son Jeremiah⁵, who sold it to his [Jabez's] brother Nathanael, the father of the Revolutionary General Nathanael."

The above was copied by General George S. Greene from the "Annals of Mr. Rufus Waterman, senior, at his residence 'The Grange.'" It will be noted that the statement is made (No. 141) that Nathanael⁴ *inherited* the homestead farm from his father, but General Greene made the following note in pencil under the record of Jabez⁴ Greene, father of Jeremiah⁵: "Jere. sold 1758 to his *uncle Nathanael.*"

382. SUSANNA⁵ GREENE (Jabez⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born April 29, 1736. She married, June 8, 1758, Silas Weaver, son of Benjamin of East Greenwich, probably the grandson of Joseph and Elizabeth (Sweet) Weaver (see Austin's *Geneal. Dict. R. I.*, p. 413). They had no children.

A family letter mentions "William Weaver, born 1736, removed to Bennington Vt. 1773 and had a daughter Hannah Weaver who married a Bell; Rufus Weaver, who died at Cazenovia N. Y.; John Weaver, who died 1784; and Thomas and Andrew Weaver"; also a sister of the above, "Mary, who married Isaac Greene and lived near Quidneck Pond." Silas Weaver, who married Susanna Greene, was referred to in this connection, and it is sup-

posed he was the eldest of these brothers. Susanna, his wife, received by will of her father, Jabez Greene, dated April 20, 1753, "eight hundred pounds in Bills of Credit O. T." (see Appendix I.).

383. MARY⁵ GREENE (Jabez⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born December 1, 1737. She married (1) Edward⁵ Gorton, Jr., son of Edward⁴ (Samuel³, John², Samuel¹) and Hannah (Matthewson) Gorton, daughter of Zachariah and Sarah Matthewson (*Providence Records*). She was married (2), September 22, 1785, by Elder John Gorton to Charles Holden, son of John of Warwick. The marriage took place in Coventry, and she is mentioned in the published list as "widow of Edward Gorton Jr. of said Warwick, deceased." Like her sister Susanna, she received a legacy from her father of eight hundred pounds.

384. MARGARET⁵ GREENE (Jabez⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born April 28, 1740. She married, March 26, 1761, her cousin, Jacob⁵ Greene (Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), born March 7, 1739. She received legacy from her father of eight hundred pounds. (For children's record, see No. 389.)

385. CATHARINE⁵ GREENE (Jabez⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 18, 1747. She is mentioned in her father's will, dated April 20, 1753, and received as did her sisters, "eight hundred pounds in Bills of Credit."

386. GRIFFIN⁵ GREENE "of Ohio" (Jabez⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in Warwick, February 16, 1749. He was one of the proprietors of the Greene Forge at Potowomut. He married, February 16, 1769, Sarah, daughter of Judge Philip⁴ (Job³, John², John¹) and his wife Elizabeth (Wickes) Greene, who was his third cousin and the sister of Colonel Christopher Greene (No. 255). He was Commissary of Rhode Island troops, 1775; Paymaster of Colonel Greene's regiment; and aide-de-camp of Major-General Nathanael Greene while he was Quartermaster-General of Revolutionary Army, 1778. September, 1779, he was a partner in fitting out two privateers in Rhode Island. In 1788 he removed to Marietta, Ohio, where, in January, 1802, he held the offices of Postmaster and Collector of Customs. He received legacy by his father's will of land in Warwick, R. I. (see Appendix I.). He died at Marietta, Ohio, June, 1804. The following entry is from Elder John Gorton's Journal, April 10, 1782: "Buried Griffin Greene's child." This was probably an infant, born before the removal of the family to Ohio.

CHILDREN:

863. RICHARD, married and lived at Pittsfield, Ill.
 864. PHILIP, of Marietta, Ohio.
 865. GRIFFIN, of Marietta, Ohio.
 866. SUSAN, of Marietta, Ohio, died young.

Hildreth's *Pioneer Settlers of Ohio*, No. 8 in list of "Families who lived in Farmer's Castle Belpré 1792": "Griffin Greene Esq. wife & 4 children from Rhode Island;

Richard
 Philip
 Griffin
 Susan

Phebe Greene, a niece, lived with them, daughter of John Greene [Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹]. Her mother was Mary Greene, sister of Griffin Greene's wife Sarah—they were daughters of Judge Philip Greene, and sisters of Col. Christopher of the Revolution. Phebe married Major Jonathan Haskell of the Army, and settled in Belpré" (see No. 1204).

387. BENJAMIN ⁵ GREENE "of Newport" (Nathanael ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born July 7, 1733-4. He was engaged in the manufacture of iron with his five brothers. He married Freelove, daughter of Joseph and Freelove (Stafford) Tillinghast. He died September 16, 1762. His will, dated July 13, 1761, proved October 9, 1762, mentions "wife Freelove," "brother Thomas," "brother-in Law Samuel Tillinghast of Apponaug," and "brother-in Law Nicholas Tillinghast." His widow, Freelove Greene, died at Newport, November 8, 1787. Left no children. She was granddaughter of Elder Pardon Tillinghast of Providence.

Town Council of Warwick, August 28, 1759: "Whereas Benjamin Greene, son of Nathanael, hath together with his family removed to Newport to dwell there for the better support of his Family and desires to dwell there—The Clerk shall give him a certificate of Residence in Warwick."

Land Evidences of Cranston (vol. i., p. 257) show that in 1762 "Benjamin Greene of Newport, son of Nathanael of Potowomut, sold to Nathanael Greene merchant of Warwick, 237 acres of land given him by his [great-] grandfather Benjamin Greene—wife Freelove."

Captain Benjamin ³ Greene (see below) (Thomas ², John ¹), the maternal great-grandfather of "Benjamin son of Nathanael," left him property "for life" (see No. 177, *Court Records*, Providence County; also, will of Captain Benjamin Greene, Appendix I.).

Warwick Records, Book of Wills, No. 4, p. 121: "The estate of Capt. Samuel Tillinghast is indebted to Heirs of Joseph Tillinghast late of Newport, deceased, 104*£*. 12*s*. 9¼*d*. also to Nicholas Tillinghast, 95*£*. 2*s*. 1¾*d*. and to Freelove Greene, 24*£*. 12*s*. 9¼*d*." (See No. 323.)

388. THOMAS⁵ GREENE (Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born November 11, 1735, died February 14, 1760, unmarried.¹ His will, dated February 4, was proved May 17, 1760. Like his brother Benjamin, he received a legacy of property from his great-grandfather, Captain Benjamin³ Greene, but he died in early manhood, before completing his twenty-fifth year. The following extract is from Captain Benjamin Greene's will:

"To great grandson Benjamin Greene son of grand daughter Phebe Greene [wife of Nathanael⁴] and to his heirs and assigns forever, Farm at Mashantituck or Secunset and house thereon 237 acres. If he dies before the age of 21, then to his brother Thomas, and if Thomas dies before 21 then to go to grandchildren."

"To grandson Thomas Greene, son of granddaughter Phebe Greene, all lands in West Greenwich—with like remainder to his brother Benjamin.

Lands mortgaged to the Colony for Loan Money shall be redeemed by Executors."

"Son in Law W^m Greene and grandson Benjamin Arnold executors."

389. JACOB⁵ GREENE "of Coventry" (Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 7, 1739-40. He married, March 26, 1761, his cousin Margaret, daughter of his uncle Jabez and Susannah (Arnold) Greene, born April 28, 1740. [Her mother was married (2) the month previous, April 6, 1761, to Wm. Anthony of Portsmouth, and died December 13, 1802.]

Jacob Greene is described as "not so muscular in frame as his illustrious brother Nathanael, nor so vigorous in constitution. He was also of a less sanguine temperament." He always resided at Coventry, and was actively engaged with his five brothers in the iron works at the forge at Potowomut. He was Commissary of Purchases in the American army.

In 1772 a sloop belonging to him was seized while transporting rum and sugar from East Greenwich to Newport, and some of the property was sent to Boston for adjudication, contrary to the law of the Parliament

¹ Another record states that "Thomas and his brother Benjamin were both married and both died without issue," but we have no record of Thomas's wife.

regulating the trial of such seizures. (This seizure probably hastened the destruction of the *Gaspee* in June, 1772, an event which was sure to come from the determined and energetic people of Narragansett Bay, whose loyalty was greatly impaired by the acts of the home government unjustly controlling their commerce and manufactures.—G. S. G.)

Before the death of his brother, General Nathanael Greene, Jacob became sole owner and manager of the forge. He resided in the house built by his brother. He had a store on the shore where his anchors and other heavy articles were deposited, trade being carried on between places on the river in sloops of fifteen tons. It was said that Jacob Greene always embarked in the vessel that was freighted at Apponaug with the implements of his skill. "He was an affectionate, indulgent man, active in business, and esteemed for his ability." He continued to manage the forge until his death in 1809 at the age of sixty-nine. His large estate was divided equally among his children. His wife Margaret died December 13, 1802. (See Letters of Henry Rousmanière in *Providence Journal*, 1859.)

CHILDREN:

867. POLLY (MARIA), born 1762, married *Benjamin Sumner*.

868. THOMAS, born May 27, 1767, married *Jane Dean*.

869. JABEZ, died February 7, 1808.

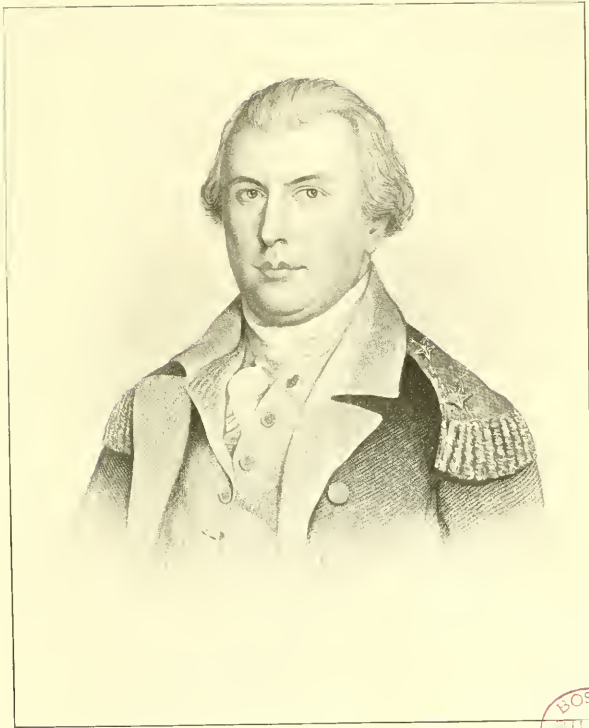
870. MARGARET, born 1772, died 1786.

871. JACOB VARNUM, born 1773, married *Patience Cox*.

872. JULIA, married *Theodore A. Foster*.

The administrators of the estate of Jacob Greene were Thomas Greene and Jacob Varnum Greene, his sons, Benjamin Sumner and Theodore A. Foster, his sons-in-law. Jacob and his brother Nathanael were appointed executors of the estate of their father, Nathanael⁴ Greene.

391. (MAJOR-GENERAL) NATHANAEL⁵ GREENE (Nathanael⁴, Jabez³ James², John¹) of the Revolutionary Army was born at Potowomut, Warwick, R. I., July 27, 1742 (O. S.), and died in Georgia, June 19, 1786, in the forty-fourth year of his age (see below). His father, the Quaker preacher, was described by a kinswoman whose impressions were received from one who was familiar with his family, as "an anchor-smith, a Quaker and a fanatic, who brooked no compromise with the world, the flesh and the devil, whose broad brim and cut-a-way, high-collared and stiff, were always of most sanctimonious fashion—the lines of whose life had no softening save as found in the gentle 'thee' and 'thou' of Quaker speech. Unsparingly severe toward himself, he scorned and pitilessly scourged all self-indulgence



MAJOR-GENERAL NATHANAEL GREENE.



in his bright, gay-tempered son, who evaded the iron rule of his sire for his own conscience sake, whenever occasion presented itself. A brave, ingenious strategist long before George Washington found him out! The youngsters of that day called him 'Natty,' but to the Quakers he was known as Nathanael, though not 'without guile,' as, despite his broad-brimmed hat, his hair would persist in curling under it, and despite his collarless, spike-tailed drab coat, Nathanael was a sad dandy at heart and a worldly Quaker!"

His father, holding narrow, restricted views, firmly believed that his boys should receive only the most elementary education, but should, each in turn, be trained to work at the old "Forge Mill" (supplied with one of the largest trip-hammers on the coast), which theory of manual training is even at the present day, usually, fairly well received. Like his brothers, therefore, the young Nathanael was engaged in the manufacture of iron, the business being regarded in the light of a family partnership whose members, from a feeling of Quaker humility, called themselves "blacksmiths." In 1740 Nathanael's father and the other five sons of Jabez Greene had become owners of the entire mill property. The old forge at Potowomut, near the family homestead, had been most successfully operated, and, in 1741, they built another at Coventry which was equally successful and in full operation the year before Nathanael's birth. Its prosperity maintained over one hundred families, the village being named Greenville. Later, Nathanael and his five brothers established the larger forge on the southwest branch of the Pawtuxet River in Coventry, near the Warwick town line, which was also for many years in successful operation.

Notwithstanding his business activity the young Nathanael found time to acquire a large amount of general information, making a special study of mathematics, history, and law. Professor John Fiske, in his *American Revolution*, vol. i., p. 150, wrote: "From lowly beginnings he had come to be, though still a young man, the most admired and respected citizen of Rhode Island. He had begun life as a blacksmith, but, inspired by an intense thirst for knowledge, he had soon become a learned blacksmith, well versed in history, philosophy, and literature."

Apropos of the above quotation, it may be stated that Mr. Richard Ward Greene Welling of New York (great-grandson of the distinguished General's brother, Perry Greene), who made the acquaintance of Mr. Fiske while at Harvard, wrote to the Professor a few years ago in regard to the inaccuracy of his introductory phrase, and cited the fact that the American ancestor, John Greene, surgeon, and his son John, Deputy Governor of the Colony of Rhode Island, were men of distinction in Old and New England,

and also that the books of "The Forge" firm showed large accounts for anchors, cables, and heavy iron work amounting to thousands of pounds, which at that period represented wealth. To this communication Professor Fiske replied as follows:

"CAMBRIDGE, Jan'y 16, 1898.

"Thanks for note on Greene. I have for some time intended to alter the form of expression as liable to mislead. Shall look to it for next edition."

In a recent publication by Archdeacon Cyrus Townsend Brady he makes the following allusion in his preface to General Greene: "Next to Washington, this New England Blacksmith—who so highly educated himself that, for relaxation, he read the Latin poets in the original by the light of the camp-fire—stands as the most brilliant soldier, strategist, tactician, and fighter of the Revolution. . . . And his character was as great as his genius."

From his mother, Mary Mott, Nathanael is said to have inherited some of the strongest traits of his character, and the old traditional story that when her boy forsook Quakerism to assume the dangers and responsibilities of military life, she said to him, "Well, Nathanael, if thee must engage in this carnal warfare in defence of thy country, never let me hear of thee being wounded with thy back to the enemy," bears evidence of her bravery and patriotism, which were certainly nobly emphasized in the son's career.

In his boyhood and early manhood Nathanael was an involuntary member of the Society of Friends, his father being their leading preacher. It was the rule of the Society that all persons born of parents who were counted among its members were by the fact of such birth also considered members. In 1773 Nathanael attended a military meeting with his cousin Griffin Greene (No. 386), and for engaging in the military drills he encountered a remonstrance from the Quaker authorities, and after due consideration he was excluded from their Society.

In 1769 an agreement had been made by Nathanael, Griffin, John, and Benjamin Greene for the management of the forge and mills at Coventry, and Nathanael had been thus freed from his father's stern rule, so that he was able to better command his own time. Though fond of his home, and undoubtedly still honoring and respecting his father, notwithstanding the contrast in their temperaments, he must have rejoiced in this change of life whereby he was enabled to gratify his thirst for education and pursue his plan for self-improvement. Soon after his removal to Coventry he became active in organizing the first public school of that place, and was deeply interested in all educational

matters. In April, 1770, he was elected Deputy to the General Assembly from Coventry, and served almost continuously until he was made a Major-General in the Continental Army. In 1774 he was influential in forming the military company known as the "Kentish Guards," at East Greenwich; and of the thirty-seven charter members, ten bore the name Greene. In December of the same year he was appointed by the General Assembly, with four others of high military rank, to revise the militia laws of the Colony. "This was the commencement," wrote General George Sears Greene, "of his military career, from which he rose to a military rank and esteem second to none but the Commander-in-Chief in a contest with the mother country, renowned for her military prowess."

General Francis Vinton Greene, in one of his able articles, "The United States Army," published in *Scribner's Monthly*, September, 1901, quotes the following from the late Professor John Fiske: "In every campaign since the beginning of the war, Greene had been Washington's right arm, and for indefatigable industry, for strength and breadth of intelligence, and for unselfish devotion to the public service he was scarcely inferior to the Commander-in-Chief."

The career of General Greene, ending in the meridian of life, has been so worthily portrayed by his talented grandson, Hon. George Washington Greene, and his distinguished kinsman, General F. V. Greene, that it is unnecessary herein to enlarge upon the chief events which are familiar history and are simply mentioned below. (See *Sketches of the Life and Correspondence of Nathanael Greene*, by Wm. Johnson, 2 vols., 1822.) For his services in the war, General Greene was presented with two pieces of captured ordnance, a British standard, and a gold medal. On January 18, 1782, "in consideration of his important services," the General Assembly of South Carolina voted him 10,000 guineas, while the Legislature of North Carolina on April 13, 1782, voted him 5000 guineas and 25,000 acres of land. By resolution of the Legislature of the State of Georgia, May 1, 1782, he received 5000 guineas and 24,000 acres of land. This included a confiscated plantation of the Hon. John Graham, Lieutenant-Governor of Georgia (who adhered to the British), which was situated on the Savannah River, about twelve miles from the city of Savannah. It was known as "Mulberry Grove," and was one of the finest plantations of those days, comprising 2171 acres. At a later date the General wrote of its extent and comfort to his friend, Ethan Clarke, whose daughter afterward married the General's son, Nathanael Ray Greene. The deed of gift was dated March 5, 1785. Cumberland Island, near the southern border of the State, was part of this grant from Georgia.

While in command of the Department of the South, General Greene was repeatedly thanked by General Washington and by Congress. When hostilities were about to cease, General Washington wrote in General Orders from Army Headquarters at Newburgh, N. Y., January 23, 1783, expressing the sense he entertained "of the extraordinary abilities, bravery and prudence displayed by General Greene in conducting the operations in the Southern Department." After the close of the war, General Greene removed his residence from Rhode Island to Georgia, where, at Mulberry Grove, on June 19, 1786, he died suddenly. His death was from a congestive chill induced by exposure to the hot sun when unprotected. Major-General Anthony Wayne, who was with him when he died, in notifying the authorities of Savannah of the sad event, said: "He was great as a soldier, greater as a citizen, immaculate as a friend. The honors—the greatest honors of war—are due to his memory."

August 8, 1786, Congress resolved that a monument should be erected in honor of General Greene's patriotism, valor, and ability, to which the attention of Congress was called after the war of the rebellion by his distinguished kinsman, the late Hon. Henry Bowen Anthony [grandson of James and Rebecca (Pitman) Greene], U. S. Senator from Rhode Island; and in 1877 an equestrian statue was erected in Sherman Square, east of the Capitol, at Washington, D. C. In 1864, every State was invited by Congress "to furnish for the old Hall of the House of Representatives, two full-length marble statues of deceased persons who have been citizens thereof and illustrious for their renown." One of the two contributed by Rhode Island was that of General Nathanael Greene, and in presenting it on behalf of his State, Senator Anthony said: "Among those who, in the Revolutionary period, won titles to the national gratitude, never disavowed, he whose statue we have placed in the Capitol, stands, in the judgment of his contemporaries and by the assent of history, second only to the man who towers without a peer in the annals of America." A monument to General Greene was also erected by the people of Georgia in Johnson Square, Savannah, March 21, 1825, the corner-stone being laid by his deeply attached friend, the Marquis de Lafayette.

On July 20, 1774, General Greene was married by Elder John Gorton to Katharine, daughter of John and Phebe (Ray) Littlefield of New Shoreham, Block Island, born 1755, died September 2, 1814. The ceremony took place at the residence of his third cousin, Wm. Greene (afterward Governor of Rhode Island), which was at Coweset, Warwick, on the Greenwich line, where he had so often been a welcome guest and where he had met the best society of the Colony. Catharine Ray, the wife of the Governor, was aunt

to the bride. The following is an exact copy of the invitation to the marriage, sent in the General's own handwriting, addressed to Miss Mary (Polly) Greene (Richard^s, John^d, Thomas^s, Thomas^s, John^d), who afterward married Samuel Brown of East Greenwich:

“Nathanael Greene }
Kitty Littlefield } present their compliments to Miss
Polly Greene and desires the favor of her company at Wil-
liam Greene's Esq the 20th this instant at 10 o'clock A.M.”

Katharine or “Kitty” Littlefield was of the noted Littlefield family who settled in New Shoreham, Block Island, in 1721, and who became prominent and influential in public affairs. She was the granddaughter of Captain Simon and Deborah (Greene) Ray (No. 67), and great-granddaughter of Simon Ray, who came from Braintree, Essex County, England, and settled on Block Island, and his wife, Mary (Thomas) Ray, daughter of Captain Nathaniel Thomas of Marshfield, Mass.

The devotion of General Greene to his wife and family has been portrayed by his descendants as exceptional, and his grandson, Hon. George Washington Greene, tells us that he delighted in his children, and when it became possible for him to remain with them “all the humor and freshness of youth came back to him.” After the war and the strain of public life, it was his ambition to retire to the peace of his fireside. His death, at the early age of forty-four years, left his widow with five children, the eldest but little more than ten years of age. Mrs. Greene was married (2), June 28, 1796 at Philadelphia, by Rev. Dr. Ewing to Mr. Phineas Miller, and removed with her family to Dungeness, Cumberland Island, Ga., about 120 miles from Savannah. She died at this home, September 2, 1814, and her youngest daughter, Mrs. Louisa Catharine Shaw, became the owner of the estate. For forty years after Mrs. Greene's second marriage none of the General's descendants lived in or near Savannah.

Inscription at Dungeness, Cumberland Island:

“In Memory of
Catharine Miller, widow of the late
MAJOR-GENERAL NATHANAEL GREENE
Commander-in-Chief of the American Revolutionary Army
in the Southern Department in 1783—
who died Sep. 2, 1814 aged 59 years.
She possessed great talents and virtue.”

This stone has been mistaken for that of her illustrious husband, the cenotaph to his memory, also placed at Dungeness, rather tending to emphasize this error, which should now no longer prevail, as the burial-place of Major-General Nathanael Greene, so long a matter of uncertainty, has recently been discovered (see below).

CHILDREN:

873. GEORGE WASHINGTON, born about 1775 (?), drowned March 28, 1793.
 874. MARTHA WASHINGTON, born March 14, 1777, married (1) *John Corlis Nightingale*, (2) *Dr. Henry E. Turner*.
 875. CORNELIA LOTT, born September 23, 1779, married (1) *Peyton Skipwith*, (2) *Edward Brinley Littlefield*.
 876. NATHANAEL RAY, born January 27, 1780, married *Anna Maria Clarke*.
 877. LOUISA CATHARINE, —, married — *Shaw*.

The following are the principal events in the military career of General Nathanael Greene:

- Member of Rhode Island Assembly, 1770.
 Charter member of the Kentish Guards, 1774.
 Chosen Brigadier-General of Rhode Island Army of Observation, May 8, 1775.
 In command of Boston, March 24, 1776.
 In command on Long Island, April 25, 1776.
 Promoted to the rank of Major-General, 1776.
 In command in the Jerseys, October, 1776.
 Appointed Quartermaster-General, March 2, 1778.
 In the Rhode Island Expedition, August, 1778.
 Resigned as Quartermaster-General, July 26, 1780 (see letter of General Washington, Appendix II.).
 President of the Court Martial at the trial of Major John André, September 29, 1780.
 In command at West Point, October 6, 1780.
 Appointed Commander of the Army in the Southern Department, October 14, 1780.
 Won battle at Guilford Court House, March 15, 1781.
 Forced Cornwallis to retreat from the South, March 19, 1781.
 Battle of Hobkirk's Hill, April 25, 1781.
 Siege of Ninety-Six, May 22–June 19, 1781.
 Victory at Eutaw Springs, September 8, 1781.
 Thanked by General Assembly of South Carolina, January 18, 1782.
 Triumphant entry into Charleston, December 14, 1782.
 Received gifts of money and lands from Georgia and the Carolinas, 1782.

1786, Congress resolved to erect statue, and in 1874 decreed an equestrian statue (which was erected, in 1877, at Washington, D. C., as stated above).

Monument erected by State of Georgia, March 21, 1825.

Statue placed in Memorial Hall at the Capitol, Washington, D. C., by the State of Rhode Island, 1870.

The General Assembly of Rhode Island, in accordance with a recommendation in the Governor's message, having designated the sixth day of June as "Nathanael Greene Memorial Day," commemorative services were held on that date, 1901, in Providence, R. I., where the historical and patriotic societies of the State were ably represented, some of the Greene descendants participating. Among the speakers were: Brigadier-General Hazard Stevens and Hon. Asa Bird Gardiner of New York; Hon. Henry L. Greene of Riverpoint, R. I.; Miss Mary A. Greene and Theodore Francis Green of Providence; Rev. Frederic I. Bassett and Miss Margaret L. Chace. General Stevens spoke of the military career of the great hero from 1775 to 1781.

The address of Mr. Henry L. Greene was full of interest, embracing many of the important points in the history of the ancestors of General Nathanael in England and America. His closing words were: "The limit of time allowed on this occasion will not permit me to dwell upon the high, noble, and honorable traits of character which were transmitted from generation to generation in the ancestry of General Greene, and which found in him a magnificent fulfilment, which shed a glorious light around his posterity, and the grand republic he helped Washington to establish."

Mr. Theodore F. Green gave an interesting account of the General's boyhood and early manhood, and alluded to the appreciation in which he was held at that period, as follows: "Greene's talents, his attainments, his character, his mind, were such as did not invite popular attention, but . . . were such, however, as to make a deep impression upon the intelligent and discriminating few with whom he came into personal contact. These had the opportunity to measure his mastery of facts, to estimate his mental powers, to test his public spirit, and to prove his absolute sincerity and singleness of purpose."

Hon. Asa Bird Gardiner, who is a member of the Greene family (Reynolds line) and the President of the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati, told the interesting story of the finding of the tomb and remains of General Greene by the committee of the Society. On December 17, 1783, Major-General Greene attended the meeting of the Cincinnati in the Senate Chamber at Providence, and was then elected by his brother Continental officers

of the Rhode Island line the first President of the Society. He last presided at their annual meeting held in the State House at Newport, July 4, 1785. At the memorial meeting above referred to, Colonel Gardiner quoted the resolutions adopted by the Society, in consequence of the inquiry suggested by the Savannah press and citizens, the result of which was the appointment of a committee "to make inquiries and do whatever should be necessary toward ascertaining the burial-place of its first president, the great patriot and soldier, who next to Washington aided so potentially in securing the Independence of the United States." The members of said committee were: Hon. Asa Bird Gardiner, LL.D., L.H.D., Chairman; Hon. George Anderson Mercer, A.M., President Georgia Historical Society; Hon. Walter G. Charlton, A.M., President Society of Sons of the Revolution of Georgia; Hon. Philip Dickinson Daffin, Chairman of the Savannah Park and Tree Commission; Hon. William Harden, Secretary of the Society of Sons of the Revolution of Georgia, and Librarian of the Georgia Historical Society; and Mr. Alfred Dearing Harden, A.B., LL.B., Member of the South Carolina Society of the Cincinnati. The committee entered upon their inquiries and search with great earnestness, and were soon rewarded with most gratifying success, which will forever set at rest the wild traditions and conflicting statements of the past. The President's address, delivered at the annual meeting held at Newport, July 4, 1901, and published by the Society, gives not only a remarkably clear account of every detail of this search, but many items of historical accuracy in connection with the death and burial of the illustrious General Nathanael Greene, and it should command the attention and interest of all who bear the name. 'A letter recently written by the Secretary of the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati will be of interest in this connection:

"To the Editor of the 'New York Times':

"A committee of gentlemen appointed by the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati, of which General Greene was the President at the time of his death, instituted a search in February and found the remains in an old vault in Colonial Park (the site of a former cemetery), in Savannah, Ga., where they were deposited when he died in 1786. They were identified by a variety of concurrent and unmistakable circumstances, and chiefly by the name plate found on the coffin. This was so much corroded that, although it revealed a part of the name of the deceased, it was brought North to be wholly cleaned by modern processes. The restoration was perfect and gave the name, age, and date of death of Gen. Greene distinctly.

"The plate was returned to Savannah and presented to the Georgia

Historical Society, whose President, the Hon. George A. Mercer, and several members were among the committee which discovered the remains. The following letter from the Corresponding Secretary of the Georgia Historical Society to the Secretary of the Rhode Island State Society of the Cincinnati settles the matter in the estimation of the persons best qualified to give judgment:

“DEAR SIR: I am directed by the Georgia Historical Society to return, through you, to the Cincinnati of Rhode Island, our sincere thanks for the coffin plate of Gen. Nathanael Greene, recently discovered in this city. The interesting relic has been suitably encased in glass and securely placed in the archives of our society.

“The unmistakable inscription sets forever at rest the question of the identity of the remains and the spot of his burial. Much credit is due your society for the patriotic interest displayed in this matter.

[Signed] “OTIS ASHMORE,
“Cor. Secretary, Georgia Historical Society.”

“Mr. Ashmore is the well-known Superintendent of Public Education of Savannah, and an antiquarian and local annalist of wide reputation.

“GEORGE W. OLNEY.

“NEW YORK, August 30, 1901.”

It should be stated that the remains of the eldest son of General Nathanael, George Washington Greene, who was drowned in the Savannah River, March 28, 1793, were also found in the vault beside those of his father.

The following letter was received by the compiler of this Genealogy:

“GEORGIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY,
“SAVANNAH, GA., 31st May, 1901.

“DEAR MADAM: Your letter of the 1st was duly received and it gives me very great pleasure to assure you that the evidence of the discovery of the remains of General Nathanael Greene is too positive to admit of doubt.

“The finding of the two bodies together in the vault, which upon investigation proves to my mind that it is the one owned by the Graham family, seemed to show that they were the remains of Gen. Greene and his son George W.; the size of one of the skulls indicated that it was that of Gen. Greene; and lastly, the coffin plate, which, after the removal of the rust on it, shows the inscription plainly, is of itself the most convincing evidence. This much is easily read on the coffin plate:

NATHANAEL GREENE

Obit June 19 1786

Æ 44 years.

If any one ever really doubted that the remains found in the vault in the old cemetery here, were those of General Greene, such doubt should now certainly be removed.

“Very truly yours,

“WM. HARDEN,
“*Librarian.*”

In concluding his address at Newport, Colonel Gardiner states that, “No decision has yet been reached as to where these honored remains shall finally be deposited, whether under the obelisk in Savannah, or under the equestrian statue at Washington, or under the new monument about to be erected at the State Capitol of Greene’s native State, or under the proposed monument on the Guilford Court House battle ground.

“In any final determination the Rhode Island State Society of the Cincinnati propose to make no suggestion, but to leave the subject wholly with Major-General Greene’s direct descendants, after due consideration, as seems most suitable, with the Governors of the States of Rhode Island and Georgia respectively.”

392. WILLIAM⁵ GREENE (Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Warwick, November 1, 1743, died 1826.

From *The Republican*, Auburn, N. Y., Wednesday, October 11, 1826: “Died in E. Greenwich, R. I. 26th ult. [September], William Greene, Esq., aged 83, the eldest surviving brother of Gen’l Nathanael Greene of the Revolutionary Army. Throughout his long life the deceased sustained the reputation of an honest man, a faithful friend and a good citizen. The ruling sentiments of his heart were love to God and good will toward men; and his conduct through life was guided by these principles. It may be said of him that he delighted in doing good and that he was never known to say a hard thing or intentionally do a wrong one. In the war of the Revolution he took a decided part, and throughout that memorable struggle was among the firm, steady and active supporters of American Independence” (Contributed by Wm. M. Robinson, Grand Rapids, Mich.).

393. ELIHU⁵ GREENE “of Potowomut” (Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Potowomut, December 10, 1746. He was engaged with his brothers at the Forge in the manufacture of anchors and other iron work, and understood thoroughly the mechanical operations of the business. He was a gentleman of distinguished energy and of courteous manners. He died August 1, 1827, and was buried on the paternal estate

at Potowomut. He married, December 5, 1775, Jane, daughter of William and Sarah Flagg of Boston, and granddaughter of Edward and Jane (Franklin) Mecom, sister of Benjamin Franklin. She was born in Boston, January 22, 1757, and died at Potowomut, April 6, 1782, when only twenty-four years of age. Her father, William Flagg, born about 1735, was the great-grandson of Lieutenant Gershom and Hannah (Leffingwell) Flagg of Woburn, Mass. Lieutenant Flagg was born about 1648, and was the son of Thomas Flagg, born 1616, who came from County Norfolk, England, settled at Watertown, Mass., in 1641, and who was probably ancestor of all the Flaggs in America. He died 1696-7. His son, Lieutenant Gershom, died July 6, 1690, probably in the expedition to Port Royal. (See *N. E. Gen. Reg.*, vol. vii., p. 246; Drake's *Researches*, p. 46.)

CHILDREN:

878. CELIA, born January 27, and died March 26, 1777.
 879. SARAH, born March 16, 1778; killed by a fall from her horse, October 10, 1795.
 880. FRANKLIN, born September 3, 1780, married *Emily Greene*.
 881. JANE, born December 24, 1781, died April 27, 1783.

The dates of Elihu and Jane Greene are taken from their tombstones at Potowomut.

394. CHRISTOPHER⁵ GREENE "of Potowomut" (Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Potowomut, July 23, 1748. He was engaged in the manufacture of iron with his brothers at the Forge at Potowomut, where he resided during his life. He was said to be the strongest of all the brothers, and his relations with his brother Elihu were so closely affectionate and intimate that their sloop was named *Two Brothers*. He was a man of refinement, courteous and dignified in deportment, of kindly spirit, quiet in temper, and active to the last. He married (1), December 23, 1773, Catharine, daughter of Hon. Samuel and Hannah (Ray) Ward of Newport, born October 2, 1752, died 1781. He married (2), May 12, 1782, Deborah Ward, sister of his first wife, born at Newport, October 12, 1758, died April 26, 1835. He died December 22, 1830, at Potowomut.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

882. ANNE, born April 1, 1776, married *William Peter Maxwell*.
 883. CATHARINE, born October 3, 1780, died unmarried, 1840.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

884. CHRISTOPHER, born December 8, 1783, died in 1814 in his thirty-first year, on going from New Orleans to New York.

885. CELIA, born January 10, 1786, married *Ray Clarke*.
 886. EMILY, born October 12, 1787, married *Franklin Greene*.
 887. NATHANAEL, born October 9, 1789, married *Abby Sophia Casey*.
 888. RICHARD WARD, born January 21, 1792, married *Catharine Celia (Greene) Larned*.
 889. SAMUEL WARD, born January 28, 1794. Went to South America.
 890. JOHN WARD, born December 8, 1795, married *Margaret Clarke*.
 891. ELIHU, born October 12, 1802, married *Matilda Sumner*.

Copy of inscription on the monument erected to the memory of Christopher Greene:

“Christopher Greene

Born O. S. July 23, 1748

Married May 5, 1783 Deborah Ward of Sam'l Ward.

A member of the Committee of Public Safety.

One of the earliest commanders of the Kentish Guards which corps he helped organize in 1744.

A volunteer in Sullivan's expedition on R. I. in which he occupied an honorable command under his brother Gen'l Nath'l Greene.

He was also a member of the State Convention which ratified the Constitution of the United States.”¹

395. PERRY⁵ GREENE “of East Greenwich” (Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Potowomut, November 9, 1749. He possessed fine talents and engaging address, and is said to have been the favorite of his brother, General Nathanael of the Revolution. An unfortunate weakness embittered and shortened his life, and he succumbed to a severe attack of fever, dying in early manhood. The exact date of death is not recorded. He was a master of the merchant marine, and was for a time associated with his brothers at the “Greene Forge.” Like his brother, General Nathanael, he was probably excluded from the Society of Friends, for he enlisted, 1871-2, as private in the 6th Regiment, Albany County, New York Militia. The fact of his enlisting in a New York regiment was doubtless due to the interest and activity of his distinguished brother in that State, and also because of the close affectionate relation which existed between them. (See *Records of Sons of the Revolution*, Albany, N. Y.; also *New York in the Revolution*, 2d edition, 1898.) Perry Greene married, about 1783, Elizabeth, daughter of Colonel Joseph and Hannah (Gladding)

¹*R. I. Colonial Records*, vol. viii.: “In Council of Warren the return of Andrew Boyd Clerk of the Company of Kentish Guards choosing Christopher Greene of Warwick son of Nathaniel 2nd Lieut. of said company in the room of Thomas Holden who refused, which being considered by the Council; It was voted and resolved that the said choice be and the same is Lieutenant affirmed.”

Belcher of Newport, born 1758, baptized (with her mother and brothers and sisters) February 25, 1770, at Trinity Church, Newport. A miniature of Mrs. Elizabeth (Belcher) Greene, now in possession of her descendants, shows her to have been a high-bred and attractive lady. (See *Newport Hist. Mag.*, v., p. 317.)

CHILDREN:

892. WILLIAM PERRY, born June 10, 1784, married (1) *Mary Olney*, and (2) *Susan E. Mumford*.

893. ALBERT COLLINS (Maj.-Gen.), born April 15, 1791, married *Catharine Celia Greene*.

The emigrant ancestor of the Belcher family was Gregory Belcher, who came from Braintree, England, to Boston, Mass., in 1634. He was prominent in the founding of the church at Braintree, Mass., where he was one of the early settlers. His son Josiah (named in his mother's will) was one of the founders of the Old South Church, Boston. The following from *Rhode Island Colonial Records* gives the record of Joseph, great-great-grandson of Gregory Belcher, and father of Mrs. Perry Greene:

Vol. v., 487: Joseph Belcher, freeman, Newport, May, 1756.

Vol. v., 54: October 4, 1756—Joseph Belcher, "Capt. 4th Co. of the Regiment to be raised to reinforce troops for this Colony at Crown Point, Lieut.-Col. Benj. Meekham commanding."

Vol. vii., 13, 366, 375, 436, 510, 576: Further records "Officers of the several companies of Newport": August, 1775, Joseph Belcher, "Col. Reg't. Newport County."

Vol. viii., 97, Col. Joseph Belcher, Gideon Mumford, and others on committee "to inquire as to inhabitants of towns in connection with raising the quotas."

Warwick Records, ii., 342, June 10, 1779: "Deed of Partition signed by Nathanael Greene and wife Catharine; Elihu Greene and wife Jane; Christopher Greene and wife Catharine; Perry Greene and wife Elizabeth; Jacob Greene and wife Margaret."

396. GIDEON⁵ GREENE "of Coventry" (John⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), only son, born about 1745. He was a man of great energy and business talent, and was associated with his cousins, the sons of his uncle, Nathanael Greene, at the Forge at Potowomut, and also at the iron works near the south line of Coventry. He married, February 23, 1769, Mercy, daughter of Daniel and Philadelphia (Brownell) Howland, daughter of

Joseph and Ruth Brownell of Portsmouth, R. I., born in Portsmouth, December 30, 1745, died September 26, 1834 (*Friends Records*, died January 26, 1824). He died March 10, 1832.

CHILDREN:

894. HANNAH, born April 25, 1770, married *Aaron Knight*.
 895. HOWLAND, born November 20, 1771, married *Nancy Pearce*.
 896. JUDITH, born July 24, 1773, married (1) *Perry Winslow*, and (2) *Allen Fry*.
 897. LLOYD, born May 2, 1775 (blind), married (1) *Phebe Shumaker*, (2) *Elizabeth Collins*.
 898. JOHN, born February 15, died April 26, 1777.
 899. PHILADELPHIA, born March 17, 1778, married *Russell Chace*.
 900. LUCY ANNA, born April 17, 1780, married *Henry Whitman*.
 901. JOHN, born January 27, 1782, married (1) *Abigail Susan Greene*, (2) *Mary Arnold*.
 902. GIDEON, born February 24, 1784, married (1) *Celia Baker*, and (2) *Sarah Atwood*.
 903. DANIEL, born September 19, 1788, married (1) *Pancla Gould*, (2) *Elizabeth Eldredge Aylesworth*.

397. ABRAHAM⁵ GREENE (Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at East Greenwich, October 2, 1736. He married (1), February 13, 1763, Eleanor, daughter of John and Barbara (Rice) Langford of East Greenwich, born May 12, 1737, and (2), January 9, 1774, Mary, daughter of James and — Reynolds of South Kingstown. His first wife was sister of Phebe Langford, who married Joseph⁴ Greene (John³, James², John¹).

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

904. SYLVANUS, born October 25, 1763.
 905. RUSSELL, born October 29, 1767.
 906. CASEY, born December 28, 1770, died young.
 907. MARY (POLLY), married *William Burke, Jr.*

398. RUSSELL⁵ GREENE (Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, March 9, 1738-9. He married, November 3, 1763, Barbara, daughter of Thomas Casey, who died July 26, 1785. He died in 1768. The will of "Barbary Greene, widow," dated June 17, 1785, proved September 24, 1785, bequeaths \$100 to her father, Thomas Casey, and makes bequests to "sister Elizabeth Freeborn" and to other relatives. Russell Greene was named for his mother's family. She was a lineal descendant of Ralph Russell from Pontypool, Monmouthshire, England, who

came to America, 1652, and was the progenitor of the Russells of New Bedford, Mass. (No. 143).

CHILD:

908. CASEY RUSSELL, born March 31, 1765, died December 4, 1768.

Captain Russell Greene was drowned February 24, 1768, in crossing Narragansett Ferry, and his body was never recovered. He was in his twenty-ninth year.

399. PHEBE⁵ GREENE (Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, December 20, 1740. She married, December 3, 1761, Sylvester Greene of Pawtuxet, born November 3, 1737, son of Thomas and grandson of John Greene of West Greenwich, one of the Newport Greenses, not a descendant of John, surgeon, of Warwick. The will of Rufus Greene mentions his "eldest daughters Phebe Greene and Mary Reynolds wives to Sylvester Greene and John Reynolds."

After the death of his wife (date not known), Sylvester Greene removed with his family to New Bedford, where he married again. The name of this second wife is not given. One account says that he went to New Bedford with his "four daughters who married and settled there"; but the birth of one (Phebe) is recorded twenty-two years later than the birth of the eldest, Mary, and it seems more probable that he went with his family of four children (including his son Nicholas) to New Bedford, and that Phebe was the child of his second marriage.

CHILDREN:

909. NICHOLAS DAVIS GREENE, born September 28, 1762, died 1853, married (1) at East Greenwich, September 12, 1784, *Elizabeth*⁶, daughter of *James*⁵ *Greene* (*James*⁴, *Jabez*³, *James*², *John*¹), born June 16, 1761. He married (2), October 16, 1794, *Abigail*, daughter of *James Coggeshall*. Children: (1) *Edmund*, died aged two months; (2) *Anne*, died aged fourteen months; (3) *Elizabeth*, born June 16, 1799, died July 17, 1817; (4) *Charles*, born April 12, 1801, married *Maria*, daughter of *James* and *Lydia (Greene) Sweet*. He was killed by a passing team in Boston, 1878. They had five children: *Charles*, *William*, *Henry*, *Harriet*, and *Maria*. (5) *Mary Anne*, died aged two years; (6) *Susan*, born October 10, 1804, married *Daniel Williams*, and had *Horace*, died young; (7) *Elizabeth*, married *John Godfrey* of Coweset; (8) *Wm. James*, born February 20, 1806, married (1), 1827, *Ruth Carder*, and had two children, *James* and *Mary*, who died. He married (2) *Lydia Sweet*, sister to his brother *Charles's* wife, and had *Rebecca W.*, *Albert Coggeshall*, *Caroline Frances*, and *Emma Edna*; (9) *Russell Davis*, born May 20, 1809, of New Jersey.

910. MARY GREENE, born December 28, 1764, married, October 25, 1795, *William James*, and died s. p.
911. PHEBE GREENE, born in Leonard, Maryland, September 8, 1786, married, April 14, 1808, *John Perkins* of New Bedford, Mass., where she died, January 18, 1868. Children: *Sarah A.*, born 1809; *James A.*, born 1811; *Susan M.*, born 1813; *Thomas A.*, born 1815; *Franklin*, born 1818; *Emeline*, born 1820; *John, Jr.*, born 1822, and the only surviving child in 1886; *Maria F.*, born 1824; *Elizabeth*, born 1827.
912. BETSEY GREENE, married *N. Rogers*, died s. p.
913. SUSAN GREENE, married *Leonard Macomber*, had son *George* and other children.

400. MARY⁵ GREENE (Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, March 20, 1743-4. She married, June 1, 1766, John Reynolds of South Kingstown, son of James (probably brother of the wife of her brother Abraham), and removed to Hancock, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

914. JOHN REYNOLDS, died unmarried.
915. ADA REYNOLDS, married — *Harris*.

401. JOSEPH⁵ GREENE (Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, March 20, 1745. He was a rope manufacturer. He married, September 9, 1770, Patience, daughter of Caleb Sheffield, who died April 20, 1839, in her ninety-third year. He died March 25, 1825, in his eighty-first year and was buried at the Baptist burying-ground in East Greenwich. He was sergeant of Colonel Fry's Regiment Kentish Guards during the Revolutionary War. (See Geneal. Dept., *Newport Mercury*, July 28, 1899.)

CHILDREN:

916. BARNABAS, born November 2, 1771, married *Mary Weeden* (widow).
917. SAMUEL, born May 23, 1774.
918. LYDIA, born February 27, 1776, married *James Sweet*.
919. SUSAN (SUSANNAH), born July 4, 1778, died unmarried May 17, 1858.
920. MARY, born June 8, 1780.
921. JOSEPH, born December 19, 1781, married *Mary Floyd*.
922. CATHARINE, born May 28, 1783, married *Augustus Mumford Gardiner*.
923. SARAH, born October 31, 1785.
924. ELIZA, married *James Miller*.

402. RUFUS⁵ GREENE (Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, March 17, 1747-8. He married Margaret — and removed to New York State (?).

CHILD:

925. NANCY, born March 12, 1770-1, lived in New York State.

403. WILLIAM⁵ GREENE (Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, May 13, 1749. He married, April 18, 1773, Mary, daughter of Caleb Sheffield and sister of his brother Joseph's wife. He removed to New York State.

404. CALEB⁵ GREENE "of New Bedford" (Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, R. I., August 31, 1751. He married (1) Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph Russell of Dartmouth, Mass., born August 1, 1753. They lived at New Bedford. He married (2), at Friends' Meeting, Providence, R. I., May 6, 1797, Amey, daughter of David and Martha Harris. "Caleb Greene was cousin to General Nathanael Greene, but true to his Quaker faith, he was averse to encouraging a war-like spirit in his children, and seldom alluded to this relationship of which he was justly proud" (family letter).

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

926. RUFUS, born November 26, 1775, married *Eliza Sherwood*.

927. JUDITH, born August 12, 1779, died 1795, buried at Friends' Burial Ground, New Bedford, Mass.

928. GILBERT, born August 8, 1779, died November 1, 1788; killed by a blow from a windmill on his father's land.

929. JOSEPH, born May 31, 1781, died April 16, 1784.

930. ABRAHAM, born April 7, 1783, died April 6, 1784.

931. ELIZABETH, born May 3, 1785, married *John Thornton*, died s. p. February 3, 1811.

932. MARY, born February 22, 1787, married *Daniel Otis*.

933. JOSEPH, died in infancy.

405. CHARLES⁵ GREENE "of Ohio" (Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, July 28, 1753. He married (1), December 6, 1778, Phebe, daughter of Benjamin Gorton Sheffield, of Jamestown, R. I.,¹ and in 1788 removed to Marietta, Ohio. Phebe was born October 5, 1754, died May 1, 1796. All her children were born in Rhode Island. Her mother removed with her to Ohio and owned shares in the Ohio Company. Charles Greene made two trips to Canton, China, as

¹ From Elder John Gorton's Journal: "Charles Greene, son of Rufus Greene of East Greenwich, and Phebe Sheffield daughter of Benjamin Sheffield of Jamestown, deceased, married 6 Dec. 1778."

supercargo of a ship, and afterwards as part owner of ship and cargo. After his removal to Marietta, he built several sea-vessels and was a merchant there until 1812. He married (2), December 25, 1796, at Philadelphia, Eliza, sister of the wife of Judge Burnett of Ohio, and daughter of Robert and Rebecca Wallace. She died at Cincinnati, Ohio, January 1, 1830, aged sixty-two years. He died at the same place, September 15, 1816. He was known as "a faithful and consistent Christian gentleman."

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

934. NABBY SOPHIA, born August 25, 1779, married (1) *George W. Burnett*, (2) *Daniel C. Cooper*, and (3) *General Fielding Lowry*.
 935. MARIA ANTOINETTE, born December 6, 1781, married *Alexander Grimes*.
 936. SUSAN HARVEY, born August 19, 1784, died young, unmarried.
 937. CHARLES RUSSELL, born December 21, 1785, married *Acshah Disbrow*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

938. WILLIAM WALLACE, born August 15, 1798, married *Sarah Ann Conn*.
 939. ROBERT CHAMBERS, born October 24, 1800, married (1) *Maria F. Burrows*, and (2) *Frances M. Jordan*.
 940. LEWIS, born November 27, 1802, died 1842.
 941. CALEB, born December 14, 1804, married twice and died in Oakland, Cal.
 942. EDELISA, born June 16, 1807, married *John F. Hunt*.
 943. REBECCA BURNETT, born February 22, 1813, married *Timothy Mitchell*.

406. STEPHEN⁵ GREENE "of East Greenwich" (Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, January 16, 1756. He married, April 21, 1779, Patience, daughter of William and Hannah (Cook) Wall of East Greenwich, born January 12, 1757.

CHILDREN:

944. FANNY FLORENCE, married *John Wing*.
 945. ELEAZER, married and lived at St. Bartholomew, W. I.
 946. WILLIAM, married — *Westcott*.
 947. AUGUSTUS, born 1784, married *Mary Andrews*.
 948. STEPHEN, born 1788, married *Sarah Parish*.
 949. SAMUEL, married (1) — *Brown*, (2) — *Dorsey*.
 950. DAVID, married —.
 951. JOB WALL, born March 4, 1798, married *Jeannet Hunting*.
 952. SALLY, married *Thomas Westcott*.
 953. HANNAH, born 1803, married — *Sherman*.

408. JONATHAN⁵ GREENE "of Vermont" (Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, April 16, 1760; removed to Hinesboro, Vt., and we have no record of his family.

409. DAVID⁵ GREENE (Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), twin brother of Jonathan above, was born at East Greenwich, April 16, 1760. He was married by Elder John Gorton to Eunice Hopkins, "daughter of Jonathan Hopkins of Middletown, in the County of Newport, married in said Middletown, Oct. 30th 1783." He was a mariner and died in New York, October, 1792. Will dated "New York Oct. 1, 1792," was proved October 13, 1792. His wife died at Lawrence, Otsego County, N. Y., November 20, 1836.

CHILDREN:

954. MARTHA, } born, August 8, 1784, married *William Gilbert*.
 955. MERCY, } born August 8, 1784, died February, 1785.
 956. EDWIN ROBINSON, born January 12, 1785, married *Mary Hopkins (East Greenwich Records.)*
 957. MERCY, born June 13, 1789, married *David Carr*.
 958. PHEBE, born May 30, 1791, married *Jonathan Weeden*.

410. MARTHA⁵ GREENE (Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, January 23, 1763. She married George Harris of Smithfield, R. I., and removed to Stamford, N. Y.

CHILD:

959. RUSSELL HARRIS.

412. MARY⁵ GREENE (David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born June 2, 1727. She married, February 14, 1754, Charles Tillinghast, son of John and grandson of Pardon, son of Elder Pardon Tillinghast of Providence, born April 15, 1729, died November, 1776 (?). The will of Mary's father, David⁴ Greene (proved October 18, 1767), mentions his "daughter Mary Tillinghast." (*North Kingstown Records*, 48/69.)

413. DAVID⁵ GREENE (David⁴, David³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born August 25, 1728. He was made freeman of Jamestown, R. I., April 30, 1754. He "was a farmer, and was lame." He married (1), Elizabeth —, who died April 8, 1783, in her fifty-third year; and (2), Esther —, who died January 30, 1788. He died August 8, 1789.

CHILDREN:

960. DAVID, born November 4, 1760, married *Sarah Allen*.
 961. MARY, born June 14, 1765.
 962. JONATHAN, born July 25, 1767, died December 29, 1821.

414. MARGARET⁵ GREENE (David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born March 8, 1730. She married, August 30, 1756, Jonathan Capron, son of Edward of Attleboro, Mass., and his wife Miriam (Remington) Greene-Capron, widow of Ebenezer Greene (No. 127). We have no record of any children (see *Capron Genealogy*, p. 146).

415. EBENEZER⁵ GREENE (David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born January 10, 1731. He married, May 19, 1751, Frances, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Holden) Rice of Warwick and widow of Ebenezer Graves. [This must be an error if the following records are correct: "Married by Elder John Hammett *May 19 1751*, Ebenezer Graves and Frances Rice daughter of Thomas Esq." (*Warwick Records*). The Gorton family records give the marriage, June 5, 1768, of Frances (Rice) Graves, widow of Ebenezer Graves and daughter of Thomas and Mary (Holden) Rice, born January 11, 1734, to Dr. Samuel⁴ Gorton (Samuel³, Samuel², Samuel¹). He died in 1777, and his will mentions "wife Frances." At the above date (1768) she was called "widow of Ebenezer Graves," not of Ebenezer Greene, therefore we must conclude that Ebenezer⁵ (David⁴, David³, James², John¹) did not marry Frances Rice.]

416. PATIENCE⁵ GREENE (David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born November 7, 1733. No record, but a stray note: "Patience Greene married Thomas Allen," supposed to refer to Patience, daughter of David, as above.

417. ALICE⁵ GREENE (David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born June 16, 1735. *Kingstown Records* give "Alice Greene daughter of David and Mary, born June 16, 1735," which should prevent the assignment of this date to Alice⁵ Greene, daughter of David⁴ (John³, James², John¹) and his wife Alice (Hall) Greene. As she also had a sister Patience, there seems to have been confusion of records, and both were left incomplete in the late General Greene's notes, their birth-dates being given respectively June 16, 1733 and 1735, the figures 3 and 5 being scarcely distinguishable (see No. 439). The latter probably was intended, as this conforms to the town records.

426. CALEB⁵ GREENE (Jonathan⁴, David³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born February 24, 1740. He married, November 25, 1781, Polly, daughter of Ruel and Roby (Rice) Remington. He was a shoemaker by trade. He removed from Warwick to Pawtucket about 1792.

CHILDREN:

963. SAMUEL STAFFORD, born August 28, 1782, married *Abigail Gleason*.
 964. FRANCES, born October 24, 1783.
 965. BENJAMIN, born November 14, 1784, married (1) *Anne (Nancy) Henry*, (2) *Mary Sabin May*.
 966. ROBY RICE, born February 13, 1786, married *Wood Davis*.
 967. HENRY, born May 7, 1787.
 968. PHEBE LOW, born July 6, 1789, married *John Kelly*.
 969. FREELOVE.
 970. HOLDEN RICE, born October 20, 1790, married *Anne Williams*.
 971. MARIA, } born September 11, 1794, died March 8, 1795.
 972. HULDAH } born September 11, 1794, died September 12, 1794.
 973. MARIA (POLLY), born March 17, 1798, drowned at Providence, November 15, 1805.
 974. THOMAS, born September 25, 1799, married *Sarah Peck*.

428. ANNE⁵ GREENE (Joseph⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born December 4, 1751, died March 24, 1841, aged ninety. Mentioned in her brother Joseph's will.

429. MARY⁵ GREENE (Joseph⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born March 18, 1754, died unmarried, March 15, 1844, aged ninety, at the home of Thomas B. Gould of Middletown, R. I. (probably her uncle—her mother was Abigail Gould). Mentioned in her brother Joseph's will.

430. JONATHAN⁵ GREENE "of North Providence" (Joseph⁴, David³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born February 22, 1755. He married, October 29, 1789, Abigail, daughter of John and Dorcas Earle of Newport, who died June 9, 1846, aged eighty-nine. He died June, 1838, in his eighty-third year. (*Friends' Record* gives his wife's death, "June 9, 1838 ae. 84.")

CHILDREN:

975. JOHN EARLE, born August 12, 1790.
 976. RUTH, born at Newport, August 3, 1792, died at her father's home in North Providence, June 6, 1811.
 977. SARAH, born March 6, 1794, at Newport.
 978. ABIGAIL (OR MARGARET), born at Newport, May 9, 1796.
 979. ANNA, born at Newport, April 24, 1799.
 980. DAVID EARLE, born October 24, 1801.
 981. WILLIAM EARLE, born February 22, 1803.
 982. JOSEPH EARLE, born January 2, 1806.
 983. JACOB BARNEY (OR BARNES), born March 18, 1808.

431. DAVID⁵ GREENE (Joseph⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born January 6, 1758. He died at Nantucket, March 1, 1794, when in his thirty-seventh year. The following mention is made of him in his brother Joseph's will, dated Jamestown, November 5, 1839: "To my cousin Thomas B. Gould . . . my desk and bookcase . . . (it was my brother David's) together with all my books &c; the Manuscript Journal of my late and dear brother David Greene, and all the rest of his books and papers, whether printed or in manuscript." No mention of his having been married.

432. JOSEPH⁵ GREENE "of Jamestown" (Joseph⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born March 30, 1760. He died at Jamestown, R. I., August 11, 1844, aged eighty-four. In his will he mentions his Jamestown home as follows: "where my predecessors of the same name have lived for generations back, if not from the first settlement of the Island by the English emigrants." And in another clause: "that inasmuch as my home has been open during my life-time (as well as for generations back to the life-time of my ancestors of the same name) for the reception and entertainment of ministers, and others travelling in the service of Truth, so it shall continue to be a place for the reception and entertainment of such forever, in conformity with the preamble to this my Last will and Testament and in the discretion of my Trustees." He also mentions having chosen his burial-place, "in the north corner of my nether orchard, the spot which I and my two sisters herein after named, have selected for a place of burial for ourselves, &c." He makes ample provision for his "dear and tenderly beloved sisters, Anne and Mary Greene" (both died before him) and his "beloved brother Jonathan" and Jonathan's sons, "John, David, William, and Joseph." The terms of his will and the many bequests to other relatives would indicate that Joseph Greene had no children.

The following is probably from Jamestown records: "Sarah Greene, wife of Joseph Greene and daughter of Jabez and Sarah Collins of Hopkinton died Sep. 9, 1827 aged 46 yr. 11 m. 5 da." If wife of this Joseph (born 1760), she must have been twenty years his junior. (For will, see Appendix I.)

433. ELIZABETH⁵ GREENE (David⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born September 21, 1739. She married, December 27, 1759, Benjamin Greene of Coventry, but of which family is not stated. Mentioned in her father's will, dated May 2, 1775.

434. INCREASE⁵ GREENE (David⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born March 7, 1743. He was not mentioned in his father's will, and we have no further record of him.

435. MARY⁵ GREENE (David⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born December 10, 1744. She married (1) Jabez⁵ Greene (James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), and (2), April 16, 1779, David Buffum, son of Joseph and Margaret Buffum of Smithfield, R. I. (see No. 371). She was mentioned in her father David Greene's will, dated May 2, 1775.

436. JOHN⁵ GREENE (David⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born May 12, 1747. He married, October 26, 1769, Ruth, daughter of Dr. James and Hannah (Tucker) Greene of Potowomut, born January 7, 1745 (*Providence Records*, 1748). She married (2), in 1793, John Langford (see No. 374). John Greene's father's will was proved in 1775, and from the fact that no grandchildren were mentioned in connection with John's legacy, it may be inferred that he had no children (see No. 156).

437. DAVID⁵ GREENE (David⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born about 1748. He married, April 16, 1772, Isabel, daughter of John Warner of Old Warwick. He died in Cuba, 1814-15.

CHILDREN:

984. JOHN, born June 22, 1773.

985. AMEY, born 1774, married *Nathaniel Arnold*.

986. ISABELLA, married *William Briggs*.

987. DAUGHTER, married — *Chaffee* of Massachusetts.

988. DAUGHTER, married *John Warner*.

438. PATIENCE⁵ GREENE (David⁴, John³, James², John¹). Her birth-date is not given. She married, October 26, 1760, Pierce Spencer (also given David) of Coventry, R. I. She is not mentioned in her father's will, proved 1775, as Patience Spencer. Patience and her sister Alice were the last named of the children, from which it is inferred they were the youngest (see Nos. 156 and 417).

439. ALICE⁵ GREENE (David⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born June 16, 1755. She married, September 14, 1774, Anthony Nichols, son of Thomas³ Nichols of East Greenwich. She is mentioned in her mother's will as "Alice Nichols." *Friends' Records*, East Greenwich: "Anthony Nichols of E. Greenwich of Thomas, and Alice Greene Jr. of David of Warwick Sep. 14, 1774" (see Nos. 156 and 417).

440. INCREASE^s GREENE (James⁴, John³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born August 30, 1740. He married, January 29, 1761, Comfort, daughter of John and Mary Weaver, born September 15, 1741. They resided at Saratoga, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

989. WEAVER, born August 22, 1762.
 990. JAMES, born May 20, 1765, married *Huldah Fisk*.
 991. MARY, born May 4, 1775, married *David Fisk*.

Comfort, widow of Increase Greene, married (2) — Porter.

441. THOMAS^s GREENE "of Coventry" (James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Coventry, March 24, 1743-4. He married, January 12, 1764, Mary, daughter of William and Sarah (Matteson) Corey of Scituate, born (probably) in 1740. She was a granddaughter of John and Elizabeth Corey and great-granddaughter of William and Mary Corey of Portsmouth, R. I.

CHILDREN:

992. PHEBE, born June 15, 1764-5, married — *Andrews*.
 993. RUTH, born August 13, 1766, married *John Bailey*.
 994. JOSEPH, born December 11, 1768.
 995. MATTESON, born March 25, 1772.
 996. MARY, born November 6, 1776, married — *Harrington*.

"Thomas Greene of Coventry, son of James married Sarah Corey of Scituate Jan'y 12 1764" (*Coventry Records*).

442. JEDEDIAH^s GREENE (James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Coventry, April 10 or 13, 1747. He married, May 11, 1769, Waite, daughter of Hezekiah Bates of Coventry, who died at Paris, Oneida County, N. Y., where Jedediah had removed in 1801.

CHILDREN:

997. NATHAN, born 1770, married, December 26, 1790, *Sarah Hammett* of Warwick.
 998. CHRISTOPHER, married — ?
 999. OLIVER, married *Clarice King*.
 1000. OLIVE, married *William Potter*.
 1001. ELIZABETH, married — *Stone*.
 1002. DAVID, married — ?
 1003. CALEB.

1004. WARREN D., married *Rhoda Franklin*.
 1005. SALLY, married — *Vermilye*.
 1006. RHODA, married *Randall Rice King*.

443. JONATHAN⁵ GREENE (James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Coventry, R. I., July (Feb.?) 20, 1748. Removed to New York State in 1789, but may have resided in East Greenwich for some years earlier. He married Lydia Nichols. Mentioned in deed as "Jonathan Greene of East Greenwich, tailor, and wife Lydia" (see No. 523). He was third cousin of Nathaniel Greene of Providence, R. I. and Hudson, N. Y. Jonathan Greene died April 29, 1797.

CHILDREN:

- | | |
|--------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1007. TURPIN, born October 26, 1771, | married <i>Catharine Lasher</i> . |
| 1008. NICHOLAS, | married <i>Hannah Hammett</i> . |
| 1009. HANNAH, | married — <i>Hale</i> . |
| 1010. LYDIA, | married — <i>Rowland</i> . |
| 1011. SEMANTHA. | |
| 1012. ALLEN, | married — ? |
| 1013. JAMES, | married — ? |
| 1014. JOHN of Greenfield, | married — ? |
| 1015. ESTHER. | |
| 1016. BENJAMIN. | |
| 1017. CATHARINE, died in infancy. } | } Twins. |
| 1018. WILLIAM, died in infancy. } | |

"Jonathan Greene son of James Greene of Coventry, and Lydia Nichols daughter of Jonathan, both of East Greenwich married by Elder John Gorton of Warwick, in said Greenwich Oct. 7, 1770" (Elder Gorton's marriage list).

444. CALEB⁵ GREENE (James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Coventry, 1753. He removed from Rhode Island to Nine Partners, New York State, probably just after his marriage (1773?), where he lived until after the Revolution. He then removed to Easton, Washington County, N. Y., where he resided till 1806, whence he removed to Pompey, Onondaga County, N. Y. The *History of Pompey, N. Y.*, gives an account of Caleb Greene, but his parentage is incorrectly stated. He served in the Revolutionary Army, and the family tradition is confirmed by the official record of his Revolutionary service below. He married, in Rhode Island, Elizabeth Moon, who died in Pompey, N. Y., February 6, 1828, aged seventy-three. He died at the same place, March 29, 1817, aged sixty-three. (The dates of death are taken from their tombstones.)

CHILDREN:

1019. ZILPHA, born May 9, 1774, married *Jonathan Babcock*.
 1020. COMFORT, born May 25, 1776, married *Job Andrews*.
 1021. JAMES, born Dutchess County, N. Y., married *Susan Ballard*.
 1022. RUSSELL, born March 10, 1783, married (1) *Mercy Milk*, (2) *Alice Thomas*.
 1023. GRIFFIN, born March 4, 1786, married *Mary Townsend*.
 1024. BETSY (ELIZABETH), born June 16, 1790, married *John Martin*.
 1025. SALLY (SARAH), married *Minot Hoyt*.
 1026. TURPIN, born September 20, 1796, married *Martha Hall*.
 1027. RANSOM, born August 10, 1798, married *Diantha Greene*.

In a letter from Dr. Caleb Greene, son of Turpin and grandson of Caleb, he mentions his recollection of his grandmother's reference to the Coventry home as "down country," as elderly people then called it.

From the Record and Pension Office, Washington, D. C. (all Dutchess County): "The records of this office show that one Caleb Greene served as a private in Captain Richard Sackett's Co. of Colonel Morris Graham's Regiment, New York, Rev. War. His name appears on a pay-roll, not dated—with remark—'Entered Feb. 16 1778,' and his name is last borne on a pay-roll for the period from Aug. 1 to Sept. 18, 1778, without special remark relating to his services."

"The records also show that one Caleb Greene, rank not stated, served in Captain Francis West's Co. of Militia, from Dutchess Co., in Vanderburgh's Regiment of N. Y. Militia, Rev. War."

His name appears on a pay-roll for September, 1778, dated at Fort Clinton, September 23, 1778, with remarks, "Commencing Sept. 18, Ending Sept. 24 No. of days 7."

"The records further show that one Caleb Greene, rank not stated, served in Fields' regiment of Dutchess Co., N. Y., Militia, Rev. War. His name appears on a return of Capt. Josh. Dykman's Co. to West Point 8 days 1780, without special remark as to his service."

A descendant writes that the above is quoted exactly from Revolutionary War Records, and there is no doubt from family traditions that all this service was rendered by this Caleb Greene. He lived in Dutchess County until after his fourth child was born, 1783. Then he went to Easton, Washington County, and from there to Pompey, N. Y.

446. ———⁵ GREENE (Increase⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in 1752. She married Ichabod Scott of Coventry, R. I. Her name is not recorded with the other children of Increase and Ruth Greene, nor is the date of marriage given.

447. ELIZABETH^s GREENE (Increase⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in 1753. She married (1), December 28, 1777?, Job Whaley of West Greenwich, son of Thomas Whaley of Coventry, R. I.: and (2) Rufus Brayton, when he removed from Rhode Island to New York State and resided at Berlin, N. Y.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 1028. CALEB WHALEY, born November 3, 1777.
- 1029. JOAB (OR JOB) WHALEY, born October 22, 1779, died September, 1781.
- 1030. RUTH WHALEY, born June 22, 1781.
- 1031. JOB WHALEY, born December 30, 1782, married *Rachel* —, and had *Barbara S.*, born August 6, 1803; *John* and *Esther* (twins), born June 8, 1805.
- 1032. ISAAC WHALEY, born March 7, 1784.
- 1033. SAMUEL WHALEY, born August 19, 1785.
- 1034. REUBEN, born August 7, 1787.
- 1035. BARBARA, born October 11, 1790.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

- 1036. SAMUEL BRAYTON.
- 1037. JAMES BRAYTON.
- 1038. MARY BRAYTON, married Dr. *Matteson*, a dentist, who removed to Utica, N. Y., about 1827, where his brother-in-law, George Brayton, then lived.
- 1039. JONATHAN BRAYTON.
- 1040. GEORGE BRAYTON, married — *Foster*, lived at Utica, N. Y.

Job Whaley was (probably) the great-grandson of Theophilus (see Austin's *Geneal. Dict. R. I.*, p. 221) Whaley, an officer in the Parliamentary army, England, who belonged to a family of wealth. He first settled in Virginia and later in Rhode Island.

448. JOHN^s GREENE (Increase⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Coventry, 1757. He married, October 25, 1778, Ruth, daughter of Henry Matteson of West Greenwich. They removed to Berlin, N. Y., where he died March 8, 1813. She also died at Berlin, having received a pension for her husband's Revolutionary service for many years before her death.

CHILDREN:

- 1041. PHEBE, born 1779, married *Asa Stone*.
- 1042. ROWLAND, born 1781, married *Barbara Andrews*.
- 1043. REUBEN, born 1783, married *Rebecca Warren*.
- 1044. RUTH, born 1785, married *Benjamin West* of Grafton, N. Y., and died, leaving no children.

1045. ORPHA, born 1790, married, 1812, *Lemuel Jones* of Berlin, N. Y, died s. p. at Warwick, 1876.
1046. POLLONIA, born 1792, married, August 23, 1812, *James Stone, Jr.*
1047. SALLY, born August 3, 1795, married *Whipple Andrews.*
1048. ROBY, born 1797, married *Justus Hartshorn*, died 1870 s. p.
1049. MERRITT, born October 28, 1800, married *Betsy Jones.*

“John Greene entered the service in the R. I. troops Nov., 1776, and served one month at Warwick. He again enlisted in Jany., 1777, and served in alternate terms of one month each, until July, 1778, in the vicinity of East Greenwich, Tiverton, and Newport. He also served a short term of twenty days at Bristol, in the year 1780. The only officers' names mentioned, are Captain William Roy (Ray) and Col. John Waterman. John Greene was engaged in battle at Newport, Rhode Island. Resided at the time of his enlistment at Coventry. Date of application for pension by the widow Nov. 26, 1838. She was then residing at Petersburg, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., and was seventy-seven years of age. John Greene married Ruth Matteson at Coventry, R. I. They removed to Berlin, N. Y., where they resided at the date of the soldier's death, March 8th, 1813.”—Extract from letter from Bureau of Pensions, Washington, D. C., received by Mr. Merritt Greene of Pittsburgh, Pa., grandson of John Greene.

449. RACHEL^s GREENE (Increase⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in 1760. She married (1), January 20, 1780, Richard Stafford, son of Thomas Stafford, and (2) Edward Carr of Coventry, son of Benjamin and Avis (Weaver) Carr. He died in 1812. The Carr Genealogy states that “Edward Carr born in Jamestown R. I., Feb. 20, 1754, married Rachel — and settled in the state of New York.” He was great-great-grandson of Governor Caleb Carr of Rhode Island. (*Carr Family Records*, pp. 64, 65.)

450. BENJAMIN^s GREENE (Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born February 16 (or 19), 1752. His father removed from Rhode Island to Berlin, Rensselaer County, N. Y., in 1769. He married Mary (Polly) Brown, of whom we have no further record. He died at Berlin. No children.

451. JONATHAN^s GREENE (Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born February 24, 1754. He married Patience Terry.

CHILDREN:

1050. SALLY.
1051. DEBORAH.

1052. RHODA.
 1053. SUSANNAH.
 1054. TERRY.

452. JAMES⁵ GREENE (Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born February 14, 1757. He went with his father to Berlin, N. Y., where he resided and where he died in 1857, aged one hundred years, at the home of his son-in-law, Ebenezer Matteson. He married Joanna Terry, probably the sister of Patience, his brother Jonathan's wife.

CHILDREN:

- | | |
|----------------------|--|
| 1055. PHEBE, | married <i>Rogers Sweet</i> . |
| 1056. MARGARET, | married <i>James Sweet</i> . |
| 1057. JOANNA, | married — <i>Rouse</i> . |
| 1058. SETH, | married <i>Polly Rogers</i> . |
| 1059. MARY (POLLY), | married <i>Rogers Greenfield</i> . |
| 1060. PARIS, | married <i>Sally Smith</i> . |
| 1061. PERCY, | died unmarried. |
| 1062. JAMES RAY, | married <i>Mary (Polly) Matteson</i> . |
| 1063. PATIENCE, | married <i>Reynolds Davis</i> . |
| 1064. BENJAMIN, | married <i>Lydia Greenfield</i> . |
| 1065. ROXANA (ROXY), | married <i>Ebenezer Matteson</i> . |

453. DAVID⁵ GREENE (Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born May 12, 1762. He married Sarah Thomas, and resided in Berlin, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

1066. JARVIS, born October 4, 1782, married *Deborah Bentley*.
 1067. DAVID, born October 21, 1785, married *Jerusha Jones*.

454. SARAH⁵ GREENE (Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born June 21, 1764. She married Rowland Thomas, son of Peleg Thomas. He was a Revolutionary soldier. [Another account gives Rowland⁵ Thomas (Russell⁴, Arthur³, John², Arthur¹)].

CHILDREN:

1068. PELEG RUSSELL THOMAS, born December 7, 1780, married *Freelove Arnold*.
 1069. NAOMI THOMAS, born October 18, 1783, married *Daniel Gray*, and had several children; youngest son, *Burton Gray*, lives in Barry, Ill.
 1070. RUSSELL THOMAS, born December 7, 1786, married *Peter Hull* of Berlin, N. Y. (*Russell* is not identified as "son" or "daughter," and this marriage may be an error.)

455. LANGFORD^s GREENE (Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born December 18, 1766. He lived and died at Stephentown, N. Y. He was said to be the wealthiest man in his section. He married Abigail, daughter of George Thomas. A family letter says: "Uncle Langford married a Berry," which may have been a statement from memory, and confused with the marriage of his daughter Bathsheba to Jonathan Berry. Or he may possibly have been twice married.

CHILDREN:

- | | |
|---|---------------------------------|
| 1071. BATHSHEBA, born August 21, 1790, | married <i>Jonathan Berry</i> . |
| 1072. GEORGE, | married <i>Sarah Reeves</i> . |
| 1073. PHEBE, | married <i>William Jones</i> . |
| 1074. JOSEPH, | married <i>Urani Hull</i> . |
| 1075. BENJAMIN, born November 27, 1798, | married <i>Rhoda Niles</i> . |
| 1076. SAMUEL, born August 21, 1800, | married — <i>Rose</i> . |
| 1077. HANNAH, born —, 1802, | married <i>Samuel Hull</i> . |

456. JOHN^s GREENE (Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born November 10, 1768. He married Ellen Randall. He lived and died at Berlin, N. Y. He was known as "Money John."

CHILDREN:

- 1078. LUCY.
- 1079. ESTHER.
- 1080. LANGFORD, married *Phebe Gray*.
- 1081. ALLEN, married and removed to Illinois; died 1870.
- 1082. ERASTUS, died unmarried.
- 1083. ABIGAIL.
- 1084. HEZEKIAH, died unmarried.
- 1085. MARY (POLLY), unmarried, and lived at the homestead.
- 1086. RANDALL, removed to Pownal, Vt.; died April, 1879.
- 1087. PHILANDER.
- 1088. PHEBE.
- 1089. ANN (NANCY), married — *Hewett*.

(Several of these children probably died in infancy, as there is no further mention of them.)

457. PHEBE^s GREENE (Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born November 21, 1770, died April 7, 1831. She married Major Daniel Hull of Berlin, born April 22, 1767, died April 2, 1842, aged seventy-five. Her niece, Phebe Godfrey, daughter of her sister Barbara, "was brought up in Major Hull's family" (family letter).

CHILDREN:

1090. LELAND GREENE HULL, born December 3, 1792, died December 12, 1823, married *Mary Stanton*, and had one son, *Daniel Morton Hull*.
1091. SARAH (SALLY) HULL, born August 24, 1794, married *Eliphalet Jones*. She died November 23, 1822; two sons, *Oakland* and *Daniel Jones*.
1092. BENJAMIN LANGFORD HULL, born April 21, 1796, married *Maria Jones* of Berlin, who died January 12, 1869. They had six children: (1) *Helen Maria*, married *Thomas Sars*, a farmer of South Berlin, N. Y., living, 1880, Peoria, Ill.; (2) *Abna Ann*, married *Francis Marion* (or *Marvin*), a farmer, Centre Berlin, N. Y.; (3) *Morton Benjamin*, born May 19, 1832, married *Eudora Elvira*, daughter of *Jonathan* and *Elvira (Allen) Dennison*, lumber merchant, Chicago, Ill., in 1881, two children, *Morton* and *Maud Eudora* (twins), born January 13, 1869; (4) *Phebe Addie*, married *Calvin Vary* (or *Vary*) of Lime, N. Y., who died a few months after marriage; (5) *Nancy Gertrude*; (6) *David James*, married *Adelaide*, daughter of *Paul Dennison* of Berlin.
1093. MARTHA HULL, born November 2, 1797, died May 12, 1829, married *Hilton Rodney Jerome*, and had two daughters, *Sallie* and *Phebe Jerome*.
1094. EBENEZER HULL, born March 20, 1802, married, July 3, 1824, *Polly Jerome*, born June 5, 1801, died October 22, 1873. He was a farmer of Berlin, N. Y. They had six children: (1) *Daniel Volney*, born 1825, died July 26, 1836; (2) *Augustus Jerome*, born August 13, 1826, married, October 30, 1854, *Harriet Frances Clement* of Troy, N. Y., who died March 14, 1867. He died November 5, 1875. (3) *Anna Marion* (or *Marvin*), born October 25, 1828, married, October 14, 1851, *George Isaac Crosssett* of Bennington, Vt., a banker in Constantine, Mich. She died, February, 1832, in Lamonton, O. (4) *Pollie Pauline*, born April 3, 1831, married, 1864, *John Lawrence* of Bennington, Vt., farmer and selectman. (5) *Sallie Ruth*, born August 9, 1833, died March 23, 1837. (6) *Frances Maria*, born August 17, 1835, unmarried 1879.
1095. PHEBE BETTS HULL, born May 3, 1806, died in Illinois, May 4, 1837.
1096. DANIEL JOSEPH HULL, born March 19, 1809, died March 21, 1823.
(Above record from Family Bible of Daniel Hull, in possession of his grandson, Morton B. Hull, of Chicago, Ill.)

458. JOSEPH⁵ GREENE (Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born May 25, 1773. He removed to Cherry Valley, Schoharie County, N. Y., where he died. He married Marcy Rice.

CHILDREN:

- | | |
|-------------------|----------------------|
| 1097. RICE. | } No further record. |
| 1098. ANTHONY. | |
| 1099. PHEBE. | |
| 1100. STEPHEN. | |
| 1101. RENSSELAER. | |

459. THOMAS⁵ GREENE (Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Berlin, N. Y., May 19, 1775. He was a farmer. He married Hannah, daughter of James and Hannah (Safford) Rex and granddaughter of Joseph Safford of Preston, Conn. He died September 20, 1812, in Berlin, N. Y., where he had lived.

CHILDREN:

- 1102. THOMAS REX, born January 2, 1801, married *Mary Whitford*.
- 1103. DANIEL SAFFORD, born September 6, 1802, married *Elizabeth Maxson*.
- 1104. JERUSHA, born April 10, 1804, died young.
- 1105. PHEBE, born January 20, 1806, died young.
- 1106. JOSEPH LANGFORD, born February 8, 1808, married *Susan Ann Maxson*.

460. BARBARA⁵ GREENE (Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born February 4, 1778. She married Joshua Godfrey, of whom we have no further record.

CHILDREN:

- 1107. STAFFORD GODFREY.
- 1108. BARBARA GODFREY.
- 1109. ALANSON GODFREY.
- 1110. JOSEPH GODFREY.
- 1111. PHEBE GODFREY, married *Calvin Brown*, and lived in Pittsfield, Pike Co., Ill. She died in 1880. Her early life was spent in the home of her aunt, *Phebe Greene*, who married Major *Hull* (see above).

471. THOMAS⁵ GREENE "of West Greenwich" (John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born October 29, 1714. He was a farmer and resided at West Greenwich. He married, January 18, 1735-6, Elnathan, daughter of John and Elnathan (Whipple) Rice of Warwick, born August 4, 1716, and granddaughter of John and Mary (Olney) Whipple. John Rice was son of John and Elizabeth (Holden) Rice and grandson of Captain Randall and Frances (Dungan) Holden (see No. 17). His will, dated West Greenwich, June 17, was proved July 29, 1745.

CHILDREN:

- 1112. CALEB, born January 26, 1737, married *Amy Harris*.
- 1113. DEBORAH, born February 25, 1738.
- 1114. MARY, born August 10, 1740.
- 1115. ALMY, born April 27, 1742, died June, 1742.
- 1116. JOHN, born December 3, 1743, married *Deborah Greene*.
- 1117. THOMAS, born December 6, 1745, married *Mercy Cook*.

(From *West Greenwich Records*.)

Elnathan Rice, widow of Thomas Greene, married (2), February 29, 1747, Daniel Hill, Jr., of West Greenwich, and had four children: Tabitha, born December 12, 1750; Elnathan, born April 12, 1753; Daniel, born March 27, 1755; and Sarah, born July 6, 1760.

472. CALEB⁵ GREENE "of Coventry" (John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas² John¹) was born June 11, 1716. He was called "Judge." He was a member of the Society of Friends, and resided in Coventry. Was made freeman, May 6, 1746. He received from his father, John Greene "of Potowomut," by will, August 20, 1757, "the farm in Coventry No 11, first division." He married (1), November 22, 1739, in Friends' Meeting, Anne, daughter of Thomas and Katharine (Fry) Rodman of South Kingstown, born April 20, 1717-18, died May 2, 1748. She was sister of John Rodman, whose widow, Mary, married, 1754, Nathanael Greene, father of General Nathanael. He married (2), February 12, 1750, Mary Gibbs of Coventry. "He was an honest intellectual man and presided for some years as Judge of one of the R. I. courts." Judge Greene was Deputy for seven years, 1757-67. He died at Coventry, R. I.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1118. CATHARINE, born December 4, 1740 (*Coventry Records*), married *Joseph Whipple*.
 1119. DEBORAH, born August 3, 1742, married *John Greene*.
 1120. ANNE, born January 20, 1743, died May 5, 1744.
 1121. ANNE, born March 10, 1744, married *Charles Cooke*.
 1122. MARY, born May 2, 1748, married *Stephen Clarke*.

The four daughters received from their grandfather, Thomas Rodman, by will, a legacy of £600. Will dated January 4, 1772, proved May 8, 1775.

473. ANNE⁵ GREENE (John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 24, 1717-18. She married, November 22, 1738, in the old Friends' Meeting House, John Proud, Jr., son of John, "who came from England and settled at Newport, and was a chair maker" (*Friends' Record*, East Greenwich). We find no mention of the children of John, Jr., and Anne (Greene) Proud, but their granddaughter, Rebecca Proud, married, in 1787, John Casey, Esq., son of John Casey of Newport. "Rebecca was daughter of John Proud formerly of Newport, and granddaughter of John Proud Jr. who married Anne daughter of John Greene of Newport."

474. BENJAMIN^s GREENE "of Newport" (John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 2, 1720. He received from his father, by will, August 20, 1757, "land in Coventry called Coweset." He was a sugar refiner and merchant. "Greene's Sugar House" was built on Taylor's wharf, Newport, July (January?) 18, 1771.

Benjamin married, March 20, 1742, Niobe, daughter of William and Penelope (Goulding) Paul, granddaughter of Roger and Penelope (Arnold) Goulding, and great-granddaughter of Governor Benedict and Damaris (Westcott) Arnold. She died November 20, 1788, in her sixty-ninth year (one record says sixty-third). Benjamin Greene died March 24, 1769, in his forty-ninth year, and both were buried in the old burying-ground at Newport.

CHILDREN:

1123. THOMAS, born January 30, 1743, married *Elizabeth Gibbs*.

1124. PENELOPE, born August 21, 1746, married *William Minturn*.

1125. DEBORAH, born October 12, 1748, married *James Nixon*.

1126. ANNE, born November 22, 1750, married *Joseph Swineburn*, and died, s. p., February 3, 1845.

1127. NIOBE, born 1751, died February 3, 1846.

1128. MARY, born February 4, 1752, died September 20, 1754.

1129. NATHANIEL, born May 5, 1755, died at Port Royal, Va., August 18, 1773.

1130. JOHN, born September 27, 1757, married (1) *Anne Thurrell*, (2) *Susannah Coddington*.

1131. MARY, born March 27, 1760, married Captain *John Stanton*.

1132. ELIZABETH PELHAM, born May 17, 1763, married *Benjamin Bailey*.

475. JOB^s GREENE "of Newport" (John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born March 29, 1722. He married, December 21, 1746, Mary, daughter of William and Penelope (Goulding) Paul, a sister of his brother Benjamin's wife. He was supposed to have been lost at sea in a hurricane when coming from the West Indies before 1752 (see Job, Jr., No. 1134).

CHILDREN:

1133. MARY.

1134. JOB, JR., born before 1757.

1135. NATHANIEL, died s. p.

476. ALMY^s GREENE (John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born January 31, 1723. She married, April 3, 1746, Thomas Brown, son of Major James Brown of Scituate (formerly of Newport), and great-great-grandson of Rev. Chad Brown of Providence. "Married by Samuel Greene,

Justice of the Peace, Almy Greene and Thomas Brown son of Major James of Scituate" (*Scituate Records*). Thomas was son of Major James Brown's first wife, Anne Clarke (see No. 73). His wife, Almy Greene, died, and he married (2) Catharine Greene.

CHILDREN:

1136. FLEET BROWN, born July 17, 1747, married (1), April 19, 1767, *Elizabeth*, daughter of Captain *Peter* and second wife, *Mercy (Wanton) Cooke*, born at Scituate, July 23, 1751. He married (2), April 6, 1780, *Mercy Hopkins*. From *Scituate Records*, p. 207: "These are to certify that Fleet Brown and Elizabeth Cooke, both of Scituate in the County of Providence, was lawfully married in said Scituate on the 19th day of April 1767 by me Jeremiah Angell Justice of Peace.
"Recorded June 5, 1768. Gideon Harris Town Clerk."
And p. 255: "Fleet Brown (son of Thomas) was lawfully married on the 6th day of April 1780 to Mercy Hopkins."
1137. JUDITH BROWN, born June 3, 1748, married *William Cooke*, son of Captain *Peter* and first wife, *Elizabeth (Bates) Cooke*, born Smithfield, R. I., June 11, 1741. Had one child, *Thomas*. (Authority for Cooke records above, Mrs. H. Ruth Cooke.)
1138. JOB BROWN, born April 29, 1751.
1139. DEBORAH BROWN, born January 11, 1754.
1140. THOMAS BROWN, born October 18, 1755.

477. RICHARD^s GREENE "of Potowomut" (John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born October 4, 1725. He resided on his large farm at Potowomut. Was made freeman, May, 1759; Deputy from Warwick, 1765. He was noted for his generous hospitality. He married, September 28, 1746, Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Greene) Fry, and granddaughter of Samuel Greene of Apponaug. She was born December 21, 1727, died April 4, 1775. With permission of the State authorities Richard Greene went to Newport to be treated for cancer by the British Army surgeons, and died June 19, 1779, from an overdose of cicuta, one of the remedies prescribed. His will, dated February 18, 1779, was proved December 17, 1779.

CHILDREN:

1141. JOHN, born March 22, 1747, married *Barbara Holden*.
1142. NATHANIEL, born July 31, 1748, married *Elizabeth Quincy*.
1143. WELTHYAN, born November 17, 1749, died January 6, 1753.
1144. THOMAS, born January 10, 1750, died March 19, 1756.
1145. SAMUEL, born August 8, 1752, died August 10, 1761.

1146. WILLIAM, born July 9, 1754, married *Dorothy Carlton* of South Carolina, died s. p.
 1147. MARY, born October 4, 1756, married *Samuel Brown*.
 1148. ANN, born August 17, 1758, died May 4, 1759.
 1149. SARAH, born May 10, 1760, married *Daniel Howland, Jr.*
 1150. ELIZABETH, born October 23, 1761, married *Sylvester G. Hazard*.
 1151. BENJAMIN, born September 28, 1763.
 1152. JOB, born November 22, 1765, died at sea, s. p., married Miss *Heweson* of Alexandria, Va.
 1153. CALEB, born September 18, 1767, married Miss *Robinson*.
 1154. SAMUEL, born December 12, 1769, married *Harriet Daniels*.

In 1776 the Legislature of Rhode Island appointed an agent to purchase stores of Richard Greene, as follows: "It is voted and resolved; that James Arnold Jr. Esq. be and hereby is empowered to purchase of Mr. Richard Greene, the corn, oats, rye, pork and sheep he has on hand, for the use of this State, and to remove the same to places of safety, and that if the said Richard Greene shall refuse to dispose of said articles to this state, the said James Arnold be empowered to take the same, allowing him therefor at the prices affixed by this Assembly" (*R. I. Col. Rec.*, 1776-1779). The property alluded to was in danger of being seized by the enemy, being stored on the shore of Narragansett Bay.

480. DEBORAH^s GREENE (John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born September 27, 1735. She married, August 28, 1764 (2d wife), Samuel Fry, mariner, son of Thomas and Mary (Greene) Fry of East Greenwich, born March 22, 1729. She died September 4, 1800. Her mother, Almy Greene (Richard³, John², John¹) was the second wife of John Greene of "Potowomut" (No. 100).

CHILDREN:

1155. DEBORAH FRY, born 1765.
 1156. ELEANOR FRY, born July 31, 1767, died, s. p., September 30, 1788.
 1157. MERCY FRY, born February 19, 1769.
 1158. SAMUEL FRY, born May, 1770, died 1778.
 1159. ANNE FRY, born April 23, 1772.
 1160. JOSEPH FRY, born March 17, 1774.
 1161. SARAH FRY, born October 7, 1776, married *Albro Anthony*.
 1162. ALMY FRY, born December 26, 1779.

Samuel Fry married (1) Lucianna, daughter of Daniel Coggeshall, and had three children: William, born October 6, 1754, died 1777; Mary, born September 8, 1758; Daniel, born December 19, 1760, died January 30, 1794.

481. ELEANOR⁵ GREENE (John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 2, 1737. She married Joseph Fry of East Greenwich, the brother of her sister's husband. She was daughter of John Greene "of Potowomut" and his second wife, Almy⁴ Greene (see No. 100).

CHILDREN:

- 1163. AMEY FRY, born October 30, 1756.
- 1164. HANNAH FRY, born May 15, 1761.
- 1165. WILLIAM FRY, born May 11, 1763.
- 1166. THOMAS FRY, born July 6, 1765, married *Hannah Spink*.
- 1167. RUTH FRY, born July 20, 1767.
- 1168. DEBORAH FRY, born August 22, 1769, married *Bernon Matthewson*.
- 1169. JOHN FRY, born March 2, 1772.
- 1170. MERCY FRY, born September 10, 1774.
- 1171. ISABEL FRY, born January 31, 1779.

488. PHEBE⁵ GREENE (Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 16, 1714-15. She married, September 13, 1733, Nathanael⁴ Greene (Jabez³, James², John¹). She died May 3, 1737, and he married (2) Mary Mott, who became the mother of the illustrious General Nathanael Greene of the Revolutionary Army. (For children see No. 141.)

511. THOMAS⁵ GREENE "of Stone Castle" (Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born at "Stone Castle," Warwick, October 11, 1729. He owned the old garrison house, but purchased the cottage nearly opposite, where he resided during his married life, and where all his children were born. He was a landholder and shipmaster, trading on the Mediterranean and in the West Indies. He gave the "Stone Castle" to his son, Thomas Wickes Greene, who demolished it about 1795, and built a new house near the site.

Thomas Greene married (1), January 28, 1762, Mary, daughter of Colonel Stephen and Alice (Gorton) Low of Old Warwick, who died August 30, 1765. She was the great-great-granddaughter of Samuel Gorton the pioneer (see 516). (Her sister married Benjamin Greene, her husband's brother.) He married (2), January 21, 1768, Sarah, daughter of Robert and Margaret (Barton) Wickes, and great-great-granddaughter of John Wickes, who was slain by the Indians, 1676. She was born August 11, 1742, died November 11, 1828. She was a member of the Friends' Society. Thomas Greene died November 14, 1813.

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1172. WELTHIAN, born December 12, 1762, married Colonel *John Waterman*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1173. THOMAS WICKES, born August 17, 1769, married *Barbara Low*.
 1174. ROWLAND (Dr.), born November 24, 1770, married *Susanna Harris*.
 1175. BENJAMIN, born March 6, 1772, died July 19, 1777.
 1176. RUFUS, born May 10, 1773, married *Sarah (Greene) Rice*.
 1177. SARAH ROBINSON, born October 12, 1774, married *Caleb Greene*.
 1178. BENJAMIN, born October 13, 1777, died December 29, 1796, at Trinidad, of a fever in the twentieth year of his age.
 1179. ROBERT WICKES, born May 10, 1779, married *Mary Low Arnold*.
 1180. MARGARET, born October 22, 1780, married *Benedict Arnold*.
 1181. MARY, born February 18, 1782, married *Benedict Arnold*.
 1182. LLOYD, born January 2, 1784, married *Freelove Arnold*.

512. GODFREY⁵ GREENE "of Old Warwick" (Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at "Stone Castle," May 31, 1732. He lived on the road leading to the old tide-mill. He was a mariner and ship-master. Captain Godfrey was taken prisoner by the French in the old French war, and by the English in the Revolutionary War. He was confined in the prison ship *Fersey* at New York, from which he soon made his escape. He married, July 4, 1755, Freelove, daughter of William⁴ (Peter³, John², John¹) and Sarah (Medbury) Greene of Old Warwick. She was his third cousin and was born February 18, 1734, died November 3, 1804. He died October 21, 1801 (see No. 224).

CHILDREN:

1183. ALMY, born July 11, 1756, died unmarried, December 8, 1836.
 1184. ELIZABETH, born January 23, 1759, died May 6, 1760.
 1185. ELIZABETH, born August 20, 1761, died unmarried, August 17, 1833.
 1186. WILLIAM, born September 2, 1763, married *Rosanna Wells*.
 1187. SARAH, born January 8, 1766, died unmarried, February 2, 1846. She was buried at "Stone Castle."
 1188. GODFREY, born May 14, 1768, married *Ruth Holden*.
 1189. CALEB CARR, born July 15, 1769, married *Maria Arnold*.
 1190. BENJAMIN, born June 25, 1771, married *Harriet Greene*.

514. WILLIAM⁵ GREENE (Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at "Stone Castle," June 9, 1737. He was of Foster, R. I., for some years, but removed to New York State. He married, February 18, 1762, Comfort, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Foster) Greene, born July

26, 1738, died July, 1798. Her father, John Greene (Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was her husband's third cousin. William Greene died in New York State, and one account states that only three of his children survived him.

CHILDREN:

- 1191. RICHARD.
- 1192. MARY, born August 26, 1765.
- 1193. WILLIAM, born November 5, 1767.
- 1193^a. JOHN.
- 1194. WANTON, of Richfield, N. Y.
- 1195. THOMAS
- 1196. BRENTON
- 1197. ELIZABETH
- 1198. COMFORT
- 1199. CHARLES

516. BENJAMIN ⁵ GREENE "of Rose Hill" (Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born at "Stone Castle," January 5, 1741. He married, September 30, 1764, Anne, daughter of Colonel Stephen and Alice (Gorton) Low, and great-great-granddaughter of Samuel Gorton, founder of Warwick. She was the sister of the wife of Benjamin's brother Thomas (No. 511). She died September 1, 1831, aged eighty-eight. Mr. Greene was drowned at Surinam, South America, July 21, 1776. While suffering from fever he became delirious and threw himself from the cabin window.

CHILDREN:

- 1200. BENJAMIN, born August 5, 1765, married *Lydia Fisher*.
- 1201. THOMAS, born May 27, 1767, married *Rebecca Lippitt*.
- 1202. CATHARINE, born October 20, 1769, married *Philip Dexter*.
- 1203. ANNE (NANCY), born September 25, 1771, died unmarried.

517. JOHN ⁵ GREENE "of Ohio" (Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born at "Stone Castle," Old Warwick, November 10, 1743. He removed to Marietta, Ohio, in 1790, thence to Newport in the same State. He married, September 22, 1771, his third cousin, Mary, daughter of Judge Philip ⁴ (Job ³, John ², John ¹) and Elizabeth (Wickes) Greene, born March 14, 1748, died September 24, 1823, aged seventy-five. He died at Newport, Ohio, May 27, 1813, aged seventy. They were called familiarly "Uncle Johnny" and "Aunt Mollie" (see No. 254).

CHILDREN:

- 1204. PHEBE, born June 22, 1772, married Major *Jonathan Haskell*.
- 1205. DANIEL, born March 7, 1774, married *Mary Strout*.

1206. ELIZA, born July 7, 1777, married (1) *John Greene*, (2) *Stephen Piltcher*.
 1207. MARY, born September 2, 1778, married *Ebenezer Battelle*.
 1208. JOHN, born December 21, 1779, married *Mary Hill*.
 1209. RICHARD, born April 29, 1781, married (1) *Rebecca Lawton*, and (2) *Harriet Brown*.
 1210. RUTH, born April 4, 1782, married *James Whitney*.
 1211. SARAH, born November 7, 1785, died December 29, 1810, unmarried.
 1212. CALEB, born June 24, 1787, married *Catharine McMaster*.
 1213. PHILIP, born July 17, 1789, married *Martha Brooks*.

518. CALEB⁵ GREENE "of Providence" (Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at "Stone Castle," Old Warwick, January 3, 1746. He was captain of a merchant ship and died on the river Gambia, Africa, February 7, 1796. He married, January 21, 1768, Mary, daughter of Moses Lippitt of Providence, born June 26, 1749, where she died, December 28, 1835. She was a sister of "Elder" Abraham Lippitt of Warwick, R. I., and Otsego County, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

1214. WAITE, born September 15, 1768, married *Joshua Allen*.
 1215. JOHN FRANCIS, born June 9, 1773, married (1) *Anne Gladding*, (2) *Phebe Dyer*.
 1216. JOSEPH LIPPITT, born June 19, 1777, married in South America.
 1217. MARY, born September 19, 1780, married *James Aborn*.
 1218. ELIZABETH GODFREY, born July 29, 1782, died August 8, 1849, unmarried.

Captain Caleb Greene was alluded to in family correspondence as "an uncommonly amiable and affectionate man." He found that the war had so interrupted his business, he removed with his brother William to Foster, R. I., and engaged in farming. "This was not to his liking, and he soon returned with his family to Warwick; but finding no satisfactory business there, he removed thence to Providence, where he again met with disappointment, and was finally induced against his judgment (and it was said through the influence of his wife) to accept the command of a slave-ship bound for Africa. His friends noticed at the time of sailing, that he seemed to feel disgraced and was much depressed. Upon his arrival on the coast of Africa, he was taken sick and died there of fever soon after, thus sadly closing his embittered life" (Family letter, copied 1871).

520. THOMAS⁵ GREENE "of Bristol" (Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born at Newport, March 21, 1732. He was married March 24, 1757, by Rev. — Potter (name not learned), clerk of

Trinity Church, Newport, to Amy, daughter of Joseph and Anne Whipple of Newport, born October 18, 1734, died April 7, 1782. The date of her husband's death is not given. "Thomas Greene of Bristol, Jany 8, 1784, gave power of attorney to son William Greene and Henry Tillinghast to sell to Col. Daniel Tillinghast the house and lot where Thomas Greene lived in Providence on east side of South Main St. purchased of Samuel Winsor and Thomas Harding" (*Land Ev.*, Providence).

CHILDREN:

1219. ELIZABETH, born February 26, 1759, married *Henry Tillinghast*.
 1220. JOSEPH WHIPPLE, born October 22, 1761, married *Rebecca Ingraham*.
 1221. WILLIAM, born August 6, 1763, died — on board the *Anne and Hope*, s. p.
 1222. AMY, born 1771, died February 18, 1772.

521. HANNAH⁵ GREENE (Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 25, 1734. She married, September 25, 1755, Gardiner Chandler, son of Hon. John and Hannah (Gardiner) Chandler, of Worcester, Mass., and Woodstock, Conn., born at Woodstock, September 18, 1723. He was grandson of John Gardiner of Gardiner's Island and his first wife, Mary King. He resided at Worcester, where his first wife, Hannah, died, December 15, 1765. His house was described by Timothy Dwight, D.D., in his *Travels* as "one of the handsomest which I have seen in the interior of the country."

Gardiner Chandler was Selectman, 1754-55-56; Treasurer of Worcester County, 1754-62; Sheriff of Worcester County, 1762-75. August 10, 1757, as Major and commander he marched with Captain John Curtis's company to Sheffield, 105 miles distant, to aid in checking the advance of the French after the surrender of Fort William Henry. February 5, 1762, he was chosen by the General Assembly, "Collector of Excise" for Worcester County. He died at Worcester, June 28, 1782, in his fifty-ninth year. (For further record, see *Chandler Family*, pp. 231-6.)

CHILDREN:

1223. THOMAS CHANDLER, died young.
 1224. GARDINER CHANDLER, Jr., died young.
 1225. HANNAH CHANDLER, married, November 10, 1778, *John Williams* of Boston.
 1226. ELIZABETH CHANDLER, married, December 18, 1785, *Nathaniel Paine*.

Sheriff Gardiner Chandler married (2) Ann, daughter of Major George Leonard of Norton, Mass. She died September 5, 1793, aged sixty, and left one child, Gardiner Leonard Chandler, born at Worcester, November

29, 1768, married at Boston, October 6, 1795, Lucretia Callahan, daughter of Joseph and Mary ⁵ (Greene) Greene and granddaughter of Benjamin ⁴ (Nath¹³, Thomas ², John ¹) and Mary (Chandler) Greene.

523. NATHANIEL ⁵ GREENE "of Hudson, N. Y.," (Thomas ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born at Bristol, R. I., May 23, 1738. Freeman of Providence, May 1, 1760. His maternal grandfather was Colonel Charles Church, son of the noted Colonel Benjamin Church. Nathaniel Greene was married at Newport by Rev. Ezra Stiles, January 14, 1761, to Keziah, daughter of Ebenezer and Keziah (Draper) Richardson of Newport, "formerly of Boston," born August 19, 1741. Her father was, for his time, a man of considerable means and was a large landowner in and about Newport. He was Justice of the Peace, 1730, and was one with others who signed a petition to the King "urging that the legislative authority of the colony of R. I. be restricted from making any more bills of public credit without Royal permission," etc. His will was probated June 2, 1785, before George Sears, Esq., Judge for Probate of Wills at Newport.

Nathaniel Greene lived for many years in Providence, where he was a prosperous merchant. His store was still standing a few years ago (1891). There came to that city one Thomas Jenkins of Nantucket, Mass., who, in 1783, formed an association of about thirty men, mostly merchants or mariners, among whom were Nathaniel Greene and Samuel Mansfield, who became his son-in-law. This little company moved to Hudson, N. Y., and were prominent in its early settlement. Nathaniel Greene is mentioned as "one of Hudson's energetic, active citizens." He was the first Recorder appointed by the Governor and Council in 1785, and was one of nine who contributed eleven shillings fourpence each to defray the cost of a city seal, the said seal being still in use (see *History of Hudson*, by Stephen B. Miller). Mr. Greene was appointed one of the trustees of the Presbyterian Society at its organization in 1790. He subscribed £40 to the building fund of the church. In a list of those whose estates were taxed for 1797 he was assessed £820. He died at Hudson, April 29, 1806. His widow lived to be ninety years of age, and died also at Hudson, April 27, 1831, where both were buried. It is recently learned through the superintendent of the cemetery that "Nathaniel Greene's tombstone has to all appearances been in place ever since his death in 1806, the position of stone being horizontal and raised about two and a half feet from the ground." His death is thereon recorded at sixty-eight years, but the exact date is not given (for inscriptions, see Appendix III.). Mrs. Greene, in old age, became very feeble and was nearly blind, but it was said "she was always

able to tell the value of a coin by the touch." The story is told (but not vouched for) that when a neighbor who was nearing his end asked her what message he should bear to her husband in the other world, she replied, "Tell him I have doubled the property since he left." The estate inherited by her descendants was a large one for those days.

CHILDREN:

1227. ELIZABETH, born December 15, 1766, married *Samuel Mansfield*.
 1228. CATHARINE, born —, married *Elisha Jenkins*.

In a private letter the writer mentions that he vaguely recalls having seen an advertisement of "Nathaniel Greene & Son" in an old Providence newspaper, but we find no record of any but the above children.

Providence Land Evidences (1792?): "Nathaniel Greene and wife Keziah to John Mumford of Newport: Sold $\frac{1}{4}$ of building sold by Thomas Greene, Jonathan Greene of East Greenwich, tailor, and wife Lydia—mortgage 22 May 1792" (see No. 443).

January 7, 1792: "Nathaniel Greene of Hudson, N. Y. and Keziah his wife sold lot in Providence purchased of — Low, to Grenell & Sayles."

February 25, 1800, Governor De Witt Clinton deeded to Nathaniel Greene of Hudson, Dutchess County, N. Y. (consideration, \$1.00):

Lot 37, Town of Homer, 600 acres.

Lot 82, Town of Junius, 600 acres.

Lot 17, Town of Camillus, 600 acres.

All these towns were in Cayuga County. Now, Homer is in Cortland, Junius in Seneca, and Camillus in Onondaga County (Book A, p. 388).

(The last item was contributed by courtesy of Mr. Wm. M. Robinson of Grand Rapids, Mich.)

526. MARY⁵ GREENE (Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 18, 1743. She married (2d wife), May 8, 1766, Rev. Abiel Leonard of Woodstock, Conn., who held a pastorate there at the beginning of the Revolutionary War. He went to Boston as chaplain of General Richmond's regiment. When the term of service expired most of the men of the regiment enlisted in the regiment of the line, Colonel Benedict Arnold, in 1778. Rev. Mr. Leonard was called to his home by the sickness of a child; he overstayed his furlough a few days, and when, on his return to camp, he was met at Danbury, Conn., with the news that he had been censured and superseded, it so affected him that he shot himself on August 14, 1778. He was son of Rev. Nathaniel⁵ (George⁴, Thomas³,

James², Thomas¹) and Priscilla (Rogers) Leonard, who were settled at Plymouth, and was born there, November 5, 1740. H. C., 1759, Yale, 1766. He was of the noted Leonard family whose progenitors were James and Henry, sons of Thomas Leonard of Pontopool, England, who came to America in 1650, and established at Raynham (Taunton, Mass.) the first iron works in Plymouth Colony in 1652. The first wife of Rev. Abiel Leonard was Dorothy, daughter of Judge Hezekiah Huntington of Norwich, Conn., by which marriage he had one daughter, Dorothy Huntington Leonard, baptized at Thompson, Conn., January 20, 1764 (*Church Records*).

CHILDREN:

1229. MARY GREENE LEONARD, baptized April 5, 1767.
1230. NATHANIEL LEONARD, baptized October 9, 1768, died 1844. Lieutenant Artillery and Engineer U. S. A., June 4, 1798, from Vermont, retained till 1802; Captain, 1804; Military Agent, Fort Niagara, 1810; Assistant Department Quartermaster, 1812; disbanded May 12, 1814. In 1790 Captain *Nathaniel* was engaged in business in Windsor, Vt., but failed in 1804. He married, about 1792, *Mary Greenleaf Leverett*, a lineal descendant of Governor *John Leverett* of Massachusetts. They had four children: (1) *Benjamin Greene Leonard*, born Newport, about 1798; graduate of Dartmouth and eminent lawyer of Chillicothe, Ohio, died unmarried. (2) Hon. Judge *Abiel Leonard* of Supreme Court, Missouri, married *Jeanette Reeves* of Kentucky, and had a large family: *Reeves*, educated at Dartmouth College and Berlin, Germany, served in Union Army during the Civil War and died soon after; *William*, Dartmouth College, an extensive stock raiser in Missouri; *Abiel*, Rt. Rev. Bishop of Utah and Nevada, also a graduate of Dartmouth; *Mary*, married Hon. *Horace Everett* of Council Bluffs, Iowa, educated at University of Vermont. Have three sons, one engaged in business with his father, a graduate of Cornell, another of Harvard College, the third a student of St. Paul's, Concord, N. H. Their only daughter, *Ada*, married Mr. *Waddell*, Professor of Engineering of the Royal University of Japan at Tokio, where one of their two children was born; the other born at Council Bluffs. The father of *Horace Everett* was Hon. *Horace*, member of Congress from Vermont for fourteen years, who married *Mary Leverett*, a niece of the wife of Captain *Nath'l Leonard* above. The American ancestor of the *Everett* family settled in Massachusetts about 1632. *Martha*, married an eminent physician at St. Joseph, Mo.; *Kate*, married General *Guilar*, a Union general during the War of the Rebellion; *Ada*, widow of Rt. Rev. Bishop *Hawkes* of Missouri. (3) *Nathaniel Leonard*, one of the largest farmers in Missouri. (4) *Margaret Leonard*, married Captain *Bailey*, an army contractor (see *Nash Genealogy*).
1231. MARGARET LUSCOMBE LEONARD, baptized July 22, 1770, married a Mr. *Church* of New York City, where she died in early life.
1232. THOMAS LEONARD, baptized July 12, 1772.

1233. PHILIP DODRIDGE LEONARD, baptized March 12, 1774, went as supercargo of vessel to the Indies and was lost at sea.
1234. ABIEL LEONARD, baptized April 14, 1776, died in Liverpool, England.
1235. (Daughter) LEONARD, died at the home of her brother, Captain *Nathaniel*, on the Niagara frontier in 1804.
[Many of above dates from *Church Records*, Woodstock (Thompson), Conn.]

The will of Thomas Greene, dated September 29, 1769, and proved November 9, 1769, mentions his "daughter Mary wife of Rev. Abiel Leonard of Woodstock Conn." (see No. 186).

Extracts from Miss Larned's *History of Windham County*:

P. 149: "26 April, 1775. General Assembly of Conn. Raised a regiment in Windham Co. Israel Putnam Colonel. Chaplain, Rev. Abiel Leonard, the eloquent and patriotic pastor of Woodstock's 1st Church. The society could not bring itself to vote consent to such a sacrifice, but 'by its silence manifested its resignation to said appointment.' "

P. 150: "18 July, 1775. At Cambridge, Mass., Putnam's division was paraded in full force at Prospect Hill and after hearing the Declaration read with great pathos and solemnity by Chaplain Leonard, each soldier responded thrice with deep and fervent Amen."

P. 160: "In the winter of 1675-6 a majority of Putnam's Regiment re-enlisted in the 20th Regt. Continental Army, 'Rev. Abiel Leonard, Chaplain.' Woodstock would gladly have recalled her ministerial favorite at the close of the winter's campaign, but yielded to the wishes of the Commander-in-Chief and their own honored leader, as expressed in the following letter:

" 'To the Church and Congregation at Woodstock:

" 'Mr. Leonard is a man whose exemplary life and conversation must make him highly esteemed by every person who has the pleasure of being acquainted with him. It therefore can be no surprise to us that they are not [willing] to part with him. His influence in the army is great. He is employed in the glorious work of attending to the morals of a brave people who are fighting for their liberties—the liberties of the people of Woodstock—the liberty of all America. We therefore hope that knowing how nobly he is employed the congregation of Woodstock will cheerfully give up to the public a gentleman so very useful, and when by the blessing of a kind Providence, this glorious and unparalleled struggle for our liberties is at an end, we have not the least doubt but Mr. Leonard will, with redoubled joy, be received in the arms of a congregation so endeared to

him as the good people of Woodstock are. This is what is hoped for. This is what is expected by the congregation of Woodstock's sincere well wishers and very humble servants

" 'GEORGE WASHINGTON,
" 'ISRAEL PUTNAM.

" HEADQUARTERS, CAMBRIDGE, 23 March, 1776.'

(Original letter in possession of Hon. Horace Everett's family, Council Bluffs, Iowa.)

"The prayers and preaching of Mr. Leonard were often commended by patriot journals. On the Sabbath after the evacuation of Boston by the British and its occupation by the Americans, he is reported to have 'preached an excellent sermon in the audience of his Excellency the General and others of distinction, from Exodus iv. 25.' "

P. 179: "And Woodstock's beloved Leonard passed beyond human judgment. His brilliant career closed in great darkness and sorrow. Overstaying his furlough in consequence of the dangerous sickness of one of his children, he was met (at Danville, Conn.) on his journey back to camp by the tidings that he had been censured and superseded. Keenly sensitive to public opinion he felt unable to endure the disgrace and in the first shock of mortification he took his life with his own hand."

P. 194: "The church at Woodstock hill was very seriously affected by the long absence and death of Rev. Abiel Leonard."

A portrait of Rev. Mr. Leonard, by the celebrated artist Copley, is in possession of his descendants.

(See *N. E. Gen. Reg.*, 1857, account Leonard Family, by Rev. Wm. R. Dean.)

538. THOMAS^s GREENE (Thomas⁴, Nath'l³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born July 18, 1729. He married, August 23, 1764, Mary, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Pearce) Olney of Providence, born January 28, 1744. He died May 20, 1766, leaving no children. His widow married (2) John Timmins, perhaps of same family as George Timmins of Birmingham, England, whose son Henry married Elizabeth H., daughter of Gardiner Greene, cousin of Thomas above.

539. JOHN^s GREENE "of Boston" (Thomas⁴, Nath'l³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 24, 1731. He married, March 11, 1756, Catharine, daughter of the first Governor William Greene. He died December

3, 1781. No children. His wife survived him and died in Boston, April 30, 1785 (No. 294).

540. MARY⁵ GREENE (Thomas⁴, Nath'l³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 1, 1734. She married, July 13, 1757, Daniel Hubbard, Jr., of New London, son of her father's first wife by former marriage (*Chandler General.*, 1883, p. 55). He was born June 13, 1736. He was of illustrious lineage, being a descendant of Governor John Haynes of Hartford, Conn., and also of Governor John Leverett of Massachusetts. His wife died January 8 (or July 9), 1808.

CHILDREN:

1236. MARTHA⁶ HUBBARD, born June 18, 1758, married, March 23, 1779, *Adam Babcock*. Children: *Elisa⁷ Babcock*, born February 21, 1780, married, March 27, 1804, *Nathaniel Ingersol*, and had son *Nathaniel*, who died 1836. *Martha⁷ Babcock*, born April 7, 1781, married (1), December 16, 1800, *George Higginson*, and (2), 1813, *James Perkins Higginson*. Children by first marriage: *Martha⁸ Babcock Higginson*, born October 15, 1801; *Susan Cleveland Higginson*, born August 25, 1803; *George Higginson*, born September 18, 1804; *John* and *Sarah Higginson*, died young. Children by second marriage: *Frances⁸ Saltonstall Higginson*, born May 28, 1814, married *Charles D. Head*; *Louisa Gore Higginson*, born November 5, 1815; *Mary Higginson*, born 1817, died young; *Sarah⁸ Rhea Higginson*, born December 22, 1819, married *William Ingersol Bowditch*; *Charles James Higginson*, born December 5, 1821, married *Susan Wilson*; *John Augustus Higginson*; *Henry Frederick Higginson*, married *Mary Jervis*. *Mary⁷ Babcock*, born August, 1782, married, June 1, 1802, *John Gore*. Children: *Louisa⁸*, born March 24, 1803, died young; *Louisa* (2d), who married *Horatio Greenough*, the sculptor; *John*, *Henry*, and *Francis*. *Henry Babcock*, born April 1, 1784; *Francis Babcock*, born May 6, 1786, married *Alice Weyer*; *Louisa Babcock*, who died 1824.
1237. ELIZABETH HUBBARD, born March 23, 1760, married (2d wife), November 25, 1788, *Gardiner Greene*, son of *Benjamin*, born September 23, 1753. (Further record, No. 569.)
1238. DANIEL HUBBARD, born January 27, 1762, died September 2, 1782.
1239. THOMAS GREENE HUBBARD, born February 13, 1764.
1240. JOHN⁶ HUBBARD, born December 4, 1765, married (1), July 25, 1796, *Elizabeth Ann Patterson*, who died November 13, 1798; had son, *John Patterson Hubbard*, born October, 1797, died at Mobile, and daughter, *Elizabeth Ann*, born October 10, 1798. He married (2), October 3, 1802, *Jane Parkinson*. Children by second marriage: *Henry Hubbard*, born April 19, 1804, died 1837; *Mary Green⁷ Hubbard*, born April 20, 1806, married *Russell Sturgis*; *William Hubbard*, born —; *Gardiner Greene Hubbard*, born August 25, 1822, married *Gertrude M. McCurdy* (for further record see descendants of

Mary A. Greene ⁶ (*Gardiner* ⁵, *Benj.* ⁴, *Nath'l* ³, *Thomas* ², *John* ¹); *Anne Hubbard*, married — *White*; *Elizabeth Hubbard*, married, June 15, 1836, *John Singleton Copley Greene* (Rev.), son of *Gardiner Greene*, born November 27, 1810; *Martha Hubbard*, died 1836; *Jane Hubbard*; *John Hubbard*; *Harriet Hubbard*, died young; *George Hubbard*.

1241. LUCRETIA HUBBARD, born September 18, 1767.
 1242. HENRY HUBBARD, born October 26, 1769, married Miss *Chadwell*; had six children: *Henry Babcock*, *Elizabeth*, *Mary*, *Charles*, *Thomas Greene*, who died young, *Gilbert*, married Miss *Thatcher*.
 1243. GILBERT HARRISON HUBBARD, born August 2, 1771, married, October 10, 1801, *Sarah Williams*; had son, *George*, who died at sea in 1822.
 1244. CHARLES HUBBARD, born November 16, 1773, died June 20, 1775.
 1245. MARY TIMMINS HUBBARD, born March 26, 1776.
 1246. CHARLES TOWNSEND HUBBARD, born October 23, 1779, died June 28, 1797.

541. WILLIAM ⁵ GREENE (Thomas ⁴, Nath'l ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born October 25, 1736. He married, October 13, 1780, Elizabeth Salter.

542. NATHANIEL ⁵ GREENE "of Boston" (Thomas ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., April 12, baptized in Trinity Church, April 16, 1738. He married, December 21, 1762, Anstice, daughter of John and Mary (Almy) Greene of Occupasuetuxet, born July 15, 1740. He was a merchant, like his father, and resided in Boston, where he died, February 3, 1791, aged fifty-three years. His wife survived him, but the date of her death is not given (see No. 277).

CHILDREN:

1247. THOMAS, born March 3, 1763, died young.
 1248. ANSTICE, born November 5, 1764, married *Horatio Townsend*.
 1249. MARY, born March 9, baptized March 19, 1766, in Trinity Church, Boston, died May 2, 1853, unmarried.
 1250. ELIZABETH, baptized Trinity Church, April 1, 1767.
 1251. NATHANIEL, baptized Trinity Church, May 23, 1768, buried September 23, 1769.
 1252. MARTHA, baptized Trinity Church, August 13, 1769, married *Lewis Carnes*.
 1253. ALMY, born February 19, 1771-2, married *Seymour Potter*.
 1254. LUCRETIA, unmarried.
 1255. ABIGAIL, baptized Trinity Church, April 12, 1773.
 1256. JOHN, baptized Trinity Church, November 19, 1777.
 1257. CATHARINE, baptized Trinity Church, July 25, 1780, married *William Sayer* or *Sayre*.
 1258. ANNE, baptized Trinity Church, February 2, 1782, married *Wm. Sayer*.

From the *Massachusetts Historical Society Collection*, 1900-01, p. 68, we learn that "At one time Mr. Greene was in partnership with his cousin Benjamin Greene, and at another with his half-brother Joseph Greene, on King Street, and on Greene's Wharf, Boston. He was appointed Register of Deeds for Co. of Suffolk, Oct. 4, 1786." The *Boston Gazette* of May 8, 1786, published an article by a correspondent which compared the claims of Mr. Nathaniel Greene and his opponent, of which the closing argument was as follows:

"If the child of him who was one of the first merchants of this place, as old Mr. Greene certainly was; If the man who has eminently served the tradesmen and mechanics of this town by his business (though unprofitable to himself) as certainly Nathaniel Greene has done; If a needy and numerous family of young children as his assuredly is; If a firm and unshaken attachment to the late revolution as most decidedly he possessed during the whole of the late war, can render him an object of the suffrages of the generous, virtuous electors of this town; our correspondent thinks that tomorrow's votes for County Register will be fully in favor of Mr. Nathaniel Greene."

Several trials, however, were necessary before a majority of votes could be obtained, and the appointment made on October 4th, as above. The following advertisement appeared in *The Independent Chronicle*, October 12, 1786:

"Nathaniel Greene

Presents his compliments to the respectable inhabitants of the county of Suffolk, and informs them that that he has opened his office for the Registry of Deeds, at the house formerly occupied by Mssrs Brimmers, near the sign of the Lamb; where constant attendance will be given *after sunrise*.

"BOSTON Oct. 11, 1786."

The date of his death recorded by the *Boston Gazette*, Monday, January 31, 1791, differs from that given above: "Died On Saturday last Nathaniel Greene Esq. in the 53rd year of his age; Register of Deeds for Suffolk Co. His funeral will be Tomorrow at half past 3 P.M. from his house near the Mall which his Relatives and Friends are requested to attend without further invitation."

Administration on his estate was granted to "his wife Anstis."

545. JOSEPH⁵ GREENE (Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born July 26, 1745, at Boston, where he died January 9, 1802, aged fifty-six. He married, August 16, 1766, his cousin Mary, daughter of

Benjamin and granddaughter of Nathaniel and Anne (Gould) Greene of Boston, born November 3, 1745, and died September 8, 1794, aged forty-nine (see No. 566).

CHILDREN:

1259. THOMAS, baptized May 31, 1773, died, s. p., in 1817, aged forty-four, at Barbadoes, W. I.
 1260. LUCRETIA CALLAHAN, born September 11, 1776, married *Gardiner Leonard Chandler*.
 1261. REBECCA ROSE, born October 30, 1777, married *John Smith*.
 1262. ANNE READING, baptized January 7, 1781, died s. p.
 1263. JOSEPH, died young.
 1264. JOSEPH, died young.
 1265. JOSEPH, baptized October 30, 1778.
 1266. FANNY, baptized March 30, 1781.

547. DAVID⁵ GREENE "of Boston" (Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Boston, June 20, 1749. He was educated at the Latin School, Boston, 1757; Harvard College, 1768. Received degree of A.M. from Yale College, 1772. He became a prominent merchant, as his father and grandfather were before him, in the city of Boston. He travelled in Europe and the West Indies, where he met and married, November 13, 1777, his wife, Rebecca, daughter of John and Alice (Bacon) Rose of St. John's Parish, Antigua, W. I., born January 17, 1759, died at Boston, May 1, 1800.

In 1778 he was proscribed as a loyalist and banished from his country by the Legislature of Massachusetts. He associated himself with his father-in-law in commerce at Antigua, but after the Revolution, returned to Boston, and was for a long time President of the Union Insurance Company of that city. He and his wife and children, John Rose, David Ireland, Charles Winston, and Rebecca Greene, were naturalized by the General Court of Massachusetts in May, 1789. He died at Ballston Springs, N. Y., June 21, 1812. The following tribute to his memory was contributed by his great-grandson, David G. Haskins, Jr.: "Very few persons have passed through life so much beloved and esteemed as was Mr. Greene by a numerous circle of friends and acquaintances. His singular sweetness of temper, his undeviating politeness, his uncommon attention to strangers, and his extensive connections in business, made him known and admired in every part of the Union; and he was justly considered both at home and abroad as one of the most accomplished gentlemen of New England. He was for many years a distinguished merchant, and was alike esteemed for his integrity and his attention to business."

CHILDREN:

1267. JOHN ROSE, born December 20, 1779, married *Anne Temple Nicholson*.
 1268. DAVID IRELAND, born January 3, 1782, married *Catharine Adriantha^e De Peyster*.
 1269. CHARLES WINSTON, born July 3, 1783, married (1) *Esther Bowen Ward*, (2) *Frances Bowen*.
 1270. REBECCA ROSE, born December 7, 1785, married *Ralph Haskins*.
 1271. MARY HUBBARD, born December 1, 1787, married *Leonard Jarvis*.
 1272. JANE PETERS, born October 1, 1789, married *Joseph Wilson, Jr.*
 1273. MARTHA BABCOCK, born February 10, 1792, died Boston, February 5, 1809.
 1274. CATHARINE AMORY, born December 14, 1794, married *Henry Burroughs*.

John Rose, father of David Greene's wife, was born in the Parish of St. Bride's, London, December 23, 1738, and married, at Antigua, W. I., Alice, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca Bacon, born July 25, 1735, died February 14, 1786.

A cabinet portrait of David Greene was in possession of Rev. David Greene Haskins some years ago, and probably remains in the family.

550. CATHARINE^s GREENE (Rufus⁴, Nath'l³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 22, 1731, died April 11, 1778. She married, January 16, 1757, John Amory, youngest son of Thomas and Rebecca (Holmes) Amory of Boston, born October 29, 1728. Thomas Amory was a lineal descendant of the family of d'Amorie, whose lineage is traced to the time of William the Conqueror, 1066. He was born at Limerick, Ireland, 1680. Consul at the Azores, 1709-19. Settled at Boston, Mass., 1720, where he married Rebecca, daughter of Francis Holmes, 1721.

CHILDREN:

1275. THOMAS AMORY, born September 27, 1757, died 1758.
 1276. JOHN AMORY, merchant of Boston, in partnership with his brother *Thomas*, born June 21, 1759, died September 4, 1832; married, January 15, 1792, *Catharine*, daughter of Colonel *Levi* and *Catharine (Chandler) Willard* of Lancaster, born September 10, 1761, died at Roxbury, Mass., July 20, 1831. She was great-great-granddaughter of Major *Simon Willard*, the emigrant from Horsmonden, County Kent, England, and granddaughter of Hon. *John Chandler* of Worcester, Mass. Their only child was *Catharine Amory*, to whom her father left his large estate. She married *Henry Cadman* (son of *Stephen*), counsellor-at-law, who died 1853. Had five children, viz.: *John Amory*; *Henry C.*, died unmarried, July, 1879; *Katharine Willard*; *Arthur*; and *Maria P. Cadman*.
 1277. RUFUS GREENE AMORY, born December 20, 1760, died May 15, 1833. Harvard College, 1778. He was a lawyer; married, February 13, 1794, *Anne*

- (Nancy), daughter of *Frederick William von Geyer*, a Hessian of noble family, who emigrated to Boston. She was born May 1, 1774, died March 27, 1817. They resided on Beacon Street, Boston, and later on Elm Hill, Roxbury. They had five children, viz.: (1) *Catharine*, married *Joseph Levi Cunningham*; (2) *Susan*, married *Wm. H. Freeman*, Lieutenant-Colonel U. S. Marine Corps by brevet, February 20, 1832; died March 11, 1843; had son, *Rufus Greene Amory Freeman*, of York, Me. (3) *Charlotte*, who died young. (4) *Anne Geyer*, born May 14, 1802, married, November 8, 1820, Dr. *John Jeffries*, a distinguished physician of Boston, born 1796. He was son of Dr. *John Jeffries*, the royalist, who went to Halifax and who made the famous passage of the British Channel in a balloon in 1785. Mrs. *Jeffries* died June 14, 1882, at Mattapoisett, Mass. They had eight children: *John*, married *Anna Lloyd Greene* (*Wm. P.^o, Gardiner^s, Benj.^s, Nath^l^s, Thomas², John¹*); *Catharine A.*; *Anne McLean*; *Sarah Augusta*, married *Charles L. Andrews*; *Benjamin Joy*; *Edward P.*; *Henry W.*; and a son, *George*, who died. (5) *Adeline*, married *Edward L. Cunningham*.
1278. THOMAS AMORY, born May 9, 1762, died October 25, 1823, was a merchant of Boston, and resided in Roxbury. He was in partnership with his brother *John*, and at one time accumulated a large fortune. He married, November 17, 1797, *Elizabeth*, daughter of Dr. *William Bowen* of Providence, R. I., born May 19, 1776, died November 19, 1858. They had eight children: (1) *Mary*, born October, 1800, died January 10, 1834, unmarried. (2) *John H.*, born January, 1801, died September, 1837, unmarried. (3) *Harriet Bowen*, born March 4, 1802, died November 10, 1868, married, October 3, 1827, *Robert Hall Ives* of Providence, born September 16, 1798, died July 6, 1875, and had four children: Capt. *Thomas Poynton Ives*; *Elizabeth Amory Ives*, married, September 22, 1851, Professor *William Gannell* of Brown University, son of Rev. *Wm.* and *Mary (Slocum) Gannell*; *Harriet Brown Ives*, died 1860, unmarried; *Robert Hall Ives*, Brown University, 1857, died 1862, from wounds received at the battle of Antietam. (4) *Julia M. Bowen*, born February, 1804, married Right Rev. *Mark Anthony De Wolf Howe*, and had four children: *Louisa Howe*; *Thomas Amory Howe*; *Mary Amory Howe*, who married Right Rev. *Wm. Hobart Hare*; and *Julia Amory Howe*. (Rev. Dr. *Howe* married (2) Miss *Marshall* of Bristol, R. I.) (5) *Louisa Morris*, born June 16, 1806, died April 11, 1865, unmarried. (6) *Anne McLean*, born June 16, 1810. (7) *Helen Maria*, born August 29, 1812, married, July 7, 1842, *Wm. Raymond Lec*, Brigadier-General by brevet, U. S. A., served in war of rebellion, Colonel 20th Regiment Massachusetts Volunteers. They had two children: *Elizabeth Amory*, married *Oswald Herbert Ernst*; *Arthur Tracy*, 2d Lieutenant, 3d Regiment Artillery, U. S. A., died Washington, D. C., February 19, 1870, unmarried. (8) *Thomas Bowen*, died aged seven years.
1279. JONATHAN AMORY, born June 1, 1763, married *Lydia Fellowes* of Cuba. Their children were: Mrs. *David Eckley*; Mrs. *John Lowell*, whose husband was founder of Lowell Institute; and Madam *Paussin* of France. Mr. *Amory* died January 8, 1820.

1280. WILLIAM AMORY, born April 18, 1765, Harvard College, 1784; married *Lucy Fletcher*, and had two children: *Lucy*, died 1818, married *Thomas Bennet*, had son *Joseph*, civil engineer of distinction, who married, September 12, 1838, *Harriet Maria*, daughter *Samuel F. Dennison* of Stonington, Conn., who died 1851, had daughters *Catherine*; and *Caroline*, died April, 1892.
1281. CATHARINE AMORY, born March 24, 1769, married, February, 1791, *John Cadman*, and had six children: (1) *George*, died, 1832, s. p. (2) *Catharine Margaret*, married *John Hurd* of New York. (3) *Wm. Amory*, died aged twenty-two years. (4) *Francis*, died September 15, 1859, unmarried. (5) *Elizabeth*, died 1845, unmarried. (6) *Mary Ann*, born July 12, 1803, died September 1, 1873, married, April 7, 1832, *William Ropes*, son of *Samuel* of Salem, Mass.
1282. REBECCA AMORY, born January 8, 1771, married, June 8, 1793, *John Lowell*, and had four children: *Rebecca Amory*; *John Amory*, who married (1) *Susan Lowell*, and (2) *Elizabeth Putnam*; *Anne*; and *Sarah*, who died young.
1283. ANNE AMORY, born June 4, 1774, married (1), February 14, 1796, *John McLean*, a merchant, who left a large estate and who contributed largely to the founding and support of the Massachusetts Hospital, the branch of which at Somerville bears his name. She married (2) *Wm. Lee* of Washington, D. C. No children.
1284. FRANCIS AMORY, born December 28, 1776, died July, 1845, married, July 4, 1804, *Sarah Kirkland*, sister of President *Kirkland* of Harvard, and had: *Francis*; *Cornelia*, married *Charles G. Loring*; *Rufus*, died in East Indies; *George*; and *Charles*. They resided at Milton, Mass.
1285. MARY AMORY, born January 20, 1778 or 1773, died January 24, 1844; married *George Bethune* and had two sons, *Dr. George A. Bethune* and *John McLean Bethune*.

552. MARY^s GREENE (Rufus⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 27, 1734, died April 30, 1771. She married, January 22, 1762, William Taylor of Boston, son of Rev. John Taylor of Milton, Mass., and grandson of John and Ann (Winslow) Taylor of Boston, afterwards Jamaica, W. I. (see *Winslow Mem.*, i., p. 209). Mr. Taylor was a royalist and removed to Nova Scotia, where his daughter Catharine was married soon after.

CHILDREN:

1286. CATHARINE TAYLOR, born about 1763 (?), died in Leamington, England, 1839. She married, about 1799, in Nova Scotia, *Edward Brabazon Brenton*, son of *James* and *Rebecca (Scott) Brenton*, who removed from Rhode Island to Nova Scotia about the time that the Taylor family settled there. *Edward Brenton* studied law and became Judge of Supreme Court, Halifax, and held important offices. Later removed with his family to Leamington,

England, where he died in 1845, leaving one daughter, *Mary Elizabeth*, who, at the age of ninety, was still living at Leamington. *Edward Brenton* was great-great-grandson of Governor *Wm. Brenton* of Rhode Island, and of Governor *John Cranston*, and a nephew of Admiral *Jahleel Brenton* of the British Navy.

1287. JOHN TAYLOR, born 1767, died July 23, 1768.

1288. RUFUS TAYLOR.

1289. NABBY TAYLOR, died October 14, 1769, aged seven months.

Through their great-grandmother, Ann (Winslow) Taylor, the children of Wm. and Mary (Greene) Taylor may claim descent from John Rogers, the martyr. Their grandmother Taylor was a Miss D'Ambrige, said to have belonged to the Huguenot family whose descendants came to America, and also claimed descent from John Rogers.

557. SARAH⁵ GREENE (Rufus⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 7, 1743. She married, August 22, 1764, Thomas Hickling, Esq., a merchant of Boston, and afterward U. S. Consul in the island of St. Michael, where he died at the age of ninety-one. They were the grandparents of Wm. H. Prescott, the historian.

CHILD:

1290. CATHARINE GREENE HICKLING married, December 18, 1793, Hon. *Wm. Prescott*, son of Colonel *William Prescott* of the Revolutionary Army, born at Pepperell, Mass., August 19, 1762. He taught for some time at Beverly to enable him to prosecute his legal studies, and there began the practice of law. He soon rose to distinction in the profession in which his talents, his integrity, and his industry gained for him a high rank. In 1828 he retired from the bar, after more than forty years' service. He died December 8, 1844, and was buried in the family crypt under St. Paul's Church, Boston (*Prescott Mem.*, Part I., p. 76). There were seven children, of whom four died in infancy. The eldest surviving was *Wm. Hickling Prescott*, the celebrated historian, born Salem, Mass., May 4, 1796, married, May 4, 1820, *Susan*, daughter of *Thomas C. Amory*, a merchant of Boston. (2) *Catharine Elizabeth Prescott*, born Salem, November 12, 1799; married *Franklin Dexter*, son of Hon. *Samuel*, the eminent lawyer and statesman. (3) *Edward Gordon Prescott*, born Salem, January 2, 1804, a lawyer, Colonel in the militia, and Representative in the Legislature. Later he studied for the ministry, and in 1837 settled as an Episcopal clergyman in New Jersey. His labors proved severe, and to restore failing health, he decided to visit St. Michael, one of the Azores Islands, but died suddenly, April 11, 1844, three days after he embarked. He married in New Jersey.

558. MARTHA⁵ GREENE (Rufus⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹), was baptized March 9, 1747. Her uncle, Thomas Greene, brother of Rufus, her father, was her godfather. She married (2d wife), William Taylor, whose first wife was her sister Mary (No. 552). It is supposed that her uncle Thomas presented her at baptism with a quart silver tankard, the history of which is of peculiar interest. It had engraved upon it the initials T. G. and M. G., but as the latter belonged to both wives of William Taylor, it is difficult to determine to which sister the tankard was presented, though, as stated above, it is most natural to conclude it was a christening gift as the uncle, "T. G.," was Martha's godfather, as above stated. Upon the death of Mr. Taylor, the tankard came into possession of his daughter (by first wife), who married Edward B. Brenton, and was inherited by her daughter, Mary Elizabeth, the family living at that time (1839) in England. An intimate friend of the Brentons in 1878 secured the tankard, the proceeds of the sale of which were to be appropriated for a memorial (or charity), and it passed to the trade, finally coming into possession of a Brenton descendant. The tankard was made by Paul Revere, goldsmith, of Revolutionary fame (see illustrations in chapter on "The Family Arms"). Mrs. Martha (Greene) Taylor died in 1781, ten years after her sister's death, but whether the event occurred in Boston or Nova Scotia is not stated.

562. JOHN⁵ GREENE (Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Surinam, South America, December 10, 1736. He resided at Woodstock and Stafford, Conn. He was a merchant and teacher. Rev. Zachariah Greene of Hempstead, L. I., wrote, in 1856, when ninety-six years of age, that John Greene "was a merchant who came from Providence and settled in Stafford. He had a son Rufus about my age. After he failed in business, he kept school. I was for one quarter, one of his scholars." [Rev. Zachariah was not a descendant of John Greene, surgeon, but of William Green of Woburn, Mass. He was a grandson of Robert White, one of the "early settlers" of Stafford. He had a pastoral charge for many years at Hempstead, L. I., and died in 1858, aged ninety-eight.]

John Greene married, December 26, 1765, Azubah, daughter of Daniel and Mary Ward of Worcester, Mass., born November 11, 1737. William Ward, her emigrant ancestor, came from England in 1639, "of Sudbury Mass. 1643," and later of Marlboro. He was Representative in General Court; died 1687. His grandson, Obadiah, son of Richard, moved to Worcester, Mass., where he died in 1717. Obadiah's wife, Joanna, was a granddaughter of Edward and Rebecca Garfield. Daniel (son of Obadiah and

Joanna) and his wife Mary were the parents of Azubah Ward, who married John Greene, and they were the great-grandparents of Mrs. Lucretia Garfield, widow of President Garfield.

CHILDREN:

1291. ELIZABETH, born September 2, 1759, married *Daniel Phelps*.
 1292. RUFUS, born June 4, 1761, married *Catharine* ——. Settled in New Haven; lost at sea.
 1293. MARTHA, born March 10, 1763, married *Daniel Pinney*.
 1294. DANIEL, born March 28, 1765, married *Hannah Howell*.
 1295. MARY, born May 17, 1767, married *Isaac Russell*.
 1296. LUCRETIA, born February 20, 1770, married *Elijah Mason*.
 1297. AZUBAH, born July 27, 1772, married *Calvin Edson*.
 1298. SARAH, born December 13, 1774, married *Asa Avery*.
 1299. JOHN TAYLOR, born May 25, 1777, married *Eleanor Edson*.
 1300. DOROTHY (DOLLY), born December 25, 1783, married *Nathaniel Chandler*.

563. BENJAMIN⁵ GREENE "of Boston" (Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born June 16, 1738. He married, March 5, 1761, Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel and Martha (Coit) Hubbard, born 1738, died May 16, 1808. She was a granddaughter of Rev. John Hubbard of Jamaica, L. I., and a lineal descendant of Governor John Haynes of Connecticut, and his second wife, Mabel Harlakenden. (*The Chandler Family*, p. 55, gives date of her death, May 16, 1806.) Benjamin Greene died February 6, 1807. His will, dated June 3, 1805, was proved February 23, 1807.

CHILDREN:

1301. MARY, born March 9, 1762, died April 5, 1852, unmarried.
 1302. MARTHA, born June 9, 1763, died March 5, 1790, unmarried.
 1303. BENJAMIN, born July 20, 1764, married *Mary Grew*.
 1304. ELIZABETH, born April 21, 1766, married *John Chandler*.
 1305. HANNAH, born April 29, 1768, died March 4, 1850, unmarried.
 1306. LUCRETIA, born January 29, 1771, married *Henry Wainwright*.
 1307. SARAH, born November 4, 1773, married *Henry Chapman*.
 1308. ANNE, born November 17, 1774, married *John Grew*.

566. MARY⁵ GREENE (Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 3, 1745. She married, August 16, 1766, her cousin, Joseph Greene (Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹), born July 26, 1745. She died September 8, 1794. (For children's record, see No. 545.)

567. LUCRETIA^s GREENE (Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born July 16, 1748. She married, October 25, 1774, in Boston, Captain John Callahan, born at Cork, Ireland, December 15, 1745. His father, who died when he was very young, was John Callahan, or more probably O'Callaghan, as the arms used by Captain Callahan were those of the O'Callaghans. His mother was Eleanor Clifford, an English lady, who married (2) a Mr. Gould. They lived in Cork. Captain Callahan ran away from home at the early age of ten and went to sea. He afterward became captain. He was a strong abolitionist and freed all his slaves, which made him poor. His wife made many voyages with him, and their children were born in different parts of the world. Captain Callahan's letters to his wife (unfortunately destroyed) were very interesting, as exhibiting the strong points of his character. He died in Demerara, November 18, 1806, "much lamented—a fond husband; an indulgent parent; a worthy member of society and an honest man."

CHILDREN:

1309. MARY CALLAHAN, born London, March 8, 1776, died Boston, April 30, 1855, unmarried.
1310. ELEANOR CLIFFORD CALLAHAN, born Antigua, February 2, 1778, died Groton, Mass., November 29, 1839, unmarried.
1311. ABIGAIL AMORY CALLAHAN, born Boston, February 9, 1784, where she died, April 5, 1821. She married, May 29, 1809, *Benjamin Winslow*. They had: (1) *Amory Callahan Winslow*, born August 23, 1811, died 1832. (2) *Catharine Amelia Winslow*, born September 1, 1813, married her cousin, Admiral *John A. Winslow*, U. S. N., Commander of the *Kearsarge*. He died at Boston, September 29, 1873. Their children were: *James A.*; *Clinton Rhett*; *Wm. Randolph*; *Fanny Amory*; *Mary Catharine*; and *Benjamin Davis Winslow, Jr.* (3) *Benjamin Davis Winslow*, born February 13, 1815, died November 29, 1839; married Miss *Barnes*, and had a son, *George Doane*. (4) *Lucretia Greene Winslow*, born June 4, 1816, died September 27, 1863.
1312. JOHN HANDY CALLAHAN, born Boston, February 17, 1786, died October 12, 1853; married, March 15, 1807, *Sarah Young* of Providence, R. I. Had a son who died in infancy, and a daughter, *Rebecca*, born August 29, 1810, married *Edward O. Abbott* of Norwich, Conn. Their children were *John*, *Edward Kempton*, and *William*.
1313. LUCRETIA CATHARINE TIMMINS CALLAHAN, born at Clapham, England, March 31, 1788, died Boston, August 20, 1838; married (1) *Thomas Quincy Hill*, and had daughter, *Mary Timmins Quincy Hill*, born December 23, 1818, who married *Benjamin Pollard Winslow*, and had sons *John Henry* and *Alfred Ewing*. She married (2) *Joshua P. Blanchard*.
1314. HANNAH WILLARD CALLAHAN, born Boston, November 10, 1792, died 1870.
1315. ELIZA GREENE CALLAHAN, born Boston, November 21, 1789, died Florence,

Italy, November 10, 1860; married (1), November 11, 1812, *James Perkins, Jr.*, son *James* and *Sarah (Paine) Perkins*. His grandmother, *Sarah Chandler*, was sister to *Mary (Chandler) Greene*, his wife's grandmother and the mother of *Lucretia Greene Callahan*. Their children were: *James Amory Perkins*, born 1814, died 1824; *Sarah Paine Perkins*, born January 31, 1818, married *Henry Richard Cleveland* of Salem, and had daughter, *Eliza Callahan Cleveland*; *Edward N. Perkins*, born April 18, 1820, married *Mary Spring*; *Charles Callahan Perkins*, born March 1, 1822, married *Frances Davenport Bruen*, and had *Eleanor*, *Edward*, and *Charles Bruen*; *James Henry Perkins*, born April 8, 1826, died March, 1851. *Eliza Greene Callahan*, widow of *James Perkins*, married (2), September 19, 1829, at Christ Church, Boston, Rev. *George Washington Doane*, then rector of Trinity Church, Boston, consecrated Bishop of New Jersey, 1832. He was born May 29, 1799, died April 27, 1859. He was son of *Jonathan* and *Mary Doane*, descended from *John Doane* of Plymouth, 1621, who was Secretary and Assistant of Plymouth Colony. Their children were: *George Hobart Doane*, born September 5, 1830, a Roman Catholic priest and Vicar-General of the Diocese of Newark, N. J.; *Wm. Crosswell Doane*, born March 2, 1832, Bishop of Albany, N. Y., Protestant Episcopal Church, married, November 24, 1853, *Katharine*, daughter of *Joel W.* and *Margaret H. Condit* of Newark. They had *Eliza Greene Doane*, born October 22, 1854, and *Margaret Harrison Doane*, born September 9, 1858.

Many of these dates were taken from the Callahan Bible Record, which was in possession of Wm. A. Irving Winslow of Boston. Portraits of Captain Callahan and his wife are now owned by Mrs. Benj. P. Winslow of Jamaica Plain, Mass.

569. GARDINER ⁵ GREENE "of Boston" (Benjamin ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., September 23, 1753. He spent several years in Demerara, British Guiana, engaged in successful business. He married (1), June 2, 1785, Anne, daughter of Dr. William and Ann (Livingston) Reading, born January 29, 1762, died, s. p., October 25, 1786. He married (2), November 25, 1788, Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel Hubbard, Jr., and his wife, Mary ⁵ Greene (Thomas ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹), born in Boston, March 23, 1760, died in Demerara, South America, September 7, 1797. After the death of his second wife, Mr. Greene returned to Boston, and was President of the Boston branch of the United States Bank. He married (3), in London, England, July 3, 1800, Elizabeth Clarke, daughter of John Singleton Copley, the celebrated artist, and his wife, Susannah Clarke. Elizabeth's brother John became Baron Lyndhurst and was Lord Chancellor of England. She was baptized in Trinity Church, Boston, December 9, 1770, died February 1, 1866, and was

buried in the family tomb in the Granary Burial Ground, Tremont Street, Boston. Gardiner Greene died in Boston, December 19, 1832. In his will, dated May 21, 1828, he devised his estate: "For the ardent love and tender affection I have toward my Dear Wife Elizabeth Clarke, born Copley—over the \$3,000 annual settlement made in London on y^e 2^{ed} July 1800, in Lieu of Dower, my Dwelling house that I bot of Jona. Mason Esq., besides \$200,000" (further items of will, *Chandler Family*, p. 224). This estate, which he "bought of Jonathan Mason Apr. 2, 1803, with mansion house and brick stable, for the consideration of forty thousand dollars" contained at the time of Mr. Greene's death 103,945 feet and was appraised at \$142,000, being sold three years later for \$160,000. It was on the crest of the hill known afterward as Pemberton Square. The house has been described as "having no architectural pretensions of any kind but the natural beauties of the site improved by taste and art made it altogether the most splendid private residence in the city."

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1316. MARY ANNE, born April 19, 1790, married Hon. *Samuel Hubbard*.
 1317. GARDINER, Jr., born in Demerara, January 5, 1792, died April 20, 1797, in Boston.
 1318. BENJAMIN DANIEL, born December 9, 1793, married *Margaret M. Quincy*.
 1319. WILLIAM PARKINSON, born September 7, 1795, married *Augusta E. Borland*.

CHILDREN BY THIRD MARRIAGE:

1320. GARDINER, 2d, born April 1, 1802, died February 20, 1810.
 1321. ELIZABETH HUBBARD, born March 20, 1804, married *Henry Timmins*.
 1322. SUSAN (SUSANNAH ?) COPLEY, born October 29, 1805, married *Samuel Hammond*.
 1323. SARA, born August 15, 1808, died, s. p., in Paris, France, in 1864.
 1324. JOHN SINGLETON COPLEY (Rev.), born November 27, 1810, married (1) *Elizabeth Patterson Hubbard*, (2) *Mary Ann Appleton*, and (3) *Isabel W. McCulloch*.
 1325. MARTHA BABCOCK, born November 15, 1812, married *Charles Amory*.
 1326. MARY COPLEY, born July 21, 1817, married *James S. Amory*.

In 1818 Mr. Greene presented to Harvard College all the proof engravings of the historical paintings of his father-in-law, John Singleton Copley, the artist.

The following note was found among the papers of the late General George Sears Greene:

"John Singleton Copley, artist, commenced his career in Boston, where he painted many portraits of public men and private citizens, a few of which

are mentioned by Drake. Desiring to widen his career and see what others had done (he had heretofore been self-instructed) he went in 1774 to England and to Rome. Having accomplished the object of his visit as far as his time and means would allow he returned to England, being joined there the next year (1776) by his wife and children, where he pursued his profession with great reputation to the close of his life [1816]. Sabine classes him as among loyalists, which is not correct, as he always sympathized with his native country in the contests with the Home Government."

In this connection it is interesting to note the honor paid to the artist's memory. He was buried in the fine old parish church at Croyden, about nine miles south of London, where some of the most famous of the Archbishops of Canterbury were laid, among them Archbishop Grindall, who was the great-great-uncle of Edward Rawson, Secretary of Massachusetts Bay Colony, who married a niece of John Greene, surgeon, of Warwick, R. I. The remains of Mr. Copley, "famous painter and Royal Academician," were placed in a vault in one of the side aisles. When the church was destroyed by fire (1867 ?) the plain slab on the floor of the church, inscribed with a modest record of his rank as an artist and the date of his death, 1816, escaped, in part, the ravages of the fire, although many elaborate monuments were destroyed.

SIXTH GENERATION.

571. COMFORT ⁶ GREENE (John ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Old Warwick, July 26, 1738, died July, 1798. She married, February 18, 1762, William ⁵ Greene (Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹), born June 9, 1737. They removed to New York State. (Children's record, No. 514.)

572. STEPHEN ⁶ GREENE (John ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Old Warwick, May 22, 1740, died August 2, 1821. He married (1), September 20, 1761, Mary, daughter of Captain Amos and Sarah (Utter) Lockwood, born January, 1739, died April 10, 1790. Elder Charles Holden officiated at the marriage. Stephen Greene lived on the original homestead farm at Conimicut Point, which had belonged to the first John Greene, and which was inherited by his son Peter ², who died without children, leaving the farm to his nephew and namesake, Peter ³ (son of his brother, Deputy Governor John Greene), through whom it descended by will and by entail to Judge Stephen ⁶ above mentioned, who left the farm by will to his grandson, Stephen Greene Warner, who also inherited his "Silver Clasp and Seal," as specially itemized in his will, dated August 16, 1817, and recorded in Warwick. (See No. 12; and will of Peter ² Greene, Appendix I.)

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 1327. GEORGE, born November 8, 1761, married *Sarah Waterman*.
- 1328. AMOS, born September 15, 1764, died September 11, 1775.
- 1329. BARBARA, born August 11, 1769, married *Gorton Potter*.
- 1330. MERCY, born July 5, 1777, married Captain *James Warner*.

Judge Stephen Greene married (2), December 1, 1791, Mercy, daughter of Joseph Jenckes of Smithfield, R. I., for whom he made liberal provisions in his will (see *Warwick Records*, ii., p. 196).

573. WILLIAM ⁶ GREENE (John ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Old Warwick, December 24, 1742. He married (1), October

16, 1763, Phebe, daughter of Esek Johnson, and removed to Gloucester, R. I. He married (2), March 28, 1772, Waite, daughter of Captain Amos and Sarah (Utter) Lockwood, who was the sister of his brother Stephen's first wife. He died November 2, 1804.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1331. ANNE, born June 17, 1774, married *John Malbone Greene*.
 1332. BARBARA, born 1775, died July 6, 1807, unmarried.
 1333. AMOS, born April 28, 1778, married *Mary Lippitt*.
 1334. WILLIAM, born March 20, 1780, died March 15, 1806, unmarried.
 1335. SARAH, born April 9, 1782, — unmarried.

574. PETER⁶ GREENE "of Gloucester" (John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Old Warwick, April 6, 1747. He married, August 7, 1768, Elizabeth, daughter of Esek Johnson of Gloucester, and sister of his brother William's wife, born 1750. The *Gloucester Records* show that Peter Greene, on May 25, 1773, "bought twenty-one acres of land at Gloucester adjoining the farm owned by his brother William."

"Peter Greene of Gloucester bought of Henry Saunders Oct. 14, 1774, five acres of land adjoining his land"; and on February 9, 1789, he "gave William Greene a mortgage on some of his land." He also bought land at Foster, R. I., but resided in Gloucester. Peter's father, John Greene of West Greenwich, deeded "to son Peter Greene of Foster, Rocky Point Farm, Old Warwick." Peter died at Milford, Mass., at the home of his son Esek, in July, 1828. His wife also died there, October 29, 1834.

CHILDREN:

1336. ESEK, born about 1769, married *Ruth Thornton*.
 1337. JOHN, born 1770 (?) Removed to New York State.
 1338. NATHANIEL, born 1772, married *Sarah Babcock*.
 1339. OLIVER, born 1786 (?), married *Rhoda Bowen*.
 1340. ELISHA. Removed to New York State.
 1341. ELIZABETH
 1342. BARBARA
 1343. PHEBE } No record.

575. JOHN⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Old Warwick, December 12, 1754. He married (1), April 16, 1778, Hannah, daughter of Paul Greene⁵ (James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), born March 16, 1762, died April 2, 1783. He married (2) Mary, daughter of Isaac and Mary Lawton of Portsmouth, born September 9, 1762. He died at Cornwall, Orange County, N. Y., November, 1793.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1344. JABEZ, born November 1, 1779, married *Martha Titus*.

1345. JOHN, born February 2, 1783, married *Sarah Bowman*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1346. GEORGE.

580. THOMAS RICE ⁶ GREENE (Richard ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹), eldest son, was born at Warwick, June 17, 1748. He married Mary, probably daughter of James and Sarah (Wickes) Briggs, (who were married February, 1745). She died February 26, 1814, in her sixty-fourth year. He died January 13, 1826. His tombstone at North Burial Ground, Providence, reads, "died in 77th year."

CHILDREN:

1347. GORTON, born 1775, died 1796, at Cape Nicolas Mole, W. I.

1348. JOHN HOLDEN, born September 9, 1777, married *Elizabeth Beverly*.

1349. ELIZABETH, born Warwick, January 4, 1781, died September 2, 1833, at Pawtucket.

1350. THOMAS RICE, Jr., born December 21, 1782. He was mate of the sloop *Enterprise*, and died at Wilmington, N. C., August, 1810.

1351. SARAH, born Warwick, January 6, 1785, died February 15, 1854, at Pawtucket.

1352. RUSSELL, born 1789, died 1809, in his twenty-first year.

The following inscriptions are found in the North Burial Ground, Providence, R. I.:

"Erected by the survivor of four brothers,
sons of Thomas Rice Greene of Warwick and
Mary his wife, in affectionate remembrance of
Gorton Greene
who died in Cape Nickhola Mole in 1796
in his 21st year.

Russell Greene
who died at Fort William 1809
in his 21st year.

Thomas Rice Greene
who died in Wilmington, N. C."

582. PETER ⁶ GREENE "of New Hampshire" (Richard ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Warwick, R. I., January 23, 1754. He

married, August 3, 1777, Sarah Davis of North Kingstown. He removed to Concord, N. H. (probably about this date). The following was taken from a note on the margin of the Greene Pedigree Chart at the Boston Athenæum Library: "As regards the branch which settled in New Hampshire the first person of special note seems to have been Peter Greene. He signed the Association test, 1776, but afterwards was imprisoned at Exeter for being supposed to have sided with the King. The ground on which the State House was built at Concord belonged to him."

There is no mention of a deed of this State House property (possibly recorded at Exeter, N. H.), but other land transactions of "Peter Greene of Concord" are recorded at Nashua, Hillsboro County, N. H., as communicated by Register of Deeds, viz., vol. xix., p. 21: "W^m Darling warranty deed to Green of Concord—80 acres in Hopkinton Apr 21 1787"; vol. xxiv., p. 89, "Peter Greene of Concord, warranty deed to Charity Lund 20 acres Hillsboro July 15 1788" (no wife); vol. xxvi., p. 490, "Peter Greene of Concord warranty to W^m Weir—70 acres Hopkinton July 14 1788" (no wife); vol. xxvii., p. 498, "A long document signed by Greene and others concerning division of Masonian land January 28 1790"; vol. xlv., p. 350, "Peter Lummis, warranty deed to Greene of Milford, land in Milford, Apr. 10, 1798." (A second cousin of Peter above, resided at Milford, Mass. See No. 1336.)

"Peter Greene of Boston, merchant, son of Richard Greene, late of Warwick R. I." had his name changed to "Peter W. Greene" by the Legislature of Massachusetts, February 19, 1798. "Peter Greene moved to Boston but returned and died at Concord." (See No. 1353.)

CHILDREN:

1353. NATHANIEL, born Boscowen, N. H., married *Ruth Carter*.

1354. PETER HAZELTINE, born Boscowen.

1355. JACOB, born Boscowen.

1356. RUTH. (?)

1357. BALLARD, of Maine (?).

1358. GARDINER, of Topsham, Me. (?).

NOTE.—The Register of Hillsborough Co., Probate Office, Nashua, N. H., wrote to General George S. Greene, April 19, 1897, that the names of Peter and Nathaniel Greene did not appear on records of that office up to 1830, but "if these estates were entered prior to 1771, the record would be at Exeter, N. H., the county seat of Rockingham County."

584. BETHIAH⁶ GREENE (Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Warwick, October 26, 1758. She married, March 15, 1781, John Levally, Jr., son of John of Warwick, a descendant of the Huguenot refugee, Pierre Le Vallé, part of whose land is now owned by Henry Lehré¹⁸ Greene of Riverpoint, R. I.

611. GILES⁶ GREENE (James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born March 25, 1745. He married, September 13, 1764, Phebe, daughter of John Rhodes. She married (2), March 2, 1767, Nathaniel Chapman.

CHILD:

1359. GILES, born 1765 (?), married *Rhoda Arnold*.

613. DESIRE⁶ GREENE (James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born January 6, 1750. She married Spencer Merrill. The dates of marriage and death are not given. They were both buried in the Greene cemetery.

614. ALMY⁶ GREENE (James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born May 27, 1753, died April 5, 1837 (?). She married, January 1, 1784, Jabez Comstock of Chatham, Conn., son of Christopher and Anna (Willey) Comstock (who died when quite aged, about 1815, and were buried at Colchester, Conn. A younger son, Richardson, died at sea, unmarried). Jabez lived at Chatham, Conn. He "died Mar. 28, 1812 in his 59th year" (gravestone).

CHILDREN:

1360. LUCINA SLOCUM COMSTOCK, born August 20, 1787, married, June, 1808, *Sylvester Knight*, M.D., of Cranston and Warwick, born January 1, 1787, died March 15, 1841. He practised at Centreville about thirty years, then removed to Providence. His wife died December 22, 1819, leaving two sons, *Nehemiah*, born February 5, 1812, died Brooklyn, N. Y., May 30, 1876; *Jabez Comstock*, who married Miss *Taft*, daughter *Orray Taft* of Providence, born July 31, 1815. He was Mayor of Providence, 1859-64, when he declined another nomination. He was Paymaster-General of the State for twenty-four years; member of General Assembly, and filled many positions of trust, enjoying the confidence and esteem of his fellow citizens. Dr. *Sylvester Knight* married (2) *Louisa Villiers Tucker*, born April 18, 1801. Their son, Colonel *Sylvester Rhodes Knight*, born March 1, 1821, married, March 14, 1848, *Abby Whipple Mauran*, born Providence, April 11, 1822, and had *Nehemiah Rice*, born December 30, 1848, married *Julia Pennell*, 1873—three children. Their second son, *Wm. Allen Knight*, born September 5, 1823, married *Sarah Rogers*.

1361. FRANKLIN COMSTOCK, born March 17, 1790, died August 6, 1845; married *Tryphena Tracy* of Westchester, Conn., who was born October 27, 1791, died October 6, 1874. They had *Wm. Greene Comstock*, born October 11, 1810, lived at East Hartford, Conn., married, July 5, 1837, *Adeline Strong*, born April 29, 1812, died January 3, 1880; *Julia Ann Tracy Comstock*, born April 28, 1812, married *Butler N. Strong*, and after her husband's death lived in Portland, Conn.; *Mary Comstock*, born August 16, 1830, died July 14, 1876, unmarried.

615. JAMES ⁶ GREENE (James ⁵, William ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in 1754. He was one of the earliest cotton manufacturers in the State, and was the first proprietor and manager of the Greene manufactory at Centreville, Warwick, the second cotton mill built in this country. It is written of him that although he "inherited Quaker principles which were also strengthened by an appropriate education, he could not withstand the temptation of gunpowder." He was a Revolutionary soldier and rose to the rank of captain of a military company, engaged September, 1778, in the expedition on Rhode Island against the English forces there encamped. After this adventure he settled down as a private citizen. He lived in Centreville, in the house built by his father, one of the first three in the village. He was married (1) by Rev. Joseph Snow, pastor of the Beneficent Congregational Church of Providence, November 17, 1782, to Rebecca, daughter of Saunders and Mary Kinnicut Pitman, born March 11, 1763, died July 7, 1806. "She was much beloved and lamented and the kindness with which she dispensed her bounty to the afflicted, seemed to double the blessings she bestowed." She was the grandmother of Hon. Henry Bowen Anthony, United States Senator.

Captain Greene married (2) Mercy, daughter of Captain William and Phebe (Arnold) Waterman of Warwick, who died February 28, 1851. He died October 14, 1825. Captain Greene was not ambitious for public honor, and was "too modest to receive more than his merits deserved. He exhibited a symmetry of purpose and action that grew, and he lived and died in the light of universal approbation. He was a quiet man, at all times averse to pomp or parade. By his prudence he added to his hereditary wealth and by his integrity he left to his posterity a reputation for manly and useful virtues." He is described as "tall and muscular, of commanding presence, mild voice, and genial manner, bearing a strong resemblance in mind and person to his father, James ⁵ Greene of Centreville." Both were buried in the James Greene cemetery, about one quarter of a mile from the bridge at Centreville, Warwick.

James ⁵ Greene, son of William, by his will, dated May 12, 1788, proved June 11, 1792, gives to his son James ⁶ "the Homestead in which he now dwells—outdoor movables, stock &c."

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 1362. WILLIAM, born October 17, 1783, married (1) *Minerva Bowers* and (2) *Anna Bennett*.
- 1363. MARY KINNICUT, born October 31, 1785, married *Wm. Anthony*.
- 1364. ALMY, born August 25, 1788, married *Resolved Slack*.
- 1365. ELIZA, born 1793, married *Dr. Stephen Harris*.

1366. ABIGAIL SUSAN, born October 27, 1795, married *John Greene*.
 1367. JOSEPH WARREN, born June 14, 1798, married *Abby Frances Shaw*.
 1368. SARAH ANN, born 1801, married *Stephen Arnold*.
 1369. JAMES CARY, born 1803, married *Mercy Westcott*.
 (Two other children died in infancy.—*Warwick Records*.)

CHILD BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1370. SUSAN, born 1815, died August 23, 1832.

616. RACHAEL⁶ GREENE (James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born August 2, 1759. She married, December 28, 1786, Thomas Whitaker of Haverhill, N. H., and died October 2, 1834, in the seventy-sixth year of her age.

CHILDREN:

1371. (General) JOSIAH WHITAKER, born October 29, 1788, married February 26, 1811, *Pamela*, daughter of *Benjamin* and *Elizabeth (Gladding) Andrews* of Providence, born July 23, 1792, died January 8, 1876. He died May 8, 1871. They had nine children: (1) *James Greene Whitaker*, born December 13, 1811, died August 4, 1813. (2) *James Greene Whitaker*, born April 6, 1814, died July 6, 1873. (3) *Elizabeth Andrews Whitaker*, born June 12, 1817, died same day. (4) *Henry Clay Whitaker*, born May 25, 1818, died July 5, 1887; married, October 15, 1844, *Harriet Martin*, daughter of *Martin* and *Abby (Martin) Fearing*, and widow of *Benjamin Dyer Potter*, born April 4, 1812. (5) *Josiah Whitaker, Jr.*, born May 15, 1820, died August 21, 1821. (6) *Mary Elizabeth Whitaker*, born March 9, 1822, married, July 25, 1855, *Allen Ormsbee Peck*, son of *Benjamin* and *Roby (Ormsbee) Peck*, born November 17, 1804, died September 15, 1871; children: *Ellen Ormsbee Peck*, born August 8, 1856; *Mary Talbot Peck*, born April 12, 1858; *Maria Storrs Peck*, born December 3, 1859; *Elizabeth Andrews Peck*, born November 2, 1861; *Jessie Comstock Peck*, born October 28, 1867, died February 14, 1870. (7) *Benjamin Andrews Whitaker*, born June 9, 1824, married, April 27, 1848, *Mary*, daughter of *Charles Courtland* and *Cornelia (Livingston) Hazard* ("Hazard Family," p. 93), and had (i) *Charles C.*, born January 1, 1849, married, August 9, 1876, *Henrietta*, daughter *Julian* and *Elizabeth (Wall) Myers*, and had three children: *Charles C.*, *Beckman Russell*, and *Ella Stewart*; (ii) *Alice Hazard*, born May 31, 1851, died June 17, 1852; (iii.) *Josiah*, born April 18, 1853, Mobile, Ala.; (iv.) *Henry Snow*, born March 4, 1855, Los Angeles; (v.) *Benj. Andrews*, born March 18, 1856, died August 9, 1856; (vi.) *Mary Hazard*, born April 28, 1857, married, June 1, 1881, *Thomas Winston Pond* of Flatbush, L. I., son of *Thomas Madison* and *Sarah Nelson (Winston) Pond*; had seven children: *Mary W. Pond*, born July 8, 1882, died July 25, 1885; *Thomas Pond*, born July 12, 1887; *Martha Livingston Pond*, born February 7, 1860; *John Albert Pond*, born October 4, 1861; *Magdalen Pond*, born June 18, 1863; *Rachel Greene Pond*, born September 3, 1870; *Camilla Cornelia Pond*, born September 3, 1870, died March 10, 1875. (8) *Pamela Andrews Whitaker*, born

- June 6, 1826, died August 17, 1845. (9) *Ellen Maria Whitaker*, born August 15, 1828.
1372. *MARY GREENE WHITAKER*, born 1791, married *Samuel Hoyt*, died at Clayville, R. I., July 22, 1845, and was buried at Centreville, Warwick.
1373. *THOMAS WHITAKER*, born November 8, 1793, at Rochester, N. Y., died at Providence, R. I., May 30, 1852. He married, September 16, 1814, *Frances*, daughter of *Caleb* and *Amev (Arnold) Earl*. Children: (1) *Thomas Arnold*, born October 20, 1818, Providence, died New York City, November 1, 1872; married, in New York, May 7, 1860, *Louise*, daughter of *Saul* and *Mary Alley*. She died in Switzerland, s. p., August 27, 1868. (2) *Anthony Bowen Arnold*, born July 21, 1820, at Providence, where he died November 5, 1859; married, May 21, 1845, *Ann E. Ruth*, daughter *Joseph* and *Ruth Dean* of Brooklyn, N. Y. Children: *Katharine M.*, born August 8, 1847, died January 25, 1889, at Worcester; married, October 20, 1871, *Francis A. Gaskill*, and had two children, *Mary M.*, born April 15, 1875, and *George Arnold*, born June 4, 1877; *Thomas Arnold*, born Providence, November 16, 1848, married May 20, 1880, *Harriet G.*, daughter of *James* and *Susan Sutton*, no children; *Joseph D.*, born April 19, 1850, married *Sarah*, daughter of *Richard* and *Susan Valpez*, had *Susan G.*, born March 25, 1879; *Annie R.*, born September 8, 1851; *Frances E.*, born May 7, 1853; *William G. H.*, born August 9, 1856, married *Rosa S.*, daughter of *Jacob* and *Susan Beeker*, had son, *William*, born 1882. (3) *Frances Amelia*, born December 15, 1821. (4) *Mary Alice*, born January 22, 1824. (5) *Caleb Earle*, born February 22, 1825, married (1), September 14, 1848, *Frances A.*, daughter of *Reva* and *Mary Hance* of New York City, who died October 1, 1856. They had two children, *Alexander M.*, born May 28, 1853, and *Reva H.*, born December 8, 1855. *Caleb Earle* married (2), 1873, *Catharine*, daughter of *Abner* and *Catharine P. Mudge* of Baltimore; had daughter, *Catharine*, born 1874. (6) *Anna Earle* (or *Anna Eliza*), born August 10, 1826, died October 10, 1829

637. *TABITHA*⁶ *GREENE* (*Elisha*⁵, *Elisha*⁴, *Peter*³, *John*², *John*¹) was born in Warwick, March 8, 1750, died August 9, 1831. She married, December 25, 1768, *Moses Lippitt* "of the Mill," so called because he owned the grist mill built by *Thomas Stafford*, the first and only one in Warwick, where he ground corn for the whole town. He was the son of *Moses*⁴ (*Moses*³, *Moses*², *John*¹) and *Waite* (*Rhodes*) *Lippitt*, born May 6, 1745, died June 14, 1833. *John Lippitt*, his great-great-grandfather, was one of the early proprietors of Providence in 1638, and one of the thirty-eight who signed the agreement for form of government May 16, 1647; and was also one of the commission appointed to form a government under the charter of Warwick in 1648.

CHILDREN:

1374. *WAITE LIPPITT*, born August 31, 1769, died 1849, unmarried.

1375. ELISHA LIPPITT, born and died 1771.
1376. ISABEL LIPPITT, born July 31, 1773, married, July 28, 1805, *Stephen Budlong*, whose farm was known as "the red, high house." He died October 13, 1850. His widow died May 8, 1860. Their children were: *Mary Lippitt Budlong*, born October 26, 1806; *Tabitha Greene Budlong*, born March 1, 1808, married *Thomas Jones Spencer*; *William D. Budlong*, born December 11, 1809; *Lorenzo Dow Budlong*, born June 27, 1812; *Isabel Lippitt Budlong*, born March 13, 1814; *Ann Budlong*, born March 9, 1816.
1377. CATHARINE LIPPITT, born April 1, 1779, married (second wife), *Deacon David Cady*, who was actively prominent in the Methodist Church at Centreville. He "built and resided in the house on the hill, afterward the residence of Alexander Allen, postmaster of the village. He introduced the art of "coloring yarn, blue, in his shop near his mansion, which was then a useful trade." The Methodists were holding meetings at that period, full of the wildest excitement, and Deacon *Cady* was described by those who listened to his addresses as being "not very fluent, though every word was significant and every sentence impressive. He had good natural abilities, but his eyesight was defective and his educational advantages were limited. His daily deportment betokened sincerity and an abiding faith in the principles he proclaimed." He died in Providence. His first wife was Miss *Waterman* of Killingly, Conn. The account from which the above quotation is made gives to him seven sons and three daughters, but does not designate by which marriage. Among them two sons, *Jonathan* and *Lawton*, became Methodist ministers; a daughter, *Lucia*, married *Resolved Waterman*, and died in Centreville (before her husband's removal to Providence), leaving two children, Rev. *Henry Waterman*, Episcopal clergyman, and *Nancy Waterman*, who married *Rollin Matthewson* of Providence.
1378. TABITHA LIPPITT, twin sister of *Catharine*, born April 1, 1779, married *James Brown*.
1379. MARY LIPPITT, born June 14, 1781, married *Amos⁷ Greene* (*Wm.⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹*).
1380. ELIZABETH GREENE LIPPITT, born 1785, died 1806.
1381. (Daughter) LIPPITT, born and died 1787.
1382. MOSES GREENE LIPPITT, born August 2, 1789, died 1812.

638. STEPHEN⁶ GREENE "of Greene's Corners" (*Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹*), eldest son, was born in Warwick, November 5, 1752, died June 20, 1843, and was buried at his home, Greene's Corners, East Greenwich. Judge Greene married, December 1, 1771, Elizabeth, daughter of George Wightman of North Kingston, who died April 1, 1830, in her eightieth year. She was buried beside her husband. The four daughters were also buried at East Greenwich.

CHILDREN:

1383. ELISHA, born 1774, died February 1, 1844, in his seventieth year.
1384. GEORGE, born October 20, 1775.

1385. MARY, born November 10, 1777; died.

1386. ISABEL, born February 26, 1780, died, s. p., April 4, 1844, in sixty-fourth year.

1387. VALENTINE, born May 9, 1782, married *Mary Godfrey*.

1388. WILLIAM, born November 8, 1784, married *Abigail Reynolds*.

1389. ELIZABETH, born October 14, 1786, died, s. p., January 31, 1848.

1390. TABITHA, born April 6, 1789, died, s. p., February 6, 1864.

640. WILLIAM⁶ GREENE (Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Warwick, October 8, 1757. He married Mary Tibbitts. They lived for many years in Frenchtown, Warwick, and then removed to Coventry, as they were so near the seacoast, Mr. Greene feared that his sons might desire to "follow the sea." He was for some time prosperous in business, but, "out of the kindness of his heart, he put his name to a paper to accommodate a friend," and thereby lost all his property. He then removed with his family to central New York. The following account of the removal is from a recent (1900) issue of the *Newport Mercury*:

"Then was the cry, 'To the West, to the West,' so [about the year 1805] he gathered up all his worldly possessions, stored them in his wagon, took his wife, 'Aunt Lizzie' [his step-mother's daughter], and the younger members of his family and started for 'Up Country,' as it was termed. They found lodging places at the inns along the way. They would rise early in the morning, and the women and children would walk while the men were preparing the horses for the day's journey. When they caught up with the women they would stop and cook a breakfast, for they also carried their provisions along. It took about a week to make the journey. The reason for their going into central New York was because their son Benjamin had gone there and was teaching school. He had purchased a few acres of land and had a house ready for them when they arrived. The house stood a few rods north of where Burril Greene now lives in the town of Willet (then Cincinnatus), Cortland County, New York. There they lived very happily for several years, when he was taken sick, and after a short illness, died, November 6, 1818. Soon after that Aunt Lizzie returned to Rhode Island. His widow lived alone eight years, when she had a slight stroke of paralysis. Then she went to live with her son James, where she spent the remainder of her days, nearly ten years. She died August 10, 1836."

CHILDREN:

1391. HENRY, married *Sally Whitford*.

1392. BENJAMIN, married *Hetty Wilson*.

1393. JOHN, married *Asia Jones*.

1394. STEPHEN, married *Susannah Briggs*.
 1395. ELISHA, married *Hannah Jones*.
 1396. THOMAS, born in Frenchtown, Warwick, went West and thence to New Orleans, La., and was never heard from.
 1397. JAMES, married *Sally Leach*.
 1398. JOSEPH, married *Pamela Wilson*.
 1399. ISABEL, married *Newel Upham*.

641. ELIZABETH⁶ GREENE (Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Warwick, November 30, 1759. She died unmarried. Her will was dated June 2, 1816, and mentions "sister Tabitha Lippitt, sister Mary, nephew John, W^m. Ray son of John; nieces Isabella daughter of William, Elizabeth daughter of Stephen, Betsy Ann daughter of John, and nephew Job Russell." The "nephew John" may have been the son of her brother William.

651. ARMENIA⁶ GREENE (Israel⁵, Barlow⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born October 4, 1785. She married — Carhart. At the time of her father's removal (with his second wife, Sarah Deane) from Poughkeepsie, N. Y., to Plattsburg, about 1795, Armenia was adopted by Phebe (Greene) Lounsberry, the daughter of her father's first wife, who was at that time married and who cared for her until she grew up and was herself married from this half-sister's home. After the death of Mr. Carhart, as his widow, she lived on with Mrs. Lounsberry to an advanced age, and when the latter died, at the age of ninety-six, she removed to Green Bay, Wis., to be with her brothers Thomas and Platt Rogers Greene.

CHILDREN:

1400. (Son) CARHART, married —, died leaving one daughter, *Armenia*, a widow.

652. DEBORAH⁶ GREENE (Israel⁵, Barlow⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born August 28, 1787. She married Dr. William Beaumont, surgeon in the United States Army, who died in St. Louis, Mo., 1855, and "whose physiological experiments on the wounded man, Alexis St. Martin, gave him an almost world-wide repute as a scientist." His widow resided with her son at St. Louis. Date of her death not given.

CHILDREN:

1401. SARAH BEAUMONT, born 1824, married (1) Lieut. *Douglas Erwin*, killed in Mexican War at Monterey, had daughter *Lily* living (1902); married (2) *Isaac Keim*; is now a widow and resides at St. Louis.
 1402. (Son) BEAUMONT, of St. Louis

653. THOMAS⁶ GREENE (Israel⁵, Barlow⁴, Peter³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born August 24, 1789, at Plattsburg, N. Y. He married, February 5, 1813, Elizabeth Platt of Plattsburg.

CHILDREN:

1403. CHARLES PLATT, born January 19, 1819, died May 11, 1860, at Kalmia, Minn., unmarried.
 1404. ISRAEL, born July 24, 1820, married *Edmonia Taylor*.
 1405. HEMAN CADY, born August 11, 1831, married *Fannie Baker*.
 1406. THEODORUS, born December 14, 1821, married *Julia Kinney*.
 1407. SARAH, born July 12, 1827, married *George Wallace*.
 1408. PLATT ROGERS, born February 22, 1829, married *Sophia Whyler Tanner*.

654. ANNA⁶ GREENE (Israel⁵, Barlow⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born April 29, 1792. She married, in 1816 (second wife), Colonel Melancton Smith, U. S. A., Commandant at Fort Moreau, Lake Champlain, 1812-14. He was son of Hon. Melancton Smith, who was a member of the Constitutional Convention, and his wife, Margaret Mott of Long Island. He died at Plattsburg, N. Y., in 1818, aged thirty-six. Mrs. Smith was the namesake of her aunt, Anna⁵ (Greene) Hallock, who was grandmother of the poet, Fitz-Greene Hallock. Mrs. Hallock, who lived to an advanced age, is mentioned as "a woman of keen intellect, who stored up mental wealth from the sparse, dry volumes that fell in her way when young, but whose suppressed genius—owing to Quaker environments and the hardships of life in the pioneer days of Clinton Co.—found expression later, in the melody of verse of her gifted grandson the poet, and in the deft pencil of Mary Hallock Foote, author and artist." In 1831, when Mrs. Smith visited her aunt, she was pictured as "sitting erect in her easy chair, still tranquil as a saint—no disfigurement of extreme old age—even comely in her pretty Quaker costume and sweet Quaker speech. Eyes and ears dulled from multiplied decades, but with mind undimmed, she still preserved a memory for what was past and gone, yet retaining also, an interest in the present." Mrs. Smith died in 1879.

CHILD:

1409. ELIZABETH SMITH, born at Plattsburg, N. Y., December 19, 1817. She married, July, 1837, Hon. *Morgan Lewis Martin*, who died 1887. They had six children: *Leonard Martin*, born 1838, died unmarried, 1890; he was educated at West Point, Colonel in Engineer Corps during the war of the Rebellion, which service impaired his health, causing him to resign, 1865; *Annie Martin*, born 1846, died 1862; *Melancton Martin*, died infancy; *Sarah Greene Martin*, unmarried, resides at Green Bay, Wis.; *Morgan*

Lewis Martin, married, 1888, *Louise Wetmore*; *Sarah Beaumont Martin*, resides at Green Bay, unmarried.

Mrs. *Smith*, in 1831, some years before her marriage, removed with her father's family to Green Bay, Wis., where her daughter, Mrs. *Martin*, still resides (1902) at the age of eighty-five, with faculties unimpaired. The mantle of her great-aunt *Hallock*, seems also to have fallen upon her with a gift of rich intellectuality, and she retains also a charm of manner and power of expression, most remarkable in one of more than fourscore years. In a letter bearing date 1888, she wrote of her grandfather, *Israel⁵ Greene*: "Himself in full communion (as was my grandmother) with all the peculiar tenets of George Fox as to dress, Quaker speech, and non-resistance to war, it is strange that he should have been so unfortunate as to be the patriarch of two generations of fighting men—soldiers and sailors!" His eldest daughter married Dr. *Beaumont*, surgeon, U. S. A., and his youngest (by first marriage) married Colonel *Melancton Smith*, U. S. A., who was father of Admiral *Melancton Smith*, U. S. N. His youngest son, Captain *Platt Rogers Greene*, was also of the Army, and last, was the bright great-grandson, *Leonard Martin*, a graduate of West Point, 1861, who became an artilleryman and "commanded batteries the most exposed in eighteen battles and skirmishes along the Potomac, and who was given a colonelcy in the third year of the war."

The first wife of Colonel *Melancton Smith*, *Cornelia Jones*, had four children, the youngest of whom, *Melancton*, was with Farragut's squadron in the assault on Fort Hudson, and made many honorable records of service in the United States Navy during the long period of forty years, when he was retired with the rank of Rear-Admiral, May 24, 1871. He was born in 1810, and being nearest the age of Mrs. *Martin* (daughter of his father's second wife) they "were brought up in the closest bonds of affection, which lasted until his death in 1893," which event occurred at the home of his sister in Wisconsin. His wife, *Mary Jones*, had died eight years previous, in 1885. They left no children.

655. PLATT ROGERS⁶ GREENE (*Israel⁵*, *Barlow⁴*, *Peter³*, *John²*, *John¹*) was born February 21, 1796. He served in the United States Army from 1814 until his death at Jefferson Barracks, St. Louis, June 30, 1829. His military record is as follows: 2d Lieutenant, U. S. Infantry, October 1, 1814. On reduction of the Army, May 17, 1815, he was retained 2d Lieutenant of 5th Infantry; Adjutant, 1820, by appointment of his Colonel, James Miller; 1st Lieutenant, March 27, 1820; retained in 5th Infantry at reduction of the Army, March 10, 1821; 1st Lieutenant and Adjutant, Colonel Josiah Snelling: Adjutant on Register for 1827. He died unmarried.

663. WELTHIAN⁶ GREENE (*Christopher⁵*, *Philip⁴*, *Job³*, *John²*, *John¹*) was born in Centreville, Warwick, R. I., November 19, 1757. She

married, in Providence, February 27, 1782, Thomas Hughes, born May 30, 1752, only son of Joseph and Mary Hughes. Thomas Hughes was 2d Lieutenant, 11th Continental Infantry, January 1 to December 31, 1776; 1st Lieutenant 2d Rhode Island Regiment (Colonel Israel Angell's), January 1, 1777; Captain, June 23, 1777; transferred to 1st Rhode Island, June 1, 1781, and served to the close of the Revolution with the rank of Captain (see Heitman's *Official Register of Officers of the Continental Army*). He served throughout the War of 1812 with the rank of Major. The place of his birth is not recorded, but family tradition states that the family was of Scotch-Irish descent. In the *Rhode Island Colonial Records* (vol. x., pp. 412 and 413) he is mentioned as of Freetown, Mass., and he may have been born there. He died December 10, 1821, at his home in Centreville, and was buried in the family burying ground of his brother-in-law, Colonel Job Greene, on the adjoining farm. Major Hughes was one of the original members of the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati. He was a small, wiry, energetic man, of refined tastes and fond of reading, with reddish hair and blue eyes, and was a very efficient officer.

Some time after his death, his widow removed to North Scituate, R. I., with her unmarried daughter and several orphan granddaughters. She died there August 8, 1844, and was buried beside her husband at Centreville. She was the eldest child of Colonel Christopher Greene, the distinguished Revolutionary hero.

In 1896 the Greene family burying ground at "Beaver Dam," Centreville, R. I., was abandoned, and the remains of Major Hughes, his wife Welthian, and their maiden daughter, Sally, were removed to Greenwood Cemetery, Phenix, R. I. A marker of the Sons of the American Revolution has been placed by the Rhode Island Society at Major Hughes's grave. The few surviving descendants of Major and Mrs. Thomas Hughes are the widow and daughter of John Waterman Aborn Greene, living in Providence, and the son and daughter and one granddaughter of William Greene, son of Jeremiah and Phebe (Hughes) Greene.

Mrs. John W. A. Greene of Providence has in her possession the Hughes family Bible, with the family records and a few relics. This account, based upon the records from the Hughes family Bible, is kindly contributed by Miss M. A. Greene of Providence.

CHILDREN:

1410. MARY HUGHES, born January 4, 1783, died June 9, 1818; married, about 1799, *Burrows Aborn* of Providence. Their children were: *Gasherie Brasher*, born May 3, 1800, died June 17, 1806; *Mary Helen*, born August 12, 1802, died June 17, 1804; *Henry Alexander*, born August 12, 1804, died

September 20, 1805; *Lewis Searl Pintard*, born July 19, 1806, lost at sea; *George Burrows*, born October 1, 1808, drowned May 1, 1820; *Helcu*, born September 6, 1811, died young; *Julia*, born January 16, 1814, died about 1840; *Edward*, born April 17, 1817, died young. (From Aborn family Bible.)

1411. CHRISTOPHER GREENE HUGHES, born July 9, 1785, died at New Orleans, unmarried, July 22, 1815, of yellow fever. He was a sea-captain, and when he died, was in the port of New Orleans with his ship *Caravan*.
1412. PHEBE HUGHES, born September 1, 1787, married, February 19, 1809, *Jermiah Greene* of Occupasuetuxet, Warwick, R. I., son of *William* and *Welthian (Lippitt) Greene* (see No. 678 for further records).
1414. KATY HUGHES, born August 16, 1789, died November 10, 1790.
1415. SALLY HUGHES, born December 15, 1790, died unmarried, June 15, 1845.
1416. ELIZABETH HUGHES, born and died February 12, 1792.
1417. JOHN LUTHER HUGHES, born November 2, 1795, died in Providence, January 14, 1863, and is buried in Swan Point Cemetery with his wife *Eliza*, daughter of Colonel *Jermiah* and *Anne (Keene) Whiting* of Providence. They had several children, who died young. A daughter, *Mary Elizabeth Hughes*, who died about 1847, aged twenty years, was a very talented young woman in art, music, and languages. Mr. *John Luther Hughes* was a man of unusual refinement of character and taste. He was remarkably industrious and energetic, a leading member of the City Council of Providence, and one of the most efficient members of its "Committee for Improving the Public Schools." He was a merchant and later, a mill owner in Rhode Island. The Providence Public Library stands on the site of the house he built at the corner of Washington and Greene Streets.

664. (Colonel) JOB⁶ GREENE "of Centreville" (Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born November 19, 1759. When his father, Colonel Christopher, entered the Revolutionary service, the whole responsibility of managing his mill business devolved upon him. Like his father, he was "noted for his ability and generosity, and possessed the administrative skill in high degree." Colonel Job was active in both civil and military affairs, and was Commander of the Kentish Artillery, a military company still in existence at Apponaug, Warwick. He was Lieutenant of the 2d Regiment Rhode Island State Brigade in Continental service (see below), and was an original member of the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati. Colonel Greene was a member of the Council of Warwick in 1793 and continued in office, with the exception of one year, until 1797. Was a member of the House of Representatives, 1797; and moderator of Warwick town meeting, 1801. He was subsequently one of the State Senators, and in all these offices was admired and esteemed for his integrity and ability. Colonel Greene married, November 29, 1785, Abigail, daughter of Captain Simon and Anne (Babcock) Rhodes of Stonington, Conn., born

October 27, 1768, died April 18, 1845. Her mother died in her infancy, and she inherited from her, considerable property, the legacy including a portion of the large estate of her grandfather Babcock, of Westerly, who gave it to her mother on the occasion of her marriage with Captain Rhodes. Mrs. Greene was a "woman of uncommon judgment and energy, and was remarkably gifted in conversation. Her executive ability and powers of endurance were great, and she was most faithful in the discharge of her duties, esteeming no sacrifice too great, no labor too severe, which would establish and maintain the happiness of her family. She was guided by strong religious principles, and passed through the world with her faith clear, her hope bright, and her charity unspotted."

Her children were all born at the first home built by Colonel Job at Centreville in 1785. He was the owner of the land lying on the westerly side of the north branch of the Pawtuxet River, from the bridge at Centreville (which in 1751 was called "Daniel Greene's Bridge") down to the junction of the two branches of the Pawtuxet, his southwesterly boundary being near Quidnick, where the line now is, between the towns of Warwick and Coventry, the area of his land being over five hundred acres. At Centreville he had a saw and grist mill. In 1801 he sold his rights in the spinning mill to "Almy & Brown" of Providence, and in 1805 he sold them sixteen acres of land, his saw and grist mills, and water power, and his residence, built 1785. He then built (1805) on a tract of thirty acres of land west of his original residence, a second house, where he died August 23, 1808.

CHILDREN:

- 1418. CHRISTOPHER RHODES, born September 19, 1786, married *Mary Ann Lehré*.
- 1419. SUSANNAH, born May 5, 1788, married *Lovevell Spalding*.
- 1420. MARY ANN, born May 25, 1794, married *Abner M. Warriner*.
- 1421. SIMON HENRY, born March 31, 1799, married *Caroline C. Aborn*.

In May, 1780, the General Assembly approved the following officers of the Kentish Guards for the ensuing year: Richard Fry, Captain; William Arnold, 1st Lieutenant; Charles Greene, 2d Lieutenant; Job Greene, Ensign.

The latter was undoubtedly "Colonel Job of Centreville," for he could not have made the Coventry records, as comparison of dates and rank will show. The official records of "Major Job of Coventry" (No. 318) should not be confused with the above (see *Pub. R. I. Hist. Soc.*, vol. iv., p. 171; *R. I. Col. Rec.*, vol. ix., p. 59). The sword which Congress directed to be presented to Colonel Christopher Greene of the Revolution was sent to his son, Colonel Job, with the following letter:

“WAR OFFICE OF THE UNITED STATES,

“NEW YORK, June 7, 1786.

“SIR,—I have the honour to transmit to you, the son and legal representative of the late memorable and gallant Colonel Greene, the sword directed to be presented to him by the resolve of Congress of the 4th November, 1777.

“The repulse and defeat of the Germans at the fort of Red Bank on the Delaware, is justly considered as one of the most brilliant actions of the late war. The glory of that event is inseparably attached to the memory of your late father and his brave garrison. The manner in which the supreme authority of the United States are pleased to express their high sense of his military merit, and the honourable instrument which they annex in testimony thereof, must be peculiarly precious to a son emulative of his father’s virtues. The circumstances of the war prevented the obtaining and delivery of the sword, previous to your father’s being killed at Croton river in the year 1780. On the catastrophe, his country mourned the sacrifice of a patriot and soldier, and mingled its tears with those of his family.

“That the patriotic and military virtues of your honourable father may influence your conduct in every case in which your country may require your services, is the sincere wish of

“Your most obedient

“and very humble Servant

“JOB GREENE Esq.”

“H. KNOX.

666. ANN FRANCES⁶ GREENE (Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born June 2, 1764. She married (second wife) Jeremiah Fenner, who first married her sister Elizabeth. She survived her husband seventeen years and outlived both of her daughters.

CHILDREN:

1422. ELIZABETH FENNER, married *Daniel Harkness*.

1423. PHEBE ANN FENNER, married (2d wife) *Daniel Harkness*.

667. ELIZABETH⁶ GREENE (Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born December 15, 1766. She married, September 22, 1789, Jeremiah Fenner, of Coventry, a shipmaster. She died soon after her marriage.

668. (Dr.) JEREMIAH⁶ GREENE (Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born October 17, 1769. Dr. Greene practised medicine in Coventry, and its vicinity for many years and died July 9, 1861. He married, October 7, 1790, Lydia, daughter of Colonel William and Patience

(Wightman) Arnold of East Greenwich, born March 29, 1769, died July 9, 1861, at East Greenwich, aged ninety-two. Her grandfather, William Arnold, was son of Israel, and grandson of William the emigrant ancestor. She is said to have been a very handsome woman, possessed of rare capabilities, and her descendants speak of her with pride. She enjoyed the distinction, according to family history, of having knitted stockings for the soldiers of the Revolutionary War, of the War of 1812, and of the Civil War! Dr. D. H. Greene in his *History of East Greenwich*, wrote:

"The great 'Spinning Contest,' to celebrate the adoption of the Federal Constitution and to encourage manufacturing in Rhode Island, was in 1789 [one year before Mrs. Greene's marriage]. On that occasion, forty-eight patriotic ladies assembled at the Court House in East Greenwich, and, with their own wheels, their own flax, and for their own use, spun one hundred and seventy-three skeins of linen yarn in one day, from sunrise to sunset. . . . The young lady who spun the most on that day was Miss Lydia Arnold, afterward the wife of Dr. Jeremiah Greene." A granddaughter, the namesake of Mrs. Greene, adds to this account: "My grandmother was so sure of victory, that she placed the laurel on her distaff before she commenced spinning"!

CHILDREN:

- 1424. ARDELIZA, born May 5, 1792, married *Pardon Handy*.
- 1425. WILLIAM ARNOLD, born June 9, 1795, died, s. p., at Surinam, South America, February 3, 1822.
- 1426. PHEBE, born July 6, 1796, married *Daniel Greene*.
- 1427. CHRISTOPHER WASHINGTON, born April 9, 1798, married *Sarah Hill*.
- 1428. ALICE ANN, born May 18, 1800, died November, 1870, unmarried.
- 1429. STEPHEN ARNOLD, born August 20, 1803.

670. CHRISTOPHER ⁶ GREENE (Christopher ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born August 27, 1774. He married, January 7, 1799, his cousin Catharine, daughter of his father's brother William, of Old Warwick, born April 8, 1780, died about 1850 (family letter). He received a large estate at Centreville by will of his great-uncle, Daniel ⁴ Greene (Job ³, John ², John ¹), which he sold to William Almy, and removed to Pomfret, Conn. (see No. 71).

CHILDREN:

- 1430. DANIEL, born December 11, 1801, married (?).
- 1431. PHEBE ELIZA, born February 27, 1804, died unmarried, aged twenty.
- 1432. GEORGE WASHINGTON, "Killed by being thrown from a horse in Warwick when about sixteen years of age."
- 1433. CHRISTOPHER, born 1817 (?), married (?); living in Pennsylvania, 1887.

Catharine Greene, widow of Christopher ⁶, married (2) — Hazard, lived on a farm at Orwell, Pa., "where she had removed with her son Christopher, and there died and was buried." (See No. 675.)

671. MARY ⁶ GREENE (Christopher ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born September 20, 1777. She married, November 8, 1795, Benjamin Fenner, brother of Jeremiah, who married her sisters Elizabeth and Ann Frances. He was a farmer and lived at Sterling, Conn., where she died about 1865 (?).

CHILDREN:

1434. JEREMIAH FENNER, born August 31, 1794, died April 20, 1850; married *Elsie Baker*.
 1435. ELIZABETH, born February 25, 1796, married, 1815, *Nicholas Thomas*.
 1436. BENJAMIN FENNER, JR., born April 22, 1799, married (1) *Polly Manchester*, (2) *Almira Weaver* (?), widow. A family letter states that "he visited his uncle *Christopher* in Pennsylvania in 1850."
 1437. JOHN FENNER, born April 11, 1801, married *Amanda Smith*.
 1438. CHRISTOPHER, born September 9, 1803, married *Sarah Smith*.
 1439. JULIA ANN, born July 20, 1810, married (second wife) *Nicholas Thomas*, formerly husband of her sister *Elizabeth*.
 1440. AMEY FENNER, born March 16, 1813, married *Christopher Tillinghast*.
 1441. JOSEPH WARNER FENNER, born January 17, 1815, married *Lucinda Reynolds*.
 1442. MARY MELINDA, born November 6, 1816, married *James N. Franklin*.
 1443. FRANCES FENNER.

672. THOMAS LIPPITT ⁶ GREENE (William ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹), eldest son, was born at Old Warwick, October 16, 1774. He married, May 1, 1803, Anne Gibbs, daughter of Anthony and Sarah (Warner) Holden (see No. 223). He was a mariner, and died November 28, 1816.

CHILDREN:

1444. THOMAS HOLDEN, born March 17, 1804, married *Mary Ann Lockwood*.
 1445. SALLY HOLDEN, born June 12, 1805, died unmarried, October 4, 1827.
 1446. PHILIP, born July 26, 1806, married *Sophia Burgess*.
 1447. WELTHIAN LIPPITT, born May 19, 1808, died young.
 1448. ANTHONY HOLDEN, born December 25, 1810, married *Cornelia Robinson*.
 1449. LEWIS, born March 2, 1813.
 1450. NANCY (ANN) HOLDEN, } born April 12, 1815, married *Thomas E. Anthony*.
 1451. ANN GIBBS, } born April 12, 1815.

(Coventry Records.)

673. CHRISTOPHER ⁶ GREENE (William ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Old Warwick, May 8, 1776. He married, April 24,

1803, Ann Frances, daughter of Captain Anthony and his second wife, Sarah (Stafford) Low, who died February, 1840 (see No. 248). Captain Anthony's first wife was Phebe⁵ Greene, daughter of Judge Philip⁴ Greene and the sister of Christopher's⁶ father, William Greene, and of the illustrious Revolutionary hero, Colonel Christopher Greene.

CHILDREN:

1452. ELIZA, born February 7, 1804, married *Festus Lyon Thompson*.
 1453. WILLIAM WARNER, born July 12, 1806, married *Jane Aiken Grey*.
 1454. PHEBE LOW, ——— married *Benjamin West*.
 1455. LUCY ANN, born 1810, married *Owen Vaughan*.
 1456. CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS, married *Anne Kirkland*.
 1457. SARAH STAFFORD, ———, married *Wm. Holden*.

674. HARRIET⁶ GREENE (William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born April 2, 1778, died May 20, 1838. She married, May 19, 1795, Benjamin Greene⁶ (Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹). (For children's record, see No. 1190.)

675. CATHARINE⁶ GREENE (William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born April 8, 1780. She married (1), January 7, 1799, her cousin, Christopher⁶ Greene (Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹), son of the Revolutionary hero of Red Bank. (For record of their children see No. 670.) She married (2) ——— Hazard, and died at Orwell, Pa., about 1850.

678. JEREMIAH⁶ GREENE (William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born at Occupasuetuxet, September 10, 1787. He was a farmer. He was married (1), February 19, 1809, by Elder Littlefield, to Phebe, daughter of Major Thomas and Welthian (Greene) Hughes. Mrs. Hughes was a cousin of Jeremiah, and was the eldest daughter of Colonel Christopher Greene, the Revolutionary hero. Phebe (Hughes) Greene was born January 4, 1787, and died of consumption, November 27, 1815, in her twenty-ninth year. She was buried in the family burying ground at "Pastuxet," that originally belonged to Major Job³ Greene (John², John¹).

Jeremiah married (2), June 8, 1817, Sarah, daughter of Elder Samuel and Prudence (Remington) Littlefield of Warwick, born July 6, 1792, died October 26, 1828. Her mother was the daughter of Thomas and Mary (Colvin) Remington and the widow of Pierce Budlong. [Another record states that Prudence (Remington) Littlefield was widow of Rice, not Pierce Budlong of Warwick.] She was born March 16, 1749, died September 21, 1816. She owned an estate in Warwick known as "the Littlefield place." On the

death of his father, Judge William Greene, in 1809, Jeremiah became by will the owner of the old Pastuxet home, where eight of his children were born. Jeremiah Greene sold this ancestral home in January, 1823, to Mr. Cole, and removed to the village of Pawtuxet to engage in business, where he died, April 5, 1830. He was buried at "Pastuxet" (see *An Historic Rhode Island Home*, p. 106).

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1458. CATHARINE FRANCES, born Occupasuetuxet, October 10, 1809, died at Scituate, August 13, 1838, unmarried.
 1459. WILLIAM, born July 9, 1811, married *Susan W. Day*.
 1460. MARY ANN, born November 7, 1813, married *Joseph Holden Low*.
 1461. GEORGE WASHINGTON, born June 7, died October 21, 1815.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1462. SARAH LITTLEFIELD, born February 8, 1818, married *Henry Waterman*.
 1463. MARTHA ALMIRA, born May 7, 1819, married *Lorenzo Fuller*.
 1464. SAMUEL LITTLEFIELD, born February 17, 1821, married *Sylvia Braman*.
 1465. JEREMIAH ALBERT, born December 30, 1822, married *Abigail Smith*.
 1466. HARRIET MARIA, born March 26, 1825, died June 16, 1826.
 1467. ELIZABETH HELEN, born January 20, 1827, married *Sterry M. Cooke*.
 1468. PHEBE HUGHES, born October 21, 1828, died November 1, 1828.

680. WEALTHY⁶ GREENE (Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born August 22, 1776, at Worthington, Mass. She married Seth Weller of Hinesburg, Vt. She died April 8, 1853.

CHILDREN:

1469. ASA STRONG WELER, born Hinesburg, Vt., 1858, married *Mary Eaton* of Pennsylvania.
 1470. LAURA WELER, living with her father at Hinesburg in 1860
 1471. RHODA WELER, married *Orrin Mead* of Hinesburg.
 1472. GREENE D. WELER, married *Mary Holt* of Charlotte, Vt., and of Burlington, 1860.
 1473. JOB WELER, married *Charlotte*, daughter of *Canfield Darwin*, living at Hinesburg, 1860.

681. MARY⁶ GREENE (Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, July 28, 1778. She married, September 13, 1798, Eli Norton, son of John and Mabel Norton, born October 30, 1776, died March 31, 1868, at Copley, Ohio.

CHILDREN (all born at Hinesburg, Vt.):

1474. MARIA NORTON, born January 21, 1800, she married *Samuel Stevens*.
 1475. OSMOND (OSMIN ?) NORTON, born February 10, 1802; was killed many years

- ago by a falling tree. He married and had one son, *Charles Linneas Norton* of Frewsburg, N. Y. He was a merchant and married (no record of family). He died suddenly in the street, in New York City, from heart trouble.
1476. LUCY NORTON, born September 26, 1806, married *Hiram* or *Robert Marsh* of Copley, Ohio, and had *Pliney, Sydney, Alfred, Albert,* and *Warner*, of Wellsville, Ohio.
1477. JULIA NORTON, born September 13, 1808, married *John Nichols*, and had *Eli, Sherman, Lucy, Thomas,* and *Sarah* (*Sherman* was of Robinson, Ill.).
1478. RELIEF NORTON, born November 13, 1810, probably died early.
1479. NARCISSA Y. NORTON, born November 14, 1812.
1480. WILLIAM A. NORTON, born January 22, 1816, married *Roxa A. Robbins* of Norton, Ohio, December 27, 1838.
1481. ALMA NORTON, born March 2, 1819, died June 3, 1882; married at Copley, February 28, 1839, *Martin S. Hopkins*, born in Rome, N. Y., April 4, 1814, died September 25, 1870, and had six children, all born in Copley, Ohio: (1) *George R.*, born December 29, 1840; buried in a soldier's grave at Bowling, Ky., December 14, 1862; unmarried. (2) *Mary E.*, born September 9, 1842, married April 7, 1866. (3) *Helen L.*, born January 30, 1844; unmarried. (4) *Henry M.*, born November 15, 1845; unmarried. (5) *Gertrude A.*, born October 10, 1854, married February 22, 1876. (6) *Sarah E.*, born August 9, 1857, married September 21, 1887.
1482. ELI HENRY NORTON, born December 18, 1822, married *Sarah Frazier* of Ravenna, Ohio, February 4, 1846.

682. JOHN⁶ GREENE (Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born at Warwick, May 7, 1780, died October 5, 1824, at Vergennes, Vt. He married Hannah, daughter of Samuel Beers of Newtown, Conn., born February 14, 1775, died April 1, 1823.

CHILDREN:

1483. JULIA, died in infancy.
1484. JOHN E. (?)
1485. MARY, died young.
1486. SAMUEL BEERS, born June 14, 1809, married *Harriet Weller*.
1487. WILLIAM ELLERY, born August 3, 1810, married *Anna Jane Sherrill*.
1488. LUCY HUNTINGTON, born April 15, 1814, married *Edwin Atwater*.

683. JOB⁶ GREENE (Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, February 26, 1783, died October 18, 1833, at Boston, Mass. He married, February 28, 1813, Lydia, daughter of Joseph and Lydia (Dana) Blake of Boston, and widow of James Erving. She was the great-great-granddaughter of Benjamin Dana, son of Richard the emigrant. Her first husband, James Erving, to whom she was married in 1798, died July 23, 1805. By this marriage she had four children; Eliza,

lived in New York; Harriet, died in New York, 1872, aged seventy-two; James and George, who both died at sea.

CHILDREN:

1489. BENJAMIN ELLERY, married *Merced de Valenzuela*.
 1490. LYDIA MARIA, died in 1849, unmarried.
 1491. SAMUEL HUNTINGTON, merchant of Oregon in 1860; died in New York City, December 19, 1873, and was buried in Boston.
 1492. SARAH JANE } died young.
 1493. SOPHIA DANA }
 1494. SARAH SOPHIA DANA, died 1850, unmarried.
 1495. EDWARD DANA ERVING, artist, of New York City, died 1879.
 1496. EMILY ERVING, died 1845, unmarried.

684. SARAH⁶ GREENE (Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born February 16, 1785, at East Windsor, Conn. She married, in Addison County, Vermont, September 17, 1809, Amasa Payne, born at Williamstown, Mass., April 28, 1772, died at Union City, Ohio, November 2, 1856. He was the son of Samuel Payne (born New Haven, Conn., May 25, 1733, died Zanesville, Ohio, June 21, 1813) and Abigail Graham (born Wethersfield, Conn., July 19, 1735, died Madison County, Ohio, January 19, 1824). Samuel and Abigail (Graham) Payne were married at Goshen, Conn., December 15, 1755. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, from Vermont, in Captain Daniel Comstock's company, Colonel Fletcher's Battalion, as was also his eldest son, Zerah Payne, who was killed in the service. His brother Abram was also in the service and was one of General Wolfe's grenadiers at the taking of Quebec. The family records show that Samuel was a soldier in the French and Indian War.

Sarah (Greene) Payne, widow of Amasa Payne, died in Concord Township, Louisa County, Iowa, November 10, 1861.

CHILDREN:

1497. SAMUEL HUNTINGTON PAYNE, born Addison County, Vt., July 29, 1810, died Benton County, Ind., February 8, 1885; married, but the name of his wife is not learned. They had two children: *Wm. Graham*, married *Miss Cox*; and *Sarah*, married *Lee Cox*, brother of her brother *William's* wife.
 1498. WILLIAM GREENE PAYNE, born Addison County, Vt., January 30, 1812, died (probably in New Orleans, La.) in the summer of 1840. He left home in the spring of 1840 for the South, intending to engage in business there. His last letter to his parents was dated "New Orleans, June, 1840," and all efforts failed to secure further tidings of him. He was unmarried.
 1499. LUCY MARIA PAYNE, born Madison County, Ohio, March 14, 1814, died in Urbana, Ohio, August 16, 1874; unmarried.

1500. SARAH JANE PAYNE, born Madison County, Ohio, February 22, 1816, died in Urbana, Ohio, September, 1872, unmarried. She was an invalid, to the care of whom her sister Lucy devoted her life. When death caused separation, Lucy could not be induced to leave the place where they had lived together, but remained there in grief and loneliness until her own death, which occurred two years later (1874).
1501. OLIVE WILLIAMS PAYNE, born Madison County, Ohio, February 27, 1818, where she died March 10, 1818.
1502. JULIUS AUGUSTUS PAYNE, born Madison County, Ohio, June 10, 1819, died Paris Township, Union County, Ohio, November 17, 1843, unmarried.
1503. JARED WILLIAMS PAYNE, born Madison County, Ohio, December 26, died December 27, 1820.
1504. POLLY KING PAYNE, born Madison County, Ohio, December 7, 1822, died May 24, 1824.
1505. MARY ANN PAYNE, born Madison County, Ohio, July 13, 1825, married, October 26, 1854, at Urbana, Ohio, *Nelson Turner Wilson*, who was born in Clark County, Ohio, September 7, 1832. He was son of *Joseph Wilson* (born January 27, 1803, died *Fredonia*, Iowa, September 14, 1868) and *Mary Ann Jones* (born District of Columbia, September 9, 1810, died Yellow Springs, Ohio, June 18, 1857, married, April 22, 1830). *Nelson T.* and *Mary A. Wilson* had five children: (1) *Mary Emma*, born Louisa County, Iowa, August 28, 1857, married at Leon, Iowa, December 28, 1881, *John McIntire Moffett*; reside at Clearfield, Iowa, and have six children. (2) *Eugene Otis*, born Louisa County, Iowa, October 1, 1859, married at Chariton, Iowa, April 20, 1886, *Sarah Elvora Larimer*; resides at Chariton; has two daughters. (3) *Lillian May*, born Pleasant Plains, Jefferson County, Iowa, July 5, 1865; residences, De Funiak Springs, Florida, and Grandin, Mo. (4) *Olive Payne*, born Pleasant Plains, Jefferson County, Iowa, February 26, 1867; residence, De Funiak Springs. (5) *Albion Galloway*, born Louisa County, Iowa, January 29, 1870; lives near Lamoni, Iowa.

Mrs. *Mary Ann (Payne) Wilson* died at De Funiak Springs, Florida, November 19, 1899. The following is a daughter's tribute to her memory: "My mother's life was a beautiful one of self-sacrifice and heavenward duty—a life that helped every one who came in contact with it. Even down in Florida, where she spent the last years of her life, she was busied in trying to help and uplift the native white people there, commonly known as the 'Crackers'—a people whose condition is so pitifully ignorant of everything!

"On the morning of the day we laid her away, I stepped on the veranda and saw a young girl who belonged to one of these families, and whom mother had helped to a higher life, crouched in one corner, sobbing and moaning, 'O, I loved her so! I loved her so!' And many instances like this occurred then and in the days that followed, until we, who lived closest to her, felt that we had never realized half the beauty and goodness of her life. She exerted such a helpful influence over those who came in touch with her that to the very last she retained this power of winning

strong, true friendships." After the death of his wife, Mr. *Wilson* bravely struggled to face life without her devoted and ennobling companionship, but his strength steadily failed, and he died at De Funiak Springs, Florida, on December 10, 1901, where he was laid to rest beside his wife.

1506. JOSEPH MALINE PAYNE, born Madison County, Ohio, November 6, 1827, died New York City, April 22, 1864, unmarried.

685. LUCY HUNTINGTON ⁶ GREENE (Benjamin Ellery ⁵, John ⁴, Richard ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Worthington, Mass., February 10, 1788. She was, when three years of age, adopted by her great-aunt, Mrs. Hannah (Huntington) Lyman, wife of Rev. Joseph Lyman of Hatfield, Mass. Her grandmother, Sarah Huntington, and Mrs. Lyman were granddaughters of Lieutenant Samuel Huntington of Lebanon, Conn., who was son of Deacon Simon Huntington of Norwich, Conn. Her grandfather, Rev. Jonathan Huntington, was the brother of Samuel Huntington, Governor of Connecticut. A much-prized family relic, an embroidered lawn apron, wrought by her grandmother and worn by her and by her daughter at their weddings, was in possession of Miss Lucy Huntington Greene. In 1860 she resided in the family of Rev. O. S. Hoyt at New Haven, Vt. She died at Vergennes, Vt., March 11, 1876, unmarried. Her betrothed, a sea-captain, was lost on his return voyage as he was coming home to be married.

690. LEWIS SAYRE ⁶ GREENE, Jr. (Lewis Sayre ⁵, John ⁴, Richard ³, John ², John ¹) was born December 14, 1798. He married, April 19, 1827, Emelyne, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Polly) Curtis of Meriden, Conn. They lived at West Meriden.

CHILDREN:

1507. LEWIS CURTIS, born December 26, 1828, married *Eliza R. Dayton*.
 1508. ELIZA ANN, born May 8, 1831, married *Minor G. Page*.
 1509. SAMUEL RICHARD, born August 26, 1833, died July 14, 1835.
 1510. ALFRED NATHANIEL, born January 14, 1836, died April 27, 1837.
 1511. ALFRED PIERREPONT, born February 1, 1838 (see Mil. Rec., No. 1511).
 1512. CAROLINE AMELIA, born March 7, 1841, married *Charles C. Westover*.
 1513. GEORGE PERKINS, born September 26, 1843.
 1514. EMMA JANE, born March 8, 1846.
 1515. CHARLES EDWARD, born January 6, 1849, died October 2, 1849.
 1516. CATHARINE A., born September 16, 1850.

691. NANCY ⁶ GREENE (Lewis Sayre ⁵, John ⁴, Richard ³, John ², John ¹) was born March 31, 1801. She married, March 25, 1825, Levi Gilbert. They resided at New Haven, Conn.

CHILD:

1517. MARY ANN GILBERT, died aged eight years.

692. BETSY ⁶ GREENE (Lewis Sayre ⁵, John ⁴, Richard ³, John ², John ¹) was born 1803. She married, about 1840, Edward Button of New Haven, Conn.

CHILDREN:

1518. CAROLINE BUTTON, born about 1841.

1519. (Daughter) BUTTON, died young.

1520. BENJAMIN BUTTON, died young.

1521. (Daughter) BUTTON.

693. RICHARD ⁶ GREENE (Lewis Sayre ⁵, John ⁴, Richard ³, John ², John ¹) was born in New Haven, Conn., 1805. He married Elizabeth Camp of Jefferson, Jackson County, Ala., where they resided. He died about 1846.

CHILDREN:

1522. RANDOLPH.

1523. JOHN LEVERETT.

694. CAROLINE ⁶ GREENE (Lewis Sayre ⁵, John ⁴, Richard ³, John ², John ¹) was born 1808, died 1833, aged twenty-five years. She married John Hayden of New Haven, Conn.

CHILDREN:

1524. LEVI HAYDEN, died young.

1525. JOHN HAYDEN.

695. WILLIAM H. ⁶ GREENE (Lewis Sayre ⁵, John ⁴, Richard ³, John ², John ¹) was born March 20, 1809. He married, November 4, 1830, Polly Semantha, daughter of Samuel and Polly Curtis of Meriden, Conn., born January 18, 1812, a sister of the wife of his brother, Lewis Sayre, Jr.

CHILDREN:

1526. MARY ANN, born March 30, 1834, married *Edward Hitchcock*.

1527. FRANCES E., born February 5, 1837, married *William C. Cutler*.

1528. LEVI GILBERT, born 1852.

697. ELIZA ⁶ GREENE (Lewis Sayre ⁵, John ⁴, Richard ³, John ², John ¹) was born September, 1814. She married, 1841, Lewis Layman of New Haven, Conn.

CHILDREN:

1529. MARY ELIZA LAYMAN, born April, 1842.
 1530. WILLIAM LAYMAN, born 1844, died 1846.
 1531. JULIA LAYMAN, born May, 1845.

700. CATHARINE ⁶ GREENE (Benjamin ⁵, William ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹) was born at East Greenwich, R. I., December 10, 1756. She married, April 23, 1778, William Searle, son of Captain Richard Searle of Cranston, R. I.

CHILDREN:

1532. MARY SEARLE, born February 22, 1779.
 1533. BENJAMIN GREENE SEARLE, born October 26, 1780.
 1534. WILLIAM SEARLE, born February 19, 1783.
 1535. JOHN FRY SEARLE, born January 21, 1786.
 1536. LUCRETIA SEARLE, born January 16, 1788.
 1537. JULIA ANNA SEARLE, born 1800, married her second cousin, *Christopher⁶ Greene* (see No. 746).

703. WILLIAM ⁶ GREENE "of Warwick Neck" (Benjamin ⁵, William ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Warwick, April 18, 1764. He married, November 7, 1786, his cousin, Celia, daughter of Governor William Greene, born June 15, 1762, died September 7, 1796. [His parents were second cousins.] He died July 28, 1829.

CHILDREN:

1538. BENJAMIN, born May 13, 1788, married *Frances Grey*.
 1539. MARY, born May 6, 1790, married *Joseph Nightingale*.
 1540. SIMON RAY, born January 18, 1792, married *Harriet Wells*.
 1541. CATHARINE CELIA, born May 1, 1794, married Hon. *Albert C. Greene*.

Colonel William Greene "was Commander of the Kentish Guards, the independent company of Volunteer Militia of East Greenwich, in which Gen. Nathanael Greene acquired the first elements of his military knowledge." Colonel Greene was also cashier of the Rhode Island Central Bank of East Greenwich for many years.

704. SUSANNAH ⁶ GREENE (Samuel ⁵, William ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹) was born at East Greenwich, July 21, 1751, died June 23, 1792. She was married at the residence of her uncle, Governor William Greene (2d), to Dr. James Jerauld, son [nephew ?] of Dr. Dutee and Free-love (Gorton) Jerauld. Dr. Dutee was son of Dr. James and Martha (Dupré) Jerauld, Huguenot emigrants, who came to Boston, Mass., before 1700.

Susannah Greene and her sister Patience were adopted by Governor Greene in their youth. Their father was lost at sea and their mother remarried. Dr. Jerauld died March 29, 1802 (see below). Susannah is mentioned in the will of her grandmother, Catharine Greene (who married the first Governor William, and who died November 28, 1777) as "granddaughter Susannah Jerauld" (see No. 99). The second husband of Susannah's mother was Oliver Hazard, great-uncle of Commodore Oliver Hazard Perry (see No. 290). By will of her great-grandfather, Captain Benjamin Greene, Susannah and her sister, Patience Greene, received legacies: "To great grand daughters Susannah and Patience Greene daughters of grandson Samuel Greene, 2000 pounds each in bills of credit O. T. when of age or at their marriage—son-in-law Wm. Greene to have the care of it."

CHILDREN:

1542. HORACE JERAULD, went to Chili, South America.
 1543. PATIENCE JERAULD, born June 28, 1777, died January 7, 1864.
 1544. MARTHA JERAULD, born 1784, died July 17, 1804.

In Dr. Greene's *History of East Greenwich*, p. 159, he states that "Dr. Dutee Jerauld in 1742, when 20 years of age, came from Medfield, Mass., to East Greenwich—that he had five sons and four daughters, among whom was James, Town Clerk of Warwick for many years." This James could not have been the husband of Susannah Greene, for he married Mary, daughter of Henry Rice, and of his large family of eleven children, the youngest was born November 24, 1792, five months after the death of Susannah (Greene) Jerauld (June 23, 1792). Gen. Geo. S. Greene recorded her husband several times as "Dr. James son of Dr. Dutee," but this was evidently an error. Dr. Dutee may have left a brother in Medfield, who had a son James, who was a physician, and this nephew may have married Susannah Greene. The following inscriptions are from tombstones in the North Burial Ground, Providence, R. I.:

" Patience Jerauld
 daughter of
 Dr James and Susannah,
 Jerauld
 Born June 28 1777
 Died Jan 7, 1864
 Aged 86 years "

" In memory of
 Miss Martha Jerauld
 daug^r of
 Dr. James Jerauld
 of Medfield
 who departed this life
 Born July 17
 Died 1804
 Aged 20 years "
 [Two more lines illegible.]

705. PATIENCE ⁶ GREENE (Samuel ⁵, William ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹) was born at East Greenwich, R. I., May 13, 1754, died November 2, 1809. She married, February 11, 1773, Welcome Arnold, son of Jonathan and Abigail (Smith) Arnold of Smithfield, R. I., born March 25, 1745. The marriage took place at the home of her uncle, Governor William Greene, where Patience had lived since her childhood. Mr. and Mrs. Arnold made their home in Providence, and resided on the corner of South Main and Planet Streets. Mr. Arnold was one of the five men in Providence who "kept a carriage." His wife is mentioned as a "most beautiful and amiable young lady," and before her marriage she was also honored with the attentions of Nathanael Greene, afterwards the Revolutionary general. The two young men were warm friends, and, according to family tradition, were both most affectionately attached to the Governor's niece, whose preference for young Arnold did not destroy friendship, as is so frequently the result of such experience, but seemed to more strongly unite them in their devotion to each other. The President of Rhode Island College, Mr. Manning, once remarked that "he had spent an afternoon with two young men of such superior minds, that he was sure they would make distinguished figures in the world." These young men were Nathanael Greene and Welcome Arnold. Mrs. Arnold survived her husband nearly eleven years. She was a devoted wife and faithful mother. "None lived more beloved or died more lamented." Welcome Arnold was the grandson of Thomas ⁴ (Richard ³, Thomas ², Thomas ¹), claiming descent from Richard of Somersetshire, England, and the ancient and illustrious Arnold family (see Somerby's *Genealogy of the Arnold Family*, p. 9). Tristram Burgess, in his *Memoir*, says: "Let it be remembered that Welcome Arnold was from youth to the day of his lamented death, a pattern man; a distinguished example for all who would act wisely and succeed well." He began his business career when but twenty-four years of age. Shortly before his marriage, he entered into partnership with Caleb Greene, under the name of Greene & Arnold, but the firm dissolved in 1776. He is said to have been "a man of inexhaustible resources," and was abundantly prosperous in all his undertakings. He acquired a large estate and became one of the most distinguished merchants and statesmen of his time. In 1778 was Representative to the General Assembly; for many years active in political life, and was a liberal patron of religious and educational societies, being one of the Trustees of Brown University (Rhode Island College) from the first. He was tall and distinguished in appearance, and free from all affectation. His home and fireside were ever exempt from business troubles and responsibilities, and when his end was approaching he referred all worldly cares to his son

with calm resignation. He died August, 1798. (See *Memoir of Welcome Arnold*, by Tristram Burgess, 1850.)

Mr. and Mrs. Arnold had fourteen children, but only four lived to maturity.

CHILDREN:

1545. MARY (POLLY) ARNOLD, born April 19, 1774, married, May 22, 1801, Hon. *Tristram Burgess*, the distinguished Senator and orator of Rhode Island, son of *John* and *Abigail (Chace) Burgess* of Providence, born February 26, 1770. Brown University, 1796; admitted to the Bar, 1799; Representative, 1811; Chief Justice Supreme Court, Rhode Island, 1815; Professor of Oratory and Belles-Lettres, Brown University, to 1825; Representative United States Congress, 1825, for five terms (ten years). He died October 13, 1853. His wife died February 18, 1851. They had seven children: (1) *Welcome Arnold Burgess*, born August 10, 1801; Brown University, 1820; died August 28, 1828, at the farm of his uncle, Hon. *Zachariah Allen*, North Providence. He married *Eleanor*, daughter Hon. *James* and *Sarah (Arnold) Burrill*. She married (2), June 1, 1836, his cousin, *Walter Snow Burgess*. (2) *Cornelia Arnold Burgess*, born April 1, 1803, died September 5, 1803. (3) *Cornelia Arnold Burgess*, born October 1, 1804, died October 18, 1827. (4) *Abby E. Burgess*, born February 2, 1806, died August 31, 1826. (5) *John Chace* (or *Curran* ?) *Burgess*, born April 17, 1808, died February 11, 1809. (6) *Mary Harriet Burgess*, born December 25, 1813, died September 9, 1827. (7) *Tristram Burgess, Jr.*, born July 24, 1817, died May 23, 1863; Colonel Rhode Island Regiment Volunteers in war of the Rebellion; married, October 18, 1838, *Sarah Williams*, daughter Colonel *Wm.* and *Mary Ann (Power) Blodget*, and had *Arnold Burgess*, born September 12, 1839, of Hillsdale, Mich., who married at Scranton, Pa., September 16, 1873, *Mary Ella*, daughter Dr. *Thomas* and *Mary Ella McCune*; *Mary Arnold Burgess*, born November 11, 1841, married, June 13, 1877, *Charles E. Souther*, lawyer of New York; *Sarah Williams Burgess*, born April 23, 1843, married, December 20, 1866, *Robert Wheaton* of Providence, who died August 6, 1874; *Richard James Burgess*, born May 23, 1845, married, March 27, 1866, *Emma*, daughter *Robert* and *Julia (Clarke) Rhodes*; *Tristram Burgess*, born May 14, 1849, of San Francisco, Cal., married, September 2, 1868, *Isabella*, daughter *George* and *Margaret* (—) *Lucy*; *Harriet Frances Burgess*, born March 23, 1854, married, May 30, 1877, *Cassimer de Rhame Moore*.
1546. SAMUEL GREENE ARNOLD, born January 20, 1778, died at Providence, February 19, 1826. He married, September 28, 1813, *Frances*, daughter of Lieutenant *John Rogers* of the Revolutionary army, and his wife, *Elizabeth (Rodman) Rogers*, born February 14, 1786, died in Providence, July 31, 1865. Of their eight children but two survived:
1. *Cornelia Elizabeth Arnold*, born October 7, 1814, died December 27, 1897; highly esteemed for her intellectual endowments. She married, Octo-

ber 20, 1835, *Timothy Ruggles⁷ Green¹* (*Timothy⁶, John⁵, Thomas⁴, Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹* of Malden, Mass.), born March 16, 1806, a lawyer of New York City; member of American Tract Society, Trustee of Brown University, and actively interested in benevolent institutions. He died in Georgia at the residence of his uncle, on his thirty-fourth birthday, March 16, 1840. They had two children (living 1902): (1) *Arnold Green*, born New York City, February 27, 1838; Brown University, 1857. He and his four sons are members of the Psi Upsilon fraternity. He married, January 14, 1865, *Cornelia Abby*, daughter *Walter Snow* and *Eleanor (Burrill) Burgess*, born March 21, 1837, died January 8, 1901. They had seven children: (1) *Arnold Burrill Green*, born August 21, 1866, died February 18, 1872. (2) *Theodore Francis Green*, Attorney-at-Law, Providence, born October 2, 1867, was graduated from Brown University, 1887, with degree of A.B.; 1890 received from Brown the degree of A.M.; studied at Harvard Law School and Universities of Bonn and Berlin, Germany, 1894-98; Instructor in Roman Law at Brown University. Since 1894 engaged in the practice of his profession with his father. Is Trustee of Brown University, of Butler Hospital, and of Rhode Island School of Design; Director of Providence Athenæum, and member and officer of other institutions. (3) *Eleanor Burgess Green*, born March 31, 1870; graduated from Wellesley, 1892, with degree of A.B.; is unmarried and resides at the Green homestead, Providence. (4) *Cornelia Elizabeth Green*, born February 24, 1872, died June 16, 1901. A portrait painter of marked ability; was also graduated from Wellesley, 1892, with degree of A.B. (5) *Ronald Conrad Green*, born March 20, 1874; was graduated from Brown University, 1896, with degree of A.B.; superintendent of a factory in Chicago, Ill. (6) *Erik Hastings Green*, born January 16, 1876; graduated from Brown University, 1898, with degree of A.B., and received from same, 1899, degree of A.M.; 1890, appointed Graduate Scholar in Massachusetts Institute of Technology; and in 1901, "Fellow" in same Institute, and is now (1902) studying at the University of Heidelberg, Germany. Has written a number of scientific treatises, some having been published by the United States Government, all in the domain of biology and chemistry. (7) *Herlwyn Ruggles Green*, born February 22, 1877; was graduated from Brown, 1897, with degree of A.B., and received from same (1898) degree of A.M. He served during the whole of the war with Spain in 1st Regiment Infantry, Rhode Island Volunteers, as hospital steward; is at present (1902) student at University of Pennsylvania Medical School. (11) *Frances Mary Green*, born May 20, 1840, married, September 10, 1891, Rev. *Heman Lincoln Wayland*.

11. *Samuel Greene Arnold* (Hon.), born April 12, 1821, died February 13, 1880. He married, November 3, 1848, his cousin, *Louisa Gindrat Arnold*, daughter of his uncle, *Richard James Arnold*, born March 29,

¹ The descendants of Timothy Ruggles Green do not use the final *e* but adhere to the orthography of the family of Thomas Green of Malden, Mass., their paternal ancestor, although their maternal line connects them with the Greens of Warwick, R. I., as above.

1828. He was Deputy Governor of Rhode Island, 1853-61-62; United States Senator, 1862-63, and was honored as State Historian (see *Pub. Rec.*, R. I.). Children: *Louisa G.*, born September 18, 1849, married, October 20, 1870, *George Lyman Appleton*, and had *Mary Lyman*; *Fanny Rogers*, born April 21, 1854; and *Mary Cornelia*, born December 29, 1859.
1547. ELIZA HARRIET ARNOLD (twin sister of *Richard James*), born October 5, 1796, died August 30, 1873; married, May 1, 1817, Hon. *Zachariah Allen*, son of *Zachariah* and *Candace (Crawford) Allen* of Providence, born September 15, 1795. He was educated at Brown University, studied law with Hon. James Burrill; was Judge of Probate; Representative to General Assembly; Trustee of Brown University for fifty years; Director of Providence Athenæum; and President of Rhode Island Historical Society. He also held other important trusts, and was an inventor of valuable improvements in machinery. Judge *Allen* was a lineal descendant of *John Allen*, one of four brothers who came to America in 1636 from Weymouth County, Dorset, England. Their children were: (1) *Mary*, born September 9, 1819, married, March 2, 1843, *Andrew Robeson*, son of *Andrew* and *Anna (Rodman) Robeson*, born October 14, 1817, at New Bedford, Mass., died, Tiverton, R. I., July 23, 1874. They had *Andrew Robeson*, born Fall River, November 26, 1843, married, March 9, 1880, *Abby Frances Knight* of Haverhill, Mass.; had son *Andrew*, born December 26, 1880; *Harriet Allen Robeson*, born Fall River, October 31, 1845, died Newport, April 5, 1852; *Alice Robeson*, born Newport, September 23, 1849, married, Boston, Mass., November 2, 1870, *Stephen Van Rensselaer Thayer*, son of *Nathaniel* and *Cornelia Van Rensselaer Thayer*; had son *Stephen V.*, born July 15, 1871; *Mary Allen Robeson*, born Newport, June 14, 1853, married, Boston, November 26, 1873, *Charles Sprague Sargent*; had *Henrietta*, born August 28, 1874; *Andrew Robeson*, born December 2, 1876; *Mary*, born April 8, 1878; and *Charles Sprague, Jr.*, born March 7, 1880. (2) *Candace Allen*, born January 31, 1822. (3) *Anne Crawford Allen*, married, April 25, 1854, Hon. *Wm. Davis Ely* of New Haven, son of *William* 5 (*Richard* 4, *Richard* 3, *Richard* 2, *Richard* 1) and *Clarissa May*, daughter of Major *Robert Davis*, a merchant of Boston and an active member of the "Boston Tea Party." He is said to have strikingly resembled General Washington, for whom he was often mistaken. He was a brother of Hon. *Caleb Davis*, Speaker of the House of Representatives, and of Brigadier-General Amasa Davis. All three brothers were members of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, and resided in Boston. *William Davis Ely*, who married *Anne Crawford Allen*, was born June 16, 1815; Yale College, 1836; Instructor in Latin, Greek, and Mathematics for several years. Studied law at New Haven under Judges Daggett and Hitchcock. After a year of travel in Europe in 1842-43, was admitted to the practice of his profession in the courts of Connecticut, November 17, 1843. Admitted also as Attorney and Counsellor-at-Law of the Supreme Court of the United States at Washington, D. C., March 5, 1849. He removed from Hartford to Providence in 1856. Children: *Harriet Allen Ely*, born Hartford, February 26, 1855, died Providence, April 26, 1862; *William Ely*, born Provi-

dence, June 17, 1858, Brown University Scientific Department, 1878; Yale Scientific School, "Graduate Class," 1878-79. The great-grandfather of these children was Rev. *Richard Ely*, pastor of the Guilford, Conn., church for fifty years. He was the great-grandson of *Richard Ely*, merchant of Lyme, Conn., who came from Plymouth, England, and was engaged in shipping.

"Mrs. *Eliza Harriet (Arnold) Allen* was possessed of great energy and untiring activity, never wasting a moment, and accomplishing all things well which she undertook. She was a firm friend, just and generous almost to a fault, 'doing good by stealth,' as Bishop Clark expressed it in the address he delivered at her funeral. Her heart was always open to the poor and needy. She was a devoted mother and a beloved wife, living with her husband over fifty years, at the end of which time they had a family reunion to commemorate their golden wedding. She was truth itself and abhorred deceit in any form and anything that savored of pretension."

1548. RICHARD JAMES ARNOLD, born October 5, 1796, married at Boston, Mass., May 22, 1824, *Louisa Caroline*, daughter of *Abraham* and *Barbara (Clark) Gindrat*, and granddaughter of *Henry Gindrat* of South Carolina and Georgia. She was born April 8, 1804, died October 15, 1871. He died March 11, 1873. They lived at Whitehall, Ga., on property inherited from her maternal great-grandfather, Captain *James McKay*. She is said to have been "a most beautiful and accomplished lady, a devoted wife and mother." They had nine children, seven of whom lived to be married, *Eliza Harriet*, married *Wm. Brenton Greenc (Wm. Perry*⁶, *Perry*⁵, *Nathanael*⁴, *Jabez*³, *James*², *John*¹). *Louisa Gindrat*, born March 29, 1828, married her cousin, Hon. *Samuel Greene Arnold*. *Richard James*, born at Whitehall, Ga., January 17, 1834, married, *Mary*, daughter United States Senator *John H. Clark*, and had a son and two daughters. He died April, 1899. Mr. *Arnold* was the owner of a beautiful estate at Newport and a home on Conanicut Island. He was "hospitable, kindly, sympathetic in trouble, faithful to his friends, and devoted to his family." *Thomas Clay*, born 1836, died December 23, 1870. *Wm. Elliott*, born 1838, married —; *Mary Cornelia*, born 1841, married *Wm. R. Talbot*; *Susan*, married Dr. *Johnson*. The *Gindrat* family were Protestants of Burgundy, France, who, on the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, fled to Berne, Switzerland. In 1740 some of the family came to America and settled in South Carolina. *Henry Gindrat*, the grandfather of Mrs. *Richard J. Arnold, Sr.*, removed thence to Georgia, where he died in 1801, and where his family continued to reside.

706. PHEBE⁶ GREENE (William⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born March 20, 1760, died September 11, 1828. She married, March 8, 1778, Colonel Samuel Ward of New York. His two sisters, Catharine and Deborah, married Christopher Greene⁵ "of Potowomut" (Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), brother of General Nathanael.

CHILDREN:

1549. HENRY WARD, born March 17, 1784, married, September 2, 1818, *Eliza*, daughter of *Jonathan Hall* of Pomfret, Conn. Their son *Henry* died in infancy (?).
1550. SAMUEL WARD, born May 1, 1786, died November 27, 1839; married, October, 1812, *Julia R.*, daughter of *Benjamin Cutler* of Jamaica Plain, Mass. Children: *Samuel*; *Julia*, married Dr. *Samuel G. Howe*; *Frances Maria*; *Ann W.*, married A. *Milliard*; *Louisa*, married (1) *Thomas Crawford*, sculptor, and (2) *L. Terry*.
1551. ANNE CATHARINE WARD, born August 19, 1788, died September 14, 1837, unmarried.
1552. PHEBE WARD, born July 17, 1791, died April 22, 1825.
1553. RICHARD RAY WARD, born November 17, 1795, married, November 3, 1835, *Gertrude Eliza*, daughter *Edward Doughty* of New York, died May 21, 1859, Children: *Gertrude, Ray*, and *Annie Katrina*.
1554. JOHN WARD, born October 26, 1797, died March 21, 1866, unmarried.
1555. WILLIAM GREENE WARD, born August 7, 1802, died July 22, 1848, married *Abby Maria*, daughter *Jonathan Hall* of Pomfret, Conn.; had son, General *Wm. Greene Ward*, who had *Charles Henry*, Colonel *John, Catharine*, and *Prescott Hall Ward*.

707. CELIA⁶ GREENE (William⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born June 15, 1762. She married, November 7, 1786, her cousin, Colonel William Greene. (For children's record, see No. 703.)

708. RAY⁶ GREENE "of Coweset" (William⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born at Warwick, February 2, 1765. He married, July 23, 1794, Mary Magdalen, daughter of George and Mary Magdalen (Henderson) Flagg, born June 14, 1773, died July 21, 1817. She was the granddaughter of James and Mary Magdalen (Souchet) Henderson of Charleston, S. C. "Hon. Ray Greene of Coweset," of Yale College, 1784, was U. S. Senator from 1797-1801. He was appointed Judge of the U. S. Circuit Court by President Adams. The appointment was withheld by the Jefferson administration. He died January 1, 1849. He was the son of Hon. Wm. Greene (2d), Governor of Rhode Island.

CHILDREN:

1556. GEORGE FLAGG, born September 20, 1795, died at St. Mary's, Ga., December 16, 1821, unmarried.
1557. WILLIAM, born January 1, 1797, married *Abigail B. Lyman*.
1558. CATHARINE RAY, born July 18, 1799, married Dr. *James V. Turner*.
1559. MARY ELIZABETH, born February 21, 1804, died young.
1560. ISABELLA MARY, born February 22, 1805, married *Joseph S. Jenckes*.

709. SAMUEL WARD⁶ GREENE (William⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born June 24, 1771. He married, October 7, 1793, Mary Rhodes, daughter of Colonel Joseph and Elizabeth (Corliss) Nightingale of Providence, born November 18, 1772, died April 13, 1835. He was a merchant, universally esteemed for his high character and gentlemanly bearing. He died September 22, 1849.

CHILDREN:

1561. CATHARINE, born July 20, 1794, died June 15, 1796.
 1562. JOSEPH NIGHTINGALE, born July 10, 1797, married *Adeline Bryant*.
 1563. WILLIAM RAY, born March 20, 1800, married *Susan A. Burrill*.
 1564. ELIZABETH NIGHTINGALE, born January 2, 1803, married Dr. *Lloyd B. Brayton*.
 1565. GEORGE SPENCER, born November 21, 1814. Resided in Maine, where he died unmarried.

"Samuel Ward Greene died on Saturday morning, Sep. 22, 1849, in the 79th year of his age at his residence in (Rutenburgh) Olneyville, R. I. A Christian without guile, a gentleman without ostentation, universally regarded, through a long life and a chequered one, as an unexceptionable model of the beautiful in sentiment, the honorable and high-minded in social life, and the thoroughly upright and honest in the world of business. No just man could have been his enemy; none who became acquainted with him could fail to be his friend."

717. SAMUEL⁶ GREENE (Joshua⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born February 26, 1758. He was a farmer of Johnston, R. I. He married, March 30, 1783, Mehitable, daughter of Daniel Thornton, also of Johnston. She was born March 30, 1763, died May 19, 1825. He died in April, 1822. His father left him by will "the lands in Johnston."

CHILDREN:

1566. WILLIAM, born June 3, 1787, married (1) *Phebe Brown*, (2) *Lydia Dennis*.
 1567. GEORGE, born April 15, 1790, died January 11, 1826.
 1568. DUTY, born July 2, 1792, married (1) *Mary Roffer*, (2) *Abby Pierce Truman*.
 1569. RAY, born September 5, 1796, married *Ruth B. Sprague*.
 1570. DANIEL, born August 20, 1799, married *Almyrah Stone*.
 1571. MARY, born September 13, 1803 (?), married *Jeremiah Tillinghast*.

Johnston Records: Hope Hawkin's will Apr. 19, 1800, gives "to granddaughter Mehitable Greene, one silver cream-pot; six silver teaspoons marked H. H.; six parlor chairs; one chest with drawers, one looking glass; one pewter platter marked H. H. &c. when 18 years of age."

Job Hawkins married, September 5, 1752, Hope Harris. Their children were Catharine, Henry Harris, and Mehitable, born February 22, 1757, (who married Daniel Thornton, father of Mehitable Greene).

In 1822, Samuel Greene's estate was divided,—situate in Gloucester, Johnston, and North Providence—between his widow Mehitable Greene and his heirs-at-law, viz., Duty Greene, Wm. Greene, George Greene, Daniel Greene, Ray Greene, and Mary Greene (Mary was probably the youngest child, though not recorded).—From *Gloucester Town Records*, Book XVI., pp. 473-480.

720. JOHN ⁶ GREENE (Joshua ⁵, Samuel ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹) was born in 1766. He married and had a family. "Children lived in Gloucester." He died March 24, 1838, at Burrillville, aged seventy-two.

721. MARY ⁶ GREENE (Joshua ⁵, Samuel ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹) was born about 1773 (?). She married (1) George Field, born in Providence, 1774, died at Jamaica, W. I., 1796. She married (2) Matthewson Williams. Her father, Joshua Greene, willed to her mother "half of house and other property for life," and to his "daughter Polly [Mary] do. after wife's death." Will dated June 3, 1795. Inventory personal estate. June 23 and 24, same year: £551 15s. 2¼d.

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1572. ISAAC FIELD, born in Providence, married *Sarah Ann Walcott* in 1816 and had two children: *Anna*, born Providence, married *Andrew Ward*, died 1879, had *Clarence*, *Isabel*, *Alice*, and one other, a son; *May*, married ——— *Lawton*, no children.

CHILD BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1573. WILLIAM GREENE WILLIAMS, born November 21, 1798, died March 16, 1879; married (1), May 29, 1823, *Maria*, daughter *William Earl*, born August 19, 1800, died November 20, 1832. They had (1) *George Earl Williams*, born March 10, 1824, died February 26, 1852; (2) *Martha Earl Williams*, born September 6, 1825, died February 2, 1833; (3) *Charles W. Williams*, born November 12, 1826, died October 24, 1847 (?); Mr. Williams married (2) *Sarah Ann Blinn*, born March 27, 1813, died September 13, 1856? and had (4) *Anna Louisa Williams*, born December 29, 1835, who married, November 15, 1858, *Stephen Greene*, son of *Thomas Rhodes Greene*, and had *Stephen Daniels* and *Louisa*; (5) *Sarah Blinn Williams*, born July 12, 1838; (6) *Martha Williams*, born May 29, 1841, died October 5, 1860; (7) *Frederick Williams*, born June 11, 1850, died April 12, 1856.

George⁵ Field, the first husband of Mary Greene, was son of Captain Isaac⁴ (Joseph³, Zachariah², John¹) and his wife, Martha Hartshorn. He was a lineal descendant of Sir John Field, the English astronomer, who died in 1587. The following statement from a letter bearing date May 11, 1880, was written by a descendant of Zachariah Field (a grandson of the astronomer who settled in Dorchester, Mass., and was the ancestor of Cyrus W. Field and the Stockbridge, Mass., family) to a descendant of John Field, one of the early proprietors of Providence:

"In 1632 William and John Field, cousins of Zachariah, came to Boston and settled in Dorchester, where they remained till 1636 when they joined Roger Williams and settled on land near Narragansett Bay." William and John were sons of Sir John Field's youngest son, William; and Zachariah was the son of John, son of Sir John. (See *The Field Family*, by Henry M. Field; also *Genealogy of the Fields of Providence, R. I.* by Harriet A. Brownell.)

728. MARY⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born July 24, 1762. She married, July 17, 1791, Richard Burke, son of William Burke of Warwick, who died August 16, 1855, aged eighty-seven years. She died November 4, 1834.

CHILD:

1574. BURROUGHS ABORN BURKE, died unmarried.

729. SUSANNAH⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born May 12, 1763, died July 11, 1809. She married, in 1780, Caleb⁵ Westcott, son of Nathan⁴ (Josiah³, Jeremiah², Stukeley¹) and (second wife) Mary (Rutenburg) Westcott, born August 21, 1754, died September 20, 1839. He resided at Apponaug and was a merchant. Their children were remembered in the will of their grandfather, Caleb Greene, dated March 1 and proved April 23, 1813.

CHILDREN:

1575. ANN (NANCY) WESTCOTT, born December 16, 1780, died October, 1868; married, November, 1801, *John Rice Jerauld*, son of Dr. Gorton and grandson of Dr. Dutee and Freelove (Gorton) Jerauld. They had *Mercy*; *John*; and *Eliza* or *Elizabeth*, who married *David Hart* of Central Falls, and had *John*; *Ann Eliza*, married *Crawford*; *James*; *Alfred*, married (1) *Harriet Hart*, (2) *Adeline Potter*, five children.

1576. MARY WESTCOTT, born June 1, 1782, died May 14, 1854, married, February 26, 1804, *Job Carpenter*, a merchant of Providence, descendant of *William*, who settled near Pawtuxet about 1638, cousin of *William* of Rehoboth.

¹ Martha, wife of Captain Isaac Field, sold Old Hospital Lot to the town of Providence.—G. S. G.

- They had six children: *Henry*, born December 28, 1804, married — *Whipple*; *Susan*, born August 7, 1806, married *Gideon Spencer*; *Mary Ann*, born April 29, 1808, died unmarried; *Emily Green*, born September 30, 1810, married *Luke Greene*, died, s. p., March 26, 1858; *Catharine Arnold*, born July 19, 1812, died June 11, 1843; married — *Tilden*; *Job, Jr.*, born June 28, 1821, died March 23, 1845.
1577. JOSIAH WESTCOTT, born July 28, 1784, died December 28, 1867; married *Mary Cooke*, daughter of Dr. *John Waterman Tibbitts* of Apponaug. They had four children: *Caleb*, married *Catharine*, daughter of *Christopher Greene*; *Henry*; *Josiah*; and *Mary*.
1578. SARAH WESTCOTT, born December 31, 1786, married, December 8, 1803, her cousin, *John Reynolds*, son of *Joseph and Dorcas (Tibbitts) Reynolds*. They removed to Hartwick, Otsego County, N. Y., where their descendants still live.
1579. CATHARINE ARNOLD WESTCOTT, born January 27, 1789, died, September 21, 1865, unmarried.
1580. ALMY WESTCOTT, born July 5, 1791, died March 5, 1849, unmarried.
1581. CALEB WESTCOTT, born August 30, 1793, died March 6, 1797.
1582. HENRY WESTCOTT, born August 5, 1796, died May 22, 1869; married (1) *Mary*, daughter of *Payton Dana*, had daughter *Catharine*. He married (2) *Clarissa Perkins*, and had daughter, *Mary Annie*, who married *Frederick Beecher Perkins*, May 21, 1857, and had *Thomas, Henry, Charlotte, Anna, Mary, Clarissa*.
1583. CALEB WESTCOTT, born October 24, 1798, died in Providence, February 14, 1851; married *Harriet E.*, daughter of *Henry Hoppin* of Providence. His widow and several children survived him.

730. BENJAMIN⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born at Apponaug, February 18, 1764. He married, November 12, 1790, Penelope, daughter of Nathan Westcott and his second wife, Mary (Rutenburg) Westcott, born July 16, 1770 (also given November 4, 1769). She was sister of Caleb Westcott of Apponaug, who married Susannah Greene, sister of Benjamin above.

CHILDREN:

1584. MARY, born February 12, died September 8, 1795.
1585. LUCY ANN, born October 25, 1798, married *Oliver Cromwell Wilbur*.
1586. CELIA ANN, born October 12, 1801, married *Wanton Rhodes Briggs*.
1587. CHARLES —.

734. CALEB⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Apponaug, Warwick, June 17, 1772. He married (1) March 8, 1795, Sarah Robinson, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Wickes) Greene, born December 12, 1774, died at Apponaug, January 4, 1838. He was early engaged in commerce, and when of age was captain of his own

vessel, of which he had the controlling interest until 1807, when the action of the Government destroyed the merchant marine. He then received from his father the mill property at Apponaug, and in company with others started a cotton manufactory, which he conducted during his active life with marked skill and intelligence, though with varied success. He married (2) Elisabeth (Betsey) Burke, widow of Edmund Burke of Apponaug, and daughter of — Taylor. She died September 28, 1852, leaving no children. He died suddenly, December 4, 1853, and was buried at Apponaug.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1588. BENJAMIN ROBINSON, born May 22, 1798, married *Mary Gorton Arnold*.
 1589. GEORGE SEARS, born May 6, 1801, married (1) *Elizabeth Vinton*, (2) *Martha Barrett Dana*.
 1590. SARAH WICKES, born April 19, 1803, married Rev. *Benjamin Phelon*.
 1591. ALBERT DANIEL, born July 8, 1806, married *Dorcas B. Greene*.
 1592. MARY WICKES, born September 8, 1808, married *James Fish*.
 1593. ROBERT RAYMOND, born October 3, 1810, died March 16, 1811.
 1594. THOMAS RAYMOND, born January 18, 1812, died February 8, 1812.
 1595. OCTAVIA, born September 3, 1814, married Dr. *John Webster*.
 1596. NELSON, born April 3, 1817, died July 4, 1826.
 1597. THOMAS RAY, born January 28, 1819, died April 23, 1831.

735. SARAH⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born May 31, 1774, died October, 1839. She married (1) October 28, 1792, William Henry Rice, son of Henry Rice. She married (2), August 16, 1804, Rufus Greene, son of Thomas of "Stone Castle."

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1598. GEORGE RICE, born April 24, 1793, married, January 27, 1820, *Lydia Ann*, daughter of *Daniel* and *Lydia (Carpenter) Whitman* (or *Wightman*). They had *Geo. Franklin*, born May 2, 1823; *Wm. Henry*, born September, 1831; *Ann Eliza*, died young; *Mary Amanda*, died young.
 1599. SARAH WILLIAM RICE, born April 20, 1795, married *Joseph Franklin Arnold*, son of Captain *Joseph* and *Sarah (Stafford) Arnold*, born January 3, 1784. They had (1) *Sarah Stafford*, born May 17, 1817, married, March 30, 1836, *Josiah Baker*, and had *Josiah*, *Susan*, and *Frank*; (2) *Betsey Dexter*, born August 1, 1819, unmarried; (3) *Joseph Franklin, Jr.*, born June 23, 1821, died December 22, 1881; (4) *Wm. Rice*, born May 17, 1823; (5) *Phebe Anna*, born May 3, died December 7, 1825; (6) *Mary Ann Carpenter*, born October 16, 1826, died March 29, 1827; (7) *Georgiana Sears*, born at Providence, February 7, 1828, married *Stephen Sheldon*, and had *Fanny*, *Frederic*, and *Walter*; (8) *Mary Ann Carpenter*, born April 20, 1830, died July 9, 1832; (9) *Cordelia Alger*, born February 5, 1833; (10) *Samuel Augustus*, born March 6, 1837, died July 16, 1838.

(For Sarah⁶ (Greene) Rice's children by second marriage, see No. 1176.)

736. SAMUEL⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born February 9, 1776, died at sea, October, 1804. He married, March 19, 1796, Elizabeth⁴ (Betsey), daughter of John³ and Martha (Rice) Stafford of Coweset, born March 30, 1780. Their children received a legacy from their grandfather, Caleb Greene (see No. 206).

CHILDREN:

1600. JOHN STAFFORD, born April 22, 1798, died October 29, 1798.

1601. HENRY, born April 26, 1800, died unmarried.

1602. DORCAS, born March 28, 1802, married Aaron Baldwin Curry.

1603. MARY, married Henry Williams, died, s. p.

Elizabeth, widow of Samuel Greene, married (2) Olney Potter and (3) September 24, 1837, Pardon Mason, who died May 18, 1845, aged eighty-seven. She died June 9, 1856, aged seventy-six. She received by will of her father, John Stafford, a legacy of \$500.

739. BETSEY⁶ (ELIZABETH) GREENE (Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born about 1771. She married, June 2, 1793, Nathaniel Millerd, son of Esquire Millerd and grandson of Nathaniel and Barbary Bowen (widow) Millerd, who were married July 1, 1758 (*Warwick Records*, Book II., p. 109).

CHILDREN:

1604. AUGUSTUS GREENE MILLERD, born February 24, 1794.

1605. WELCOME MILLERD, born June 25, 1796.

1606. JULIA GREENE MILLERD, born May 18, 1801, married Luke Hazard, who died June 9, 1878, in his eighty-third year. She died June 16, 1837. Their only child, *Julia Elizabeth Hazard*, died August 3, 1848, in her fifteenth year.

1607. GEORGE WASHINGTON MILLERD, born February 15, 1803.

1608. ELIZA MILLERD, born May 17, 1806, died October 12, 1832.

740. ALMY⁶ GREENE (Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born about 1773. She married (1), November 9, 1800, Captain William Hammett and (2) William Hall.

741. CATHARINE⁶ GREENE (Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born in 1778, died July 21, 1802, in her twenty-fourth year. She married, July 30, 1797, Deacon Caleb Ladd, born July 1, 1773, son of Captain John of Warwick and Ann (Arnold) Ladd (widow of Ebenezer Greene). His grandparents were William and Phebe (Stafford) Arnold, daughter of Thomas and Anne (Greene) Stafford (*Records of Apponaug, R. I.*, and *Arnold Family*, p. 32, will of Wm. Arnold). Caleb Ladd married (2),

February 10, 1803, Nancy, daughter of Samuel Burlingame of Cranston, and had eight children, the eldest of whom—Alexis—stated that his grandfather, "Capt. John Ladd's wife was the widow Greene, and had two sons, Ebenezer and Peter Greene." *Land Evidences, Warwick Records*, show land transactions signed by John Ladd and "wife Mary" previous to 1770, and by "Wife Ann" on April 6, 1771. His marriage to Ann (Arnold) Greene took place about this date, as his son Job was older than Caleb, who was born 1773. The will of James Sweet (*Warwick Wills*, ii., 485), dated January 3, 1760, proved July 10, 1763, mentions "Ann Greene widow of Ebenezer" (see No. 352). One of Caleb Ladd's sons by his second marriage was named Ebenezer Greene Ladd, born September 16, 1820, died in Providence, February 10, 1882. *Col. Records of R. I.*, vol. v., p. 83, show that Captain John Ladd was admitted freeman to Charlestown, R. I., May 11, 1744, and that he first married Mary — and had seven children; the youngest born 1759. Caleb Ladd died in his sixtieth year. His second wife died in 1829, and he married (3) Phebe Wells (see below).

CHILDREN:

1609. MARIA LADD, born March 12, 1799, died April 13, 1800.

1610. JOSEPH WARREN LADD, born May 24, 1801, married *Almy R. Spencer*. He died in Providence, April 29, 1879. (His birth is also given May 22, 1802.)

"Gravestones removed from the old church lot to the Caleb Ladd graveyard on the Major Rice farm, now owned by Dr. Hartshorn," bear the following inscriptions:

" In memory of
Deacon Caleb Ladd
who died
Oct 12, 1832
aged 59 years "

" Sacred to the Memory
of
Mrs. Caty Ladd
wife of
Deacon Caleb Ladd
and daughter of
Christopher Greene
who departed this life
July 21st 1802
In the 24th year of her age "

" In memory of
Mrs. Nancy
wife of
General Caleb Ladd
who died Feb 16 1829
In the 45th year of her age "

" In memory of
Mrs. Phebe
wife of
Nicholas R. Gardiner Esq.
and daughter of
Henry Wells Esq
of
Woodstock Conn.
who died
Aug. 1843
Aged 55 years. "

The last was probably Phebe Wells, the third wife of Caleb Ladd, who married, after his death in 1832, Nicholas Gardiner.

742. JEFFRAY⁶ GREENE "of Apponaug" (Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born April 24, 1783, died December 25, 1846. He married, July 24, 1803, Lucy, daughter of Judge Thomas Westcott, born December 30, 1784, died April 9, 1850. He was a farmer.

CHILDREN:

- 1611. AUGUSTUS ARABET (Gen.), born February 26, 1804, married (1) *Amy Gorton*, (2) *Lucy Parker*.
- 1612. ALPHONSO, born May 11, 1806, married *Lydia Briggs*.
- 1613. ALFRED, married *Lucretia Kirby*.
- 1614. CATHARINE, born 1813, died at Providence, unmarried, January 5, 1892, in the seventy-ninth year of her age.
- 1615. THOMAS WESTCOTT, married *Melissa Jerauld*.
- 1616. ANN MERCY, born 1818, married *E. W. Billings*.

743. ABBY⁶ GREENE (Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born February 16, 1786, died November 27, 1861. She married, 1810, Herman Courtes Fisher, born in Philadelphia, January 22, 1782, died January 19, 1859, and was buried on his seventy-seventh birthday.

CHILDREN:

- 1617. ELIZABETH FISHER, born September 10, 1813, married — *Dudley*, and had daughter, *Abby Dudley*.
- 1618. HARRIET FISHER, born March 27, 1816, married — *Spaulding*, and had *Henrietta Spaulding*, died November, 1860.
- 1619. HENRY C. FISHER.

744. SARAH⁶ GREENE (Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born in 1790, died October 20, 1856. She married Herkimer Johnson.

CHILD:

- 1620. HAMLIN JOHNSON, —, married *Mary Sheldon*, daughter of *Reuben Wickes* of Nassauket Plains.

746. CHRISTOPHER⁶ GREENE "of Apponaug" (Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Apponaug in 1795, died suddenly December 22, 1858. He resided on his farm. He married Julia Anna, daughter of William and Catharine (Greene) Searle of Cranston, who died April 18, 1837, aged thirty-seven (see No. 700).

CHILDREN:

1621. CATHARINE SEARLE, died 1826, aged eight years eleven months.
 1622. SAMUEL CHRISTOPHER, born January 5, 1821.
 1623. ABBY DAVIS, born October 25, 18—.
 1624. CATHARINE CELIA, born 1828, married *Caleb Westcott*
 1625. HARRIET ELIZABETH, born March 8, 1831, married *Wm. H. Browning*.
 1626. MARY FRANCES.
 1627. JULIA AMANDA, born October 4, 1836, married *James B. Stone*.

757. PATIENCE⁶ GREENE (James⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born March 7, 1753. She married, December 24, 1775, Captain Abraham Lockwood, son of Captain Amos Lockwood. He died November 11, 1790, aged forty-two years. She died December 1, 1838.

CHILDREN:

1628. THOMAS LOCKWOOD, born October 5, 1776, died January 24, 1833; married *Sarah*, daughter of *Benjamin* and *Sarah (Hall) Barton*, born February 8, 1781, died June 13, 1858. They had four children: (1) *Robinson*, born June 9, 1801, died February 17, 1870; married, (1) September 6, 1829, *Amey*, daughter *Joel* and *Hannah (Colvil) Young*, who died December 10, 1834; he married (2) and had *Thomas Joel*; *Benoni*; *Amelia Ann*; and *Hannah*. (2) *Mary Ann*, born September 5, 1805, married January 10, 1830, *Thomas Holden Greene*. (3) *Sarah Barton*, born September 21, 1810, married (1) *William Weaver* of East Greenwich, widower. He died May 16, 1854, and she married (2), February, 1856, *Varnum Bailey Weedon*, who died February, 1861. She died March 9, 1866—son, *Wm. Weaver*. (4) *Eliza Thomas*, born September 5, 1817.
1629. AMOS LOCKWOOD, born August 9, 1780, married (1), 1805, *Ann*, daughter of *Nathan Westcott*, and had four children, viz., (1) *Albert*, born December 27, 1806, married, September 22, 1842, *Abbie Lockwood*, and had three children: *Almy*, born 1845; *Henry Albert*, born November, 1846, unmarried; *Wm. Arnold*, born November, 1846, married *Sophia Lockwood*. (2) *Amos*, born December 12, 1808, died August 30, 1888; married *Nancy*, daughter *Jacob* and *Elizabeth Perkins*, and had four children: *Mary Elizabeth*, born August 17, 1837; *Celia Westcott*, born November 16, 1841; *Annie Amey*, born April 5, 1848; *Nancy*, born July 27, 1849, died February 9, 1850. (3) *Nathan Westcott*, born July 4, 1811. (4) *Arnold*, born 1815, died young. *Amos, Sr.*, married (2) *Asenath Spencer*, and had *Abraham*, born April 6, 1817, died July 10, 1849; *Anna Westcott*, born August 31, 1819, married, March 29, 1838, Captain *Obadiah B. Spencer*, and had *Byron*, born April 23, 1843, died young; *Emily Brown*, born May 3, 1849; *Anne*, born May, 1858, married *Edward P. Robinson*.

758. JAMES⁶ GREENE "of Nassauket" (James⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born September 20, 1757, died June 28, 1847. He was

a member of the Baptist Society of Warwick. He married (1), January 6, 1782, Phebe, daughter of Thomas Warner of Old Warwick, who died February 24, 1817. He married (2) Deborah, daughter of John Gorton, son of "Elder John." She was born 1772, and died at Nassauket, aged seventy-five years, on the same day that her husband's death occurred, June 28, 1847. James Greene was her third husband. She married (1) John Warner, son of Ezekiel, and (2) Lockwood Cole. John Greene's will was recorded October 18, 1847.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 1630. WARNER JAMES, born July 24, 1785, married *Harriet Whitman*.
- 1631. PATIENCE, born May 8, 1788, married *Jahleel Westcott*.
- 1632. PHEBE, born May 5, 1792, died November 10, 1833, unmarried.
- 1633. MARCY, born April 27, 1795, died January 11, 1835, unmarried.

770. JOB⁶ GREENE (Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at Coventry, August 7, 1746, died September 12, 1820. He married, December 10, 1767, Mercy, daughter of Benjamin Dexter, who died March 22, 1826, in her eightieth year.

CHILDREN:

- 1634. WILLIAM FONES, born August 28, 1768, married *Abby Sheldon*.
- 1635. BENJAMIN DEXTER, born July 27, 1770, married (1) *Esther Bucklin*, (2) *Rebecca Taylor*.
- 1636. AMEY C., born September 24, 1772, died December 26, 1796, unmarried.
- 1637. HENRY AUGUSTUS, born July 24, 1774, died May 28, 1795, in his twenty-first year.
- 1638. DORRANCE, born August 24, 1776, died at Butler Hospital, Providence, R. I., June 3, 1848.
- 1639. THOMAS WARNER, born November 5, 1778, died January, 1810.
- 1640. PHEBE, born December 4, 1780, died May 14, 1800, unmarried.
- 1641. MARY, born October 4, 1783, died January 6, 1843, unmarried.
- 1642. NATHANIEL, born March 23, 1786, died July 9, 1790.
- 1643. JOB, born June 15, 1788, married Anne Warner.

(See Lieutenant Job Greene of Coventry, No. 318.)

772. WILLIAM⁶ GREENE (Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Coventry, January 15, 1748. He married Marcy, daughter of Robert² and Mercy (Gorton) Knight of Cranston. Her mother, Mercy Gorton, was great-great-granddaughter of Samuel Gorton, the pioneer in the settlement of Warwick. Her father, Israel Gorton, mentions in his will, dated 1774, proved November 4, 1778, his "daughter Marcy Knight," also "wife Freelove" and "daughter Freelove Manchester." Marcy (Knight), Greene's niece, Lavina Knight, married John Greene, her husband's brother.

CHILDREN:

1644. DANIEL, died young.
 1645. SALLY (SARAH), married *James Matteson*.
 1646. CATHARINE, married *James Matteson* (second wife).
 1647. JOSEPH, married and moved West. He had a son, *Sabin*, whose daughter, *Mary*, was living in Norwalk, Ohio, 1881.
 1648. POLLY, died young.
 1649. WILLIAM, married *Phebe Irish*.
 1650. MARY, married *Silas Matteson*.

773. MARY⁶ GREENE (Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Coventry, R. I., February 15, 1752. She was married by Elder John Gorton, May 28, 1772, to George Tillinghast, son of Philip of East Greenwich, born January 17, 1751, died April 19, 1816. He was an officer in the Revolution and subsequently became Judge of the County Court, and was a man of considerable estate for those times. His wife was a lady of great beauty and many accomplishments, and survived him for more than thirty years. She died in 1851 (another account, 1843) at the home of her eldest son William, in Tolland, Conn., at the advanced age of ninety-nine years, and is there buried. Her husband died at East Greenwich, at which place all their children were probably born.

CHILDREN:

1651. WILLIAM TILLINGHAST, born August 6, 1773, married *Eleanor Baker*. They had nine children: (1) *Mary*, born February 11, 1798, married, February 11, 1824, *Cyrus Lyman*, farmer, Norwalk, Ohio, who died May 25, 1871; was thrown from carriage by runaway horse crossing track and killed by railroad train, his wife and daughter being seriously injured at same time. He is spoken of as "a rare Christian character." Their children were: *Mary Elizabeth Lyman*, born February 12, 1825, married, March 1, 1853, *Milton Remington*, merchant, of Norwalk, Ohio (four children); *Sarah Maria Lyman*, born May 12, 1829, married, March 6, 1860, *James Endicott* (who had previously married her aunt, *Eleanor Tillinghast*), a farmer and carpenter, who died May 24, 1879, at Norwalk, aged fifty-eight years (two children); *Mariha Jane Lyman*, born June 7, 1833, married, September 7, 1852, *Samuel Barnes*, farmer, of Norwalk (two children). (2) *Joseph Baker*, born September 17, 1799, at Indianapolis, Ind., married *Louisa Walker*, and had three children: *Mary*, married *Rufus Pitcher* (three children); *William*, of Brightwood, Ind., unmarried; *George*, married in, West Virginia. (3) *Oliver Cromwell*, born March 21, 1801, at Berlin Heights, Erie County, Ohio, married *Ruth Aborn* and had four children: *Emeline*, *Oliver Cromwell, Jr.*, *Charles*, and *Mary*. (4) *George*, born January 18, 1803, Berlin Heights, Ohio, married (1) *Mary Eldred*, (2) *Maria* — (six children). (5) *William*, born June 29, 1805, Coventry, R. I., married, January 13, 1832, *Eliza Squire* of Florence, Huron County, Ohio.

He lived at Toledo. In early life was in Tolland, Conn.; removed to Ohio, 1831. Had four children: *Henry Buckley*, born February 14, 1836, married *Sarah Merriman* of Vermont, manufacturer, Toledo, Ohio; *Ellen*, born Berlin, Ohio, November 6, 1837, married *A. H. Pomeroy*, Mayor of Berea, Ohio (three children: *Frederick*, *Mary*, and *Jesse*); *Frances Delia*, born November 30, 1846, Berlin, Ohio, married *A. M. Woolson*, lives in Toledo, Ohio (two children: *Maria*, born 1874; *Minnie*, born 1879); *Alvin Brooks*, born January 24, 1853, married, June 13, 1882, — *Smith*, manufacturer, of Toledo, Ohio. (6) *Nicholas*, born March 30, 1807, Providence, R. I., married (1), 1828, *Abby*, daughter *Robert* and *Sally Eldred* of Wickford, who died March 27, 1837. He married (2), July 23, 1843, *Hope Bailey*, born Kingston, Ulster County, N. Y., January 4, 1817 (three children: *James Boon*, born April 18, 1830, farmer of Iowa (?); married *Ellen Ford*, *Clark Peckham*, born May 9, 1832, jeweller, Brooklyn, N. Y., married, June 4, 1855, *Sarah Hargrove* of Providence, (four children); *Ludovic Hoxey*, merchant of Providence, born June 16, 1834, married *Eliza*, daughter *Lebcus* and *Emeline Peck* of Providence (two children). (7) *Sarah Anne*, born May 5, 1809, married, September 27, 1830, Willimantic, Conn., *Mellen Garner Kempton*, had eight children: *Edwin*, died young; *Eliza Ann*, born May 23, 1833, married *Wm. A. Johnson* of Chicago; *Sarah Jane*, born September 11, 1835, married *W. A. Reason*; *Ellen Maria*, born January 19, 1837, married *Manton Abbott* of Springfield, Mass., lived at Manhattan, Ill.; *Mariott*, born July 16, 1838, died young; *Wm. Garner*, born August 27, 1841, at Palmer, Conn., married, 1862, *Jeanette R.*, daughter *Wm. Plummer* and *Mandana Jane Fox* of Morton, N. H., reside in Minneapolis, Minn.; *Martha Ann*, born August 24, 1843, in Palmer, Conn., married, 1861-62, at Fall River, Mass., *William Cleveland* of Lake Zurich, Mich.; *Mary Ann*, born February 15, 1845, in Palmer, Conn., married, 1868, in Illinois, *Hiram Miller* of Chicago. (8) *Emeline*, born May 17, 1814, married *Jacob Straight* (five children). (9) *Eleanor*, born July 4, 1818, married, August 24, 1846, *James Endicott*, carpenter and farmer. She died March 19, 1859, and he married (2) her niece, *Sarah Maria*, daughter of *Cyrus* and *Mary (Tillinghast) Lyman* (see above).

1652. NICHOLAS TILLINGHAST, born April 6, 1776, married *Hannah Mawney*.

1653. ALICE TILLINGHAST, born August 2, 1778, married *Thomas Allen*.

1654. JOB TILLINGHAST, born October 6, 1780, died December 17, 1826. He was a farmer of East Greenwich. He married, February 14, 1802, *Sally Rhodes Davis*, and had son, *Sidney S.*

1655. GEORGE WASHINGTON TILLINGHAST, born July 3, 1783, manufacturer, North Kingstown—Brigadier-General—married, February 4, 1804, *Susan Eldred*, 1814, died North Kingstown, October 7, 1827, s. p.

1656. PHILIP TILLINGHAST, born March 24, 1788, married *Lydia W. Gorton*.

1657. HENRY GREENE TILLINGHAST, born February 26, 1796, married *Phebe Reynolds*.

774. FONES⁶ GREENE (Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Coventry, September 6, 1754, died February 22, 1842, at La-

salle, Mich. He married, in 1810, Patience Cornell, of Portsmouth, R. I., born December 14, 1793, died September 14, 1848, aged fifty-five years. He removed with his family to Lasalle, Monroe County, Mich., prior to 1834, where he purchased a farm and where he and his wife died and are buried. The farm was divided between the two surviving children, Joseph Fones and Benjamin Franklin Greene. (See No. 1660.)

CHILDREN (all born in Coventry):

1658. ABNER, born 1812, died 1819, buried in Job Greene cemetery, Coventry, R. I.
 1659. SUSANNAH, born 1814, died 1828, buried at Coventry.
 1660. JOSEPH FONES, born August 3, 1818, married (1) *Mary Ball*, (2) *Lucinda Minerva Willard*.
 1661. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, born April 5, 1822, married *Betsy Plant*.

Of the above children, Abner and Susannah are buried in the private cemetery of Job Greene of Coventry on the old homestead farm.

Fones Greene married late in life and was nearly forty years his wife's senior. She was called by all the Greenses "Aunt Patience-in-law" (family letter).

775. STEPHEN⁶ GREENE (Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Coventry, January 9, 1757. He was a farmer and resided at Coventry. He sold his farm and removed to Centreville, R. I. He served in the Revolutionary War. He married, May 6, 1782, Sarah, daughter of Abraham and Mary (Gorton) Chase of Warwick, formerly of Swansea, born March 2, 1755, died November 27, 1828, buried in the James Greene cemetery at Coventry. He died September 5, 1829, at the home of his son Jeremiah, at Plainfield, Conn., where he owned a farm with his son-in-law, William McFarland. (Mrs. Greene's sister, Mercy Chase, was the mother of Judge Weeden. Her maternal grandfather was John⁴ Gorton (Othniel³, John², Samuel¹).

CHILDREN:

1662. SENECA, born November 14, 1782, married *Ann (Nancy) Peake*.
 1663. HANNAH, born August 29, 1784, died March 5, 1807, unmarried; buried at Centreville.
 1664. JEREMIAH, born November 28, 1785, married *Ann Smith*.
 1665. LUCIA, born April 8, 1787, died June 8, 1874, unmarried; buried in the James Greene cemetery, Centreville.
 1666. GORTON, born October 14, 1788, died January 19, 1815, buried at Centreville. He was a silversmith, and unmarried.
 1667. PAULINA, born January 29, 1790, died February 17, 1807, unmarried; buried at Centreville.

1668. FREELOVE, born November 7, 1790, died March 26, 1839, unmarried.
Drowned by falling into the wheel-pit of the mill.
1669. MARY, born April 28, 1793, married *William McFarland*.
1670. ABRAHAM, born February 10, 1795, died May 7, 1803; buried at Centreville.
1671. AMEY, born November 14, 1796, died November 23, 1839, unmarried; buried at Centreville.
1672. SARAH (SALLY) ANN, born March 25, 1800; living, 1876, with her sister, Mrs. *McFarland*, at Plainfield, Conn.

777. MERCY⁶ GREENE (Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Coventry about 1762. She married, January 5, 1801, William Rice, of Middlefield, Otsego County, N. Y., to which place he removed in 1790, and where they resided. He died about 1830, and his widow continued to live at Middlefield until the death of both her daughters of consumption. She then made her home with a daughter of her husband by a first marriage, until about 1845, when she went to live with her nephew, Samuel Greene, at the homestead, Fairfield, Herkimer County, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

1673. MERCY GREENE RICE, died unmarried.
1674. ABBY RICE, died unmarried.

779. JOHN⁶ GREENE (Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Coventry, R. I., March 15, 1767. He was a farmer and in 1795 he removed to Fairfield, Herkimer County, N. Y., where he died July 11, 1840. He married, July 21, 1789, Lavina, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Hammond) Knight of Cranston, R. I., born December 8, 1770, died at Fairfield, N. Y., October 31, 1841. She was granddaughter of Captain Amos Hammond, who was Captain of one of the Rhode Island companies and served in the French and Indian wars, 1755-56; and the great-granddaughter of Wm. H. and Mary³ (Whipple) Hammond, daughter of Jonathan² (John¹) of Providence. Robert Knight, father of Lavina, was brother of Marcy Knight, who married William Greene (John's older brother, who was nineteen years his senior). Robert Knight was a member of the cavalry command known as the "Captain-General's Cavaliers" in service in the expedition to Rhode Island, July and August, 1778 (see *War Records* in Office of the Secretary of State).

CHILDREN:

1675. HENRY, born December 15, 1789-90, married *Julia Isham*.
1676. NATHANIEL, born October 8, 1791, married *Frances Wilson*.
1677. ANN FRANCES, born July 26, 1793, died unmarried, December 12, 1847.
1678. ELIZABETH (BETSEY), born Columbus, N. Y., September 5, 1795, died Fairfield, April 7, 1867 (insane).

1679. CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS, born October 9, 1797, married *Azubah Bailey*.
 1680. ABBY, born August 9, 1799, married *Joseph Eells*.
 1681. SUSAN, born October 13, 1801, died April 20, 1861, unmarried.
 1682. SAMUEL, born November 4, 1803, married *Jane Fish*.
 1683. JOHN, born January 16, 1806, married *Mary Anne Arnold*.
 1684. SYLVESTER, born February 13, 1808, married *Lydia Miller Cross*.
 1685. MERCY, born February 9, 1810, died October 2, 1831, unmarried.
 1686. MARY ANGELINE, born February 29, 1812, married *John G. Palmeter*.
 1687. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, born July 24, 1814, married (*Polly*) *Mary Parkhurst*.
 1688. NEHEMIAH KNIGHT, born May 22, 1817, died August 12, 1822.

780. SAMUEL⁶ GREENE "of Coventry" (Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Coventry, April 13, 1769. He married (1), July 14, 1793, Barbara, daughter of Captain James and Abigail (Fenner) Sheldon of Cranston, born August 24, 1770, died March 12, 1820. He married (2), September 3, 1820, Mary, daughter of Moses and Anstice (Holden) Lippitt of Cranston, R. I., born November 20, 1780. He was a farmer and lived at his father's homestead at Coventry. (One account says that he removed to Killingly, Conn.) Moses Lippitt, father of Mary, was son of Christopher, who was the grandson of Moses Lippitt of Old Warwick. Samuel Greene died March 4, 1861, aged ninety-one. His wife, Mary, died July 25, 1855, aged seventy-four.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1689. ABBY ANN, born May 5, 1794, died April 15, 1803.
 1690. JAMES SHELDON, born February 25, 1800, married *Jeanette Baldwin*.
 1691. JOHN WESLEY, born May 10, 1802, married *Elizabeth Ward*.
 1692. SAMUEL WASHINGTON, born May 18, 1804, died July 18, 1807.
 1693. ABBY ANN, born July 2, 1806, married *John Miller*.
 1694. SALLY JENCKES, born June 18, 1812, married *Edmund Arnold*.

782. SARAH⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born April 15 (or 18), 1760. She married, January 4, 1784, Caleb Hill, son of Caleb and Mary (Stafford) Hill, and grandson of Thomas Hill, born September 5, 1758, died May 6, 1835. She died October 1, 1837. They lived at the Aquidneck homestead near Potowomut, where he was buried (and probably his wife also).

CHILDREN:

1695. POLLY HILL, born September 30, 1784, married *Thomas Gould Allen*, son of *Judah Allen* of North Kingstown, near Allen's Harbor.
 1696. FONES GREENE HILL, born July 26, 1786, married *Patience*, daughter of *Christopher Whipple* and *Hannah (Atwood) Robinson*. He received from his uncle, *Thomas⁵ Greene*, ninety acres of the homestead farm (see No.

- 784). His son, *Caleb Robinson Hill*, born November 15, 1817, married July 20, 1842, *Mary Warner*, daughter Captain *Wm.* and *Catharine Townsend (Warner) Harrison* of Apponaug, and great-great-granddaughter of *Thomas* and *Phebe*⁵ (*Greene*) *Warner* (*William*⁴, *Peter*³, *John*², *John*¹) (see No. 223). They had four children: (1) *Wm. Fones*, born May 1, 1843, died January 12, 1875, (buried in Spencer burying ground at Coweset), married, September 17, 1867, *Anne*, daughter *Peleg* and *Marcena* (?) (*Gorton*) *Spencer*, born January 3, 1848, and had one child, *Mary Elizabeth*. (2) *Anne Elizabeth*, born April 19, 1848, died —. (3) *Frank Robinson*, born April 5, 1850, died August 7, 1872. (4) *Charles Greene*, born February 15, 1852, married December 24, 1874, *Mary A. Tefft* of South Kingstown, and had two children: *Frank R.* and *William*. *Frank R., Sr.*, is a hardware merchant of East Greenwich, R. I.
1697. WICKES HILL, born September 14, 1788, married *Sarah Vars*, who died September 22, 1866 (?).
1698. THOMAS HILL, born January 6, 1793, married *Lucy Ann Allen*, half-sister of his brother-in-law, *Thomas Gould Allen*.
1699. SALLY HILL, born October 6, died December 26, 1800.
1700. SALLY HILL, born July 18, 1802, married, January, 1831, *Christopher W. Greene*, a descendant of Captain *John*⁴ *Greene* "of Coweset" (*Peter*³, *John*², *John*¹). She died June 2, 1836.

The following note was found among Gen. George S. Greene's papers and refers to the homestead occupied by Caleb and Sarah (Greene) Hill:

"Thomas Hill brother of Wickes . . . May 1, 1868, told me [Edward Greene, son of Chris^r W.] that deeds in his possession at the old homestead, Potowomut, showed that his great grandfather Thomas Hill bought his land there of one Reynolds, originally; also that he, the said Thomas, was partner with John Greene in the ownership of the mills, later the 'Forge of Potowomut.'"

784. THOMAS⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born April 3, 1768. He married, May 27, 1815, Ann (Nanna), daughter of Captain George and Ann (Mandon) Harrison of Apponaug. He died April 7, 1846, and his widow died February 25, 1864, aged ninety years. They had no children. Thomas Greene inherited ninety acres of the homestead farm, which he gave to his nephew, Fones Greene Hill, who, in 1872, sold it to the Buttonwood Beach Association, to which Association Henry Whitman Greene also sold about thirty-seven acres more.

789. DANIEL⁶ GREENE "of New Hampshire" (James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born October 10, 1747, probably in Providence. He there married, about 1766, Rebecca Barton, born at Warwick, July 16, 1746, one of twin sisters, daughters of Rufus and

Catharine (Rhodes) Barton. She was first cousin to Captain William Barton, who so courageously captured the British General Prescott. She was brought up in the home of a Baptist minister. Daniel Greene and his wife Rebecca owned property in Providence, but removed to New Hampshire, it is said, before the birth of their children.

Land Evidences, January 10, 1793: "Daniel Greene and wife Rebecca" of Claremont, Cheshire County, N. H., deed all estate "of late Honored brother Josiah Greene late of Providence, deceased, Blacksmith, two lots of land and dwelling houses thereon, etc., on west side of the River in said Providence. The one thereof is the house and lot wherein the Rev. John Pitman and his wife, the widow of the said Josiah [Greene] now dwell. The other is the house and lot which the grantee and the said Josiah purchased of Nathaniel Gilmore." (The last name is possibly an error in copying, as Josiah had a brother-in-law, Nathaniel Richmond, who married his half-sister, Susannah, which name may have been intended.)

The above seems to prove conclusively the relationship between Daniel and Josiah. As the latter is mentioned as "Honored brother," and not half-brother, the inference is that they (and also Elisha) were sons of James Greene and his first wife, Freelove Burlingame (note that Daniel's eldest child was named Freelove). The dates given of other children of James⁵ are after his marriage to his second wife, Abigail Freeley, September 4, 1754 (see No. 329, and Appendix I.). The only records in possession of the descendants of Daniel Greene give the date of his death from his tombstone as 1815 "aged 69 years."

CHILDREN (born in New Hampshire):

- 1701. FREELOVE.
- 1702. CATHARINE.
- 1703. PHEBE.
- 1704. MARTHA.
- 1705. NANCY.
- 1706. MARY.
- 1707. REBECCA.
- 1708. JAMES, married —.
- 1709. ELISHA BARTON, born April 7, 1786, married *Lydia McLaughlin*.
- 1710. CYRUS DANIEL, } born 1789, married August 12, 1824.
- 1711. MANDANA, } born 1789.

Two of Daniel's children, viz., Martha and Freelove, were named for his sisters, who are mentioned only in his brother Josiah's will.

790. ELISHA⁶ GREENE (James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born (probably in Providence, his father being a merchant

there) about 1748 (?). As his record is not preserved, it is possible that he accompanied his brother Daniel when he removed from Rhode Island to New Hampshire (see No. 789 above).

791. JOSIAH⁶ GREENE (James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born probably in Providence, about 1750 (?). His mother, Freelove (Burlingame) Greene, died in 1751. His father, a few years before his death (which occurred at Gloucester, R. I., November, 1780) appointed his "dutiful son Josiah" his attorney, presumably because of the removal of his older sons Daniel and Elisha to New Hampshire; yet the sons may not be recorded in correct order, for possibly, Elisha was younger than Josiah and still, at this date (1775), a resident of Providence. The date of birth of Elisha and Josiah is not definitely given in any of the family records attainable. Josiah married Susannah Vaughan. As his widow, according to the deed referred to above, she married Rev. John Pitman of Providence, "from Newport, 1791." "Josiah Greene and wife Susannah" appear in deed, August 11, 1784 (*Providence Records*). His will dated December 21, 1790, proved January 28, 1791 (see Appendix I.), mentions "wife Susannah and brother Daniel, brother-in-law Boone Vaughan [son of Sarah] and sisters Martha Olney and Freelove Harding." (Freelove and her sister Martha were omitted from General Greene's records, and they are mentioned only as above.)

792. JOHN MORLEY⁶ GREENE (James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in 1760, probably in Providence, R. I. He was a member of the Junior class of Brown University, December 7, 1776, when the exercises of the college were brought to a close, at the outbreak of the Revolution. He was commissioned Ensign, March 1, 1779; Lieutenant in Colonel Israel Arnold's regiment or battalion on recommendation of General Washington from Morristown, June 3, 1780. On the third Monday in March, 1781, among others, John Morley Greene was "to be paid 18 pounds in Gold or Silver" on account of depreciation of their wages. On September 4, 1782, he received from Brown University the degree of A.B. On November 9, 1783, he was honorably discharged from the Army. He became a member of the "Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati," October 9, 1786. His signature on the Society books was "John M. Green," without the final *e*. He made out a bill against the State, dated "Providence, June 11, 1788." A bill for State services settled in 1784, and now preserved in the State House, is endorsed thus: "Per order James Green." He and his father, James Greene, were both members of the First Congregational Society,

under Rev. Enos Hitchcock, D.D., his father being a prominent deacon. Lieutenant Morley Greene probably removed from Providence between 1788 and 1793, and the absence of all knowledge of him for some years probably led to the error of starring his name in the record of the Cincinnati Society, July 4, 1793. In 1822, however, his name was included in the list of "surviving members," and he is recorded as having attended the meetings of the Society until about 1800. The date of his death is not learned. In family letters and records he is mentioned as "eldest son of James Greene." He was eldest son of the Deacon's second wife, Abigail Freeley.

From Heitman's *Register of the Continental Army*:

"Greene—John Morley (R. I.) Ensign 2d R. I. March 1, 1779; wounded at Springfield 23 June, 1780; Lieutenant 1780; Transferred to 1st R. I. Jan'y 1781, and served to the close of the war."

793. THOMAS⁶ GREENE (James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Providence, 1766-67. He is mentioned in family letters as "youngest son" (his mother, Abigail Freeley, was the second wife of James Greene). Thomas Greene resided at Leicester, Mass. He married Susannah, daughter of —— Blackmar, who was accidentally killed near Boston at the advanced age of ninety-three years. He was a drummer in the Revolutionary War, as stated in a letter received from his great-grandson, Rev. Wm. Wallace Greene, dated 1889, who had in his possession small pictures of both his grandparents.

CHILDREN:

1712. WILLIAM DABNEY, born May 25, 1797, married *Fanny M. Johnson*.

1713. LEVERETT, born 1799 (?).

1714. NATHANIEL, born 1801 (?).

1715. THOMAS, born 1803.

1716. CHARLES, born 1805.

1717. MARIA, born 1807, married *Andrew Williams*.

1718. SARAH, ——, married —— *Rice*.

794. SUSANNAH⁶ GREENE (James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born about 1770. She married (1), November 6, 1791, Nathaniel Richmond, son and only child of Dr. Ichabod and Abigail (Ford) Richmond, of Bristol and Little Compton, R. I. Dr. Richmond, in his will, made April 3, 1762, proved November, 1762, left provision for his wife Abigail "so as to educate my son Nathaniel till he attain the age of 21 years." His widow, Abigail, married (2), September 11, 1785, Benjamin Cushing, Esq., of Providence, where, with her son Nathaniel, she went to reside. James

Greene, father of Susannah, also resided there, and was Deacon of the First Congregational Church of Providence. Susannah was probably about ten years younger than her husband and was his second wife. Nathaniel Richmond married (1), March 22, 1783, Sally, daughter of Dr. Bezaleel and Bebe (Carpenter) Mann of Attleboro, and had three children (see *Richmond Family*, by Joshua B. Richmond, pp. 37, 92). Nathaniel Richmond, great-grandson of Captain Edward, son of the American ancestor, John Richmond, from Ashton Keynes, Wiltshire, England, lived in Providence after his second marriage, and in his will, proved February, 1798, he was called "Scribner and Gentleman." He gave to his wife, Susannah, improvements of house, also use and improvements of lands on east side of Benefit Street, which he bought of Dr. John Milton Mann with \$490 of the money which he received in right of his first wife, from her father, Dr. Bezaleel Mann, "to have and to hold during the minority of his child." He made bequests to his wife and his five children (three by first marriage), and gave \$80 to the Congregational Society of Bristol, R. I. His wife and John M. Mann (probably his brother-in-law) were appointed executors.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1719. JAMES GREENE RICHMOND, resided in Baltimore, Md., was lost at sea; left a wife and two daughters.
 1720. ABIGAIL GREENE RICHMOND, married — *Grout* and had two daughters, *Abbie* and *Susan A.*, who died in Providence, April, 1895.

Susannah (Greene) Richmond is said to have been a woman of very remarkable beauty. She married (2), January 19, 1809, Benjamin Adams. (See *The Richmond Family*, and *Bristol Records*, p. 569).

795. DELIVERANCE⁶ GREENE (Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹), was born July 22, 1751. She was married by Elder Elisha Greene, March 26, 1772, to Nathaniel Greene Carpenter, son of Benjamin and Prudence Carpenter, born February 25, 1744; died August 12, 1828, aged eighty-four. She died April 24, 1821, in her seventieth year. (See No. 796.)

CHILDREN:

1721. DANIEL CARPENTER, born August 4, 1773, died December 25, 1775.
 1722. JAMES CARPENTER, born March 15, 1775, married *Zerviah Carver*, who died September 26, 1820, aged forty-three. He died August 26, 1822, aged forty-seven.
 1723. (Daughter) CARPENTER, born December 28, 1776, died January 19, 1779.
 1724. JOB CARPENTER, born December 13, 1778, died March 23, 1845; married *Mary*, daughter of *Caleb* and *Susanna (Greene) Westcott*, who died May 14,

- 1854, aged 72. They had six children: *Henry Greene*, married — *Whipple*, died aged seventy-four; *Susan*, died in her seventieth year; married *Gideon Spencer*, and had *Mary*, died, s. p.; *Amelia*, married — *Sampson* of Boston, had several children; *Job*, married —, had one son; *Clara*, married — *Burlingame*—no children; *Anna*, unmarried; *Frank*, married —, had three children.
1725. GEORGE CARPENTER, born March 29, 1780, died November 19, 1822.
1726. ABBY CARPENTER, born March 17, 1782, married *Sylvester Westcott*, October 4, 1810, died September 27, 1854. Their son, *Henry C.*, died November 22, 1847, in his thirty-ninth year.
1727. DELIVERANCE CARPENTER, born June 2, 1785, married, January 26, 1804, *Sylvester Westcott*, died March 28, 1809. He married (2) her sister, *Abby*, in 1810.
1728. NATHANIEL CARPENTER, twin brother of *Deliverance*, born June 2, 1785, drowned in South America, September 9, 1810, aged twenty-five.
1729. SARAH CARPENTER, born November 17, 1787, married *Thomas Briggs*; died April 3, 1825.
1730. EARL CARPENTER, born March 21, 1794, married *Sarah Ann Harris*, October 26, 1821, died February 10, 1863. Their children were: *Albert Greene*, born July 24, 1823, died August 5, 1820; *Charles Earl*, born June 22, 1824; *Joseph Harris*, born February 20, 1826, died December 8, 1854, married *Mary Q. Parkhurst*, had son *Irving*; *Nathaniel Greene*, born January 11, 1828; *Sarah Clarke*, born January 18, 1830, married September 15, 1851, *Daniel C. Anthony*, son of *Gardiner* and *Sarah (Chase) Anthony*, and had four children; *Earl Carpenter*, born January 9, 1854; *Sarah Ann Harris*, twin sister, born January 9, 1854; *Gardiner Chase*, born April 24, 1856; *Daniel Chase*, born July 7, 1870.

(Many of the above dates are from Bible records of Nathaniel Carpenter.¹)

796. SARAH⁶ GREENE (Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born November 26, 1752. She married Benjamin Arnold of Coventry (see No. 227).

797. HANNAH⁶ GREENE (Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born November 16, 1754. She was married by Elder Elisha Greene, February 21, 1773, to Reuben Westcott "of Pomfret, Conn," so mentioned in a deed to his brother, Edward Greene. No record of children, but they may have been born in Connecticut and the births there recorded.

¹ March 23, 1786:

Nathaniel Greene Carpenter and Deliverance his wife, and James Greene, cordwainer, all of Cranston, R. I.; Benjamin Arnold, yeoman, and *Sarah Arnold* his wife, all of Coventry, R. I.; Reuben Westcott of Pomfret, Conn., laborer, and Hannah his wife; Dexter Greene of Killingly, Conn., laborer; Arthur Greene, yeoman, and Mary Greene, single woman, both of Gloucester; deeded to Edward Greene, "all right in the estate that belonged to Abigail Greene at the time of her death" (see No. 798).

798. EDWARD⁶ GREENE (Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born February 13, 1757. He married (1), June 8, 1777, Prudence, daughter of Edward Davis of Gloucester, R. I., and married (2), after 1796, Sally Rhodes.

"Gloucester June the 8th day 1777; Then was joined together in marriage Edward Greene the son of Elisha Greene Late of Gloucester & Prudence Davis Daughter of Edward Davis all of Gloucester.

by me

Elisha Greene, Elder

Recorded by R. Steere T. Clk."

A true copy from the records of Gloucester.

Attest

C. W. FARNUM,

Town Clerk.

Edward Greene received by will from his grandfather, Elder Elisha Greene, " $\frac{1}{4}$ of Dwelling &c. blacksmith tools and improvements and Silver Seal." He was to "have certain stock and pay all debts." His brothers and sisters with their husbands deeded at various dates, 1783-96, "all their interest in the estate of their grandfather Elisha and father Elisha Jr. to their brother Edward Greene of Gloucester," and he sold the homestead farm—"Said Edward Greene sold the whole farm in this town to Joseph Cady of Killingly Conn. May 20 1796. The deed is signed by Prudence Greene as wife of said Edward and is recorded in Book 13, p. 347" (from Town Clerk, Gloucester, R. I.). He was appointed executor of his grandfather's will in place of Captain Solomon Owens, son-in-law of Elder Elisha, who declined to serve. The homestead farm was afterward owned by William Greene, son of Oliver and grandson of Peter and Elizabeth (Johnson) Greene (see No. 2664).

799. DEXTER⁶ GREENE (Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born February 17, 1759; lived in Connecticut, and was unmarried. His grandfather Greene's will, dated May 31, 1780, proved December 11, 1780, bequeaths to "grandson Dexter Greene $\frac{1}{4}$ Real Estate." Mentioned in deed of transfer of land to Edward Greene, his brother (see No. 795), as "Dexter Greene of Killingly Conn."

800. JAMES⁶ GREENE (Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born October 11, 1761. He is mentioned in deed as "James Greene cordwainer of Cranston" (see No. 795). From his grandfather's will he received an equal share with his brothers, " $\frac{1}{4}$ of the real estate." James

Greene died January 21, 1844, aged eighty-two years. We have no record of his marriage, and as no wife is assigned to him in the deed referred to, where his brothers' wives are all mentioned, it is probable he died unmarried.

801. ARTHUR ⁶ GREENE (Elisha ⁵, Elisha ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born November 10, 1764. He married, but probably at later date than that of the deed referred to above, when he was but twenty-two years of age. He is mentioned as "Arthur Greene yeoman of Gloucester." He kept a tavern and had "a small farm"; lived at a fork of the roads about a mile north of Pawtuxet. His grandfather, Elder Elisha Greene, bequeathed to him " $\frac{1}{4}$ of real estate—if he die before the age of 21, then to other grandsons."

CHILDREN:

1731. Daughter, unmarried.

1732. Daughter, unmarried.

802. ABIGAIL ⁶ GREENE (Elisha ⁵, Elisha ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born March 21, 1767. She died unmarried. Her grandfather left to her and her sister Mary (Polly) equally "the rest of real estate"; "to grand-daughter Abigail Greene $\frac{1}{3}$ of furniture." Her death must have occurred before 1786, because of the deed executed in that year transferring "all right in the estate that belonged to her at time of her death" to her brother, Edward Greene (see No. 795).

803. MARY ⁶ (POLLY) GREENE (Elisha ⁵, Elisha ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born April 2, 1770. She married William Hall and removed to Pennsylvania. In addition to real estate, her grandfather Greene willed to her "one Silver spoon marked E. G."

CHILD:

1733. GORTON HALL.

Mary Greene was mentioned as "Single woman" and "of Gloucester" in deed referred to above; therefore her marriage took place after 1786.

JOHN ⁶ GREENE (John ⁵, Samuel ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born September 24, 1763, baptized by the minister of the "United Brethren." He went to St. Louis, Mo., and died young.

805. SAMUEL ⁶ GREENE "of Newport" (John ⁵, Samuel ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born April 3, 1765, died January 15, 1817. He married (1), October 2, 1787, Abigail, daughter of Joseph Hayward of Newport,

son of Richard, of England, born June 8, 1765, died February 11, 1804. He was a merchant and lived at Newport. He married (2), October 3, 1804, Mrs. Elizabeth Jenkins, widow of John Jenkins, who died October, 1821, aged forty-seven.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1734. JOHN, born July 5, 1788, died April 27, 1816, unmarried.
 1735. JOSEPH HAYWARD, born July 27, 1790, died, November 7, 1843, unmarried.
 1736. MARY ELIZABETH, born May 22, 1792, died July 3, 1793.
 1737. KATHARINE, born June 24, 1794, died August 10, 1807.
 1738. { FREDERICK SMITH, born July 21, 1798, died September 5, 1817, in his
 nineteenth year.
 1739. { JAMES ALLEN, born July 21, 1798, married *Elizabeth Oman*.
 1740. PETER CASTOFF, born November 4, 1800, married *Johanna Gomor* (?).
 1741. SARAH HAYWARD, born September 18, 1802, married *James Hull*.
 1742. Infant, born and died December 27, 1803.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1743. SAMUEL FOWLE, born August 20, 1805, died April 9, 1818.
 1744. RANDALL ELDRED, born August 15, 1807; probably died young.
 1745. FREELove ELDRED, born February 5, 1809, died 1816.
 1746. ABIGAIL HAYWARD, born December 8, 1810. No record.
 1747. GEORGE ALLEN, born November 26, 1812, married *Avis Fales Sanford*.
 1748. CHRISTOPHER RAICH, born June 30, 1815, died December 8, 1815.

806. JAMES⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born December 20, 1766. He married — (?) in New York and had an only child. He died December 19, 1791.

CHILD:

1749. JOHN, mentioned only as "Master of a Brig in New York."

807. MARY ELIZABETH⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born February 6, 1769. She married (1), Peter Cast-off, who died leaving no children. She married (2) James Harding.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1750. MARY HARDING, married *Foster Lincoln*; had daughter, *Abby*.
 1751. ELIZABETH HARDING.
 1752. CORNELIA HARDING, died unmarried.
 1753. CATHARINE HARDING, married in Lancaster, Pa.
 1754. STEPHEN HARDING, died young.

Another account: "Mary Elizabeth Greene married (2) James Harding—his daughter married a Gladding and had a son, of Bristol R. I."

809. STEPHEN⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born November 30, 1772, died about 1819. He married Elizabeth, daughter of William Bentley of Newport (Wm. Bentley also of Wethersfield, Conn.).

CHILDREN:

1755. MARY, born 1795, married *John F. Lincoln*, died s. p., 1821.
 1756. JEREMIAH, married — *Howes*.
 1757. ABBY BENTLEY, born January 18, 1799, died November 15, 1815, unmarried
 1758. ELIZABETH BENTLEY, born March 14, 1801, married (1) *Benj. Terrell*, (2) *Francis Baker*.
 1759. CORNELIA, born April 7, 1803, died July 4, 1821, unmarried.
 1760. WILLIAM BENTLEY, born February 24, 1808, married *Sarah Sisson*.

811. SARAH JOANNA⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born January 19, 1777. She married (1) — Riki (?), and (2) — Howes of Bethlehem, Pa.

819. CONSTANT CHASE⁶ GREENE (Fones⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born about 1774. He married (1), April 19, 1792, Abigail, daughter of Caleb and Phebe (—) Coggeshall. He married (2), August 31, 1822, Harriet, daughter of Colonel James Perry of Newport (Edward⁴, Edward³, Edward², Edward¹), a sea captain, and Captain of Newport Volunteers, August 16, 1812; Captain in 10th Regiment Infantry, July 29, 1813-15. His third wife was Elizabeth White, widow of James Woodbury, a Baptist preacher who removed from Maine to North Carolina. Constant Chase Greene was "of Elizabeth City N. C."

CHILD BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1761. Son (?), died young.

CHILDREN BY THIRD MARRIAGE:

1762. WILLIAM HENRY, born March, 1835.
 1763. JAMES WOODBURY, born 1838.
 1764. ELIZABETH CONSTANCE, born 1848.
 1765. MARY BLUNT, born 1850.

(The above record is uncertain.)

830. PHOEBE⁶ GREENE (Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Peter³, James², John¹) was born April 30, 1756. She married, October 25, 1778, Christopher Weaver, son of Peleg Weaver of East Greenwich. No record of children.

831. JAMES ⁶ GREENE (James ⁵, James ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born in East Greenwich, August 13, 1759. He married, but the name of his wife is not recorded. He died November 16, 1820.

CHILD:

1766. HANNAH, born 1796, died June 5, 1822. (See *Friends' Records*.)

832. ELIZABETH ⁶ GREENE (James ⁵, James ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born at East Greenwich, June 16, 1761. She married, September 12, 1784, Nicholas Davis Greene, son of Sylvester and grandson of Thomas Greene of Pawtuxet, born September 28, 1762, of the Newport and not of the Warwick Greene family. His father, Sylvester Greene, married Phebe ⁵, daughter of Rufus Greene ⁴ (Jabez ³, James ², John ¹). Phebe was a cousin of General Nathanael Greene, and also, of her son's father-in-law, Nicholas James Greene.

Nicholas Davis Greene died at Warwick, 1852. He married (2) Abigail Coggeshall, October 16, 1794.

CHILDREN:

1767. EDMUND GREENE, died in infancy.

1768. ANN GREENE, died in infancy.

1769. ELIZA GREENE, born June 16, 1799, died in 1817.

1770. CHARLES NICHOLAS GREENE, born April 12, 1801, married *Maria*, daughter of *James and Lydia (Greene) Sweet*, and had five children: *Charles, William, Henry, Harriet, Maria*. He was killed by a passing train in Boston, 1898.

1771. MARY ANN GREENE, died aged two years.

1772. SUSAN GREENE, born March 10, 1804, married *Daniel Williams* of Anthony, and had *Horace*, who died young.

1773. ELIZA ? (GREENE), married *John Godfrey* of Coweset, Warwick.

1774. WILLIAM JAMES GREENE, born February 20, 1806, married (1), 1827, *Ruth Carder*, and had *James* and *Mary*, both died young. He married (2) *Lydia Sweet*, sister of his brother *Charles's* wife, and had four children: *Rebecca W.*; *Albert Coggeshall* of Riverpoint, R. I.; *Caroline Frances*; *Emma Eudora*.

1775. RUSSELL DAVIS GREENE, born May 20, 1809, married *Ruth Hammond*, and had *Abby, George, Hannah*, and *Susan*.

833. NATHANIEL ⁶ GREENE (James ⁵, James ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born 176-- (?) He married Alice Low (or Lee), but no dates are recorded, and the note has been partly erased, giving the marriage as above.

835. TIMOTHY ⁶ GREENE (Paul ⁵, James ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born June 12, 1760. He married, October 3, 1787,

Lydia, daughter of Oziel and Lydia (Smith) Wilkinson of Cumberland, R. I., born December 11, 1766 (?), died December 3, 1840, in her seventy-fourth year. Timothy Greene died February 8, 1834.

CHILDREN:

- 1776. SARAH, born May 5, 1788, married *William Harris*.
- 1777. SAMUEL, born May 12, 1791, married *Sarah Otis Harris*.
- 1778. DANIEL, born April 16, 1793, married *Nancy (Ann) Tyler*.
- 1779. WILLIAM, born and died September 2, 1795.
- 1780. MARY, married *Aaron Putnam*.
- 1781. ELIZA, married *Benjamin C. Harris*.
- 1782. PAUL.
- 1783. ANNA, married *Edward Wolcott*.

836. HANNAH⁶ GREENE (Paul⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 16, 1762. She married, April 16, 1778, John Greene⁶ (John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹), who died at Cornwall, N. Y., November, 1793. She died April 2, 1783. (For record of children, see No. 575.)

837. ISABEL⁶ GREENE (Paul⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born June 18, 1764, died April 8, 1790. She married, April 5, 1785, Benjamin⁵ Arnold, son of Samuel⁴ of Smithfield (Joseph³, Eleazar², Thomas¹). They removed to Stamford, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

- 1784. HANNAH GREENE ARNOLD, born June 22, 1786, married *Beriah Brown* of North Kingstown, and had daughter, *Isabella Greene Brown*, who married, 1843, — *Kenyon*—one daughter, born and died same year.
- 1785. AZA ARNOLD "of Portsmouth," born November 4, 1788, member of Friends' Society, married *Abigail Dennis* and had *Mary; Harriet; William; Samuel; Benjamin;* and *James Greene*, who married *Lydia Arnold Greene*, daughter *Phebe⁷ Greene*, the granddaughter of Colonel Christopher of Revolutionary Army.

Benjamin Arnold married (2), June 5, 1793, Rachel, daughter of David Harris, and had four more children: Thomas, Rachel, Isabella, and Eliza.

848. BENJAMIN⁶ GREENE (Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was married, but the name of his wife is not recorded. He was a manufacturer at Lafayette, R. I., and afterward lived on his farm at Exeter, where he died.

CHILDREN:

1786. Daughter, died of consumption.

1787. Daughter, married *Willett Hines* of North Kingstown and had five children.

849. WILLIAM⁶ GREENE (Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born February 13, 1769. He was married (1), May 29, 1796, "by Rev. Wm. Northup of North Kingstown to Sarah, daughter of Anthony and Waite Low, of Exeter." She died at North Kingstown, July 24, 1807. He was married (2), March 30, 1809, "by Elder Thomas Manchester, to Mary, daughter of Robert Wilcox of Exeter, deceased." She died November 8, 1809. He died December 30, 1848, at North Kingstown.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1788. JAMES, born March 26, 1797.

1789. WAITE, born August 17, 1798, died June 7, 1848.

1790. PERRY, born December 25, 1799, married *Mary Austin*.

1791. ELIZA, born May 5, 1802, married — *Sweet*.

1792. SALLY S., born February 21, 1804, died May 26, 1872.

CHILD BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1793. ROBERT WILCOX, born November 4, 1809.

(Dates from Bible records of Wm. Greene.)

851. HANNAH⁶ GREENE (Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) married James Hendricks and had seven children, whose names are not learned.

854. NATHANIEL⁶ GREENE (Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born August 9, 1787. He married, December 7, 1809, Martha Fones Northup of North Kingstown. She was born March 15, 1793, died January 1, 1879. He died October 29, 1831.

CHILDREN (all born in North Kingstown, R. I.):

1794. REBECCA CHURCH, born December 7, 1810, died April 2, 1882, unmarried.

1795. THOMAS, born March 25, 1812, married *Rebecca Kentfield*.

1796. STEPHEN, born March 14, 1815.

1797. ABRAHAM BARTON, born June 4, 1817.

1798. WILLIAM, born November 19, 1819, died November 24, 1880.

1799. DANIEL, born March 14, 1822.

1800. { MARY DOUGLAS, born January 28, 1825, married *Thomas W. Clarke*.

1801. { MARTHA FONES, born January 28, 1825.

1802. NATHANIEL ARNOLD, born September 8, 1828.

1803. MATILDA SPINK, born May 15, 1830.

(Also a son, died in infancy, August 16, 1827.)

862. HANNAH⁶ GREENE (Jeremiah⁵, Jabez⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born December, 1760. She married, September 30, 1779, Jabez Chadsey, son of Jabez and Honour (Huling) Chadsey, born January 31, 1754, died September, 1820. He was the great-great-grandson of Captain Alexander Huling of North Kingstown, R. I. He took an active part in the Revolutionary War, served in Sullivan's expedition at Newport, and spent much time guarding shores, for which service a pension of about \$50 was granted to his widow, Hannah, which she drew for about eight years before her death. She died at Wales, near Buffalo, N. Y., in November, 1839 (see No. 137).

CHILDREN:

1804. JEREMIAH GREENE CHADSEY, born December 2, 1780, died May 26, 1872, married, in North Kingstown, August 16, 1804, *Avis*, daughter of *George* and *Waity Wightman* and granddaughter of Colonel *George* and — (*Sweet*) *Wightman*, born October 7, 1780, died September 20, 1874. Her great-grandfather was Deacon *Sylvester Sweet*. They had nine children: (1) *Euclid*, born North Kingstown, April 19, 1805, died October 19, 1864, married (1), October 25, 1827, *Frances S.*, daughter of Hon. *Philip Tillinghast* of Wickford, born April 25, 1809, died March 28, 1837, and had two children, *Frances Anna*, born August 4, 1831, died December 22, 1852, and *Susan Caroline*, born January 12, 1834, died December 2, 1835. He married (2), March 20, 1844, *Waity C.*, daughter of *Alexander Wilson* of Mendon, Mass., born September 29, 1817, had one child, *Wm. Rhodes*, born Millville, Mass., April 30, 1846—(2) *Henry Turner*, born East Greenwich, October 24, 1806, died June 2, 1889, married, June 13, 1830, *Almira*, daughter Captain *John Wightman* of North Kingstown, born April 4, 1811. They had ten children: (1) *John Wightman*, born April 2, 1831, died January 5, 1896, married, May 19, 1852, *Anna Frances Henry*, and had *Frances Anna*, *Emma Dyer*, and *Edith Wightman*; (2) *Henry Theodore*, born June 21, 1833, died Wickford, R. I., May 8, 1860, married *Mary Emeline Nichols* (who died September 30, 1859), and had *Wm. Nichols* and *Henry Raplec*; (3) *George Holmes*, born June 18, 1836, married, September 20, 1866, *Addie Maria Cooke*, and had *Fannie Evans*, *Addie Maria*, and *Mary Edna*; (4) *Hester Ann*, born July 29, 1839; (5) *Mary Catharine*, born April 9, 1840, died 1842; (6) *Mary Catharine*, born March 12, 1842 (?); (7) *Almira A.*, born April 15, 1844; (8) *Jeremiah Greene*, born March 12, 1846; (9) *Nathan Bushnell*, born March 5, 1848; (10) *Francis Wayland*, born September 20, 1850. (3) *Emily Greene*, born Warwick, April 2, 1809, died March 28, 1868, married, December 14, 1829, *Henry Holmes Wightman* (brother of her sister-in-law, *Almira Wightman*), born December 14, 1805, died November 27, 1866. They had twelve children: *Wm. Henry*, born December 25, 1830, married, May 17, 1858, *Hannah Melissa Reynolds* and had *Emma Jones*, *Stephen Reynolds*, *Victoria*, and *Abbie May*.—*George Chadsey*, born January 4, 1833, married, January 1, 1858, *Hattie Ann Brace*, and had *Jesse Lincoln*, *Arthur George*,

- and *Louis Grant*.—*Avis Maria*, born August 9, 1834, died February 10, 1867, married, May 17, 1858, *Geo. L. Dix* and had *Nettie E.* (married *Zebulon H. Cooch*); *Avis M.*; *George L.*—*Jeremiah Chadsey*, born July 27, 1836, died September 20, 1866, married, January 1, 1861, his cousin, *Lavina Reynolds*, (who married (2), September 20, 1875, *Everett Pomeroy* and had son, *Ernest Eustis*)—*Joseph*, born July 24, 1839, died August 4, 1839.—*Charles Lippitt*, born July 20, 1840, died April 12, 1875.—*Hannah Smith*, born May 1, 1842.—*Mary Comfort*, born March 12, 1845.—*John Albert*, born March 11, 1847.—*Alexander Wilson*, born April 22, 1848, married (1), November 1, 1871, *Hattie C. Tingley*, who died April 12, 1872. He married (2), December 17, 1873, *Nellie C. Evans*, and had *Edwin Evans* and *Gracie Tingley*.—*Waity Wilson*, twin sister of *Alexander W.*, born April 22, 1848, married, August 18, 1869, *Charles Edward Dean*, and had *Byron Edward*, *Avis Mabel*, *Lizzie T.*, *Charles H.*, *John W.*, *James Tobey*, and *Catharine Warren*.—*Emily Frances*, born January 28, 1850. (4) *Wm. Wightman*, born Pawtuxet, March 2, died March 23, 1811. (5) *George W.*, born March, died June, 1814. (6) *Alfred Blair*, born Newport, September 3, 1815, married (1), September 14, 1835, *Susan*, daughter Captain *John Nichols*, and had *John Albert*, *Ellen A.*, and *Deodota*. He married (2), October 27, 1880, *Anne E.*, daughter *Wm. D.* and *Eliza H. Avery* of Providence, R. I. (7) *Frances Loring*, born Wickford, June 17, 1817, married, March 14, 1838, *Sheffield C. Reynolds* of Munson, Mass., and had *Lavina O.*, married her cousin *Jeremiah*; *Anna Frances*; and *Wm. Henry*. (8) *Maria Wightman*, born Wickford, May 23, 1820 (?), died August 27, 1853, married, November 30, 1846, *Charles Louis Woodworth* of Munson, and had *Maria Theresa*, *Charles Louis*, *Louis W.*, and *Charles*. (9) *Waity W.*, born and died June 23, 1822.
1805. **GEORGE CHADSEY**, born October 16, 1782. "A prudent, industrious man." He purchased part of the original ancestral farm, but died in the prime of life, September 25, 1822. He married *Betsy*, daughter of *Robert* and *Ruth Spencer*, born February 23, 1784, died December 29, 1852. They had ten children: (1) *Robert S.*, born June 16, 1804, died July 1, 1804. (2) *Robert S.*, born August 22, 1806, died October 16, 1850, married *Mary Ann Sisson*. (3) *Martha Grieve*, born May 16, 1808, died September 12, 1870, married *Perry W. Greene*. (4) *Albert E. J.*, born May 22, 1810. (5) *Marion (?) Jones*, born June 14, 1812, died March 30, 1846, married *Isaac Allen*. (6) *George W.*, born May 20, 1814. (7) *Ann Eliza*, born June 18, 1815, died November 20, 1817. (8) *Ruth S.*, born March 26, 1817, married *Daniel Pearce*. (9) *Elisha G.*, born December 30, 1818, died March 1, 1863. (10) *Ann Elizabeth*, born November 26, 1821, died January 16, 1822.
1806. **HONOUR CHADSEY**, born March 22, 1786, died September 3, 1831, unmarried.
1807. **MARY GREENE CHADSEY**, born December 2, 1788, died February 10, 1860, unmarried.
1808. **ELIZABETH CHADSEY**, twin sister of *Mary*, born December 2, 1788, died September 12, 1854, married *Benjamin Gardiner*. They had *Catharine*, mar-

- ried *Henry Cole*; *George E.*; *Reuben L.*, died in California; *Elizabeth B.*, married — *Church*; *Rosetta*.
1809. ELISHA GREENE CHADSEY, born July 6, 1791, died August 16, 1818, unmarried; drowned off Prudence Island.
1810. JOSEPH FONES CHADSEY, born October, 1793, died of cholera in Albany, N. Y., October, 1834, married *Rosetta Rickshaw* (?), had son, *Joseph Henry*. His widow resided in New York City.
1811. TAMSIN BROWN CHADSEY, born September 6, 1798, died September 6, 1817, unmarried.
1812. SARAH CHADSEY, born July 17, 1801, married *George Tripp*. Removed to Wales, near Buffalo, N. Y., and later to Michigan. They had ten children: *Hannah G.*, *George C.*, *Mary Isabella*, *Honour C.*, *Joseph C.*, *Wanton A.*, *Maria L.*, *Rosetta A.*, *Jeremiah C.*, *Cordelia S.*

863. RICHARD⁶ GREENE (Griffin⁵, Jabez⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, and a nephew of Colonel Christopher Greene of the Revolutionary Army, his mother's brother. His father, who was also in the Revolutionary service, lived later at Marietta, Ohio. Richard married, removed to Pittsfield, Ill., and had several children, who may have died early.

CHILDREN:

1813. ROBERT ROUSE, born at Pittsfield, married *Lucy Seymour*.
 1813^a. CAROLINE, married — Hutchinson.

864. PHILIP⁶ GREENE (Griffin⁵, Jabez⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was postmaster at Marietta, Ohio. No date of birth. He died in 1806 without children.

865. GRIFFIN⁶ GREENE (Griffin⁵, Jabez⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) succeeded his brother as postmaster at Marietta, and held the office after 1806. He also died leaving no children.

867. POLLY⁶ (MARIA) GREENE (Jacob⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in 1762, died August 7, 1832. She married, December 27, 1787, Benjamin Z. Sumner, of Boston, born October, 1763, died at Coventry, January 31, 1811. He was unsuccessful in his business operations. Her brother, Jabez Greene, physician, made a second will, proved April 14, 1808, in which he gave "\$100 to Nathaniel Greene Sumner son of Benjamin Sumner," and also "to Jacob, son of brother, Thomas Greene, \$100." (*Coventry Records*, Book Wills, vol. i., p. 451; "Sumner Gen.," *N. E. Hist. Reg.*, 1854, p. 128.)

CHILD:

1814. NATHANIEL GREENE SUMNER.
(Probably there were other children.)

868. THOMAS ⁶ GREENE (Jacob ⁵, Nathanael ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born in Coventry, May 27, 1767. He married, at Dalton, Mass., September 27, 1792, Jane, daughter of Josiah Dean of Raynham (Taunton), Mass. He was engaged in the manufacture of iron, as his father and grandfather were, at Warwick, but removed to Dalton, Mass., as early as 1804, to operate the furnace which he owned at this place, and which was unfortunately burned a few years before his death. He also owned a store. This disaster took from him all his property. He died August 7, 1832. His widow died August 19, 1854, aged eighty. She lived with her son-in-law, N. P. Dickinson, for ten years, and for eight years of the time was confined to her bed.

CHILDREN:

1815. MARGARET, born October 26, 1793, married *David Carson*.
 1816. SARAH, born April 3, 1795, died July 1, 1797.
 1817. NATHANIEL, born February 27, 1798, died September 4, 1798.
 1818. JACOB, born July 27, 1799, died May 4, 1873, at Troy, N. Y. He was married. Mentioned in will of his uncle, Dr. *Jabez Greene*.
 1819. SARAH, born March 31, 1801, married *Levi Atwood*.
 1820. MARY, born November 29, 1803, married (1) *James Brown*, (2) *Fordyce Beals*.
 1821. CATHARINE, born March 26, 1806, married *George K. Bellman*.
 1822. JANE, born March 4, 1808, married *James Thomas*.
 1823. CAROLINE DEAN, born July 18, 1810, married *Nehemiah Porter Dickinson*.

869. JABEZ ⁶ GREENE (Jacob ⁵, Nathanael ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born about 1770 (?). He was educated for a physician, but at an early period engaged in business with his father. He was physically frail and died February 7, 1808. He made two wills, February 6, 1808, proved April 14, 1808 (*Coventry Wills*, Book I., p. 451).

870. MARGARET ⁶ (PEGGY) GREENE (Jacob ⁵, Nathanael ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born in 1772, and died in her fourteenth year. Elder Gorton recorded in his journal, "Jacob Greene's daughter Peggy buried June 9, 1786."

871. JACOB VARNUM ⁶ GREENE (Jacob ⁵, Nathanael ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born in 1773. He married in 1814, Patience, daughter of Mr. Cox of Dorchester, Mass., and widow of Josiah Randall, a paper

manufacturer. It is said he was not a very successful business man. February 6, 1808, his brother, Dr. Jabez Greene, made two wills. The first bequeathed all his property to his brother, Jacob Varnum, including his shares in the Greeneville Paper Manufacturing Company. The paper mill had been erected that same year near the "Old Forge." Jacob Varnum Greene died July 5, 1815. His wife survived him and married (3) Rev. Mr. Smith, a Baptist clergyman. After his death she resided with her daughter, Mrs. Oliver C. Arnold, at the Greene homestead, which they owned, with eighty acres of land adjoining. Mrs. Smith was quite vigorous, with faculties unimpaired, when, in her eightieth year, she visited Hartford, Conn., and attended church with a sister of eighty-four years and a brother of eighty-two years—her family being remarkable for longevity.

CHILD:

1824. ELIZABETH MARGARET, born November 23, 1814, married (1) *Harris Inman*, (2) *Oliver C. Gorton Arnold*, and (3) *William R. Warner*.

872. JULIA⁶ GREENE (Jacob⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born 1775-80. She is said to have been remarkably beautiful, and as lovely in character as in person. She married, December 12, 1804, Theodore Adolphus Foster, nephew of Hon. Theodore Foster, U. S. Senator from Rhode Island. He was educated for the legal profession, but was not prosperous in his practice, and was most unsuccessful in a series of business ventures, so that he was unable to make suitable provision for his family. He died in 1820. His beautiful and gifted wife, with her six children, was obliged to remove to the home of relatives in Massachusetts, residing for seven years at Dalton and for two years at Lee, in that State, with her oldest son, Adolphus. Her son Jacob outlived her other children. She died in 1830 and was buried at Dalton, Mass.

CHILDREN:

1825. ADOLPHUS FOSTER, who lived at Lee, Mass.
 1826. JACOB FOSTER, living (1881) at Hinsdale, three miles from Dalton.
 (There were four other children, who died early.)

873. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁶ GREENE (Nathanael⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born in 1773 (?). After the death of his father, the noted Revolutionary General, Nathanael Greene, General Lafayette sent for his son, George Washington Greene, to come to France and be educated with his son (also George Washington) born at about the same date as the American General's son, "that the boys might grow to love each other as the fathers did." When about twenty years of

age, George Washington Greene returned to America and was soon after—on March 28, 1793—drowned in the Savannah River, near Mulberry Grove. His remains were buried in the same tomb with those of his illustrious father, at Savannah, the locality of which has been for so long a period a matter of uncertainty, but which has been recently discovered by a committee of the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati (see p. 209).

874. MARTHA WASHINGTON⁶ GREENE (Nathanael⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 14, 1777. She was the eldest daughter of the illustrious General Nathanael Greene. In 1788 she was a student at the celebrated Moravian School at Bethlehem, Pa., where many of the young ladies of Rhode Island were educated. She married (1), May 12, 1795, at Mulberry Grove, Ga., John Corlis Nightingale of Providence, R. I., son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Corlis) Nightingale, born January 28, 1771. She married (2), October 15, 1810, Dr. Henry Edmund Turner, third son of Dr. Peter Turner of East Greenwich, who was on the medical staff of the Revolutionary army. Henry E. Turner was a pupil at the famous school of Dr. Frazer, and, later, a student in the office of Dr. Wm. Turner of Newport. He practised for some years at East Greenwich, and afterward went to Tennessee and Savannah, Ga. He died in 1861, aged seventy-four.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1827. CATHARINE LITTLEFIELD NIGHTINGALE, married (1) Dr. *John Littlefield* and had daughter, *Catharine*, married Dr. *Jassey* of Columbus, Tenn.; had one son, *Wm. Jassey*, who died. She married (2) Mr. *Black* and had one son (who was killed) and one daughter, who married and lived in Texas.
1828. JOSEPH CORLIS NIGHTINGALE, died and was buried at Cumberland Island, Ga.
1829. EBENEZER JACKSON NIGHTINGALE, died and was buried at Cumberland Island.
1830. PHINEAS MILLER NIGHTINGALE, born on Cumberland Island, 1803, married, 1836, *Mary*, daughter of Governor *John Alsop* and *Mary (Ray) King* of Jamaica, L. I. His wife died March 24, 1894, in her eighty-fourth year. He received from his aunt, *Louisa (Greene) Shaw*, part of the estate on Cumberland Island. They had seven children: (1) *Laura Greene Nightingale*, died unmarried. (2) *Mary Ray Nightingale*, married, 1866, *Robert Troupe*, a rice planter on the Alabama River, who died 1874; they had *Camelia*, died 1883; *Robert*, and *Mary*. (3) *Martha Greene Nightingale*, died 1844, buried at Dungeness, Cumberland Island, Ga. (4) *John Alsop King Nightingale*, married, 1871, *Maria Heywood*, daughter of Dr. D. H. *Brailsford Troupe*. They had five children: *Brailsford T.*, *Phineas M.*, *Fanny Grant*, *Murray Manachier*, *Matilda Troupe*. (5) *Ellen King Nightingale*, married, 1879, *Henry Middleton Fuller* of Sheldon, S. C., a rice

planter. She died November, 1833, leaving no children. (6) *Elizabeth Nightingale*, unmarried. (7) *William Nightingale*, married, 1870, *Ellen D.*, daughter of *Robert Hazlehurst*, a rice planter of Sea Coast, Ga. They had eight children: *Francis Miolace* (?), *Corlis*, *Laura Greene*, *William*, *Mary King*, *Nathaniel* and *Elizabeth* (twins), *Caroline Hazlehurst*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1831. *MARTHA WASHINGTON TURNER*, died 1861.
 1832. *JULIA B. TURNER*, died 1861.
 1833. *EMILY GREENE TURNER*, married *George Houstoun Johnston*. They had *George Houstoun Johnston, Jr.*, married *Maria*, daughter of *George Houstoun*, a rice planter of Tallahassee, Florida. He died, leaving one daughter, *Emily Greene Johnston*, who married *Robert Waller* of Petersburg, Va.; had three children: *Robert*; *Julia T.*, married, 1884, *Dr. Thomas I. Charlton* of Savannah, Ga., who died 1886, had one son, *Jack Charlton*; *Ellen Molyneux*.
 1834. *LOUISA SHAW TURNER*, married, 1837, *Bryan M. Morell*, a rice planter near Savannah, Ga., and had *Louis*, married in New Orleans, (two children); *Amey B.*; *Martha*; *Caroline*, married *Lemuel Grant* of Atlanta, Ga., (two sons).

875. *CORNELIA LOTT*⁶ *GREENE* (*Nathanael*⁵, *Nathanael*⁴, *Jabez*³, *James*², *John*¹) was born September 23, 1779. In 1788 she was a student at the Moravian School at Bethlehem, Pa., with her sister *Martha*. She married (1), April 22, 1802, at Cumberland Island, Ga., *Peyton Skipwith* of Maury County, Tenn., son of *Sir Peyton Skipwith*, Baronet. He died at Coates, Ga., September, 1808, aged twenty-eight. She married (2), May, 1810, at Cumberland Island, *Edward Brinley Littlefield*. He died February 18, 1836, at Nashville, Tenn., aged fifty. His widow died 1865.

Peyton Skipwith was second son of *Sir Peyton Skipwith* of "Prestwoud," Mechenburg County, Va., and through his grandfather, *Sir William Skipwith*, sixth baronet, was of royal descent, tracing back to *Edward I.*, King of England. He removed from "Prestwoud," Va., to Maury County, Tenn., and, as above stated, married *Cornelia Lott Greene*, daughter of *Major-General Nathanael Greene*. (See *Browning's Americans of Royal Descent*.)

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1835. *GEORGE GREENE SKIPWITH*, born at "Prestwoud," Mechenburg County, Va., January 24, 1803, married at "Longwood," Tennessee, December 24, 1825, *Mary Ann*, daughter of *Wm.* and *Sallie Newsom*, who was daughter of *Wilson* and *Jean B. Cary*, the daughter of *Dabney Carr*, and niece of President *Jefferson*. *George G. Skipwith* died at "D'Estaveville," his estate in Hinds County, Miss., December 24, 1852. Children: (1) *Jean*

Cary, born May 11, 1827, at "Longwood," Tenn., married, December 1, 1847, Judge *Greene Pulaski Fonte*, attorney-at-law, and had eight children: *Geo. Skipwith Fonte*, born January 22, 1849, married, February 14, 1875, *Bessie M. Spotts* and had daughter, *Isadore Courtenay*; *Wm. Hunt Fonte*, born September 2, 1850, died, s. p., March 28, 1889; *Ethelinda Berry Fonte*, born November 9, 1852, married, July 9, 1881, *Robert B. Chapman* and had *Ethel Cary*; *Sallie Greene Fonte*, born December 26, 1858, married, December 3, 1884, *Robert H. Hasle* and had *Cary, Ethel, Marion Hamilton*, and *Clarence Fairfax*; *Augustus Fonte*, born June 26, 1861, married, February 8, 1891, *Isabella B. Phillips*—no children; *Mary Elizabeth Fonte*, born October 18, 1863, married, September 30, 1884, *Wallace Hendrick* and had *Harry* and *Lilian*; *Greene Pulaski Fonte*, born June 19, 1866, married, December 24, 1888, *May Maddox*, had daughter, *Jenny Skipwith*; *Albert Pike Fonte*, born November 24, 1868, married, July 19, 1890, *Edna Willis Howard* and had *Frances* and *Marguerite*. (2) *Cornelia Littlefield Skipwith*, married *James Bolling Ross* of Hinds County, Miss. She died March, 1875, having survived her husband nine years. They had *Helen Ross*, who married (1) *Alex. M. Newsom*, who died, leaving a son, *Alex. Thornton*. She married (2) *Nathaniel S. Graves*, had *Natalie Garrett*, born September 25, 1887; and *May Skipwith*, born August 1, 1889. *Cornelia Ross*, married *Franklin Montgomery* and had *Helen*, born December 25, 1884; *Girard*, born February 29, 1887; *Wm.*, born April 26, 1889; *Franklin*, born February 12, 1892; *Mildred*, born January 26, 1894. Three other children of *James B.* and *Cornelia L. Ross* died young. (3) *Leila Tucker Skipwith*, born Maury County, Tenn., December 14, 1832, married December 14, 1854, at Jackson, Miss., *Madison Wallace Milbourn* and had *Florence Burwell Milbourn*, born October 27, 1855, died September 18, 1875—no children; *Caroline Virginia Milbourn*, born June 30, 1857, married *John B. Scruggs*, and had *Penelope Andrews, Milbourn Sidney, John Bridges, Virginia Adair, William Wallace*; *William Roundtree Milbourn*, born February 18, 1859, married *Ada Blunn*, December 11, 1879, and had *Florence Skipwith, Wallace Madison, Hugh Randolph, Ada Cary, William Roundtree; Madison Wallace Milbourn*, born January 20, 1862, married *Frances Walworth*, September 26, 1889, and had *Clara, Clinton Brooks, and Frances Wallace*. (4) *Sallie Newsom Skipwith*, born March 17, 1837, married *Benjamin H. Greene*, civil engineer, of Augusta, Ga., both died; had son, *George Skipwith*, born and died 1859. (5) *George Greene Skipwith*, born Tennessee, August 23, died September 4, 1838. (6) *Mary Fogg Skipwith*, born December 15, 1839, married, December 11, 1860, at Jackson, Miss., *Percy Roberts*, a lawyer of New Orleans, where they reside—no children. (7) *Virginia Grey Skipwith*, born July 8, 1840, married, February 20, 1860, *John Withers Greene*, railroad manager, of Georgia, where they reside—no children. (8) *Katharine Peyton Skipwith*, born Washington County, Miss., October 5, 1843, married *Daniel R. Lemmon* of Danville, Ky., April 15, 1863, and had *Percy Roberts*, born November 24, 1868; *Marion Skipwith*, born August 27, 1870; *Grey Skipwith*, born November 7, 1872. (9) *Nathaniel Greene Skipwith*, married, October 3, 1877, *Bettie*, daughter Dr. T. P.

Richardson of Monroe, La., and had *John Greene*, student in New Orleans University; *Mary Richardson*, a student at the "Sophia Newcomb Institute." The family reside at New Orleans.

1836. PEYTON HORATIO SKIPWITH, born December 6, 1805, at "Coates," Georgia, married (1) *Kate Anderson* of Kentucky, July 27, 1843, sister to Generals *Patton* and *Butler Anderson*; and (2) *Frances Polk*, daughter of Rt. Rev. *Leonidas Polk*, D.D., Bishop of Tennessee. Children by first marriage: *Cornelia Greene*, born June 4, 1844, unmarried; *Peyton H.*, born June 8, 1848, married *Ellen Powell* of St. Louis, and had *Mary Adair* and *Cornelia Greene*; *John Adair*, born April 20, 1853, unmarried; *Mary Carter*, born May 6, 1856, married *Henry Toliaferro Burr*; *Addie*; *Mary Cabell*. By second marriage: *Kate Anderson*, unmarried; *Frances Polk*, unmarried. *Peyton Skipwith*, senior, was living at Oxford, Miss., at the advanced age of ninety-one years in 1896, having survived his second wife.
1837. GREY SKIPWITH, Lieutenant U. S. Navy (resigned 1838) born May 20, 1807, at Newport, R. I., married, October 5, 1836, *Virginia Randolph*, daughter of *Miles Cary* of Virginia, and had *Peyton*, born February 14, 1838, married, March 1, 1859 (?), *Mary Isabella Collier* of Memphis, Tenn., who died 1870—had *Wm. Grey*, *Peyton*, *Mary Isabella*, and *Virginia*; *Elizabeth Cary*, born December 35, 1839, married, February 28, 1860, *Le Grand James Wilson*, M.D., of Alma, Ark, and had *Frank Small*, *Adrian Campbell*, *Le Grand James*, *Clara Elizabeth*, *Peyton Rhea*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1838. FRANCIS B. LITTLEFIELD, died young.
1839. WILLIAM LITTLEFIELD, died young
1840. ELIZABETH LITTLEFIELD, died young.
1841. CORNELIA LITTLEFIELD, born April 27, 1818, in Maury County, Tenn., married *Cary Newsum*, April 27, 1837; settled in De Soto County, Miss., removed in 1867 to Madrid, Mo., where Mrs. *Newsum* died in April, 1873. Children: *Edward Littlefield*, *Sallie Cary*, *Cornelia Greene*, *Wilson Cary*, *Nathaniel Greene*, *Patty*, *Frank*, and *Lula*.
1842. EDWARD BRINLEY LITTLEFIELD, Jr., died young.
1843. MARTHA LITTLEFIELD, died young.

876. NATHANIEL RAY⁶ GREENE (Nathanael⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born January 29, 1780, at Morristown, N. J., at that time the headquarters of the Continental Army, where his father, Major-General Nathanael Greene, was stationed. After the war, his father removed to Georgia, and the young Nathanael was but six years of age at the time of his death. He continued to live on his mother's estate at Dungeness, Cumberland Island, Ga., and at East Greenwich, R. I. At a later period of his life he removed to Greendale, Middletown, R. I., where he died June 11, 1859. He was married, September 9, 1808, by Elder Littlefield, to Anna Maria, daughter of Ethan Clarke and his wife Anna,

daughter of Governor Samuel Ward. Mrs. Greene was born at Newport, R. I., November 8, 1783, and died January 17, 1886, at Greendale, Middletown, at the advanced age of one hundred and two years. She was a woman of great excellence and strength of character, of great vivacity and courteousness, which was unailing until within a few weeks of the close of her graceful life. When she rounded the century she was strong enough to receive and entertain her friends most charmingly. Her funeral services were held at the Union Congregational Church, Newport, and were attended by many of the representative people of the city and State. She was buried with her husband at Greendale.

CHILDREN:

1844. NATHANIEL (Dr.), born June 22, 1809, married *Mary Jane Moore*.
 1845. GEORGE WASHINGTON, born April 11, 1811, married *Catharine Van Buren Porter*.

877. LOUISA CATHARINE ⁶ GREENE (Nathanael ⁵, Nathanael ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born about 1783 (?) She married Mr. Shaw, and died April 24, 1831, leaving no children. She was buried at Dungeness, Cumberland Island, Ga.

880. FRANKLIN ⁶ GREENE (Elihu ⁵, Nathanael ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born at "The Grange," Potowomut, September 3, 1780. He married (1), June 29, 1806, his cousin, Emily Greene ⁶ (Christopher ⁵, Nathanael ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹), a niece of Major-General Nathanael Greene, born October 10, 1787, died August 22, 1814 (see No. 886). Franklin Greene was educated at Brown University, Class 1799. He removed to Providence, and in December, 1817, he married (2) Elizabeth, daughter of Dr. Pardon and Elizabeth (Ward) Bowen of that city. He died October 2, 1864.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1846. FRANKLIN, born April 22, 1807, married *Agnes L. Bradley*.
 1847. CHRISTOPHER, born December 4, 1808, died June 16, 1838.
 1848. HENRY WARD, born September 5, 1811, married *Mary Hoxsie Sands*.
 1849. WILLIAM MAXWELL, born March 20, 1814, died June 6, 1834.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1850. ELIZABETH BOWEN, born September 12, 1818, married *Rufus Waterman*.
 1851. PARDON BOWEN, born October 18, 1820, married —.
 1852. EMILY, born February 24, 1825, married *Rufus Waterman* (second wife).
 1853. CHARLES WANTON, born March 8, 1827.
 1854. JOHN WARD, born December 8, 1832, died September 26, 1834.
 1855. WM. WARD BOWEN, born April 14, 1840, married *Helen Clark*.

The name of Franklin Greene's second wife is also given as Anna Elizabeth. Died, 1889, "In East Greenwich on the 4th inst. Anna E. Greene, widow of Franklin Greene, in the 94th year of her age."

882. ANNE⁶ GREENE (Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Potowomut, Warwick, April 1, 1776, died at North Kingstown, Nov. 14, 1857, aged 81 years, 7 months, 13 days (tombstone at Potowomut). She married, William Peter Maxwell, Esq., born at Charleston, S. C., November 10, 1778, died at North Kingstown, R. I., June 18, 1858. No children.

885. CELIA⁶ GREENE (Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born January 10, 1786. She married, February 18, 1805, her cousin, Ray Clarke of East Greenwich, son of Ethan and Ann (Ward) Clarke of Newport, born February 13, 1782, Harvard College, 1803; a roommate of John Quincy Adams. He removed to Shelby, Kentucky, where he buried one of his sons. He died at Oxford, N. Y., in 1847. His wife died August 10, 1829, while on a visit at Apponaug.

CHILDREN:

1856. SAMUEL WARD CLARKE, born December 4, 1805, died 1815; buried at Potowomut.

1857. CELIA GREENE CLARKE, born June 4, 1808, married, 1831, Hon. *George Arnold Brayton*, son of Judge *Charles* and *Rebecca (Havens) Brayton* of Apponaug. He received his education at Kent Academy, East Greenwich, and was a student in 1824 at the Law School, Litchfield, Conn.; was admitted to the Bar, 1827, and commenced practice in his native village, Apponaug, 1834. In 1843, on the death of his father, he was appointed Associate Judge of Supreme Court, and was Chief Justice, 1868-74, when he retired with the highest honors. He died April 21, 1880. His wife died August 4, 1880.

1858. ANNA WARD CLARKE, born April 27, 1810, died 1815.

1859. EMILY GREENE CLARKE, born September 17, 1811, died same year.

1860. SAMUEL CLARKE, died young, in Kentucky, where he was buried.

1861. ETHAN RAY CLARKE (Rev.), born January 14, 1818, married *Elizabeth Millard*. He was born at Potowomut, having the same birthplace as his illustrious great-uncle, General *Nathanael Greene*. His wife, *Elizabeth*, was a daughter of Rev. *Augustus Greene Millard*, a Baptist minister. They had eight children: (1) *Anna Augusta*, born 1843, married *James Phinney Boyd* and had two children, *Fanny* and *Dean E.* (2) *Isabella Emily*, born August 12, 1845, married *M. T. Mayhew*. (3) *Mary Elizabeth*, born June, 1847, married *William E. Rose* and had three children: *William G.*, *George*, and *Ray Clarke*. (4) *Jessie*, born October, 1849, died November 8, 1864. (5) *Susan Alice*, born 1851, married *Wm. E. Marvin*. (6) *George Brayton*,

born April 14, 1853, married *Florence Holly* and had three children, *Grace, Percy*, and a daughter. (7) *Ray*, born June 10, 1855, died January 6, 1865. (8) *Ward Greene*, born January, 1859. Rev. *Ethan Ray Clarke* died suddenly, December 7, 1895, after preaching at Muskegan Heights, on his return to his home at Spring Lake.

1862. ANNA WARD CLARKE, born August 22, 1820, married *Wm. Daniel Brayton*.

1863. SAMUEL WARD CLARKE, born November 22, 1822, married *Harriet Gorton*.

1864. EMILY GREENE CLARKE, born March 1, 1825, married (1) *Nelson T. Page* and (2) — *Buffington*.

1865. MARY ELIZABETH CLARKE, died when two years of age.

886. EMILY⁶ GREENE (Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born October 10, 1787. She married her cousin, Franklin⁶ Greene (Elihu⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹). For children's record see No. 880.

887. NATHANIEL⁶ GREENE "of East Greenwich" (Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Potowomut, October 9, 1789. He married, June 14, 1814, Abby Sophia, daughter of Wanton and Elizabeth Casey of East Greenwich, born March 5, 1794, died January 1, 1838. He was captain in the merchant-marine service in the East India trade, and later in life was agent for the Providence and Stonington Railroad at East Greenwich. Captain Greene died January 4, 1841.

CHILDREN:

1866. CHRISTOPHER ALBERT, born June 27, 1816, married *Sarah Anna Chace*.

1867. NATHANIEL, born June 7, 1818, married *Hannah Wells Eldridge*.

1868. JOHN WARD, born April 7, 1823, died July 25, 1824.

1869. THOMAS CASEY, born September 28, 1826, married *Margaret G. Cushing Ladd*.

1870. CHARLES COLLINS, born August 28, 1828, married *Nieves del Carmen Haviland*.

1871. WILLIAM MAXWELL, born July 23, 1832, married *Katharine Celia Larned*.

1872. Son, born August, died September, 1837.

Inscriptions copied from gravestones at Potowomut, Warwick:

"Nathaniel Greene
Son of Christopher & Deborah Greene
Born Oct 9 1789
Died Jan'y 4 1847."

"Abby Sophia Greene
Wife of Nathaniel Greene
Daughter of Wanton & Elizabeth Casey
Born March 5, 1794
Died Jan'y 1, 1838."

888. RICHARD WARD⁶ GREENE (Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born January 21, 1792. He was married, November 12, 1851, by Bishop J. P. K. Henshaw, to Catharine Celia, daughter of General Albert Collins Greene, and widow of Hon. Samuel Larned. He was graduated from Brown University, 1812. He was counsellor at law; long distinguished at the bar in Rhode Island; United States District Attorney and Chief Justice of Supreme Court of Rhode Island, which office he voluntarily resigned 1854 to practise again at the Bar, where he had a long and successful career. His wife died at Providence, October 26, 1887. He died at Providence, March 14, 1875, and was buried at Potowomut. No children.

Inscription on tombstone at Potowomut:

“ Richard Ward Greene
son of
Christopher and Deborah Greene
Born July 21 1792
Died May 14 1875
He was a leading member of
the Rhode Island Bar
Attorney of the United States for
the District of Rhode Island
for 19 years.
Chief Justice of the Supreme Court
of the State for 6 years and
held other offices of public
honor and trust.”

(The months in the inscription may be incorrect, as they were copied from indistinct pencilling.)

889. SAMUEL WARD⁶ GREENE (Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born January 28, 1794. He spent much of his time in Chili, South America, engaged in successful mercantile pursuits and in operating flour mills. “He was an urbane and graceful gentleman.” He died April 21, 1872, unmarried.

890. JOHN WARD⁶ GREENE (Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born December 8, 1795, died in Georgia, 1820, leaving no children. He married Margaret Clarke, who survived him.

Inscription in the Potowomut graveyard:

"To the Memory of
Margaret Greene
Daughter of Alexander Clarke
Captain of the Royal Marines
She was born Apr 13
1798
In the house of her father
in Dunhaven County of
Inverness Scotland
and died in the City of New York
May 28 1861
She was married to
John Ward Greene
at Dungeness Cumberland Island
Georgia
in 1820
who died the same year."

891. ELIHU⁶ GREENE (Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Potowomut, October 11, 1802. He was engaged in mercantile business in Cincinnati, where he resided. He died in that city, December 15, 1878, from injuries received in alighting from a street car. He married, November 9, 1830, Matilda Ray, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Hubbard) Sumner of Brookline, Mass., born December 22, 1810.

CHILDREN:

1873. MATILDA ELIZABETH, born September 8, 1831, married *James Reynolds Pad-dock*.
1874. WILLIAM WARD, born December 7, 1834, died June 17, 1879.
1875. EMILY ANNA, born August 27, 1837, died November 16, 1841.
1876. CHARLES RICHARD, born March 21, 1840, died August 22, 1866, from exposure in United States service during the war of the Rebellion.
1877. THOMAS SUMNER, born September 19, 1842, married *Leila H. Mather*.
1878. SAMUEL WARD, born May 31, 1848, married *Annette Prout*
1879. ALICE SUMNER, born February 18, 1850, married *Albert S. Langley*.

892. WILLIAM PERRY⁶ GREENE (Perry⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born June 10, 1784. He was a merchant of Providence, R. I., with an honorable record, and was also an officer of United States Customs at Providence. He "died in Philadelphia, at the residence of his son-in-law, Charles Hunt Welling, Esq., Apr. 24, 1855"

(*Providence Journal*, April 26, 1855). He married (1), Mary, daughter of Daniel Olney of Providence, who died, leaving no children. He married (2), October 5, 1818, Susan Elizabeth, daughter of Hon. John Fry and Abby (Brenton) Mumford of East Greenwich, R. I., born December 13, 1792, died March 24, 1834. On the paternal side she was the granddaughter of Gideon and Elizabeth (Fry) Tibbitts-Mumford, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Greene) Fry, and great-granddaughter of Thomas Greene of "Stone Castle." Judge Mumford was elected Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, Kent County, 1776-77-78-79. He was one of the committee to audit accounts of the Committee of Safety, and was also a member of the Council of War, 1781. (For further public service, see *Col. Rec. R. I.*) He was the great-grandson of Thomas Mumford, the emigrant ancestor, who settled in Rhode Island about 1650, and his wife Sarah, daughter of Hon. Philip and Sarah (Odding) Sherman (see *Mumford Memoirs*, by James Gregory Mumford, M.D.).

On the maternal side Mrs. Greene was the great-granddaughter of Jahleel and Frances (Cranston) Brenton of Newport, daughter of Governor Samuel Cranston, whose lineage is traced back to the time of David II. of Scotland (see inscription, Appendix III.). Jahleel Brenton was one of the original members and first commanding officer of the Newport Artillery Company, 1742, and was prominent in public affairs. He was the grandson of Governor William Brenton, who came from Hammersmith, Middlesex County, England, four miles west of London, in 1633, and, after residing a few years in Massachusetts, settled in Rhode Island, 1636. He was prominently identified with the founding of the new colony and especially with the settlement of Newport (see *Col. Rec. R. I.*). He was a wealthy and influential man, and was largely interested in the public affairs of Boston as well as of Newport, retaining a residence in both places. When he came from England he brought with him a "grant" from Charles I., dated 1633, as Surveyor General of the New England Colony, which allowed him so many acres to the square mile of all lands surveyed. He thus acquired extensive properties. His home, located on Brenton's Neck, he called "Hammersmith," in memory of the old English home. Here he died in 1674, where he had retired after long public service. Jahleel⁴ Brenton (Jahleel³, William², William¹), his great-grandson (the brother of Mrs. William Perry Greene's grandfather, Samuel Brenton), became Rear Admiral in the British Navy.

William Perry Greene married (3), August 1, 1836, Sophia B., daughter of Samuel Ames of Providence. She died at East Greenwich, December 29, 1865, aged sixty-two. (In his will Mr. Greene's second wife is mentioned as "Susannah Elizabeth.")

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1880. WILLIAM BRENTON, born September 21, 1819, married *Elizabeth Harriet Arnold*.
 1881. ABBY, born January 8, 1823, married *William Kemeys*.
 1882. SUSAN, born October 11, 1824, died February 23, 1861, in Italy.
 1883. KATHARINE CELIA, born September 21, 1826, married *Charles Hunt Welling*.
 1884. LOUISA MUMFORD, born July 14, 1829, married *George Washington Butts*.

893. (Major-General) ALBERT COLLINS⁶ GREENE (Perry⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born April 15, 1791. He received his academic education at the East Greenwich Academy. From twelve years of age he studied with Hon. George Brinkeroff of New York until he attained his majority, when he was examined by a Judge of the Supreme Court and admitted to the Bar. He afterward completed his law studies at the Law School at Litchfield, Conn., and in 1813 returned to Rhode Island and commenced the practice of law in East Greenwich. He was eminently successful, and as an advocate before a jury had no superiors. He was a member of the Rhode Island House of Representatives from 1815-25 and from 1822-25 he was Speaker of the House. In 1816 he was elected Brigadier-General of the brigade of militia in Kent County, which office he held till 1821, when he was elected Major-General of the militia of the State, retaining this office for two years. In 1825 he was elected Attorney-General of the State and was annually elected by the people till 1843, when he declined being a candidate for the office. During the eighteen years in which he held the office of Attorney-General, his professional duties carried him into every county of the State and brought to him a larger and more extensive intercourse with the people than had been the lot of any other public man in the State; and his bland manner and courteous kindness to every one secured for him the love and esteem of the people to a degree which has never been equalled. In 1843 he was elected Senator to the Assembly from Providence under the new Constitution, and was re-elected in 1844. In October of that year he was elected by the Legislature, Senator of the United States, and served the full term, from March 4, 1845. He was again elected, in 1851, State Senator, Rhode Island; and, in 1857, Representative to General Assembly from Providence, and also for 1858, which office he resigned before the winter session, closing then his political career. He belonged, as did his numerous family, to that great conservative party, which was formed by Washington and his friends on the reorganization of the Government after the close of the Revolutionary War, whose principles of action have guided our statesmen in the establishment of this great and prosperous nation. His genial, dignified manner and courteous address of,

and the absence of acrimony in his pleadings, won the good feeling of all with whom he came in contact.

Major-General Greene married (1), May 16, 1814, Catharine Celia, daughter of Colonel William Greene ⁶ (Benjamin ⁵, William ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹), born May 1, 1794, died January 9, 1826. He married (2), August 22, 1841, Julia Bourne, daughter of Judge Bourne of Bristol, R. I., and widow of Abiel Jones, born January 15, 1790, died January 4, 1842. He died January 8, 1863, and was buried in Grace Church Cemetery, Providence, R. I.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 1885. WILLIAM ALBERT, born February 8, 1815, died January 13, 1840, on steamboat *Lexington*, burned on Long Island Sound on her voyage from New York to Stonington.
- 1886. KATHARINE CELIA, born 1816, married (1) Hon. *Samuel M. Larned*, (2) Judge *Richard Ward Greene*.
- 1887. MARY ELIZABETH, born June 12, 1818, married *Russell M. Larned*.
- 1888. SUSAN ELIZA.
- 1889. ANN FRANCES (OR FRANCES RAY), married *Edward Channing Larned*.

894. HANNAH ⁶ GREENE (Gideon ⁵, John ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Coventry, R. I., April 25, 1770. She married Aaron Knight.

CHILDREN:

- 1890. AARON KNIGHT.
- 1891. HANNAH KNIGHT.
- 1892. MERCY KNIGHT.
- 1893. ANN (NANCY) KNIGHT.
- 1894. MARY (POLLY) KNIGHT.

895. HOWLAND ⁶ GREENE (Gideon ⁵, John ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born in Coventry, November 20, 1771. He married, May 29, 1796, Ann (or Nancy) Brown, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Brown) Pearce of East Greenwich. He died August 10, 1856, and was buried in Coventry (see Gideon Greene, No. 396).

CHILDREN:

- 1895. ALICE PEARCE, born May 25, 1798, died October 10, 1803.
- 1896. LUCY, born September 25, 1800, died October 10, 1805.
- 1897. } JOB BROWN, born May 24, 1803, died April 18, 1825.
- 1898. } LYDIA, born May 24, 1803, died September 29, 1804.
- 1899. JOHN C., born 1805, died on board ship *Avis*, April 18, 1820, aged fifteen years.

1900. DANIEL HOWLAND, born April 25, 1807, married (1) *Jane Hazard*, (2) *Susan Proud*.

896. JUDITH ⁶ GREENE (Gideon ⁵, John ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born July 24, 1773. She married (1), at East Greenwich, R. I., Perry Winslow, a lineal descendant of Kenelm ¹ Winslow, born September 12, 1770, at Dighton, Mass. He was master of a vessel and died at sea when about thirty-five years of age. His wife died at East Greenwich. She married (2) Allen ⁵ Fry (Benjamin ⁴, John ³, Thomas ², Thomas ¹), of East Greenwich.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1901. OLIVER WINSLOW, who, after the death of his parents, was brought up by his uncle, Benjamin Winslow. In early manhood he went to sea and became master of a whaler. In 1833, having acquired considerable property, he left Nantucket to reside in the interior of New York State. He married and had two children. His wife's name is not given.

1902. JUDITH WINSLOW, married — *Eldredge* of East Greenwich.
(See *Winslow Memorial*, vol. ii., pp. 814, 815.)

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1903. MARY FRY.

1904. LUCY ANNA FRY.

897. LLOYD ⁶ GREENE (Gideon ⁵, John ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born May 2, 1775. He married (1) Phebe Schumaker, who died July 15, 1834, aged fifty-nine. He married (2) Elizabeth Collins. He died August 5, 1844, and was buried at East Greenwich Cemetery. He was blind.

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1905. PHEBE SCHUMAKER.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1906. RUFUS.

1907. ELIZABETH, married *John Spencer*.

1908. CHARLES.

1909. MERCY, born 1812, married *Gideon Briggs*.

899. PHILADELPHIA ⁶ GREENE (Gideon ⁵, John ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born March 17, 1778. She married, November 19, 1807, Russel Chase of Warwick. She was probably named for her grandmother, Philadelphia Brownell, wife of Daniel ⁵ Howland (Daniel ⁴, Daniel ³, Zoar ², Henry ¹).

CHILDREN:

1910. DANIEL CHASE.
 1911. MERCY CHASE.
 1912. WILLIAM CHASE.

900. LUCY ANNA⁶ GREENE (Gideon⁵, John⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born April 17, 1780. She married Henry Whitman.

CHILDREN:

1913. GEORGE WHITMAN.
 1914. HENRY WHITMAN.

901. JOHN⁶ GREENE "of Centreville" (Gideon⁵, John⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born January 27, 1782. He married (1), February 18, 1813, Abigail Susan, daughter of James⁶ Greene (James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) (No. 217), born October 27, 1795, died May 6, 1814. He married (2), February 25, 1816, Mary, daughter of William and Ruth Arnold of Warwick, born February 15, 1791, died at Centreville, October 29, 1860. He died July 16, 1851.

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1915. ABIGAIL SUSAN, born May 6, 1814, married *Daniel Howland*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1916. { LUCY ANN, born July 7, 1819, married *Joshua Gardiner Clapp*.
 1917. { JOHN, born July 7, 1819, died March 29, 1828.
 1918. MARY ELIZA, born January 22, 1822, married Lieut. *F. A. Parker*, U. S. N.
 1919. WILLIAM LAFAYETTE, born October 5, 1824, died August 20, 1826.
 1920. MARY WANTON, born December 26, 1827, died July 26, 1830.
 1920^a. JOHN, born August 26, 1835, married (1) *Mary E. Pike*, and (2) *Eleanora L. Arnold*.

For many years previous to his death, John Greene of Centreville lived in the house built by Colonel Job Greene, and where probably all his children were born (see No. 664). In early life he was employed by Colonel Job on his farm, but later he entered the employ of the Warwick Manufacturing Company, and rose eventually to become the owner of the largest portion of its property. He confined his business entirely to the manufacture of cotton goods in both the mills at Centreville. The older mill was located where now stands the main building of the Kent Woolen Company, and was built in 1794 by the Warwick Manufacturing Company. The second one was built in 1807 on the east side of the river and was called the "Green Mill," because it was painted that color, and not because of the

name of an owner. The members of the Warwick Manufacturing Company were Colonel Job Greene, John Allen, Captain Wm. Potter, and James McKerris. Previous to the death of John Greene, July 16, 1851, Christopher Allen of Kingstown and James Waterhouse, formerly of England, fitted up the old mill for the manufacture of woolen goods, and became the pioneers of that business at Centreville. They were followed by Wm. D. Davis, General James Waterhouse, and finally by the present Kent Woolen Company. (Above information by courtesy of Hon. Henry L. Greene of Riverpoint, R. I.)

902. GIDEON⁶ GREENE "of Coventry" (Gideon⁵, John⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born February 24, 1784. He was a member of the Friends' Society. He married (1) Celia Baker and (2) Sarah Atwood. She died at Phenix, R. I., July 5, 1885, having survived her husband. "Died at Phenix Warwick R. I. Sunday 5 June 1885 Sarah, relict of the late Gideon Greene *Æt* 79." No children recorded.

903. DANIEL⁶ GREENE (Gideon⁵, John⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born September 19, 1788. He married (1), January 21, 1810, Pamela, daughter of James and Albathana (?) Gould, born February 14, 1792, died August 22, 1822; and (2) Elizabeth Eldredge, daughter of George and Mary (Brown) Aylesworth of North Kingstown and Coventry, born 1794, died February 12, 1869. He died June 16, 1867.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1921. JAMES GOULD, born May 3, 1811.

1922. SARAH, born June 21, 1814.

1923. MARY GOULD, born July 8, 1816, died October 8, 1850.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1924. PAMELA BROWN, born 1825, died June 3, 1849, in her twenty-fourth year.

1925. HESTER AMY, born 1827, died February 22, 1849, in her twenty-second year.

1926. MARIA BROWN, born 1830, died February 25, 1847, in her seventeenth year. (Four children died in infancy.)

904. SYLVANUS⁶ GREENE (Abraham⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at East Greenwich, October 25, 1763. He died leaving no children. His brother, Russell, was appointed his administrator, December 25, 1790 (*E. Greenwich Wills*, p. 172).

905. RUSSELL⁶ GREENE (Abraham⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, October 29, 1767. He died in 1809 at Fort William Henry. He was a mariner in the service of the United States.

907. MARY⁶ GREENE (Abraham⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹). Only the following marriage record: "Polly Greene of East Greenwich daughter of Abraham late deceased married May 2, 1794 William Birke [Burke] Jr., son of Wm. of Warwick."

916. BARNABAS⁶ GREENE (Joseph⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born November 2, 1771. He married, January 6, 1794, Mary Weeden (widow).

CHILDREN:

- 1927. RUSSELL, born June 14, 1794.
- 1928. MARY, born January 17, 1796.
- 1929. SOPHIA, born December 1, 1798.
- 1930. JOHN SMITH, born December 30, 1800.
- 1931. ANNE ROGERS, born December 17, 1802.
- 1932. HANNAH, born August 10, 1805, died August 17, 1805.
- 1933. EMILY JOHNSON, born August 6, 1806.
- 1934. ASA NILES, born June 13, 1809.

918. LYDIA⁶ GREENE (Joseph⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born February 27, 1776. She married, October 8, 1797, James Sweet, Jr., son of James.

CHILDREN:

- 1935. LYDIA SWEET, married (second wife) Wm. James Greene, son of Nicholas and Elizabeth (Greene) Greene.
- 1936. MARIA SWEET, married Charles Nicholas Greene, brother of her sister's husband, who was of the Newport Greene family on the paternal, and of the Warwick Greenes on the maternal, side.

921. JOSEPH⁶ GREENE (Joseph⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born December 19, 1781. He married Mary Floyd of New Bedford, Mass. He was a rope manufacturer and owned a rope walk.

CHILDREN:

- 1937. LYDIA FRENCH, born 1812, married Wm. F. Danley.
- 1938. WILLIAM CHARLES, born June 22, 1815, married Eliza Gorton.
- 1939. AUGUSTUS GARDINER, born October 5, 1819, married Elizabeth Bentley Greene.
- 1940. DEBORAH FLOYD, born March 20, 1822, married Benj. Lewis Waldron.
- 1941. SARAH SMITH, born September 19, 1824, died May 20, 1848.
- 1942. ELIZABETH, born November 17, 1829, married John A. Gladding.
- 1943. JOSEPH EDWIN, born 1831, married Celia F. Hatch.

922. CATHARINE ⁶ GREENE (Joseph ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born May 28, 1783. She married, August 13, 1810, Augustus Mumford Gardiner, "son of Mrs. Sarah Gardiner."

924. ELIZA ⁶ GREENE (Joseph ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) married, February 8, 1809, James Millerd, son of Samuel Millerd.

925. NANCY ⁶ GREENE (Rufus ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born March 12, 1770. Her father removed with his family to New York State.

926. RUFUS ⁶ GREENE (Caleb ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born November 26, 1775. He married Eliza Sherwood of New York. He died in Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1832, in his fifty-seventh year.

CHILDREN:

- 1944. ELIZA SHERWOOD, married —, died, leaving one son.
- 1945. FREELOVE, married —, died, left only son.
- 1946. CALEB BARTON, married —, had two sons, *Lewis H.* and *William S.*, aged eighteen and twenty in 1855.
- 1947. MOSES WILLIAM, died young.
- 1948. EGBERT, died young.
- 1949. MARY, married —, died, leaving no children.
- 1950. ANNE, died young.
- 1951. JOSEPH, unmarried 1855.

932. MARY ⁶ GREENE (Caleb ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born February 22, 1787. She married (1818 ?), Daniel ⁶ Otis, son of Dr. Ephraim ⁵ (Ephraim ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) and Sarah (Harris) Otis, born November 6, 1781. They resided at South Scituate, Mass. His father was a physician and settled at Scituate, where he had an extensive practice. He was a surgeon in the French War and served at Fort William Henry, 1757. He was on the first committee appointed by the town of Scituate in reference to the Revolutionary War. Dr. Ephraim was the great-great-grandson of General John Otis of Barnstable, Devonshire, England, who came to America and settled at Hingham, Mass. ("Otis Hill"), but removed to Scituate, 1661, and, in 1678, leaving his son John there, he went to Barnstable, returning afterward to Scituate, where he died in 1683. Daniel Otis was a lineal descendant of Richard Warren of the *Mayflower*. His grandmother, who married Job Otis, was Mary Little, daughter of Thomas and Ann (Warren) Little, daughter of the pilgrim, "Mr." Richard Warren. The mother of Daniel Otis, Sarah (Harris) Otis, was a grand-

daughter of Catharine Scott (the great-granddaughter of Catharine Marbury, whose mother was Bridget Dryden, sister to the poet Dryden) and Nathaniel Jenckes, son of Governor Joseph and Martha (Brown) Jenckes, granddaughter of Rev. Chad Brown of Providence, R. I. (see *R. I. Records*).

CHILDREN:

1952. EPHRAIM OTIS, born June 18, 1819, unmarried.
 1953. THOMAS OTIS, born July 12, 1822, married and had (in 1855) two sons and a daughter.
 1953^a. JOHN FOTHERGILL OTIS, born September 15, 1824, married, had one son (1855).
 1953^b. DANIEL GREENE OTIS, born September 8, 1826, physician of Providence (1856).
 1953^c. SARAH HARRIS OTIS, born July 23, 1830.

Daniel Otis, through his great-grandmother, Catharine (Scott) Jenckes, was also a lineal descendant of Sir Wm. Raleigh, who married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Thomas and Philippa (Ferrers) Greene of Boughton and Greene's Norton.

934. NABBY SOPHIA ⁶ GREENE (Charles ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born August 24, 1779, at East Greenwich. She married (1) George Washington Burnett of Cincinnati, Ohio; (2) Daniel C. Cooper, one of the original proprietors of Dayton, Ohio, and associated with J. Cleves Symmes, Jonathan Dayton, and Israel Ludlow. He died July 13, 1818. She married (3), January 22, 1822 (second wife), General Fielding Lowry of Dayton. By the first marriage there was but one child, who died in early infancy.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1954. LUCIANNA ZEIGLER COOPER, died young.
 1955. MARGARET COOPER, died young.
 1956. GEORGE COOPER, died young.
 1957. CHARLES GREENE COOPER, died young.
 1958. DAVID ZEIGLER COOPER, married —, died s. p.
 1959. DANIEL COOPER, died young.

CHILD BY THIRD MARRIAGE:

1960. FIELDING LOWRY, born October 9, 1824, died November 13, 1882. He was postmaster at Dayton, Ohio. Married, November 8, 1847, *Elizabeth R. Morrison* and had *Harriet Sophia*, born May 8, 1858; *Eliza Pierce*, born October 7, 1864, married, January 28, 1886, *William Gassoway Smith* of Cincinnati, and had *Catharine Lowry Smith* and *Wm. Fielding Smith*; *Anne Howard*, born March 15, 1867, married, February 8, 1888, *Edward Osborn Dana* and had *Dorothea Lowry Dana*, born December 13, 1888.

935. MARIA ANTOINETTE ⁶ GREENE (Charles ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born at East Greenwich, December 6, 1781. She married, in 1823, Alexander Grimes of Dayton, Ohio, son of John Grimes, a Revolutionary soldier. She died at Dayton, February 26, 1875. A portrait of Alexander Grimes was in possession of his daughter, Mrs. Eells, who was living in Santa Barbara, Cal., in 1891, who also preserved a silhouette of her aunt, Susan Greene, and other family relics.

CHILDREN:

1961. SUSAN ELIZA GRIMES, born November 5, 1825, married, September 30, 1859, *Marcus Eells*, born September 8, 1812, at Skaneateles, N. Y., son of *Sylvester* and *Mary Moss (Hall) Eells*. He was a grandson of Dr. *Jonathan Hall* of Skaneateles, and, on the paternal side, a great-great-grandson of *Samuel* and *Martha (Bryan) Eells* of Milford, Conn. *Samuel* was the grandson of *John Eells*, who settled in Dorchester, Mass., about 1630. *Marcus Eells* was a manufacturer at Dayton, Ohio, and removed to Santa Barbara, Cal., in 1775, where he died March 20, 1888. Their children were: (1) *Alexander Grimes Eells*, born March 18, 1862, married, October 4, 1894, *Caroline M. Judson* of Austin, Minn. (2) *Hubert K. Eells*, born December 2, 1865, unmarried. (3) *Mary Antoinette Eells*, born January 18, 1869, married, February 27, 1894, in San Francisco, *Robert B. Lamb* and had twin daughters, *Marian* and *Mary*, born March 11, 1895. Her widowed mother resided with her.
1962. CHARLES GREENE GRIMES, born January 4, 1828, died December 11, 1895. He married, October 9, 1856, *Mary Isabella Keijer*, and had two children: (1) *Edward Davis Grimes*, born July 20, 1858, married, April 26, 1888, *Elcanor Barbara Leyler* of Dayton, where they reside. They have two children, *Charles G.* and *Mary*. (2) *Daniel Keijer Grimes*, died in infancy.

937. CHARLES RUSSELL ⁶ GREENE (Charles ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born in East Greenwich, December 21, 1785. His father emigrated with his family, joining the Ohio Company in 1788, and settled in Marietta, Ohio. Charles Russell Greene removed in 1806 to Dayton, Ohio, where he became a partner of his brother-in-law, D. C. Cooper. He married, August 3, 1813, Achsah Disbrow, born February 9, 1783, died November 3, 1873, at Dayton. He died September 10, 1833. His widow lived with her daughter, Mrs. J. D. Phillips, for many years.

CHILDREN:

1963. DANIEL COOPER, born March 8, 1814, died March 20, 1847, unmarried.
1964. ELIZABETH, born June 23, 1816, died June 8, 1817.
1965. LUCIANNA ZEIGLER, born January 10, 1819, married *Jonathan Dickinson Phillips*.

1966. ELIZA JOHNSON, born September 13, 1821, married, April 9, 1865, *David Zeigler Piercc.*
 1967. MARY SOPHIA, born January 10, 1824, married *Egbert T. S. Schenck.*
 1968. { CHARLES, born May 21, 1826, died May 23, 1826.
 1969. { JOSEPH, born May 21, 1826.
 1970. HENRY DISBROW, born October 31, 1827, died November 3, 1827.
 1971. HARRIET CUMMINGS, born December 21, 1830, married *David H. Jenkins.*
 1972. CHARLES HENRY, born May 24, 1832, married *Adcline P. Pipcr.*

Achsah, wife of Charles Russell Greene, was daughter of Henry and Sarah (Anderson) Disbrow, and was born near Trenton, N. J.

938. WILLIAM WALLACE ⁶ GREENE (Charles ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born December 25, 1798. He married, November 1, 1827, Sarah Ann, daughter of Joseph and Nancy Ann Conn of Cincinnati, Ohio. He removed to St. Louis, Mo., 1837.

CHILDREN:

1973. { ROBERT, born August 20, 1828, died August, 1829.
 1974. { CHARLES CHAMBERS, born August 20, 1828, married *Catharine G. Sedam.*
 1975. WILLIAM, born January, 1833, died January 9, 1849.
 1976. EDELISA, born June 16, 1835, married *J. W. McLanahan.*
 1977. ANNA BAUM, born June 1, 1837, unmarried.
 1978. JOSEPH CHOUTEAU, born 1839, died 1841.
 1979. REBECCA CHOUTEAU, born 1844, died 1849.
 1980. NANCY DODGE, born 1846, died 1849.
 1981. AUGUSTUS CHOUTEAU, born January 11, 1849, died January 11, 1853.
 1982. SALLIE, born 1850, died March 10, 1857.
 1983. REBECCA CHOUTEAU, born January, 1852, died February 19, 1871.

939. ROBERT CHAMBERS ⁶ GREENE (Charles ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Newport, R. I., October 24, 1800. He went with his father to Marietta, Ohio, thence to Dayton, and settled and resided in Cincinnati, where he was engaged in the steamboat business, 1825-49, when he removed to California, but returned to Cincinnati, 1850, and engaged in banking business until his death, March 6, 1864. He married (1), September 4, 1827, Maria F. Burrows, who died June 26, 1841, and (2) Frances M. Jordan of Lynchburg, Va. (living 1881).

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

1984. CHARLES BURROWS, born June 23, 1828, died September 22, 1829.
 1985. JULIA BURROWS, born April 14, 1830, died April, 1832.
 1986. ROBERT CHAMBERS, Jr., born March 1, died April, 1832.
 1987. HENRY CLAY, born August 8, 1833, died September, 1853.

1988. VIRGINIA, born April 4, 1835, married *Charles W. Rowland*.
 1989. LAURA L., born February 3, 1837, married, 1851, *Randolph Richards*.
 1990. CALEB, born July 30, 1838, died March 8, 1839.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

1991. HARRIET JANE, born October 6, 1846, married *Samuel R. Wade*.
 1992. CHARLES WM., born February 12, 1848, married *Lura E. Oliver*.
 1993. ROBERT C., born December 18, 1849, died August 18, 1883.
 1994. MARY E., born January 14, 1852, died September 20, 1875.

941. CALEB⁶ GREENE (Charles⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born December 14, 1804. He was twice married. He lived in Oakland, Cal., where he died some years before 1890.

942. EDELISA⁶ GREENE (Charles⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born June 16, 1807. She married John F. Hunt of St. Louis, Mo., whose parentage is not learned.

943. REBECCA BURNETT⁶ GREENE (Charles⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born February 22, 1813. She married Timothy Mitchell of St. Louis, where she died in 1840.

944. FANNY FLORENCE⁶ GREENE (Stephen⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) married, April 8, 1802, John Wing, son of Ebenezer Wing.

945. ELEAZAR⁶ GREENE (Stephen⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, married at St. Bartholomew, W. I., and left several children there.

946. WILLIAM⁶ GREENE (Stephen⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), married — Westcott, probably of Warwick.

947. AUGUSTUS⁶ GREENE (Stephen⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in 1784. He married, December 5, 1808, Mary, daughter of Captain Jonathan and Susannah Andrews, of Andrews Hotel, East Greenwich. He died October 23, 1842. She died October 12, 1814, in her twenty-sixth year. Augustus Greene is mentioned in one record as "Colonel," but we have no official mention of his military service.

CHILD:

1995. SUSAN ANDREWS, born November 4, 1810.

948. STEPHEN⁶ GREENE (Stephen⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in 1788. He married, September 17, 1816, Sarah, daughter of Dr. John Parish, who died at East Greenwich, September 28, 1882, aged ninety-two. He died June 6, 1854.

949. SAMUEL⁶ GREENE (Stephen⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) married (1) Miss Brown of New Bedford and (2) Daisy N. Dorsey of Philadelphia, Pa.

950. DAVID⁶ GREENE (Stephen⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born about 1796. He married, but his wife's name is not given.

CHILD:

1996. WILLIAM.

951. JOB WALL⁶ GREENE (Stephen⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in East Greenwich, March 4, 1798, died October 20, 1878. He married (1) Jeanette, daughter of Charles and Mary Hunting. He married (2) a lady several years younger than himself, but her name is not recorded.

CHILDREN:

1997. WILLIAM, who married and resides in Toledo, Ohio.

1998. Daughter, married and resides in Texas.

"Mr. Greene was educated as a druggist and was graduated from a college of pharmacy. When a young man, he carried on the wholesale drug business in Cincinnati, Ohio, and afterward was proprietor of a retail drug store on Broadway, Brooklyn, N. Y., where he accumulated a considerable fortune. Later, he engaged in the drug commission business, Maiden Lane, New York City, until age and failing health caused him to retire to private life. He was finally in reduced circumstances, mental troubles followed, and he committed suicide at his Brooklyn home in 1878. His second wife survived him."

952. SALLY⁶ (SARAH) GREENE (Stephen⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) married, May 28, 1808, Thomas Westcott, son of Samuel Westcott of Providence, R. I.

953. HANNAH⁶ GREENE (Stephen⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born 1803. She married — Sherman, but no mention is made of his family.

954. MARTHA ⁶ GREENE (David ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ² John ¹) was born August 8, 1784. She married William Gilbert, a farmer of Butternuts, Otsego County [Delaware Co. ?], N. Y. Her twin sister, Mary, died in early infancy.

CHILDREN:

- 1999. EUNICE ANNE GILBERT.
- 2000. BUTLER GILBERT.
- 2001. MAYETTE GILBERT.
- 2002. EDWIN GILBERT.
- 2003. MASSENA GILBERT.
- 2004. HARRIET GILBERT.
- 2005. { LOIS GILBERT.
- 2006. { LOUISA GILBERT.

956. EDWIN ROBINSON ⁶ GREENE (David ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ² John ¹), only son, born January 12, 1785. He married his cousin Mary, daughter of Fones Hopkins of Newport, R. I. (see *E. Greenwich Records*).

CHILDREN:

- 2007. DAVID, born May 12, 1813, married *Mary Olin*.
- 2008. JOSEPH, born September 2, 1816, married *Clarissa Finch*.
- 2009. EUNICE, born October 17, 1818, married *Seneca Bowe*.
- 2010. JONATHAN, born January 17, 1821, married (1) *Minerva A. Nash*, (2) *Eliza Gould*, and married (3) *Mary J. Gurney*.
- 2011. DAMARIS, born May 11, 1823, married *Orin P. Gould*.
- 2012. MARY, born March 3, 1825, married *Francis Gould*.
- 2013. EDWIN, born May 3, 1827, married *Margaret Ellsworth*.
- 2014. HANNAH, born May 6, 1829, married *Albert H. Day*.

957. MERCY ⁶ GREENE (David ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) ¹ was born June 13, 1789. She married David Carr, son of Isaac Carr of Lawrence, Otsego County, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

- 2015. ISAAC B. CARR.
- 2016. DAVID CARR.
- 2017. ALFRED CARR.
- 2018. MARIA CARR.
- 2019. PHEBE ANN CARR.
- 2020. CAROLINE CARR.
- 2021. MARY GREENE CARR.

958. PHEBE ⁶ GREENE (David ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born May 23, 1791. She married Jonathan Weeden, son of Peleg Weeden of Huntsville, Otsego County, N. Y. He was a farmer.

CHILD:

2022. PHEBE WEEDEN, married —; died of consumption.

960. DAVID⁶ GREENE "of North Kingstown" (David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born November 4, 1760. He married Sarah, daughter of Joshua Allen, who died May 2, 1832, in the sixty-seventh year of her age. He died September 1, 1834, in his seventy-fourth year. Another account states that "David married Sarah, daughter of Jeffrey Allen, a Revolutionary soldier."

CHILDREN:

2023. DAVID, born January 4, 1786, married *Hannah Carr*.
 2024. ELIZABETH, born May 19, 1787, married *Champlin Watson*.
 2025. JOSHUA ALLEN, born December 13, 1788, married *Abbie Dyer*.
 2026. JOSEPH, born April 24, 1790, married *Mary Northup*.
 2027. CALEB, born March 15, 1792, married *Sarah Ann Gardiner*.
 2028. REYNOLDS, born January 12, 1794, married *Sarah Wanton*.
 2029. THOMAS, born January 8, 1796, married *Phebe Congdon*.
 2030. WILLIAM, born August 2, 1797, married —.
 2031. BENJAMIN, born July 4, 1799, died September 21, 1800.
 2032. SARAH, born February 16, 1801, married *Robert Browning*.
 2033. HANNAH, born December 20, 1802, married *Robert K. Johnson*.
 2034. BENJAMIN, born May 5, 1807, died November 25, 1818.

962. JONATHAN⁶ GREENE (David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born July 25, 1767, died December 29, 1821.

963. SAMUEL STAFFORD⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, Jonathan⁴, David³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born August 28, 1782. He married, 1804, Abigail Bradley, daughter of Captain Joseph and Abigail (Bradley) Gleason of Boston, where he resided. He was a silversmith. His father removed to Pawtucket about 1792, when he was about ten years of age. His wife was born at Boston, 1779, and died at Braintree, Mass., in 1861. No record of his death, as he was not with his family after 1815.

CHILDREN:

2035. MARIA BRADLEY, born 1804, married *John Humphrey*.
 2036. BENJAMIN GLEASON, born 1806, married *Margaret Humphrey*.
 2037. CHARLES A., died in infancy.
 2038. CHARLES AUSTIN, born 1810, married —.
 2039. ABBY ANN, died in infancy.
 2040. ABIGAIL ADELAIDE, born January 19, 1814, married *James Humphrey*.

965. BENJAMIN⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, Jonathan⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born in Warwick, November 14, 1784. He married (1), Feb-

ruary 17, 1808, Anne (Nancy) Henry, born May 24, 1789, and (2), November 17, 1811, Mary Sabin May. He died July 30, 1863. His first wife died June 3, 1810, and his second September 19, 1848. Benjamin Greene was about eight years of age when his father removed to Pawtucket. The following year he was apprenticed to Samuel Slater, the noted manufacturer, to learn the business, where he remained till twenty-one years of age. He then went to Killingly, Pomfret, and Thompson, Conn., and finally became a partner in the proprietorship of a cotton mill at Oxford, Mass. He was ruined financially by the War of 1812, and removed to Hartford, Vt., in 1815, where he had charge of a cotton manufactory owned by Justin and Elias Lyman (later by Elias and Lewis Lyman), which he built and managed for them until their business was ruined by a lawsuit. He then removed to Lowell, Mass., where he lived till he gave up business.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

2040^a. JULIA ANN, born November 1, 1808, died November 14, 1808.

2040^b. FRANKLIN, born March 12, 1810, died June 5, 1810.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

2041. NANCY HENRY, born November 11, 1812, died February 27, 1852.

2042. FREDERICK WILLIAM, born March 28, 1814, died March 11, 1815.

2043. SOPHIA MAY, born June 26, 1816, died April 19, 1832.

2044. LEWIS (Rev.), born November 20, 1818, married *Clarissa Bartlett*.

2045. MARY SABIN, born November 12, 1822, married *Wm. P. McRay*.

2046. SARAH ELLEN, born June 29, 1825, died April, 1883, at Lowell, Mass., where she was buried.

966. ROBY RICE ⁶ GREENE (Caleb ⁵, Jonathan ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹) was born February 13, 1786. She married Wood Davis of Ware, Mass., and died in 1847. There were several children, of whom we have no names or record.

968. PHEBE LOW ⁶ GREENE (Caleb ⁵, Jonathan ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹) was born July 6, 1789. She married John Kelly.

970. HOLDEN RICE ⁶ GREENE (Caleb ⁵, Jonathan ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹) was born October 2, 1790, died October 21, 1872. He married (1) Ann Williams and resided at Ware village, Mass. The name of his second wife, who died August 18, 1872, is not learned. He died at Warren, Mass., probably at his daughter's home.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

2047. NANCY C., married — *Hitchcock*, resides at Warren, Mass.

2048. Son, lived in Hardwick, Mass., 1873, aged sixty-one.

2049. Daughter, married — *Underwood*, of Worcester, Mass.
 2050. MARY, married —, lived in Chicago.
 2051. PHEBE, married, lived in Ware, Mass.
 2052. SARAH, married, lived in Ware, Mass.

974. THOMAS ⁶ GREENE (Caleb ⁵, Jonathan ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹) was born September 25, 1799. He married Sarah Peck of Lebanon, N. H. He died at Northampton, Mass., in 1858 or 1859.

CHILDREN:

2053. Daughter, married — *Hitchcock*, of Warren, Mass.
 2054. Son, living (1859), connected with a law firm, Baker & Greene, N. Y. City.

975. JOHN EARLE ⁶ GREENE (Jonathan ⁵, Joseph ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born August 12, 1790. We find no record except that he received a legacy of five hundred dollars from the will of his uncle, Joseph Greene, of Jamestown, R. I., dated November 5, 1839 (see Appendix I.).

980. DAVID EARLE ⁶ GREENE (Jonathan ⁵, Joseph ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Newport, October 24, 1801. Mentioned also in his uncle, Joseph Greene's, will.

981. WILLIAM EARLE ⁶ GREENE (Jonathan ⁵, Joseph ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Jamestown (?), February 22, 1803. Mentioned in his uncle, Joseph Greene's, will. Received legacy of one hundred dollars.

982. JOSEPH EARLE ⁶ GREENE (Jonathan ⁵, Joseph ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Newport, January 28, 1806. Mentioned, with his brother William, in his uncle Joseph's will, and received legacy of one hundred dollars.

Joseph Greene, uncle of the above, also mentioned in his will, two daughters of his brother Jonathan: "I give and bequeath unto the two daughters of my sd brother Jonathan Greene the sum of one Hundred and Fifty Dollars each." As their names are not mentioned and the family record gives the death of but one of the four daughters, these legacies cannot be accurately assigned (see No. 430).

984. JOHN ⁶ GREENE (David ⁵, David ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born June 22, 1773. He married, October 20, 1797, Abigail, daughter of Charles and (—) Holden of Providence. He sailed from Baltimore, Md., for the West Indies in 1802, and was never heard from.

His widow died at the home of her son, Randall Holden Greene, Brooklyn, N. Y., February 22, 1850, aged seventy-two. She was buried in Greenwood Cemetery.

CHILD:

2055. RANDALL HOLDEN, born June 7, 1798, married *Mary Burroughs Aborn*.

985. AMEY⁶ GREENE (David⁵, David⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in 1774. She married Nathaniel Arnold. She died July 11, 1838, and was buried on the Arnold farm, Coweset Road.

986. ISABEL⁶ W. GREENE (David⁵, David⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born about 1775 (?). She married, November 21, 1790, William Briggs of Pawtucket (*Warwick Records*).

CHILD:

2056. ARNOLD BRIGGS, born October 12, 1800.

989. WEAVER⁶ GREENE (Increase⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at Saratoga, N. Y. (?), August 22, 1762. A copy from *Coventry Records* gives the date May 20, 1765, the same as that of his brother, James, below, and gives no other child, but the first date is supposed to be correct. We find no further mention of Weaver Greene.

990. JAMES⁶ GREENE (Increase⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born May 20, 1765. He lived in Saratoga County, N. Y. He married, September 1, 1785, Huldah, daughter of Jonathan and Huldah Fiske "of Conn.," born July 19, 1765, died May 19, 1827. He died November 26, 1837. Jonathan Fiske, Mrs. Greene's father, was born in Rhode Island. He married Huldah — (Hannah, is given in *Fiske Genealogy*, p. 128). He served in the Connecticut line during the Revolutionary War, and soon after removed to New York State with his family, and lived about three miles from Schuylerville, Saratoga County. He was granted a pension by the United States, March 11, 1820, when he was seventy-seven years of age. He may have lived a short time in Connecticut before his removal to New York State.

CHILDREN:

2057. ELIZABETH, born May 26, 1787, married *Daniel McDowell*.

2058. JAMES, born March 20, 1789, married *Sarah Mott*.

2059. LYDIA, born February 27, 1791, married Rev. *Abijah Blanchard*.

2060. MARTHA, born July 14, 1793, died September 17, 1862.

2061. CATHARINE, born September 13, 1795, married (1) — *Russell*, (2) — *Wright*.

2062. WILLIAM, born July 11, 1798, married *Fredlove Clemens*.
 2063. MARY, born April 29, 1799, married — *Butler*.
 2064. } Son, born January 21, and died January 26, 1801.
 2065. } Son,
 2066. THOMAS JEFFERSON, born July 14, 1802, married *Eleanor Ogden*.
 2067. MORGAN LEWIS, born April 27, 1804, married —.
 2068. PAMELA, born April 19, 1806, died —.
 2069. SEMANTHA, born October 19, 1810, married Rev. Mr. *Sill*.

991. MARY ⁶ GREENE (Increase ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born May 4, 1775, died in Arcadia, N. Y., June 27, 1828 (*Fiske Geneal.*, p. 128). She married David Fiske of Connecticut, a brother of Huldah Fiske, her brother's wife, born in Rhode Island, June 17, 1769. He went with his father to New York State and settled at Mayville, Saratoga County, where he was married, 1790 (?), and where for many years he kept a hotel. Later, he removed to Arcadia and became an extensive farmer. He died November, 1849. His residence is given Saratoga County, N. Y., and Waterford, Mich.

CHILDREN:

2070. JAMES G. FISKE, born October 10, 1791, married *Mary S. Alexander*.
 2071. JONATHAN D. FISKE, born February 21, 1794, married (1) *Lucy Codman*, (2) *Mrs. Betsey Granger*.
 2072. WEAVER G. FISKE, born July 22, 1796, married *Eleanor Childs*.
 2073. POLLY FISKE, born October 26, 1798, married, August 17, 1817, *Silas Moon*.
 2074. Son, born September 1, 1803, died young.
 2075. LEWIS MOSES FISKE, born September 14, 1804, married *Mary Titus* of N. Y. State.
 2076. BETSEY FISKE, born January 22, 1807, married, July 22, 1824, *Benjamin Green*. She died, s. p., at Newark, N. Y.
 2077. MARY MARCELLA FISKE, born April 20, 1809, married, July, 1827, *Adrian Conner*. She died in Michigan.
 2078. ALMIRA FISKE, born April 14, 1811, married (1), at Rushford, N. Y., 1849, *Asa Putney*, and (2) at Fredonia, N. Y., 1856, *Amos Tuttle*. She died at Knowlesville, N. Y.
 2079. DAVID FISKE, born March 26, 1812, married *Cynthia J. Crittenden*.
 2080. HYRAM FISKE, born August 14, 1813, married — *Worden*; died in N. Y. State.
 2081. STEPHEN FISKE, born April 21, 1817, married —; died s. p.
 2082. Daughter, born February 6, 1820, died young.

992. PHEBE ⁶ GREENE (Thomas ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born June 15, 1764. She married — Andrews, perhaps of New York State, and a relative of the husband of her cousin, Comfort Greene (see No. 1020).

993. RUTH ⁶ GREENE (Thomas ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born August 13, 1766. She married, February 12, 1797, John Bailey, son of Robert Bailey.

996. MARY ⁶ GREENE (Thomas ⁵, James ⁴; John ³, James ², John ¹) was born November 6, 1776. She married — Harrington, who was born about 1769, and died November 30, 1836. In another account: "Mercy Greene daughter of Thomas married a Harrington," the name Mercy being often mistaken for Mary.

977. NATHAN ⁶ GREENE (Jedediah ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born at Coventry, R. I., 1770, died at Paris, N. Y., November 30, 1836. He married, December 26, 1790, Sarah Hammett of Warwick, who died March, 1836 (?). He removed from Coventry to Oneida County, N. Y., in 1801.

CHILDREN:

- 2083. CLARK, born September 7, 1791, married —.
- 2084. JOHN, born March 22, 1794, married *Chloe L. Merritt*.
- 2085. JEDEDIAH, born February 5, 1797, married *Chloe L. Merritt*.
- 2086. RHODES, born July 14, 1800, died at Albion, N. Y.
- 2087. SARAH, born March 19, 1803, married (1) *Henry Cooley*, and (2) — *Gordon*.
- 2088. NATHAN, born March 22, 1803 (1805?), married —.

998. CHRISTOPHER ⁶ GREENE (Jedediah ⁵ James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Rhode Island (?), died at Paris, N. Y. He married —, but the name of his wife is not learned.

CHILDREN:

- 2089. NAPOLEON, "of Butternuts, N. Y."
- 2090. JOSEPH, "of North Bridgewater."
- 2091. NATHAN, married *Laura Bartlett*.
- 2092. NANCY, married — *Read*.
- 2093. HIRAM.
- 2094. DANIEL.
- 2095. THANKFUL, married — *Cassell* of Paris Hill, N. Y.
- 2096. WILLIAM P.
- 2097. OLIVE.

999. OLIVER ⁶ GREENE (Jedediah ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹). Date of his birth not given. He is mentioned as "of Lowville, Lewis Co., N. Y." He married, but the names of wife and child are not recorded. *Coventry Records*, however, give the marriage of Oliver to Clarice

King, both of Coventry, "May 18, 1823." This may have been a sister of the husband of Rhoda Greene (Oliver's sister), Randall Rice King, son of William, of Coventry (see No. 1006).

CHILD:

2098. Daughter.

1000. OLIVE ⁶ GREENE (Jedediah ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) married, November 26, 1795, William Potter, Jr., son of William Potter of Scituate, Mass.

1001. ELIZABETH ⁶ GREENE (Jedediah ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) married — Stone (of Coventry?). Two of her second cousins, Phebe ⁶ and Pollonia ⁶ Greene, daughters of John ⁵ (Increase ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) married Asa and James Stone of Coventry, and possibly her husband was of the same family.

1002. DAVID ⁶ GREENE (Jedediah ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹). The only mention is that "he had no children."

1004. WARREN ⁶ GREENE (Jedediah ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹). His birth is not recorded, and no further mention is made of him; but *Coventry Records* give "Warren D. Greene of Coventry, married Rhoda Franklin of West Greenwich, February 12, 1809."

1005. SALLY ⁶ GREENE (Jedediah ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) married — Vermilye of Otsego County, N. Y., but we have no record of his family.

1006. RHODA ⁶ GREENE (Jedediah ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) married, November 19, 1797, Randall Rice King, son of William King of Coventry. She died in Paris, N. Y. (See No. 999.)

CHILD:

2099. AMBROSE KING, born June 17, 1799.

1007. TURPIN ⁶ GREENE (Jonathan ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born in Coventry, R. I., October 26, 1771. He removed from Coventry with his father in 1789, when he was eighteen years of age, to New York State, and married, April 29, 1797, Catharine Lasher. They lived in Stone Arabia, N. Y., and afterward at Galway Saratoga County, and at Saratoga Springs, N. Y., where he died, August 13,

1851. His father, Jonathan Greene, died the day of his marriage, but he was away from home and did not learn of the event until later (family letter).

CHILDREN:

2100. MARY, born 1798, died young.
 2101. JONATHAN, born 1799, died young.
 2102. LYDIA, born April 13, 1800, married *Spencer Cooke*.
 2103. CATHARINE, born 1802, married — *Foote*; resided in Nebraska City.

1008. NICHOLAS ⁶ GREENE (Jonathan ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was probably born in Rhode Island. He married, August 10, 1800, Hannah Hammett, sister of his brother Nathan's wife. They removed to Greenfield, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

2104. WILLIAM WICKES, born January 8, 1801, died.
 2105. JULIA, married *Addison Satterlee*; died at Granby, N. Y.
 2106. TURPIN.
 2107. GEORGE, born 1807, "of Orange Co., N. Y."
 2108. BENJAMIN, killed, aged eleven.
 2109. JOHN, died in early manhood.
 2110. MARY, probably did young.
 2111. ISABEL —, married (1) — *Kimball*, (2) —, of Palermo, N. Y.
 2112. LEWIS.

1009. HANNAH ⁶ GREENE (Jonathan ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹), married — *Hale*, but no record of his family is given.

CHILDREN:

2113. (Son) HALE, died.
 2114. (Daughter) HALE, died.

1010. LYDIA ⁶ GREENE (Jonathan ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) married — *Rowland*, of whom no other mention is made.

CHILDREN:

2115. (Daughter) ROWLAND, died, æt. eighteen.
 2116. (Daughter) ROWLAND, died in 1876, æt. seventy-two.

1012. ALLEN ⁶ GREENE (Jonathan ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) married, but his wife is not named in this record.

CHILDREN:

2117. (Rev.) ABIJAH E., of Highland Falls, Orange Co., N. Y.

1013. JAMES⁶ GREENE (Jonathan⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) married, but the name of his wife is not mentioned.

CHILDREN:

- 2118. ANSON.
- 2119. LYMAN, "of Greenfield Centre, Saratoga Co., N. Y."
- 2120. CHARLES.
- 2121. JAMES, "of Greenfield, N. Y."

1014. JOHN⁶ GREENE (Jonathan⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) married —, and lived at Greenfield Centre, Saratoga County, N. Y. He died in March, 1876, and his wife died three days later.

CHILDREN:

- 2122. WILLIAM TURPIN, married —; had one child.
- 2123. STEPHEN VAN RENSSELAER. Removed to Wisconsin.
- 2124. WILLIAM, died in Libby Prison (starved to death).

The last seven records, contributed by Geo. H. Greene of Lansing, Mich., were obtained through family correspondence.

1019. ZILPHA⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born May 9, 1774. She married, 1794, Johnson Babcock, who died 1815. She died at Tully, N. Y., September 6, 1846. She was born in Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y., where her parents removed from Rhode Island before the Revolution.

1020. COMFORT⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y., May 25, 1776, died at Lafayette, N. Y., March 17, 1825. She married, July 17, 1792, at Easton, Washington County, N. Y., Job Andrews, son of Job (?), born November 28, 1770, died September 22, 1835, at Lafayette, Onondaga County, N. Y.

CHILDREN (family Bible records):

- 2125. JOHN ANDREWS, born April 13, 1794, died July 31, 1813; married *Sally West*.
- 2126. ALLEN ANDREWS, born July 25, 1796, died September 28, 1860.
- 2127. MARY (POLLY) ANDREWS, born June 24, 1798, died September 28, 1854, married, December 6, 1818, *Johnson Hall*, son of *General Isaac⁵ (Ebenezer⁴, Ichabod³, Samuel², Edward¹, of Rehoboth, Mass.) and Vashti (Johnson) Hall*, born Sheffield, Mass., January 6, 1794, died, Syracuse, N. Y., October 27, 1890. *Johnson Hall* was Postmaster at Lafayette, N. Y., where he removed, 1797, from the organization of the town until his removal to Syracuse in 1837. He was for many years a member of the

Board of Supervisors, and was member of the N. Y. Assembly, 1829-30; Sheriff, 1831; and Judge until his death. Children: (1) *Mary J.*, born July 3, 1821, died June 10, 1879, married, October 24, 1849, *Harlow De Wolfe*; (2) *Cordelia*, born Lafayette, March 17, 1823, married, June 13, 1848, *George Raynor*, son of *Jacob* and *Elizabeth (Stevens) Raynor*, born, Fruit Valley, Oswego Co., N. Y., January 16, 1814, died, Syracuse, N. Y., April 31, 1878.—Children: *Charles Hall*, born August 22, 1849, died July 18, 1853; *George Franklin*, born January 1, 1854, died January 8, 1857; son, born and died June 16, 1857; *Mary Virginia*, born September 6, 1861, married, October 21, 1886, *George Wm. Garrett* son of *Joseph W.* and *Maria (Hopkins) Garrett*, born, Pompey, N. Y., July 11, 1860; had one child, *George Raynor*, born October 31, 1894: (3) *Johnson L.*, born September 16, 1825, married, August 22, 1848, *Marcelia Wood*; (4) *Charles Carroll*, born August 14, 1827, died August 26, 1843; (5) *Edward L.*, born July 26, 1829, married, October 28, 1852, *Urania Lawrence*; (6) *Thomas Jefferson*, born, Lafayette, N. Y., April 6, 1831, died, New Orleans, La., March 17, 1871, married, June 2, 1850, in Syracuse, N. Y., *Francesca*, daughter of *Perley Putnam* and *Eliza (Carr) Cleveland*, born Skaneateles, September 23 1831, died, Syracuse, October 24, 1897.—They had eight children: (i.) *Johnson Cleveland*, born April 20, 1854, married, February 21, 1876, *Emma Bickford*; (ii.) *Georgine Worthington*, born December 24, —, married December 27, 1882, *Fredk. C. Beard*; (iii.) *James Andrews*, born March 20, —, married *Emma Wells*; (iv.) *Jefferson Beauvegard*, born October 20, —, married *Nettie Smith*; (v.) *Ladye L.*, born Mt. Lebanon, La., July 9, 1864, died, Fayetteville, N. Y., September 20, 1886, married, Syracuse, N. Y., February 19, 1885, *L. Bertrand Smith*, son of *Platt Hiram* and *Katharine (Snell) Smith*, born Fayetteville, N. Y., December 12, 1863.—They had one daughter, *Ladye Katharine*, born September 19, 1886; (*Mr. Smith* married (2), December 10, 1896, *Florence Eugene Rector*, and has son, *Howard Malcolm Smith, Jr.*, born December 1, 1897. Residence, Brooklyn, N. Y.); (vi.) *Dixie F.*, born March 4, 1867, married, December 12, 1889, *Jerome S. Van Keuren*; (vii.) *Hattie B.*, born February 20, 1869, married, May, 1895, *Jasper E. Morgan*; (viii.) *Marie L.*, born July 31, 1870, married, February 1, 1892, *William J. Diggs*. (7) *Helen Maria*, born October 22, 1832, died July 18, 1898; married, October 24, 1854, *Addison H. Laflin* of Herkimer, N. Y., and had two children: *Grace Hall Laflin*, born May 24, 1857, married *Wm. Lafayette*⁸, *Allen, Jr. (Wm. L. 7, Zachariah*⁶, *David*⁵, *David*⁴, *David*³, *Benjamin*², *William*¹, of Salisbury, Mass.); and *Addison Kinney Laflin*, born July 21, 1861, died March 3, 1866. (8) *Olivia B.*, born October 24, 1837, unmarried.

2128. JAMES ANDREWS, born August 25, 1800, died January 10, 1860; married *Olivia Biscoe*.
2129. ELIZABETH ANDREWS, born March 16, 1803, died December 15, 1881, married *Asa Farrington*.
2130. HIRAM ANDREWS, born April 30, 1805, died May 13, 1854.
2131. CERNA ANDREWS, born September 24, 1807, died December 19, 1886, married *Pitt Alexander*.

2132. HARVEY ANDREWS, born July 24, 1809, died October 1, 1894; married, November 19, 1834, *Eliza Knapp*.
2133. HARRY Q. ANDREWS, born July 22, 1811, died 1866, married *Esther P. Chandler*.
2134. CHARLES C. ANDREWS, born November 14, 1816, died June 7, 1895, married *Unity Gage*.
2135. SARAH ANDREWS, born July 17, 1822, died November 16, 1882, married *William Eaton*.

Mr. Job Andrews was married a second time and had four more children: Job B., Martha M., Andrew J., and Fanny M. Andrews.

1021. JAMES⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born in Dutchess County, N. Y., died at Oxford, Mich. He married, Susan Ballard. Another account says: "James Greene died in Bridgeport Conn."

1022. RUSSELL⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born March 10, 1783, in Dutchess County, N. Y. He married (1), June 24, 1804, Mercy Milk, and (2), July 5, 1838, Alice Thomas. He died October 8, 1871, at Lafayette, N. Y. His first wife died May 1, 1838, and the second, died at Syracuse, N. Y., April 28, 1883, aged seventy-six.

1023. GRIFFIN⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born at Easton, Washington County, N. Y., March 4, 1786. He married March 20, 1806, Nancy Townsend, born October 29, 1793, died August 20, 1852. He died at Leverett, Mass., August 19, 1869.

1024. BETSEY⁶ (ELIZABETH) GREENE (Caleb⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born June 16, 1790, at Easton, N. Y. She married John Morton, born at Stonington, Conn., 1784, died at Harmony, N. Y., March 20, 1860, where his wife died March 26, 1840.

1025. SALLY⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Easton, N. Y., July 15, 1792. She married, September 13, 1812, Minot Hoyt, born at Chariton, Saratoga County, N. Y., February 19, 1790, died September 7, 1866, at Ellery, N. Y., where his wife died, September 5, 1865.

1026. TURPIN⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born at Easton, Washington County, N. Y., September 20, 1796. He married, June 21, 1819, Martha, daughter of Ebenezer and Anna (Pease) Hall, of New Marlboro, Mass., born at Tyringham, Berkshire County.

Mass., August 14, 1798, died February 16, 1868, at Lafayette, N. Y., where they resided. He died Dec. 29, 1851.

In the settlement of Ebenezer Hall's estate at Pittsfield, Mass. (*Probate Records*), his daughter Martha is mentioned as "Patty, living at Pompey, N. Y." (Lafayette was part of the old town of Pompey.)

CHILDREN :

- 2136. CALEB (Dr.), born November 14, 1819, married *Roxanna R. Parsons*.
- 2137. IRA, born May 17, 1821, married *Harriet Keeler*.
- 2138. ELIZABETH, born September 19, 1823, died 1824.
- 2139. RANSOM, born August 28, 1826, married *Eliza Marshall*.
- 2140. ELIZABETH, born August 17, 1828, married (1), *Corlan D. Hall*, and (2), *Hiram Kelly*.
- 2141. GEORGE HALL, born October 7, 1830, married *Mary L. Andrews*.
- 2142. WILLIAM, born and died July 16, 1833.

1027. RANSOM⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Easton, N. Y., August 10, 1798. He married, April, 1842, Diantha D. Greene, born in Ulster County, N. Y., November 17, 1807, died March 14, 1876, at Cleveland, Ohio, where he also died January 25, 1881.

1041. PHEBE⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Increase⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in 1779. She married Asa Stone of Coventry, R. I., where she died in 1862. Asa Stone was son of William (who died September 18, 1821, aged eighty-six) and Lydia (Westcott) Stone, daughter of Benjamin Westcott of Cranston, who purchased in 1769 the mansion and a portion of the farm of John Bucklin of Coventry, which farm was inherited by his daughter, Lydia Westcott, who gave it to her son, Asa Stone. The grist-mill and machine shop of Coventry also came into the possession of the Stone family and Asa worked in this mill for forty consecutive years. He was Town Clerk of Coventry, 1822-38, and his father, William Stone, held the same office before him for the same time—sixteen years. In 1859, Mr. Asa Stone, with his faculties but slightly impaired at eighty years of age, was living on the family estate. He owned the old Bible which his maternal ancestor, Stukely Westcott, brought from England. (See "Letters from the Pawtuxet," *Providence Journal*, 1859.)

CHILDREN :

- 2143. LYDIA STONE, born January 25, 1805.
- 2144. ARTHUR F. STONE, born September 4, 1806.
- 2145. JOHN ENO STONE, born February 28, 1807.
- 2146. LOWRY STONE, }
- 2147. LORRICE STONE (dau.) } born June 2, 1810.

2148. LOVINA STONE, died April 5, 1811.
 2149. EARL MASON STONE, born June 29, 1812.
 2150. ASA STONE, Jr., born February 23, 1816.
 2151. MARY ALICE (?) STONE, born August 26, 1818, died young.

1042. ROWLAND⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Increase⁴, John³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at Coventry, R. I., in 1781. He married Barbara Andrews of Coventry, where he died in 1852.

CHILDREN:

2152. ALMA (son).
 2153. RUTH.
 2154. CRAWFORD.
 2155. CAROLINE.

1043. REUBEN⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Increase⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in 1783. He married Rebecca Warren of Berlin, N. Y. He died at Petersburg, 1843.

CHILDREN:

2156. ORVILLA.
 2157. MERRITT R., Master of steamer *Missouri*. He lost his life when she was burned in 1870.
 2158. JOHN.
 2159. REBECCA.

1046. POLLONIA⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Increase⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in 1792. She married, August 23, 1812 (*Coventry Records*), James Stone of Coventry, R. I., and Abington, Pa., who died in 1824. She also died in 1824. James Stone was probably brother of Asa, her sister Phebe's husband.

CHILDREN:

2160. POLLONIA STONE, married Warren Cahone.
 2161. MERRITT STONE.
 2162. SAMUEL STONE.
 2163. (Son) STONE.
 2164. (Son) STONE.

1047. SALLY⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Increase⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born August 3, 1795, died at Coventry, August 28, 1867. She married, December 18, 1815, Whipple Andrews, son of Edward, born September 23, 1794, died March 24, 1863. A copy from *Coventry Records* gives, "Whipple, son of Edmond Andrew, married Sarah Greene, late of Burlin [N. Y.?] Dec. 21, 1815."

CHILDREN:

2165. ROWLAND GREENE ANDREWS, born April 10, 1817, died August 10, 1897.
 2166. LORENZO ROBINSON ANDREWS, born October 10, 1818, married, April 28, 1850, *Elizabeth (Betsey) S. Cooley*.
 2167. CHARLES MORGAN ANDREWS, born September 20, 1820, died June, 1865.
 2168. ZACHARIAH MATTESON ANDREWS, born March 16, 1822, died January 6, 1826.
 2169. PHEBE ANNE ANDREWS, born April 27, 1824.
 2170. POLONEY G. ANDREWS, born October 23, 1825.
 2171. RUTH ANNE ANDREWS, born July 28, 1829.
 2172. SARAH ANNE ANDREWS, born May 5, 1831.
 2173. HESTER TINGLEY ANDREWS, born December 5, 1832.
 2174. WHIPPLE ANDREWS, Jr., born March 16, 1835.

1048. ROBY⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Increase⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in 1797. She married Justus Hartshorn of Petersburg, N. Y., and died, s. p., in 1870.

1049. MERRITT⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Increase⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born October 28, 1800, at Coventry, R. I. He married, January 21, 1824, Betsey Jones, who lived to celebrate their "golden wedding" in 1874. He died at Olenburg?, Ill., July 16, 1883, and she died at Sterling, Ill., December 12, 1882. He resided at North Adams, Mass., 1828, and was a cotton manufacturer, 1836-41. Removed, 1856, to Hustisford, Dodge County, Wis., thence in 1858, to Sterling, Ill.

CHILDREN:

2175. DEXTER, born November 4, 1824, at Petersburg, N. Y., died same day.
 2176. DIANA, born September 28, 1825, married Rev. *Jerome T. Mason*.
 2177. ELIZABETH CINDERELLA, born May 1, 1827, married (1), December 31, 1844, *Samuel Littlefield*, and (2) Rev. *John Clemson Mickle*.
 2178. AMOS M., born March 10, 1830, married — *Magee*.
 2179. BARBARA A., born September 15, 1838, died November 12, 1838.
 2180. MERRITT, Jr., born April 29, 1842, married *Martha Avery*.

1055. PHEBE⁶ GREENE (James⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born at Berlin, N. Y. She married Roger Sweet, perhaps brother of her sister Margaret's husband.

1056. MARGARET⁶ GREENE (James⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born at Berlin, N. Y. She married James Sweet, and resided at Berlin, or Stephentown, where she died.

CHILD:

2181. (Son) SWEET, was Supervisor of town of Stephentown, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., in 1876.

1057. JOANNA ⁶ GREENE (James ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Berlin, N. Y. She married — Rouse, who died in Ohio.

1058. SETH ⁶ GREENE (James ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Berlin, N. Y. He married Mary (Polly) Rogers of Stephentown, N. Y. He was a man of ability; died at Berlin, aged about fifty.

CHILDREN:

2182. LORENZO "of Mina, N. Y.," married *Amy Day*.

2183. POLLY ANN, married *Hiram Bentley* of Wisconsin.

2184. MARGARET, born July 20, 1811, married (1) *Wm. Sheffield Clark*, (2) *Augustus Jerome Gould*.

2185. WILLIAM, married *Esther Macomber*.

2186. SETH TERRY, married (1) *Sara Smith*, (2) *Eliza Brass*.

2187. WASHINGTON I., married (1) *Harriet Douglas*, (2) *Mary Ann Strong*.

1059. MARY ⁶ GREENE (James ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Berlin, N. Y. She married H. Rogers Greenfield, resided in Berlin, died in Illinois. No record of children.

1060. PARIS ⁶ GREENE (James ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Berlin, N. Y. He married Sally Smith of Horseheads, N. Y., and was living there in 1876, "an old man." (The name is given "Percy" instead of Paris in one record.)

1062. JAMES RAY ⁶ GREENE (James ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Berlin, N. Y., and removed to Illinois about 1825. He married Mary (Polly) Matteson, who was born in Berlin and died in Illinois. She was probably the sister of Ebenezer Matteson, who married Roxy Greene, sister of James (see below).

1063. PATIENCE ⁶ (PATTY) GREENE (James ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Berlin, N. Y. She married Reynolds Davis, resided in Berlin, N. Y. A family record states that Patience "married a Matteson." Possibly she was twice married.

1064. BENJAMIN ⁶ GREENE (James ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Berlin, N. Y. He married Lydia Greenfield and resided in Berlin, where he died.

1065. ROXANA ⁶ (ROXY) GREENE (James ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Berlin, N. Y. She married Ebenezer Matteson of Berlin, where they resided and at whose home her father died in 1857, aged one hundred years.

CHILD:

2188. EBENEZER MATTESON, Jr., of South Berlin, N. Y.

1066. JARVIS ⁶ GREENE (David ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born October 4, 1782. He married, January 29, 1806, Deborah Bentley of North Adams, Mass., born May 16, 1785, at Newport, R. I. He died April 18, 1872, in Romeo, Mich. She died February 18, 1853.

CHILDREN:

2189. DAVID, born May 25, 1808, married *Emily E. Walker*.

2190. NANCY, born November 30, 1811, married *Charles F. Walling*.

2191. Son } died in infancy.

2192. Daughter }

2193. JARVIS JEROME, born August 19, 1814, married *Mary Pearce* (?).

2194. DANIEL CARROLL, born June 8, 1821, married (1) *Sarah Elizabeth Rae*, (2) *Leanna Wright*.

1067. DAVID ⁶ GREENE (David ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born October 21, 1785. He married, June 5, 1809, Jerusha, daughter of James, Sr., and Catharine (Dennison) Jones. They lived in Berlin, where all their children were born. Removed to Barry, Ill., about 1825, where all were married except Sarah Russell, whose marriage took place at Lebanon Springs, N. Y. David Greene died in St. Louis, Mo., May 1, 1865, and his widow died at Barry, Ill., November 5, 1872.

CHILDREN:

2196. SARAH RUSSELL, born April 18, 1812, married *Daniel G. Hull*.

2197. ALSON, born May 12, 1813, died July 22, 1815.

2198. DANIEL RHODES, born February 12, 1815, died August 17, 1831, unmarried.

2199. DAVID, born February 21, 1817, married *Elizabeth S. Marshall*.

2200. JERUSHA, born December 24, 1818, married *George Bartlett*.

2201. LOUISA, born December 19, 1820, married *John Wesley Alkire*.

2202. JOSEPH, born September 16, 1823, married *Cynthia Lavinia Spink*.

2203. PULASKI, born April 24, 1825, married *Ann Eliza Bill*.

2204. MARY, born January 25, 1830, died April 22, 1843, at Barry, Ill.

1071. BATHSHEBA ⁶ GREENE (Langford ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born August 21, 1790. She married, December 3,

1809, Jonathan Berry, born in Stephentown, N. Y., June 28, 1790, died October 20, 1851. He was a farmer, judge, and member of the Michigan Legislature in 1844. His wife died at the home of her granddaughter, Phebe Gardner, at Concord, Mich., September 26, 1879.

CHILDREN:

2205. DIANA BERRY, born, Berlin, N. Y., July 31, 1810, married, at Elba, Genesee Co., N. Y., March 11, 1830, *George Washington Gardner*, son of *John and Bathsheba (Watson) Gardner*, born, Washington Co., R. I., March 13, 1785. He belonged to the Society of Friends, and resided at Elba, N. Y., and died there July 17, 1849. *Diana* was his second wife. Children: (1) *Bathsheba Phebe Gardner* (called "Phebe B."), born in Elba, N. Y., "23 of 2nd Mo." 1831; resided Concord, Jackson Co., Mich.; married, in Elba, "Friends Meeting House 2nd of 5th Mo. 1850" *Nathan Shotwell*, son of *Isaac M. and Edna C. (Pound) Shotwell*, born Elba, 14th of 5th Mo. 1826; had *Rozilla Phebe Shotwell (Lilla P.)*, born March 3, 1851, unmarried, 1889; *Ambrose Milton Shotwell*, born May 30, 1853, residence Concord, Mich., unmarried, blind from infancy; was graduated from State Normal School, Ypsilanti, Mich., 1878. Prepared Genealogy of his *Quaker Ancestors and their Descendants*, 1889; *Cassius Emmett Shotwell*, born July 29, 1855, residence Concord, Mich., married, August 19, 1885, *Edith Myrle*, daughter *Wm. C. and Elizabeth (Davis) Briggs* of North Concord, Mich., born February 5, 1866, had son *Owen*, born September 17, 1886; *Ida Ann Shotwell*, born February 23, 1857, a teacher, married (2d wife), in Concord, Mich., July 8, 1886, *Jehiel Kittredge Davis*, son of *Jehiel and Phebe (Dean) Davis*, born, Troy, Mich., June 26, 1848, occupation, teacher; *Manly Nathan Shotwell*, born October 1, 1858, a cripple, and poultry dealer, writes holding pen with his mouth. (2) *Malinna Ann Gardner*, born June 4, 1833, married, 1852, *Oliver Bliss Hunn*, son of *Ephraim Hunn* of Elba, N. Y., born, Springfield, Mass., June 25, 1826, died Sandstone, Mich., May 18, 1884. His wife died there March 7, 1883. Children: *Mabel Alice Hunn*, born, Parma, Mich., June 29, 1854, married, February 18, 1874, *Winfield Scott Gardner* of Sandstone, Mich. (son *John and Miranda (Smith) Gardner* of Elba, N. Y.), born January 16, 1847, resided Litchfield, Mich.; had *Lena Ann*, born September 19, 1879, died March 7, 1880; *Ray*, born, Litchfield, August 21, 1881; *Iva Ann*, born August 6, 1884. *Gardner Albert Hunn*, born, Parma, Mich., January 18, 1857, died July 18, 1858; *Gardner Lincoln Hunn*, born Parma, July 7, 1861, married, November 23, 1881, *Mary Hawes*, daughter *Joseph and Mary Ann (Woodliff) Hawes* of Concord, Mich., born October 8, 1862, and had *Leroy Oliver*, born June 20, 1883, and *George Joseph*, born September 27, 1888. *Edward Rice Hunn*, born, Parma, August 4, 1865, inherited the parental homestead at Sandstone, Mich., married, February 11, 1885, *Caroline Estella*, daughter *George and Prudence (Jones) Welch*, born May, 1867, had *Malinna Ann*, born October 8, 1885, died October 11, 1886 (scalded fatally by an accident), and *Edna*, born August 5, 1888. (3) *George Milton Gardner*, born 1835, married *Jane*

- Elizabeth*, daughter *Geo.* and *Mary (Rugsley) Gardner* of Oakfield, N. Y.; had *Geo. Milton, Jr.*, born January 13, 1859, married, December 7, 1880, *Mary Lurilla*, daughter *Reuben Wm.* and *Mary Louisa (Mead) Freeman*, born June 1, 1860, and *Minnie May*, born May 9, 1866, unmarried, 1889. (4) *Mary Jane Gardner*, born May 5, 1837, died November 6, 1844.
2206. LANGFORD GREENE BERRY, born, Berlin, N. Y., June 19, 1812, married, (1) at Albion, N. Y., September, 1841, *Mary Ann*, daughter of *Joseph* and *Lucy (Kirtland) Hart*, born June 2, 18—, died May 8, 1849. He married (2), at Adrian, Mich., *Margaret*, daughter of *Thomas D. Ramsdell*, and married (3) *Betsy Coit*, who died at Adrian, where he resided from 1837 to 1867. He died at Oakland, Cal., April 3, 1878. Children by first marriage: (1) *Benj. Hart Berry*, born August 20, 1842; (2) *Emily Alice Berry*, born March 19, 1844, married, December 25, 1867, *Schuyler Fisk Seager*, a prominent lawyer of Lansing, Mich. She died, Springfield, Mass., September 27, 1879; had *James Benjamin Seager*, born December 10, 1868; *Harry Rogers Seager*, born July 21, 1870; *Schuyler Fisk Seager, Jr.*, born January 22, 1879; (3) *Mary Hart Berry*, born February 6, 1849, died January 26, 1863. By second marriage: (4) *Gertrude Berry*, married *Schuyler F. Seager*, widower of her half-sister, *Emily Alice*. By third marriage: (5) *Langford Greene Berry, Jr.*, born 1862, died, at El Paso, Texas, November 20, 1882.
2207. AMBROSE SPENCER BERRY, born, Berlin, N. Y., August 12, 1814; was a merchant at Adrian, Mich., where he removed with his parents in 1836. He married, at Albion, N. Y., August 19, 1839, *Lucy*, daughter of *Joseph* and *Lucy (Kirtland) Hart*, sister of his brother Langford's first wife; born January 22, 1814. Their two daughters both died in infancy. He died at Corning, Ark., September 3, 1878.
2208. JUDITH JULETTA BERRY, born, Berlin, N. Y., February 18, 1816, married, at Rome, Mich., July 14, 1842, *John Bogart Schurman*. He died in 1879, and his widow continued to reside in Michigan.
2209. ABIGAIL EMILY BERRY, born, Berlin, October 28, 1818, married, January 1, 1850, *Jonathan Stanton Parke*, son of *Shubael Parke*, born, Preston, Conn., June 12, 1803, died at Adrian, Mich. (where they resided), August 3, 1869. He was a lineal descendant of *Robert Parke*, who came from England, 1630, settled at Roxbury, Mass., and thence removed to Wethersfield, Conn., about 1637. Children: (1) *Ann Witter Parke*, born February 14, 1851; (2) *Ambrose Berry Parke*, born November 12, 1852, merchant of Adrian, married, November 19, 1879, *Emma Maria*, daughter *Charles Young* of Adrian, born April 26, 1857, had *Robert Charles*, born August 22, 1880, and *Frederick Edwin*, born July 2, 1888; (3) *Emily Berry Parke*, born August 20, 1855, died November 8, 1856; (4) *Ida Parke*, born June 6, 1858; (5) *Charles Sumner Parke*, born February 16, 1861.

1072. GEORGE⁶ GREENE (Langford⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹), eldest son, born about 1792. He married Sarah (Sally) Reeves, and died at Berlin, N. Y., aged about forty.

CHILDREN:

2210. HENRY REEVES, lived (1880) at Highland Park, Ill.
 2211. ALLINA.
 2212. LANCHE.

Sarah (Reeves) Greene was the daughter of John Reeves, a farmer and first Supervisor of the town after it assumed the name of Berlin in 1806. His wife was Margaret, daughter of Charles Greene of East Greenwich (Joseph⁴, John³, Benjamin², John¹), and not of the line of Warwick Greenes (see *Descendants of Joseph Greene*, by Frank L. Greene, p. 34).

1073. PHEBE⁶ GREENE (Langford⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born about 1794. She married William Jones, son of James and Catharine (Dennison) Jones of Stephentown, N. Y. He lived at the Langford Greene homestead, where he died. William Jones was brother of Jerusha, who married David⁶ Greene (David⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹).

CHILDREN:

2213. LAURA JONES.
 2214. OSCAR JONES.
 2215. CATHARINE JONES, married ——.
 2216. WILLIAM JONES, of New York.
 2217. GRISWOLD JONES, died young.
 2218. HULBURT JONES.

(One of the daughters married *Albert Dennison* of Berlin, N.Y.)

1074. JOSEPH⁶ GREENE (Langford⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born about 1796. He was a farmer. He married Urania, daughter of Peter Hull.

CHILDREN:

2219. CAROLINE, married — *Hicks* (?), N. Y. State.
 2220. JANE, died ——.
 2221. ABIGAIL, died ——.
 2222. DELOS, married *Caroline Jones* of Stephentown, N. Y.
 2223. DANIEL I., married *Palmyra Matteson*.

1075. BENJAMIN⁶ GREENE (Langford⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born at Stephentown, N. Y., November 29, 1798, where he died April 25, 1842. He married, in Berlin, N. Y., October 7, 1821, Rhoda, daughter of Eliphalet and Rebecca Niles, born August 17, 1802, died October 5, 1849.

CHILDREN:

2224. LOUISA ANTOINETTE, born March 8, 1823, married *Lavinus Stillman*.
 2225. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, born December 22, 1825, married *Mary Jane Hubbs*.
 2226. CALVIN PARDELL, born February 6, 1829, married *Eveline Jeanette Dodge*.
 2227. REBECCA, born April 8, 1831, died August 29, 1842.
 2228. ABIGAIL, born February 21, 1834, married *Hiram Rosecrans*.

1076. SAMUEL⁶ GREENE (Langford⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born August 21, 1800. He married Miss Rose. He was a wealthy farmer of Rensselaer County, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

2229. ABBY.
 2230. PHEBE, married her cousin, *Wyatt Rose*.
 2231. JEFFERSON.
 2232. HARRY, lives in Morrison, Ill.
 2233. GEORGE, of New Auburn, Minn., married —.

1077. HANNAH⁶ GREENE (Langford⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in 1802. She married Samuel Hull, son of Peter (probably), whose daughter married Hannah's brother Joseph.

CHILDREN:

2234. GEORGE HENRY HULL.
 2235. (Son), — HULL.
 2236. (Daughter), — HULL.
 2237. (Son), — HULL.

1080. LANGFORD⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹), eldest son, married Phebe, daughter of Daniel and Jemima (Rix) Gray, born March 24, 1798. In 1830 they removed to Illinois, where he died before 1876. His wife died March, 1865. Daniel Gray was son of Judge Gray, a true patriot and active in Revolutionary service. After the war he removed to Hoosick Valley, N. Y., and settled at Stephentown (now Berlin), where he died in 1830. He was grandson of John and Ruth (Hebbard) Gray of Beverly, Mass. (See *Gray Genealogy*, by M. D. Raymond, pp. 5-10, 118.)

CHILDREN:

2238. JAY GRAY, married *Victoria*, daughter of *Schuyler Gray*, and lives in California.
 2239. SARAH.
 2240. WARREN, "of Benton Co., Mo."

1081. ALLEN⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) married and removed to Illinois, where he died about 1870. He had a small family, but no record is given.

1086. RANDALL⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹), removed to Pownal, Vt., where he died April, 1879.

1089. ANN⁶ (NANCY) GREENE (John⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) married — Hewett of Petersburg, N. Y., and resided there.

1102. THOMAS RIX⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born January 2, 1801. He married (1) December 16, 1837, Mary (Polly), daughter of Edward Whitford, of Berlin, N. Y., born October 11, 1802, died February 14, 1857. Thomas was of Adams, Jefferson County, N. Y. He died May 6, 1873. He married (2) Mrs. Delia O. Kellogg, who survived him.

CHILDREN:

- 2241. THOMAS HENRY, married *Philena Maria Brown*.
- 2242. HANNAH MARY, died unmarried.
- 2243. EDWARD WHITFORD, married *Louisa Seeley*.
- 2244. ALMON MORTIMER, married *Charlotte Macintosh*.
- 2245. JOSEPH LANGFORD, born 1830, married *Julia Lawlor*.
- 2246. PHEBE LOUISA, married (1) *Sylvanus Loomis*, (2) *William Clarke*.
- 2247. AMANDA ROBINSON, married *George Chafin*.
- 2248. JARVIS VAN BUREN, living in Iowa (1880), married *Philinda Hosmer*.
- 2249. ANDREW JACKSON, unmarried.
- 2250. MARY JANE, born September 7, 1837, married *Cyrus B. Potter*.
- 2251. SYBIL JERUSHA, married *George Gregory*.
- 2252. DANIEL SHELDON, born June 12, 1842, married (1) *Amelia Babcock*, (2) *Dora Burdick*.

1103. DANIEL SAFFORD⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born at Berlin, N. Y., September 6, 1802. He married, at Petersburg, N. Y., Elizabeth, daughter of David and Sarah (Greenman) Maxson, born November 5, 1797. She was the great-great-great-granddaughter of Rev. John Maxson (see No. 1106). Daniel S. Greene removed to Brunswick, Rensselaer County, N. Y., in 1830, where he died, November —, 1868. His name came from his maternal grandmother, Hannah Safford (daughter of Joseph Safford of Preston, Conn.), who married James Rix of Preston. Joseph Safford was descended from John Safford, who settled at Preston about 1700.

CHILDREN:

2253. DANIEL EDGAR, born February 5, 1827, married *Mary McChesney*.
 2254. CAROLINE E., born 1829, died May 29, 1853, unmarried.
 2255. MARIA LOUISE, born December 16, 1830, married *Alfred Bruce*.
 2256. CHARLES HENRY, born 1833, died April 2, 1860, unmarried.
 2257. THOMAS, married —. Resides at Albion, N. Y.
 2258. SARAH AUGUSTA, born April 8, 1837, married *William Crosby Clarkson*.
 2259. HELEN ANTOINETTE, born June 24, 1839, married *Charles Miller*.
 2260. DAVID MAXSON (2d) born August, 1841, married (1) *Emma McAlpine*, and (2) *Lavinia Greene*.

1106. JOSEPH LANGFORD⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born February 8, 1808, at Berlin, N. Y. He married, 1831, Susan Ann (Susanna), daughter of David and Sarah (Greenman) Maxson, the sister of his brother Daniel's wife, born April 4, 1807, at Petersburg, N. Y. After their marriage they removed to Brunswick, and thence in 1835 to Adams, Jefferson County, N. Y., where he died April 6, 1886. His widow died 1896.

CHILDREN:

2261. DAVID MAXSON (1st), born July 8, 1832, married *Maria N. Skinner*.
 2262. ALBERT S., born August 3, 1838, married *Eliza Story*.
 2263. GEORGE EGBERT, born September 12, 1843, died March 6, 1870, unmarried.

Joseph Langford Greene and his brothers, Thomas Rix Greene and Daniel Safford Greene, were, after the death of their parents in 1812, under the guardianship of their great-uncle (?) Thomas Rix. The wives of Joseph L. and Daniel S. were lineal descendants of the Rev. John Maxson, born in 1638, the first white child born on the island of Aquidneck, now Rhode Island. His father, Richard, was killed by the Pequots. Rev. John settled in Hopkinton (Westerly), R. I. He became an eminent Seventh Day Baptist minister, and continued the beloved pastor of the church at Hopkinton until his death in 1720. David Maxson was his great-great-grandson, and the father of Elizabeth and Susanna Maxson, who married Daniel Safford and Joseph Langdon Greene, as above stated.

1112. CALEB⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born January 6, 1737, died August 22, 1810. He was of Providence, a member of the Society of Friends. He received by will, August 20, 1757, from his grandfather, John Greene of Potowomut, a farm in West Greenwich, R. I., which said John received from his grandfather, Thomas "of Stone Castle." Caleb's will, dated July 26, 1810, be-

queathed to his "son Thomas and wife Waite" his "mansion house and mill privilege" in Smithfield. He married (1) Amey, daughter of Daniel and Martha (Jenckes) Harris, who died May 2, 1768. He married (2), January 13, 1780, Mary Russell, widow of Ezekiel Comstock of Smithfield, R. I., born February 22, 1743, died December 30, 1815.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

2264. WILLIAM, } born May 6, 1764, probably died young.
 2265. THOMAS, } born May 6, 1764, married *Waite Comstock*.
 2266. SARAH, born February 3, 1766, married *Henry Comstock*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

2267. AMEY, died young.
 2268. JOHN, died young.

Caleb Greene's first wife (married, May 26, 1761, *Prov. Rec.*), born January 8, 1736, was granddaughter of Governor Joseph Jenckes of Rhode Island.

1116. JOHN⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 3, 1743. He married Deborah, daughter of his uncle, Caleb⁵ Greene of Coventry (John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹), born August 3, 1742, died January 24, 1818, aged seventy-six. He lived on Bowen's Hill, Coventry. Died February 5, 1834. No children. *Friends' Meeting Records*, East Greenwich, give date of Deborah Greene's death, "Jany 24, 1817."

1117. THOMAS⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 6, 1745 (posthumous child; provisional legacy by his father's will). He married Mercy, daughter of Captain Peter and his second wife, Mercy (Wanton) Cooke, born July 8, 1746, died January 5, 1825. Thomas Greene was a Quaker preacher of prominence in Smithfield and adjoining towns, and when the war broke out, being a Quaker, he would not take up arms; and his property, which was considerable for those times, was confiscated. He was obliged to flee to Nova Scotia to escape imprisonment, where, we are told, "the family was regarded as most unworldly and was noted for its refinement." Some of the children were born there or at Rutland, Vt., where Thomas lived for a time after his family had joined him, with the exception of his daughter Mercy, who married in Nantucket. One of his descendants visited the old farm at Rutland and was heard to call it the "Old Homestead." After the death of his wife, Thomas Greene went to Nantucket, Mass., to reside with his daughter Mercy (Mrs. Jethro Mitchell), and died there, October, 1829. (See No. 1121.)

CHILDREN:

2269. THOMAS, removed to the West, where he died.
 2270. BENJAMIN, married *Leah Fowler*.
 2271. AMY, born 1764 (?) married (1) *Jonathan Elliott*, and (2) *Jonathan Russell*.
 2272. MARY, born October 31, 1765, married — *Gaskell*.
 2273. JOB, born 1768, married — *Cooke*.
 2274. JOHN, born July 6, 1770, married *Lydia Coffin*.
 2275. DEBORAH, born 1772, married (1) *Alexander Thain*, and (2) *Duncan Campbell*.
 2276. SARAH, born October 19, 1773, married *John Clasby*.
 2277. ELIZABETH, married *Henry Munroe*.
 2278. PENELOPE, married *Robert Munroe*.
 2279. MERCY, born October 31, 1785, married *Jethro Mitchell*.
 [Children without dates may not be correctly placed.]

1118. CATHARINE⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 4, 1740 (*Coventry Records*). She married, September 18, 1760, Joseph Whipple of Coventry, son of Benjamin Whipple of Providence. Joseph removed to New York State. Catharine is mentioned in the will of her grandfather, Thomas Rodman.

CHILDREN:

2280. ANNE WHIPPLE, born June 14, 1761.
 2281. BENJAMIN WHIPPLE, born September 21, 1762.
 2282. CALEB WHIPPLE, born July 23, 1764.
 2283. DANIEL (DAVID?) WHIPPLE, born June 27, 1766, died November 20, 1768.
 2284. EPHRAIM WHIPPLE, born February 9, 1768.

1119. DEBORAH⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Coventry, R. I., August 3, 1742 (*Friends' Records*, East Greenwich). She married her cousin, John⁶ Greene (Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹), and died January 24, 1818, leaving no children. "An honest, understanding and benevolent woman" (old family letter). Her grandfather, Rodman, left her by his will a legacy of £600.

1121. ANNE⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Coventry, R. I., March 10, 1744, died March 15, 1838. She married, in 1765, Charles⁵ Cooke, son of Captain Peter⁴ (Nicholas³, Nicholas², Walter¹, of Weymouth) and his second wife, Mercy (Wanton) Cooke, born at Scituate, R. I., September 24, 1747, died January 14, 1817. His father, Peter Cooke, born in 1720, married (1), when but nineteen years of age, Elizabeth Bates, sister of his cousin, Elijah Cooke's, wife. He married (2), in 1746, Mercy, granddaughter of Governor John Wanton. The Wanton family were prominent, four of its members having been Governors

of Rhode Island, viz., William, born 1670, filled the office, 1732-33; his brother John, born 1672, from 1734-40; Gideon (son of their brother Joseph), 1745-46 and 1747-48; Joseph, son of Governor William, 1769-75.

Captain Peter Cooke was Captain of the First Company of Scituate of the Providence County Regiment, June, 1769, and in June, 1770, Captain of Providence Troop of Horse of Second Company of Scituate (see *Civil and Military List, R. I.*, by Joseph Jenckes Smith). The family tradition is, that Captain Peter received some seven hundred acres of land in Foster, R. I., as reward for his military services, but his residence was at Scituate after 1768. In *Rhode Island Colonial Records*, vol. vi., p. 546, he is mentioned as "Mr. Peter Cooke of Scituate," when appointed with "Caleb Greene Esq. of Coventry" (and others) as manager of a lottery for raising a sum of money to repair roads, etc. He died at the advanced age of ninety-six years, as given in the records of Dorcas Cooke (deposited at the Rhode Island Historical Society), who had charge of the Cumberland, R. I., records, 1776-1838. The Cooke family were members of the Society of Friends, as were the family of Thomas Rodman, the maternal grandfather of Anne (Greene) Cooke, who married Catharine Fry, sister of Thomas Fry, the husband of Welthyan³ Greene (Thomas², John¹), her great-great-aunt on the paternal side. Her father, Caleb Greene, was third cousin of General Nathanael Greene. She received from her grandfather, Rodman, as did her three sisters, a legacy of £600 by will, dated January 4, 1772. Of the "sixteen children" of Charles and Anne (Greene) Cooke mentioned in family correspondence, four died in infancy.

CHILDREN:

2285. DEBORAH COOKE, born November 6, 1767, died May 16, 1795. She was named probably for her great-grandmother, *Deborah (Carr)*, wife of *John⁴ Greene*. She married *Barton Rathbone*, descendant of the emigrant ancestor, *Richard Rathbone*, born 1574.
2286. JOHN GREENE COOKE, born March 3, 1771, died in New York City, August, 1827. His son, *Edward Greene Cooke*, held a position for forty years in the Mechanics' Bank, 33 Wall Street, New York City.
2287. CALEB COOKE, born April 6, 1772, died June 11, 1852. He married *Mary Almy*.
2288. DANIEL COOKE, born April 10, 1775, died 1840-41.
2289. PHILIP COOKE, born April 1, 1777, died September 6, 1855, married (1) *Hannah* —, born November 24, 1779, died at Oxford, N. Y., February 3, 1825. He married (2) —.
2290. DAVID COOKE, born May 3, 1779, died before 1874.
2291. CATHARINE COOKE, born February 22, 1781, married, November 16, 1817 (2d wife), *Calcb Waterman*, who had first married her sister *Mary*. He was born September 23, 1781, died January 30, 1854. His wife *Catharine* died

- December 11, 1870. Had one child, *Charles Cooke Waterman*, born August 6, 1818, died April 22, 1819.
2292. RICHARD COOKE, born December 9, 1782.
2293. JOB COOKE, born March 14, 1784, living Newport, Washington Co., Ohio, in 1870.
2294. MARY COOKE, born July 4, 1788, married, December 20, 1804, *Caleb*⁶ *Waterman* (*Richard*⁵, *Amaziah*⁴, *Richard*³, *Nathaniel*², *Richard*¹).
2295. PENELOPE COOKE, born February 8, 1789, married Dr. *Johnson*.
2296. WM. MINTURN COOKE, born December 31, 1790, died November 10, 1870; married (1), May 2, 1816, *Dorcas C. Congdon*, lineal descendant of *Benjamin* and *Elizabeth* (*Albro*) *Congdon*. She was born April 30, 1791, died August 27, 1851. *Wm. Minturn Cooke* married (2), February 5, 1854, *Sarah Kinney*. (See *Narrag. Reg.*, vol. vi., p. 132; also "Cooke Record," in *Newport Mercury*, August 10, 1901, by Mrs. H. Ruth Cooke.)

1122. MARY⁶ GREENE (*Caleb*⁵, *John*⁴, *Thomas*³, *Thomas*², *John*¹) was born June 14, 1759. She married Stephen Clarke of Plainfield, Conn. She received a legacy of £600, as did her three sisters, from the will of her grandfather, Thomas Rodman of South Kingstown.

1123. THOMAS⁶ GREENE (*Benjamin*⁵, *John*⁴, *Thomas*³, *Thomas*², *John*¹), eldest son, was born in Newport, January 30, 1743, died November 5, 1800. He resided at Newport, R. I., and was there buried in the North Burial Ground. He married, August 3, 1767, Elizabeth, daughter of George and Ruth (?) Gibbs, born 1746, died November 10, 1829, aged eighty-three; buried beside her husband at Newport.

CHILDREN:

2297. LYDIA, born 1768, died March 7, 1775, in her seventh year.
2298. JOSHUA, born 1769, died February 20, 1770, aged five months.
2299. LYDIA, born 1771, died February 21, 1771, aged thirteen days.
2300. JOSEPH, born 1772, died July 24, 1772, aged eight days.
2301. SARAH, born 1773, died December 8, 1801, in her twenty-eighth year.
- (All these children were buried with their parents at Newport, R. I.)

1124. PENELOPE⁶ GREENE (*Benjamin*⁵, *John*⁴, *Thomas*³, *Thomas*², *John*¹) was born in Newport, August 21, 1746. She married, August 24, 1766, William Minturn, son of Jonas and Penelope (Brown) Minturn of Narragansett, born March 18, 1738. She was the granddaughter of Samuel Brown of South Kingstown, at whose home William Minturn's parents were married by Rev. James McSparran. William died at Newport, August 23, 1799. His widow died April 6, 1821.

William Minturn was probably a descendant of the emigrant Richard of Southampton, L. I. He was a man of wealth and highly esteemed in

Newport for his benevolence and public spirit. "His success as a merchant was largely due to his decision and promptitude in his youth—when he entered a merchant ship bound for England, as second mate. This was during the war of 1763, and the vessel was captured by the French, who would not yield it without high ransom. The captain being destitute of means, young Minturn stepped forward and assured him if he would put him on shore in England he would proceed on foot to London and so represent the above facts to a large mercantile house in that city that he would win success. The captain and crew consented, and he accomplished his purpose, returning with the ransom. The owners of the vessel rewarded him by appointing him captain and he soon became a ship-owner. Later he was one of the founders of Hudson, N. Y. In 1791 he removed to New York City, and died eight years after, having displayed in every relation in life a character marked by justice, firmness, and charity."

CHILDREN:

2302. PENELOPE MINTURN, married *John T. Champlin*, and had *Anne*, married *Gabriel Lewis*; *Phebe*, married *Richard Harrison*; *Penelope*, married *Augustin N. Lawrence*.
2303. BENJAMIN MINTURN, married *Mary*, daughter of *Robert* and *Elizabeth (Hartshorn) Bowne* of Long Island. Children: *Robert B.* and *Rowland R.*, unmarried; *William*, married *Caroline* —; *Thomas Robinson*; *Caroline*, married *David P. Hall*; *Frances*, married *Thomas R. Hazard*; *Lloyd*, married *Annie Robinson*; *Niobe*, married *Ward H. Blacklee*; *Jonas*, married *Abby West*; *Agatha*, married *Edward Mayer*.
2304. HANNAH MINTURN, died 1817.
2305. WILLIAM MINTURN, JR., married *Sarah*, daughter of *Robert Bowne* and sister of his brother *Benjamin's* wife. *Robert Bowne* was son of *John* and *Dinah (Underhill) Bowne* of Long Island, and great-great-great-grandson of *Thomas Bowne*, from Derbyshire, England. Children: *Robert Bowne*, married *Anna M.*, daughter of *Joseph Wendell* of Albany, N. Y.; *Mary*, died unmarried; *Sarah*, married *Henry Grinnell*.
2306. JONAS MINTURN, married *Esther*, daughter of *Wm. T. Robinson*, and had *Rowland*; *Caroline*, married — *Hall*; *Benjamin G. (?)*; *Sarah*, married *James Collins*; *Mary Ann*, married *Richard Hartshorn*.
2307. MARY MINTURN, born 1781, died July 26, 1872; married *Henry Post*, who died about 1854. They had *Minturn Post (Dr.)*, married *Mary King* of Albany; *Lydia* and *Mary Post*, died unmarried; *Cornelia Post*, married *Roland Greene Mitchell*; *Sarah Post*, died unmarried, October 5, 1856, at Princeton, Mass.; *Catherine Post*, married *Clayton Newbold*, had *George*, of Bank of America, married (1) *Mary Emlen*, (2) *Ann Parks*, both of Philadelphia. Children: *Henry Post*, *Clayton Emlen*, and *George* of Springfield, N. J.
2308. DEBORAH MINTURN, married *Robert Abbott, Jr.* Children: *Robert*, married

Jane Clements; William, married Catharine Gibbon; Penelope, married Tracy Coyle; Mary, Agnes, and Niobe, unmarried; Elizabeth, married Henry Kipp.

2309. NATHANIEL GREENE MINTURN, born November 14, 1785, died October 28, 1840, married, June 20, 1808, *Lydia*, daughter of *Samuel Coates* of Philadelphia. No children.
2310. NIOBE STANTON MINTURN, born July 27, 1789; resided in New York.
- 2311 JOHN MINTURN, married (1) *Lydia*, daughter of *James Clements*, of Philadelphia, married (2) *Laura Macy*. He removed to New Orleans in 1817. His widow, *Laura M.*, died in Astoria, N. Y. May 22, 1875. Children by first marriage: *John*, drowned when a young man; *Elizabeth*, married *Theodore Lewis*; *Alice*, married *Robert K. White*; *Niobe*, removed with Mrs. *White* to Astoria, unmarried (1888).

1125. DEBORAH⁶ GREENE (Benjamin⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born October 12, 1748, died April 24, 1823. She married, May 20, 1768, James Nixon.

1126. ANNE⁶ GREENE (Benjamin⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 22, 1750, died February 3, 1845. She married Joseph Swinburne. Having no children, she brought up Sarah Fry Greene (born 1778), the daughter of her cousin, Dr. Nathaniel Greene (see Nos. 1142 and 2325).

1127. NIOBE⁶ GREENE (Benjamin⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born in 1751, died February 3, 1846, aged ninety-five.

1130. JOHN⁶ GREENE (Benjamin⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born September 27, 1757. He married (1), March 4, 1772, Anne Thurrell, and (2), November 2, 1780, Susannah, daughter of Governor Coddington, who died June 3, 1826, aged sixty-one. He died at Hudson, N. Y., November 12, 1832.

CHILDREN (probably by second marriage):

2312. MARY WANTON, died unmarried in 1849.
2313. JOHN, unmarried.
2314. ELIZABETH, died unmarried.

Gen. George S. Greene wrote to a correspondent that these children "all died unmarried." A family letter states that "the daughters by second marriage all died young or unmarried." The following marginal note was made (perhaps at a later date) on the record of Benjamin⁵ and Niobe (Paul) Greene; "The last descendant of B. and N. G.—Mary Wanton

Greene—dau. of John, died at Troy [N. Y.], 25 Sept. 1849 aged 49." Another account reads: "John Greene and Miss Coddington—children: Mary, John and Elizabeth all died unmarried."

1131. MARY⁶ GREENE (Benjamin⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born March 27, 1760. She married Captain John Stanton.

CHILD:

2315. NIOBE STANTON, born July 27, 1789.

1132. ELIZABETH PELHAM⁶ GREENE (Benjamin⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 17, 1763. She married Benjamin Bailey (second wife), and died December 16, 1789, aged twenty-six, leaving no children. Mr. Bailey died March 12, 1822, aged about seventy-four years. His first wife was Elizabeth White of Newport, R. I., which was also his native State. By his first marriage there were two sons, one died in infancy, the other, Benjamin, died of consumption when about twenty-seven years old, and was unmarried. He married (3), —, Anna Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Fry⁷ (Greene) Cottrell, and granddaughter of Dr. Nathaniel⁶ Greene (Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹), who was then but eighteen years of age, and who married (2) Thatcher Taylor Payne (see No. 2325).

1134. JOB⁶ GREENE (Job⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born before 1757. His record is very incomplete—a few items from stray notes. He gave his uncle, Richard Greene, power of attorney, January 13, 1769, to sell his farm in West Greenwich, which farm was sold, December 13, 1773, to Daniel Kenyon of Richmond, R. I. His grandfather, John Greene, left by will, dated August 20, 1757, to his "grandson Job son of son Job supposed to be deceased [lost at sea], lands in W. Greenwich, New Purchase—farm No. 33 in W. Greenwich bought of Anthony Low."

1141. JOHN⁶ GREENE (Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born at Potowomut, March 22, 1747. He died October 14, 1778, in Providence, at the home of his brother, Dr. Nathaniel Greene. He married, September 30, 1770, Barbara, daughter of Colonel Randall and Rose (Wickes) Holden of Warwick, who died March, 1814.

CHILDREN:

2316. RICHARD, died in infancy, May 18, 1771.

2317. THOMAS, born July 20, 1772, died November 9, 1778; buried at Potowomut.

2318. JOHN MALBONE, born May 3, 1774, married *Anne Greene*.
 2319. SARAH, born July 4, 1776, died July 6, 1837, unmarried.
 2320. MARY, born May 22, 1779, died unmarried 1882.

1142. NATHANIEL⁶ GREENE (Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Potowomut, July 31, 1748. He was a physician. He married, August 10, 1769, Elizabeth, daughter of Henry and Mary (Salter) Quincy of Boston and great-great-granddaughter of Edmund Quincy, who came from Wigsthrope, Northamptonshire, England, with Rev. John Cotton in 1633, and who, it is said, was a lineal descendant of de Quincy, second Earl of Winchester, the same arms being borne by Edmund Quincy's immediate ancestors in England. Mrs. Greene died in May, 1779, according to a family record, but notice of her death was copied also from the *Providence Gazette*, June 2, 1781. After his wife's death, Dr. Greene removed to Georgia, and married the widow Stedman of South Carolina, who had two sons. She married (2) William Dennison of Providence, and had four children, William; Joseph, a lawyer; Catharine Lippitt; Elizabeth, married Rev. Richard M. Hodges, pastor at South Bridgewater. A family letter states that "Mary Quincy, sister of Mrs. Greene, married John Stedman and had sons John and Ebenezer."

CHILDREN:

2321. MARY (POLLY), born East Greenwich, December 18, 1769-70, died unmarried.
 2322. RICHARD QUINCY, born February 29, 1772. Went with General Varnum to Ohio, and died in 1788, aged sixteen.
 2323. HENRY, born May 26, 1773, married *Miss Kerr*.
 2324. SALTER, died unmarried.
 2325. SARAH FRY, born August 15, 1778, married *Thomas Cottrell*.

1147. MARY⁶ GREENE (Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born October 4, 1756. She married Samuel Brown, son of Daniel Brown of East Greenwich, who died August 27, 1837 (?). His wife died March 2, 1829.

CHILDREN:

2326. LYDIA BROWN, married — *Le Baron*.
 2327. SARAH BROWN.

1149. SARAH⁶ GREENE (Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 10, 1760, died April 1840. She married, August 7, 1793, Daniel Howland, Jr., of East Greenwich, born December 24, 1755. He was son of Daniel and Philadelphia (Brownell) Howland, and grandson

of Joseph and Ruth (Cornell) Brownell of Portsmouth, R. I. His father removed to East Greenwich, 1746-47. He was a lineal descendant of Henry Howland, the emigrant ancestor.

CHILDREN:

2328. DEBORAH HOWLAND, born July 8, 1795, died May 27, 1876, unmarried.
 2329. DANIEL HOWLAND, born January 1, 1797, died August 10, 1871. He married *Abigail Susan*, daughter of *John⁶ Greene (Gideon⁵, John⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹)*, born May 6, 1814, died January 28, 1878.
 2330. RICHARD GREENE HOWLAND, born April 20, 1799, died January 6, 1874; married *Mary Ann Barker* of Nantucket.
 2331. ANNE HOWLAND, born February 25, 1801, died April 27, 1865, unmarried.

The above dates were taken from the Howland Bible and from grave-stones in the old Friends' Burial Ground at East Greenwich. The grave of Nathanael Greene, father of the Revolutionary General, Nathanael, is about twelve feet east from that of Richard Greene Howland, and is marked by a rough, reddish stone.

1150. ELIZABETH⁶ GREENE (Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born October 23, 1761, died March 16, 1815. She married, March 5, 1786, Sylvester Gardiner Hazard, son of Dr. Robert and Elizabeth Hazard of South Kingstown and Coventry, born July 27, 1760. His father, probably the best-educated physician in his town, studied medicine with his uncle, Dr. Sylvester Gardiner, and his practice extended to the neighboring towns of Charlestown and Hopkinton. His will gives not only an insight to his character, but a vivid picture of his home environments. It was carefully worded, and even the interests of his youngest child of two years were carefully guarded. Dr. Hazard was married, April 19, 1752, to "Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Hazard of Point Judith, deceased, at the house of her mother Esther Hazard and Col. Joseph Hazard her son, by Reverend Doctor MacSparran." *St. Paul's Church Record* contains also the following: "On the 12th of February 1771, Doctor Robert Hazard was buried, having had a long and lingering illness. A considerable assembly present and a funeral sermon preached, and on Sunday the 24th I preached at the house of mourning of the late Doctor Hazard on 'Mortality'—a large congregation. The Honourable James Honeyman was present, who came from Little Rest, where the Court had been sitting the whole week."

Sylvester G. Hazard died February 14, 1812.

CHILDREN:

2332. RICHARD HAZARD, born March 7, 1787, died at sea March 7, 1811.
 2333. HARRIET HAZARD, born 1788, died May 15, 1856.
 2334. ELIZA HAZARD, born May 17, 1790, died May 5, 1874, unmarried.

2335. HENRY STARR HAZARD, born April, 1792, died 1871, married, May 12, 1812, *Eliza*, daughter of *John Essex*, born May 25, 1790, died 1857. They had: (1) *Mary Ann*, born May 24, 1813, married, February 14, 1829, *Josiah Fish Everett* of Warwick Neck; (2) *Richard Greene*, born September 25, 1814, married, December 22, 1845, *Martha Billings*; (3) *Elizabeth Greene*, born October 4, 1816, married, May 2, 1856, *John Cary Snow* (brother of Deacon *Snow*), who died April 7, 1877, had daughter, *Jessie Snow*; (4) *Emma Essex*, born September 5, 1818, died February 10, 1852, married *Anson Lewis*, had two children, *George A. Lewis*, born October 5, 1844, and *Fannie E. Lewis*, married, October 11, 1865, *Augustus F. Nagle*; (5) *Sylvester Gardiner*, born September 20, 1820, died December 15, 1862, married (1) *Maria Allen*, (2) *Martha Allen*, (3) *Mary F*—, who died June 12, 1860, no surviving children; (6) *Henry S.*, born May 18, 1822, died October 13, 1859, married *Humility Essex*, and had three children, one living in Connecticut and two in Massachusetts; (7) *Israel S.*, born December 14, 1825 (?), lived in Kansas, married Miss *Chaffee*, sister of *Zachariah Chaffee*, and had several children; (8) *Amanda M.*, born April 17, 1828; (9) *John*, born September 23, 1830, died December 12, 1856; (10) *Lucinda Lewis*, born April 21, 1833, married *Isaac Cassada*; (11) *Anson Lewis*, died May 25, 1874.
2336. ESTHER NILES HAZARD, born October 1, 1793, died April 26, 1874; married, August 15, 1815, *Edmund Bailey* of Poland, Me., and had eight children—*John*, *Eliza*, *Harriet*, *Abby*, *Caroline*, *Lavina*, *Henry*, and *Sara Greene Bailey*, who married, October 5, 1857, *Chas. Townsend Boardman* of Burlington, Vt.—children: *Clara Esther*, *Charles Wesley*, *Sara Adelos*.
2337. HANNAH HAZARD, born May 26, 1796, died February 9, 1878.
2338. LUKE HAZARD, born October 20, 1797, died June 9, 1878; married *Julia Miller*, who died at East Greenwich, June 15, 1835. They had one daughter, *Julia Elizabeth*, died August 23, 1848.
2339. JOB HAZARD. No record.
2340. ABBY HAZARD, married *Jonathan Remington*.
2341. LYDIA HAZARD, born February, 1802, } died July 1, 1802.
2342. MARY ANN HAZARD, born February, 1802, }
2343. ROBERT HAZARD, born 1807, died September 11, 1811.

There are many graves of the Hazard family in Grace Church Cemetery, Providence, R. I. (See *The Hazard Family*, pp. 51, 52, 92, 153, 154, by Caroline E. Robinson.)

1153. CALEB⁶ GREENE (Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born September 18, 1767. He married Miss Robinson of Alexandria, Va. He died at Wilmington, Del., about 1832.

CHILDREN:

2344. Son.
 2345. Son.
 2346. MARY, married Rev. Mr. *Gills*, or *Gillis*, of Protestant Episcopal Church.
 (Perhaps other children.)

1154. SAMUEL ⁶ GREENE (Richard ⁵, John ⁴, Thomas ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born December 12, 1769. He married, September 30, 1792, Harriet Daniels of Newport, who died September 26, 1854, at Garrettsville, Ohio. He also died at Garrettsville, in 1827.

CHILDREN:

2347. BENJAMIN, born November 14, 1793, married *Lucy Bump*.
 2348. CALEB, born February 19, 1795, married (1) *Mary Gray*, (2) *Sarah Westcott*.
 2349. JOB, born August 9, 1796, married in East Indies.
 2350. RICHARD, born August 23, died September 2, 1798.
 2351. MARY HENRIETTA, born June 21, 1799, married *John Tabor*.
 2352. PETER DANIELS, born February 11, 1801, married *Lydia Kent*.
 2353. JOHN DANIELS, born April 30, 1805, married *Eliza Kent*.

1172. WELTHIAN ⁶ GREENE (Thomas ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born December 12, 1762. She married, February 3, 1782, Deacon John Waterman of Old Warwick, son of Colonel John and Sarah (Potter) Waterman, born December 19, 1759. He was a farmer, and deacon of the old Baptist Church at Warwick for forty years previous to his death, which occurred August 21, 1837. His widow died March 14, 1849. She was a member of the old Baptist Church for fifty-six years. They were both buried on the old farm.

CHILDREN:

2354. JOHN ROBINSON WATERMAN, born February 19, 1783, married (1), November 3, 1805, *Isabel*, daughter of *Thomas* and *Mary (Hill) Warner*, born September 13, 1783, died January 24, 1832; buried in the family burial-ground on the farm. He married (2), January 1, 1833, *Phebe*, daughter of *Jonathan* and *Mary (Chase) Slade*, born May 11, 1785. She was the widow of Elder *Philip Slade* of Somerset, Mass.

John R. Waterman was a farmer, and lived at the old homestead of his great-great-grandfather, *John Waterman*, who was the grandson of *Richard Waterman* the emigrant, and of *Roger Williams*. He died, June 23, 1876, in his ninety-fourth year. By his first marriage there were thirteen children: 1 *Louisa*, born August 26, 1806, married, July 1, 1834, *Ebenezer Carpenter*, son of *Ebenezer* and *Hannah (Fisher) Carpenter* of Providence, born Rehoboth, Mass., June 6, 1804, a farmer residing at Colchester, Conn. They had nine children: (1) *Elizabeth Louisa*, born Providence, June 26, 1835, married *Carl C. Ketter* of Marietta, O., born in Germany, a man of wealth and character; (2) *Joseph Henry*, born Providence, November 5, 1836, died September 8, 1837; (3) *John Waterman*, born Providence, April 2, 1838, died April 6, 1841; (4) *Ebenezer*, born Providence, December 28, 1839, married *Mary Burcham* of Boston; (5) *Hannah Fisher*, born Providence, June 30, 1841; (6) *Isabel Warner*, twin sister, born June 30, 1841; (7) *Joseph Pascal*, born Providence, July 1, 1843, died at Colchester,

Conn., December 11, 1850; (8) *Philip Melancthon*, born Providence, May 8, 1845, married *Harriet Hodges*; (9) *Sarah Brown*, born Colchester, July 8, 1848, married *Luther Ford*, resides Minneapolis, Minn. 2. *Maria Waterman*, born March 27, died August 5, 1808. 3. *Richard Waterman*, born August 4, 1809, married, February 15, 1831, *Diana Maria*, daughter *Moses* and *Betsy Chapin* of Uxbridge, Mass., born March 29, 1812, died August 23, 1854. He lived at the home farm, had eight children: (1) *Abby Maria*, born March 13, 1835, married *Jonathan West*; (2) *Elizabeth Slade* and (3) *Louisa Chapin*, twins, born July 23, 1837 (*Louisa* died two days later); (4) *Caroline Chapin*, born December 4, 1844, died March 11, 1848; (5) *John*, born March 9, 1847, married *Augusta A. Lockwood* of Providence; (6) *Thomas Warner*, born June 8, 1849, married *Caroline Davis*; (7) *Frank Arthur*, born October 24, 1852, married *Abby J. Berry*; (8) *Fanny Alice*, twin sister, born October 24, 1852, died September 21, 1853. 3. *Richard Waterman*, born 1809, married (2), 1856, *Clarissa D. Reed* of Apponaug. 4. *Mary Almira Waterman*, born April 25, 1811, married, October 3, 1831, *John Wickes Greene*, son of Captain *Robert Wickes* and *Mary (Low) Greene* (for children's record, see No. 2381). 5. *John Waterman* (Rev.), born November 16, 1812. Graduate of Brown University, 1835; ordained minister soon after; pastor Baptist Church, Burlington, N. J., till his death, in his twenty-sixth year, which occurred at his father's home in Providence, November 26, 1837; buried at Warwick. He married, September 23, 1835, *Mary*, daughter *Hezekiah* and *Sally Anthony*, born Dighton, Mass., April 8, 1814. No children. His widow married, 1839, *William Viall*, a merchant of wealth and prominence in Providence. Mr. and Mrs. *Viall* were active members for many years of the Congregational Church, Providence (Rev. Leonard Swain's), and were largely identified with philanthropic interests of the city. They had four children, three of whom survived: (1) *Mary Eliza*, married Captain *Ole A. Andersen* of Norway, one son, *Hamlet*; (2) *Nancy Anthony*, married Governor *Elisha Dyer* of Providence—three sons, *Elisha, Jr.*, married Mrs. *Swan* of Baltimore, *George*, and *Anthony*; (3) *Jane Eames*, married Rev. *George A. Harris*, D.D., President Amherst College; one son. 6. *Thomas Warner Waterman*, born January 6, 1815, married, April 18, 1836, *Elizabeth Eddy*, daughter of *Hugh H.* and *Eunice Brown*. He was an accountant, and at the time of his death, February 1, 1839, was Teller of the Phoenix Bank, Wall Street, New York. Had two children, both named *Thomas Warner*, the first died in infancy, the second when four years of age. Mrs. *Waterman* married (2), 1841, Rev. *Sewell S. Cutting* of Massachusetts, and resided in Brooklyn, N. Y. He died in 1882 in Brooklyn; left son, *Churchill H. Cutting*. She died April 14, 1888. 7. *Henry Waterman*, born March 23, 1816, married, June 14, 1841, *Sarah Littlefield*, daughter of *Jeremiah* and *Sarah (Littlefield) Greene* of Pastuxet, born February 8, 1818. He was a watchmaker of Woonsocket, R. I., had two children: *John Robinson*, born Millbury, Mass., November 20, 1843, married *Louise Remmey*, and *Benoni*, born Millbury, December 19, 1847, married *Jessie Graham*. (See No. 1462.) 8. Son, born September 4, and died September 9, 1818. 9. *Isabel Waterman*, born November 1, 1819,

married, June 21, 1842, Rev. *Alfred Colburn* of Boston; Brown University, 1839; pastor several churches, and Corresponding Secretary New England Sunday-School Union; resided West Cambridge, Mass.; had five children: *Catharine Waterman*, born Dorchester, March, 1843, died Apponaug, R. I., December, 1845; *Alfred Henry*, born Saco, Me., September, 1844; *Alice*, born, Warwick, R. I., September 12, 1846; *Esther Isabel*, born, Sharon, Mass., October, 1847; *Algernon Sidney*, born and died in Sharon, September, 1851. 10. *Catharine Waterman*, twin sister of Isabel, born November 1, 1819, married, June 25, 1846, Rev. *William Colgrove*, son of *Christopher Colgrove* of Lisbon, Conn., afterward teacher in Jenckes Academy, Middleboro, Mass., and Principal of academy, West Virginia. They had six children: *Wm. Alfred*, born Westerly, R. I., October, 1, 1847, died September 2, 1863; *Henry Waterman*, born September 9 and died December 5, 1849, at Whitestone, N. Y.; *George Day*, born, September, 1850, at Chester, Ohio; *Frank P. Richards*, born August, 1852, in Burton, Ohio; *Roger Williams* and *Catharine Amanda* (twins), born, West Cambridge, October, 1854. Mr. *Colgrove* removed to Burton, Ohio. He and his son *Wm. Alfred* served in the War of the Rebellion, 26th Regiment Connecticut Volunteers. They enlisted as privates but served as musicians. After a year *Wm. Senior* was mustered out, but his son died from disease contracted in the South. 11. *Welthian Maria Waterman*, born January 24, died February 14, 1823. 12. *Sarah Potter Waterman*, born September 28, 1824, died April 22, 1832. 13. Son, died in infancy.

2355. *MARY LOW WATERMAN*, born January 8, 1789, married, November 11, 1830, *William Harrison*, son of *George Harrison* from Colchester, England, who was impressed into the English naval service at the age of fourteen, and was at the taking of Louisburg (Cape Breton) by the English and Americans, but subsequently made his escape and finally settled in Newport, R. I., where he married *Mary Mendon* (?), and where his son *William* was born, May 18, 1781. After his marriage *William Harrison* resided at Apponaug, R. I. He died suddenly while reading, January 18, 1863, and was sitting in the same chair in which his father died, also suddenly, October 16, 1822.

1173. *THOMAS WICKES*⁶ *GREENE* (Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Warwick, August 13, 1769. He inherited from his father the old "Stone Castle" and adjacent land. About 1795 the stone house was demolished, much to the regret of many of the descendants, and a new one built by him near the old site. Thomas Wilkes Greene was Judge of Court of Common Pleas and took an active part in town affairs. He was highly respected by his fellow-citizens. He married, August 22, 1790, Barbara, daughter of Colonel John Low, born March 30, 1770, died December 8, 1854. He died at the home of his son, Richard Wickes Greene, on the John Wickes farm at Warwick Neck, October 17, 1854, and with his wife was buried on the "Stone Castle" estate.

CHILDREN:

2356. RICHARD WICKES, born August 4, 1791, married *Betsy Anthony*.
 2357. RAYMOND, born February 11, 1794, died, at Providence, March 26, 1809, unmarried.
 2358. CHARLES, born May 25, 1795, died, at New Orleans, unmarried.
 2359. SARAH ROBINSON, born May 25, 1795, married *Giles Anthony*.
 2360. ELIZA DRAPER, born November 17, 1803, married *Thomas Wickes Gardiner*.

“Thomas ² Greene purchased the stone house in 1660 and passed the remainder of his life in it, from 1660 till his death in 1717. His descendants, Richard ³, born 1667, died 1724, and Richard ⁴, born 1702, died 1778, were born and died there, and Thomas ⁵ was born there in 1729. He built or purchased a house for his residence across the street from the old stone house. The ‘Stone Castle’ he gave to his son, Thomas ⁶ Wickes Greene, who demolished it about 1795.”—G. S. G.

1174. (Doctor) ROWLAND ⁶ GREENE “of Cranston” (Thomas ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Old Warwick, November 24, 1770. He was a physician and for many years a noted Quaker preacher of Cranston, R. I., where he removed in 1838, and was then widely known as a very distinguished member of the Friends’ Society. He travelled about extensively among his religious associates, making visits of business and sympathy. He was active in improving the condition of the schools, made for himself many friends, and was universally beloved and respected for his urbanity and for his devotion to his religious duties. Dr. Greene married, March 31, 1791, Susanna, daughter of Elisha and Freelove (Dyer) Harris, born June 15, 1768, died June 21, 1851. She was the great-great-granddaughter of Toleration Harris, born about 1645, who was killed by the Indians on the family farm; and a lineal descendant of William Harris, born about 1608, who came from Bristol, England, in the ship *Lyon*, with his brother, Thomas Harris, and Roger Williams. William Harris was one of the early proprietors of Providence, and was a successful lawyer. He went to England three times, and was on his way there the fourth time when captured by a Barbary corsair and sold into slavery in Algiers, on February 24, 1680. After suffering many cruelties for more than a year, he was ransomed at a cost of \$1200. He travelled through Spain and France, and died in London, England, in his seventy-third year, three days after his arrival there in 1681.

Dr. Rowland Greene died August 18, 1859, and was buried with his wife in the Friends’ Meeting-House burial-ground at Cranston.



DR. ROWLAND GREENE.



CHILDREN:

2362. JOSEPH HARRIS, born January 27, 1792, married *Sarah Haswell*.
 2363. SCOTT, born August 20, 1793, married *Sarah (Babbitt) Bosworth*.
 2364. FREELOVE, born September 30, 1794.
 2365. PHEBE, born August 10, 1796, married *Isaac Knight*.
 2366. BENJAMIN, born August 11, 1797, married (1) *Hannah Sisson*, and (2) *Lois Jones*.
 2367. SARAH WICKES, born July 30, 1798, died April 18, 1819, unmarried.
 2368. ELISHA HARRIS, born June 29, 1800, married *Lucy Stacy*.
 2369. THOMAS, born March 2, 1802, died November 25, 1805.
 2370. EDWARD WING, born November 18, 1803.
 2371. ANNA COOKE, born January 18, 1806, married *Edward Josiah Fuller*.
 2372. MARY, born August 18, 1807, married *Elisha Tyler*.
 2373. DORCAS BROWN, born April 22, 1809, married *Albert Daniel Greene*.
 2374. JAMES (REV.), born December 6, 1810, married *Mary Burroughs McCullough*.

The following account was contributed by a grandson of Dr. Greene:

1784 "In 1884, at the age of 14 years Rowland Greene was placed with his uncle, Dr. Robert Wickes, to prepare for the study of medicine, where he remained until the death of Dr. Wickes about three years later, attending school in the neighborhood, and afterward continuing to study with a Latin teacher in Cranston until a master was provided at the school near his father's, when he completed the year's study at home. At 18 years of age he was sent to Dr. Fiske at Scituate, with whom he finished his studies in his 21st year, shortly after his marriage. He started housekeeping in that part of the Cranston house then in the possession of the widow of Dr. Wickes, and resided there about two years, thence removing with his family to a farm about 14 miles from Providence which was purchased for them by Elisha Harris, his wife's father. In 1814 they removed to Plainfield, Conn. (I am quite sure that Grandfather owned the 'Black Hill' farm, but have no memoranda concerning the purchase, etc.) School Records of 'the Plainfield Boarding School' run from 1817-1824—Benjamin Greene, Principal. I find also allusions to Samuel Boyd Tobey, Clark Collins, and Elisha Greene, as assistants."¹

In *The Friends' Review* of Philadelphia, published September 19, 1859, was the following notice of Dr. Greene, preceded by a reference to the interruptions to his practice as a physician, caused by frequent ministerial journeyings; and referring also to the success and popularity of his school established at Plainfield, Conn., claiming that his numerous descendants could not desire a richer inheritance than the memory of his pure and spotless character:

¹ This reference is probably to Benjamin and Elisha, sons of Dr. Rowland Greene.—COMPILER.

"This dear and aged Friend was extensively known at all the Yearly Meetings on this continent, having been engaged in religious service at different times within the limits of most of them, and leaving, we believe, with all who knew him, a sweet memory of a mild, dignified, and Christian minister. . . .

"He became a member of our religious society from conviction, at the age of twenty-five years, and his gift in the ministry was acknowledged by Friends in the year 1803. From the time he put his hand to the plough, he looked not back, but exhibited a constancy in the service of the Saviour whom he loved, and a practical faith in Him as the object of his hope and trust that were truly edifying and encouraging.

"In all the varied trials and siftings through which our religious society has passed, Rowland Greene was ever found faithful to the truth, and unflinching in its support, standing in the front rank and with great meekness and gentleness, but with unwavering firmness, opposing error, and sustaining the beautiful order of the Gospel.

"To him, Friends have been accustomed to turn, as to a father in the church, and to look to him for wise and prudent counsel, which was never withheld. He was eminently a peace-maker; his meek and gentle spirit giving him a place and influence with all.

"To him, might—in more than common measure—be applied the language, 'Behold an Israelite, indeed, in whom there is no guile!'

"For several months he was very much confined to the house, his physical and mental powers gradually fading, but *love*, his peculiar characteristic, always abounding; and finally, without any appearance of suffering, he was gathered 'in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in, in his season.'"

1176. RUFUS⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 10, 1773. He married, August 16, 1804, Sarah, daughter of Caleb and Mary (Tibbitts) Greene of Apponaug, and widow of William Henry Rice, born May 31, 1774. She died October, 1839, aged sixty-five. Rufus Greene died April 15, 1853, and was buried at Apponaug beside his wife and eldest child (see No. 735).

CHILDREN:

2375. SYLVESTER WICKES, born 1805, died January 16, 1838, æt. thirty-three years, unmarried.
2376. RUFUS, born December 28, 1806, married (1) *Minerva Bucklin Sutton*, (2) *Harriet Lincoln*, and (3) *Ellen Maria Armington*.
2377. WILLIAM BENJAMIN, born January 19, 1817, married *Harriet Sutton*.
2378. MARY TIBBITTS, born October 28, 1819, married *Wm. Walker Keach*.

1177. SARAH ROBINSON⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born October 12, 1774. She married, March 8, 1795, Caleb⁶ Greene (Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹). (For children's record see No. 734.)

1179. ROBERT WICKES⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 10, 1779. He was a farmer and resided in Warwick. He was also, for thirty years, a captain in the merchant marine. He married (1), February 26, 1805, Mary Low, daughter of Benedict and Sarah (Potter) Arnold, born December 28, 1782, died July 28, 1819. He married (2) Sarah Arnold, sister of his first wife, born May 19, 1787, died, November 10, 1836. Their father, Benedict⁶ Arnold, was son of Josiah⁵ (William⁴, Israel³, Stephen², William¹).

Captain Greene died April 28, 1842, and was buried in the "Stone Castle" graveyard.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 2379. EDGAR, born November 4, 1807, died October 21, 1828, unmarried.
- 2380. HARRIET FRANCES, born June 14, 1808, died September 20, 1831, unmarried.
- 2381. JOHN WICKES, born October 2, 1809, married *Mary Almira Low Waterman*.
- 2382. BENEDICT ARNOLD, born January 17, 1812, married *Abigail Adams Chapin*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

- 2383. MARY LOW, born August 9, 1821, died April 26, 1836, unmarried.
- 2384. SARAH POTTER, born March 9, 1823, married *Calvin Colby Shute*.
- 2385. JULIA AMANDA, born October 17, 1824, died November 19, 1846.
- 2386. ROBERT COLUMBUS, born May 14, died May 17, 1827.
- 2387. HARRIET FRANCES, born July 17, 1831, died February 3, 1832.

Captain Robert Wickes Greene married (3), February 11, 1838, Hannah, daughter of John Cole of North Kingstown. No children.

1180. MARGARET⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born October 22, 1780. She married, December 31, 1807, Josiah Arnold, son of David and Waite (Lippitt) Arnold. She died January 31, 1827. They removed to New York State. He died at Milford, N. Y., November 23, 1826.

CHILDREN:

- 2388. DAVID ARNOLD, died December 30, 1830, aged twenty.
- 2389. JOSIAH ARNOLD, Jr., died July 30, 1830, aged fourteen.

1181. MARY⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born July 18, 1782. She married, December 10, 1810, Benedict

Arnold, son of David and Waite (Lippitt) Arnold of Old Warwick, born September 15, 1777. David was the great-great-grandson of Stephen Arnold of Pawtuxet, the youngest son of the emigrant ancestor, William Arnold, who sailed with his family for America from Dartmouth, England, in 1635. After a short stay at Hingham, Mass., he removed, April 20, 1636, to Providence, R. I., and received grants of land, his initials, W. A., being second in the famous Initial Deed of Roger Williams (see Somerby's *Genealogy of Arnold Family*). He was a landowner at Pawtuxet and Warwick also, and had homes at all these places. "It is probable he died soon after Mar. 9, 1658-9. He was buried on his homestead at Pawtuxet." Waite Lippitt, daughter of Moses Lippitt of Old Warwick, and the mother of Benedict who married Mary Greene, was buried on the mill farm at Old Warwick. Benedict Arnold died in Providence, November 4, 1831, and his widow died September 24, 1873; buried at Swan Point Cemetery.

CHILDREN:

2390. LUCY LIPPITT ARNOLD, born, Old Warwick, October 2, 1812. She married, December 16, 1839, *Zebadiah Ingalls*, born, in Pomfret, Conn., September 16, 1813, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., September 1, 1884; buried in Greenwood Cemetery. He was son of *Oliver Ingalls* (born, Pomfret, Conn., April 7, 1770, died April 10, 1815; buried Abington, Conn.), who married, December, 1802, *Betsey Abbott* (born, North Providence, R. I., May 4, 1786, died February 17, 1839). Their son *Zebadiah* removed from Providence to New York in 1844, and was a merchant of that city. The following year he removed to Brooklyn, where he remained until his death. His wife died in Brooklyn, March 19, 1848. Children: (1) *Mary Elizabeth Ingalls*, born, Providence, R. I., June 20, 1840; Assistant in Library of Long Island Historical Society, resides in Brooklyn; (2) *Charles Henry Ingalls*, born, Providence, November 13, 1842, married, July 26, 1865, *Anna*, daughter of — *Hopkins*, born, Ottawa, Canada, November 16, 1842, and had six children, all born in Brooklyn, N. Y.: *Lucy Lippitt*, born September 15, died September 16, 1867; *Mary*, born January 10, 1869; *Frank Louthan*, born October 11, 1872, died April 22, 1873; *Gertrude Arnold*, born September 15, 1875, married, October 17, 1900, *Howard Edwin Sumner*, son of Mr. and Mrs. *Edwin C. Sumner* of Worcester, Mass., graduate of Brown University, Class '94. Mrs. *Sumner* is a graduate of Packer Collegiate Institute, Brooklyn, Class '96; *Charles Henry*, born January 8, 1878; *Florence Hopkins*, born February 14, 1880; (3) *Agnes Arnold Ingalls*, born November 27, 1844, died October, 1845; (4) *Annie Arnold Ingalls*, born November 10, 1846.

Mr. *Ingalls* married (2), February 17, 1852, *Hannah Bowers Bourn*, born, Somerset, Mass., July 18, 1820. There were three children by this marriage, all born in Brooklyn: *Wm. Bowers Bourn*, born October 11, 1853; *Francis Abbott*, born January 8, 1856, married, October 28, 1891, *Martha Houghtaling*; and *Sallie Anthony*, born November 9, 1858.

2391. BENJAMIN GREENE ARNOLD, born, at Old Warwick, May 16, 1813, merchant of New York City; married, August 6, 1839, *Frances Sarah*, daughter of *John Burgess* and *Charlotte (Bruce) Snow*, and granddaughter of *Jonathan* and *Hannah (Burgess) Snow*, sister of Hon. *Tristram Burgess* of Providence (1770-1853). Children: (1) *Charlotte Bruce*, born August 2, 1840; (2) *Fannie*, born September 18, 1842, married, December 21, 1870, *Clendenen Grayson*, who died April, 1887; (3) *Francis Benjamin*, born June 25, 1844, married, March 6, 1869, Washington, D. C., *Augusta*, daughter Judge *Elisha* and *Eunice (Newton) Foote*, formerly of Vermont. Judge *Foote* was Commissioner of Patents at Washington; (4) *Charles Henry*, born November 19, 1847; (5) *Robert*, born June 24, 1851, died May 31, 1875; (6) *Mary*, born August 6, 1853, died September 29, 1872, at Paris, France; (7) *Grace*, born April 3, 1856; (8) *Edna*, born July 29, 1858, married, June 16, 1881, *Evan James Fraser*, and had three children: *Evan*, born August 31, 1884; *Arnold*, born December, 1885; *Wm. Baillie*, born March 18, 1889; (9) *Constance*, born August 6, 1862, married, November 2, 1889, *Charles A. Rapello*—had daughter, *Edna*, born January 23, 1893. Mr. *Benjamin Greene Arnold* was for many years deeply interested in the family history, and has not only collated valuable data, but has contributed kindly to these and other genealogical records.
2392. MARGARET WICKES ARNOLD, born at Old Warwick, May 12, 1815.
2393. CHARLES HENRY ARNOLD, born December 23, 1816, died April 4, 1842.
2394. SARAH WICKES ARNOLD, born September 20, 1820.

1182. LLOYD⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, Richard³, Richard⁴, Thomas², John¹) was born January 2, 1784. He married, December 10, 1818, at Friends' Meeting-House, Cranston, Freeloze, daughter of Simeon and (—) Arnold, born November 25, 1775, died March 28, 1855, in her eightieth year. Lloyd Greene was a Quaker preacher. He died May 28, 1842. No children.

1186. WILLIAM⁶ GREENE "of Old Warwick" (Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born September 2, 1763. He was a farmer and master in the merchant marine. He married (1), October 22, 1796, Mary (Polly), daughter of Colonel John and Sarah (Wickes) Low, born 1773. He married (2), November 30, 1800, Rosanna, daughter of Stephen, Jr., and Susannah (Gorton) Low. She was the widow of Charles Wells, to whom she was married March 22, 1795. They had a daughter, Harriet Wells, who married Simon Ray⁷ Greene (William⁶, Benjamin⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹). Mary, first wife of William Greene, died November 2, 1799, and had no children. His second wife died February 26, 1851. Captain Greene died December 12, 1852.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

2395. MARY LOW, born January 7, 1801, unmarried.

2396. SUSANNAH HATHAWAY, born June 9, 1804, unmarried.
 2397. ALMIRA, born July 10, 1807, married *Edward G. Durfee*.
 2398. CHARLES WELLS, born November 22, 1810, died September 30, 1857, unmarried.
 2399. CATHARINE CELIA, born April 13, 1813, married (1), *Stephen Greene Warner*, and (2), *George Anthony*.

1188. GODFREY⁶ GREENE (Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 24, 1768. He married, September 24, 1798, Ruth, daughter of General Thomas and Freeloze Holden of Natick, born February 22, 1770, died July 21, 1819. Captain Godfrey Greene died July 28, 1801. He was Captain in the merchant-marine service, and died at sea on the passage from Surinam, South America, to the United States. (Another account gives his wife's name, Freeloze.)

CHILDREN:

2400. FREELOZE HOLDEN, born June 10, 1799, married *Wm. Masters*.
 2401. AMEY GODFREY, born November 27, 1801, died, in Providence, 1835, unmarried.

Ruth (Holden) Greene, widow of Godfrey, married (2), May 13, 1804, Stephen Low, Jr., son of Stephen, who died December 3, 1810. They had three children: Lyman, Adelisa, and Hope Anne.

1189. CALEB CARR⁶ GREENE (Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born July 15, 1769. He married, April 22, 1810, Maria, daughter of David⁶ Arnold (Josiah⁵, William⁴, Israel³, Stephen², William¹) and his wife, Waite (Lippitt) Arnold, born June 1, 1787, died March 9, 1868. He died in Providence, April 5, 1863, aged ninety-three. He was a farmer.

CHILDREN:

2402. GODFREY, born February 9, 1811, married *Mary B. Williams*.
 2403. FREELOZE, born April 16, 1812, died January 18, 1813.
 2404. DAVID ARNOLD, born October 27, 1814; removed to California about 1849, where he died.
 2405. FREELOZE, born May 5, 1818, married *Lorin Hart*.
 2406. WAITE LIPPITT, born September 7, 1820, died March 8, 1861, unmarried.
 2407. MARIA, born October 24, 1822.
 2408. CALEB CARR, born October 11, 1824, married (1) *Phebe Ann (Slocum) Saunders*, (2) *Annie Frances (Edwards) Bull*, and (3) *Emma G. Preston*.
 2409. EDWIN, born September 20, 1829, married (1) *Adeline G. Howe*, (2) Mrs. *Patience Gonzales*.

1190. BENJAMIN⁶ GREENE (Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Old Warwick, June 23, 1771, died September 21, 1847. He married, May 19, 1795, Harriet, daughter of William⁵ (Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) and Welthian (Lippitt) Greene, born April 2, 1778, died March 20, 1838.

CHILDREN:

2410. WILLIAM MONTGOMERY, born March 26, 1799, married *Sarah Warner*.
 2411. WELTHIAN, born February 20, 1801, married *Barton Baker*.
 2412. GODFREY, born May 18, 1804, died September 29, 1806.
 2413. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, born January 1, 1807, married *Rebecca Burton Linnell*.
 2414. HARRIET GODFREY, born July 22, 1809, died unmarried, aged about thirty years.
 2415. HENRY PAYSON, born July 30, 1812, married *Almira Carpenter*.
 2416. RICHARD, died at sea, unmarried.
 2417. PHILIP, married, and resided at Newton, Mass.

1200. BENJAMIN⁶ GREENE (Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born in Warwick, August 5, 1765. He married, at Otsego County, N. Y. (?), October 9, 1791, Lydia Fisher of Conn., born May 8, 1767, died July 2, 1842. He died at Bloomfield, Ill., July 11, 1852.

CHILDREN:

2418. HARRIET, born December 31, 1792, died August 1, 1793.
 2419. SABRINA, born August 25, died August 26, 1794.
 2420. WILLIAM, born December 25, 179-, married (1) *Martha Blakely*, (2) *Mary Baker*.
 2421. POLLY, born January 28, 1798, married (1) *Jacob Osborn*, (2) *Wm. Page*.
 2422. CATHARINE, born October 10, 1799, died July 2, 1810.
 2423. HARRIET, born July 16, 1801, married Dr. *John T. Young*.
 2424. DEXTER, born January 18, 1803, died May 13, 1803.
 2425. CHRISTINA, born May 4, 1805, died October 9, 1808.
 2426. { THANKFUL FISHER, born June 19, 1808, died May 10, 1810.
 2427. } LYDIA FISHER, born June 19, 1808, married *David Robinson Gregory*.
 2428. NANCY, born June 17, died June 18, 1810.
 2429. CATHARINE, born November 29, 1812, married *Wm. H. Fessenden*.

1201. THOMAS⁶ GREENE (Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 27, 1767. He married Rebecca, daughter of Abraham and Sarah (Arnold) Lippitt of Otsego County, N. Y., where all their children were born.

CHILDREN:

2430. NANCY, born October 28, 1797, married *Alfred Brooks*.

2431. MOSES LIPPITT, born May 18, 1799, died February 9, 1801.
 2432. THOMAS, born November 16, 1800, died March 20, 1821.
 2433. SALLY LOW, born August 4, 1802, married *James Eaton*.
 2434. BENJAMIN, born April 24, 1804, married *Elizabeth Abbey Wells*.
 2435. KATHARINE, born December 17, 1805, married *Frederick Holcombe Bissell*.
 2436. REBECCA, born March 6, 1808, died August 5, 1809.
 2437. LYMAN, born August 30, 1811, married *Melissa Williams*.
 2438. HARRIET NEWELL, born August 2, 1816, married *George Brownell*.

Rebecca Lippitt, wife of Thomas Greene, was granddaughter of Moses ⁴ Lippitt (Moses ³, Moses ², John ¹) and his wife, Waite, daughter of John and Catharine (Holden) Rhodes. Her mother was daughter of Captain Josiah and Maplet (Remington) Arnold.

1202. CATHARINE ⁶ GREENE (Benjamin ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born October 20, 1769. She married Philip ⁶ Dexter of Smithfield, R. I., born 1766, died 1804. He removed to Killingly, Conn., with his brother, Joseph Dexter. They were sons of Jonathan, who was the great-great-grandson of Rev. Gregory Dexter.

CHILDREN (all born at Killingly):

2439. BENJAMIN DEXTER, born 1789.
 2440. ELIZABETH DEXTER, born 1792, unmarried.
 2441. ANN (NANCY) DEXTER, born 1795, unmarried.
 2442. LYMAN DEXTER, born 1798.
 2443. JONATHAN DEXTER, born 1800, died 1825.
 2444. GEORGE DEXTER, born 1802.

Mr. Dexter married (2) Judith Williams of Pomfret, Conn., and had a son, Williams Dexter.

1203. ANNE ⁶ (NANCY) GREENE (Benjamin ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born September 25, 1771, died September 1, 1831, on the journey to New York. "A very amiable woman," as mentioned in family letter. She was unmarried.

1204. PHEBE ⁶ GREENE (John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born at Marietta, Ohio, June 22, 1772. She married Major Jonathan Haskell of Ohio. He was Captain of 2d Infantry, March 4, 1791; Major of 2d Sub-Legion, December, 1792, resigned December 5, 1793; Major 4th Sub-Legion, United States Army, March 20, 1794, disbanded November 1, 1796. He resided at Belpre, Ohio. His wife's father, John Greene, removed to Newport, Ohio, about 1790. She died at Newport,

Ohio, April 26, 1809, aged thirty-seven. Major Haskell died at Belpre, December, 1814.

CHILDREN:

2445. JOHN HASKELL, born Warwick, R. I., October 8, 1794, married *Mary Ann Carlton* of New York, in 1820. He was a man of generous impulses and universally beloved. Captain of river steamboats on the Ohio and Mississippi. He died November 10, 1825. No children.
2446. CHARLES HASKELL, born October 16, 1798, married *Elizabeth Dean* (or *Dana*).
2447. MARIA HASKELL, born Belpre, Ohio, November 26, 1800, died July 5, 1870. She married, November 6, 1821, *Jesse Lawton*, who died June 21, 1878. He was son of *James and Susanna (Gould) Lawton* of Portland, Ohio, who were Quakers, formerly of Rhode Island. They had: (1) *John Haskell Lawton*, born August 27, 1822, married *Betsy Greene*; (2) *Richard Greene Lawton*, born May 27, 1824. He was a farmer, near Barlow, Ohio, married *Persis Walker* of Athens, Ohio. No children. (3) *Arthur Lawton*, born July 3, 1826, married *Harriet Amlin*; (4) *Phebe Lawton*, born August 9, 1828, resides Barlow, Ohio, unmarried; (5) *Isaac Lawton*, born August 9, 1828, married *Ruth Tompkins*.
2448. ELIZABETH WICKES HASKELL, born May 12, 1806, married, September 30, 1824, *James Lawton* of Belpre, died April 9, 1879. He was a farmer at Barlow, Ohio, son of *James and Susanna (Gould) Lawton* of Portsmouth, R. I., and brother of her sister *Maria's* husband. They had *Charles H. Lawton*, born September 23, 1825, married (1) *Roby McCullough*, and had daughter, *Sarah Susanna*. He married (2) *Helen McCullough* (widow, 1882); *Edward Lawton*, born June 4, 1827, married *Laura Amelia* —; *Jane Lawton*, born May 11, 1830, unmarried 1882; *Daniel Wintringham Lawton*, born July 11, 1833, married *Amelia Cary*; *Mary Greene Lawton*, born July 20, 1835, married *Francis L. Davis*; *Ezra James Lawton*, born May 24, 1840, died April 19, 1862, at Summersville, West Va. He was Orderly Sergeant Co. H, 36th Regiment Ohio Volunteers; *Cassius Clay Lawton*, born December 26, 1845, married *Jeanette Hadden*; *Lewis Sampson Lawton*, born March 25, 1850, married *Elizabeth Hadden*.
- (Two other *Haskell* children died young.)

Major Jonathan Haskell was one of the first settlers of Belpre, Ohio, on the Ohio Company's Purchase, and built his cabin on land a short distance east of the site of Farmer's Castle. He commenced clearing his farm and was getting his home in order, when the Indian war broke out, and he left Belpre to accept an appointment in the regular service. He went first to Rochester, Mass. (where he was born, March 19, 1755), returning to Marietta in December, 1791, where he was stationed for the defence of the settlement. Soon after his marriage, he was ordered down the Ohio River and could not return for about a year, during which period his wife lived at her father's in Warwick, her first child being born there in 1794. The following

year she returned with her husband to his home at Belpre, where he remained until his death.

1205. DANIEL ⁶ GREENE (John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹), eldest son, was born March 7, 1774, at Old Warwick, R. I., died at Marietta, Ohio, February 15, 1858. In early life he was a shipmaster. After the merchant marine was in a great measure destroyed by the embargo, he removed to Marietta, Ohio, and became a merchant there. His father removed to Ohio earlier and before 1849, Daniel "sold the farm where my father lived." This probably referred to the farm at Newport, Ohio. Daniel Greene married, in London, England, May 9, 1809, Mary Strout, born in London, June 26, 1788, who died at Marietta, Ohio, after a long illness, July 26, 1842. "He erected tombstones over her grave and his children's and also over his parents at Newport Ohio" (family letter).

CHILDREN:

- 2449. MARY ANN, born in London, March 24, 1810, married *James B. Mathews*.
- 2450. RICHARD, born March 22, 1812, at Charleston, S. C. He was drowned while in command of a steamboat on the Mississippi. Died, s. p.
- 2451. JAMES HAMILTON, born January 4, 1814, married *Eunice McFarland*.
- 2452. ISABELLA, born December 31, 1816, married *William Holden*.
- 2453. DANIEL, born August 12, 1823, died aged eight months.
- 2454. CAROLINE STROUT, born January 10, 1826, married *Charles Butler Hall*.

In 1849, Daniel Greene wrote to a relative: "I am now among the aged—say in 76th year, and, thank God, in very good health."

1206. ELIZA ⁶ GREENE (John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹), whose birth date is not given, married (1) John Green (probably the son of Phineas and Judith Green of Leicester, Mass.), born in Leicester, Mass., 1757, died in Ohio, November 11, 1832; buried at Mound Cemetery, Marietta, Ohio. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, as indicated by the inscription on his tombstone. [A letter of recent date received from a descendant of Eliza Greene's brother states that "this stone was removed (probably stolen) within the last year."] His widow married (2) Stephen Piltcher. No children.

From *The Descendants of Thomas Green* of Malden, Mass., by Samuel S. Green, pp. 25 and 37: "John Green ⁶ (Phineas ⁵, Nathaniel ⁴, William ³, William ², Thomas ¹) was born in Leicester, April 12, 1759, died in Ohio, without issue. His father, a teacher of penmanship, served in the Revolutionary War and died in Leicester in 1776. The date of his son's birth is perfectly consistent also with Revolutionary service." No other John

Green of the Massachusetts branch being recorded as having "died in Ohio," we may conclude that this John, so closely identified with Revolutionary struggles, was the first husband of Eliza Greene as above.

"Capt. Nathaniel Green, grandfather of John of Leicester, was a man of distinction." He received a commission as Captain of the first Foot Company in Leicester, Dec. 12, 1743. Within a year, war broke out between France and Great Britain, and Capt. Green was frequently called on to have his command in readiness to meet the enemy, as the following order will show:

"Sir, This moment I Received the Governours Express and pursuant thereto You are Required In his majesty's name on Your utmost Perill to Draw out of Your Military Ward twenty-five men compleatly armed and furnished with Amunition and fourteen Days Provision and march them without the Least Delay to Worcester and from thence to Proceed to Boston a french invasion being every moment expected. I say fail not at Your Perill.

Worcester Sept 22 1746

JOHN CHANDLER Col.

"Either you or Capt Whittemore with two more Commission officers must go & don't fail."

Directed—"In his Majesty's Service—to Capt. Nath'l. Green in Leicester." Captain Green died at Leicester, September 27, 1774.

1207. MARY⁶ (POLLY) GREENE (John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Warwick, September 2, 1778. She married, September 10, 1800, Ebenezer Battelle, born at Dedham, Mass., August 8, 1778. He was son of Colonel Ebenezer and Anna (Durant) Battelle. He removed to Marietta, Ohio, with his father in May, 1788. After his marriage, he began housekeeping at Belpre, but removed to Newport, Ohio, in 1804, "where they resided the remainder of their lives." She died July 24, 1872, aged nearly ninety-four; and he died January 2, 1876, aged nearly ninety-eight years. Correspondence mentions this family as "people of intellect, high respectability, and means."

CHILDREN:

2455. CORNELIUS DURANT BATTELLE, born at Belpre, July 13, 1807, married (1), July 13, 1829, at Newport, Ohio, *Elizabeth Greenwood*, born at Morgantown, W. Va., December 12, 1811. She died of consumption, June 16, 1856, at Newport. He married (2), November, 1856, at Wheeling, W. Va., *Martha Guthrie*, born January 27, 1825, in Pennsylvania. His parents moved to Newport in a canoe, when he was an infant. He was a Methodist preacher for fifty-four years, and resided at Moundsville, W. Va. Children

- by first marriage: (1) *Alpheus Monroe*, born April 24, 1830, married, June 29, 1852, in Washington, Guernsey County, Ohio, *Amarintha Adela Beyer*, born January 7, 1832, and had *Elizabeth*, born May 27, 1853, married *John Mattheus*; *Annie Amelia*, born July 20, 1855, married *John Converse*; *Wm. Cornelius*, born June 25, 1858, married, Council Bluffs, Iowa, *Nancy Ellen Blair*; *Alpheus Monroe, Jr.*, born January 19, 1861; *Charles Arthur*, born December 27, 1862; *Nellie*, born January 2, 1864, married *David W. Cresscy*; *Mary*, born November 13, 1867. (2) *William Greenwood*, born November 15, 1835, died March 2, 1869, married, February 4, 1858, *Anna M. Maclane*, and had *James Kelly*, born January 30, 1859, died May 6, 1880; and *Marietta M.*, born September 24, 1860, married *Harry J. Mendel*. (3) *Amelia Gordonia*, born October 19, 1840, married, September 20, 1860, *Robert Alexander Jones* of Bloomington, Ind., and had *Robert Greenwood*, born July 21, 1863; and *Mortimer Bryant*, born January 31, 1867. (4) *Elizabeth Amanda*, born December 17, 1846, married, November 8, 1866, *Winfield Scott Holden*, and had *Charles Battelle*, born September 24, 1868; *Alma Linda*, born February 22, 1871; *Elizabeth*, born September 8, 1876; *Winfield Lloyd*, born September 8, 1882.
2456. PHEBE GREENE BATTELLE, born at Newport, Ohio, April 20, 1809; married, February 13, 1834, Rev. *Wesley Browning*, Presiding Elder in the Ohio Conference. She was very successful as a missionary among the Indians. She died September, 1841, near St. Louis, Mo.; buried at Newport, Ohio. No children.
2457. THOMAS SMITH BATTELLE, born at Newport, Ohio, August 20, 1812, married (1) August 29, 1833, at Uniontown, Pa., *Grace Ann Fleming*, born July 14, 1810, died June 19, 1849, at Muscatine, Iowa. He married (2), March 7, 1850, at Muscatine, *Louisa Anderson*, born September 1, 1812, died October 26, 1870, at Sierra Valley, Cal. He married (3), April 24, 1873, at Reno, Nev., *Sue L. Bailey*, born September, 1832, at Onondaga, N. Y., died November 20, 1883, at Sierra Valley, Cal. He married (4), December 23, 1885, at Los Angeles, Cal., *Almira Brown*, born June 28, 1814, at Columbia, N. Y. He was at Clarksburg, West Va., 1837-38, where he was outraged by an infuriated mob for speaking on the subject of the Virginians, and was imprisoned at Marietta for taking over slaves without the process of the law. In 1840 he removed to Muscatine, Iowa, and in 1852 to Sierra Valley, Cal. Children by first marriage: (1) *Thornton Fleming*, born November 26, 1834, married *Corlynn Elvira Parker*, and had *Grace Fleming* and *Thomas Albert*; (2) *Mary Louisa*, born May 28, 1836, died June 5, 1841; (3) *Albert Augustus*, born August 27, 1837, died April, 1865; (4) *Sarah Josephine*, born January 29, 1839, died May 15, 1841; (5) *Wm. Henry*, born October 21, 1840, died February 9, 1845; (6) *George Llewellen*, born December 16, 1844, married *Sarah Frances Ramsey*, and had seven children; (7) *Mary Louisa*, born December 9, 1846, married *Benjamin Franklin Lemmon*, and had two children.
2458. GORDON BATTELLE, born at Newport, Ohio, November 14, 1814, married, October 12, 1842, at Somerset, Ohio, *Maria Louisa Tucker* of Meadville, Pa.,

- a teacher in a young ladies' seminary. He was a graduate of Meadville College; Principal of Clarksburg, West Va., Academy; member of West Virginia Conference of Methodist Episcopal Church for many years; Chaplain 1st Virginia Volunteers, Infantry; member of Constitutional Convention, West Virginia; and a prominent Unionist at outbreak of the Rebellion. He died at Washington, D. C., August 7, 1862. His widow died at her youngest daughter's home, Buffalo, N. Y., December 17, 1889, and was buried at Newport, Ohio. They had eight children: (1) *Mary Louisa*, born September 30, 1843, married *Frederick Atwood*, and had five children; (2) *John Gordon*, born May 12, 1845, married *Annie Maude Norton*, and had son *Gordon*; (3) *Ella Virginia*, born September 2, 1847, married *Wm. Albert Dietrich*, and had three children; (4) *Julia Elizabeth*, born May 22, 1849, married Rev. *John Wm. Hamilton*. She died 1883, had one son, *Gordon Battelle*; (5) *Sarah Frances*, born December 20, 1851; (6) *Charles Waldo*, born December 4, 1853, died December 30, 1854; (7) *Emma Lydia*, born November 25, 1856, married Rev. *John William Hamilton*, 1888, the husband of her sister, *Julia E.*; (8) *Cora White*, born December 26, 1859, married *Clarence Milton Fenton*, and had two children.
2459. EBENEZER BATTELLE, born at Newport, Ohio, May 22, 1817, married, April 28, 1841, at Newport, *Julia Putnam Barker*. He was a farmer, and lived at the old Greene homestead at Newport, Ohio, for fifty years or more. In 1883 he was living at Toledo, and 1889 near Cincinnati. They had nine children: (1) *Wesley Browning*, born January 30, 1842, died April 23, 1842; (2) *Joseph Barker*, born October 15, 1845, married *Emma D. Clarke*, resided at Toledo, had four children; (3) *Charles Durant*, born January 27, 1848, married *Ida McDermott Roe*; (4) *Marcus Ebenezer*, born August 16, 1851, died August 18, 1852; (5) *Julian Gordon*, born June 13, 1853, residence Detroit, Mich., editor *Detroit Evening News*; (6) *Harry Ebenezer*, born June 6, 1856; (7) *Albert Marshall*, born July 22, 1858, died March 9, 1862; (8) *Lilian Stone*,¹ born February 19, 1860, a teacher, unmarried; (9) *Alice*, born July 29, 1863.
2460. ANDREW BRIMMER BATTELLE, born at Newport, Ohio, September 26, 1820, married, December 23, 1847, *Mary Elizabeth Barker*, sister of his brother *Ebenezer's* wife. In 1863 he removed from Newport to Marietta, Ohio, where he lived eighteen years; thence to Bellaire, Ohio, where he was engaged as travelling agent for an oil company. He died April 30, 1887, and was buried at Newport, Ohio. They had eight children: (1) *Mary Isabella*, born March 9, 1848, died September 9, 1863; (2) *Rufus Barker*, born January 10, 1852, married *Emma Eliza Benny* of Allegheny, and had four children; (3) *Marie Antoinette*, born September 8, 1853, married *John L. Schilling*, Bellaire, Ohio; (4) *W. Brimmer*, born May 25, 1855, married *Jennie Attwood* of Memphis, Tenn., and had two children; (5) *Julia Elizabeth*, born June 21, 1857, married *Clinton Brooks* of Minneapolis, Minn.; (6) *Frances Phebe*,

¹ The Battelle records were kindly contributed by the late George H. Greene of Lansing, Mich., who reported that the completeness of the record (even to later date than the limit of this work allows under the rule for descendants of female Greenses) was largely due to Miss Lilian Stone Battelle.

born May 1, 1860; (7) *Ellen Louise*, born July 2, 1865; (8) *Lewis Gordon*, born April 1, 1866, married *Annie Sellers*, and had son, *Gordon Sellers*, born September 7, 1888.

1208. JOHN⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 21, 1779. He married, June 22, 1808, Mary, daughter of Wm. Stephens and Rhoda Hill. A family letter states that "he lived in Newport, Ohio, on a farm adjoining what was his father's, and he had eight children."

CHILDREN:

- 2461. CHRISTOPHER, born April 8, 1809, married *Mary Wood*.
- 2462. WILLIAM HILL, born April 21, 1811, married *Susan Williams*.
- 2463. JOHN, born September 27, 1813, married *Elizabeth Haskell*.
- 2464. DANIEL, born November 3, 1816, died December 10, 1844, unmarried.
- 2465. SARAH ELIZABETH, born July 21, 1818, married *Peregrine Foster Dana*.
- 2466. CHARLES HASKELL, born June 24, 1821, married *Temperance Truesdale*.
- 2467. RUFUS HUMPHREY, born April 3, 1824, married *Eleanor Echols*.
- 2468. RICHARD, born March 26, 1829, died September 2, 1857, at Newport, Ohio, unmarried.
- 2469. LUTHER GEORGE HILL, born March 12, 1831, married (1) *Beulah Higgins*, (2) *Adelaide Amelia Miller*.

John Greene was elder of the Presbyterian Church from 1822 until his death in 1855.

1209. RICHARD⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 29, 1781, at Warwick. He removed to the West with his father, and died at Newport, Ohio, February 13, 1873. He married (1), December 13, 1813, at Barlow, Ohio, Rebecca, daughter of James and Susanna (Gould) Lawton of Portsmouth, R. I., afterward of Barlow, Ohio, where they removed 1796. She was born in Rhode Island, October 15, 1791, died at Newport, Ohio, January, 1831. Her father, a lineal descendant of George Lawton of Portsmouth, emigrated from Rhode Island with her husband's father, John Greene, and settled in Ohio. Richard married (2), November 13, 1831, Harriet Brown of Barlow, Ohio, born April 25, 1798, died at Newport, Ohio, January 11, 1877.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE (all born at Newport, Ohio):

- 2470. SUSAN LAWTON, born September 18, 1814, died September 20, 1823.
- 2471. PHEBE HASKELL, born April 7, 1817, married *Martin Rea*.
- 2472. JAMES LAWTON, born February 23, 1819, died September, 1823.
- 2473. MARIA GREENE, born November 6, 1821, married *Richard Hayes*.
- 2474. SUSAN REBECCA, born October 28, 1825, married *Luther Dale Dada*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

2475. JAMES BROWN, born September 11, 1832, married (1) *Melissa A. Wood*, (2) *Mary R. Adkins*.
2476. HARRIET MAY, born April 4, 1836, died January 13, 1837.
2477. HARRIET LYDIA, born September 6, 1838, married *Frederick Edward Pearce*.
2478. SARAH JANE, born September 5, 1840, married Dr. *James McClure*.

Richard Greene was a man honored and respected; of industrious habits, social nature, and in every sense a gentleman. He was the first in his vicinity to abolish alcoholic drink from his harvest field.

The following is from an interesting account of the removal of Richard Greene to the West, contributed by his daughter, Mrs. Maria (Greene) Hayes: "He, with his father's family, consisting of father, mother, five sons, and five daughters, left great-uncle Dan. Greene's farm, August 6, 1796, and went to East Greenwich the same day (with the teams shipped on board a vessel the day after) in company with my grandfather Lawton's family, and my great-uncle Griffin Greene's family; also a colored servant named Violet. Called at New York to get some necessaries for the journey, and then shipped for New Jersey and there collected the teams of oxen and horses, came very slowly over the journey and after untold hardships arrived at Belpre, Ohio, about midwinter. The women and children came from Pittsburgh in a 'dug-out,' and were nearly lost in the ice, but the teams and wagons came by land. Grandpa Greene was nearly exhausted in his efforts to save his family from peril. They all lived in 'Farmer's Castle' till spring and then farmed for two years in Belpre. In the spring of 1798, came to Newport and kept a house of entertainment on the river bank, which was built with a shed roof, but I do not know how long it served them for a home. I think they built a log house a few years later, which afterwards gave place to a fine large double brick house, which still stands (1885) in preservation. It was built, I think, in 1809, and though some small changes have been made, it is very much the same. It has the old-fashioned window-seats, all panelled, and must have been a wonderful thing in those days for a country house. My father (Richard) lived the first year of his married life in the house with his mother, until he built his own log house about one mile below, on a beautiful knoll a little back from the river. The old log house gave place to a large frame house about 1833. Here all the children but the oldest were born, and here they all were married; and in the Newport (Ohio) cemetery all the dead lie buried. My father had a very high sense of honor and I never knew one that thought more of having his family honorable and respected. He scorned mean, low actions, and was in every way a true gentleman. He was very social and

enjoyed visiting his friends as long as he lived. Always a great worker, he was never more cheerful than when hard at work on his farm. His only son, James, still lives (1885) at the old homestead, and we live on a part of Grandpa Greene's old farm."

1210. RUTH⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Warwick, April 4, 1782, died at Point Harmon, Ohio, June 17, 1832. She married, November 24, 1807, Captain James Whitney, born in Princess Ann County, Md., July 23, 1774; died, November 13, 1852, also at Point Harmon, Ohio. Captain Whitney was a ship-builder, but went into the dry-goods business at Point Harmon, opposite Marietta, Ohio, and was also postmaster there.

CHILDREN (all born at Point Harmon):

2479. DANIEL GREENE WHITNEY, born October 6, 1808, married *Ann Cutler*, at New Haven, Conn., August 18, 1838. He resided at Quincy, Ill., and was a dealer in dry goods. Afterward removed to California; was an officer in the California Steamboat Co.; died at Sacramento, Cal. Children: *Wm. Munson*, born July 8, 1843, at New Haven, Conn., died September 1, 1884, Sacramento, Cal.
2480. SARAH WHITNEY, born June 20, 1810, at Point Harmon, Ohio, died August 15, 1843, at Cincinnati, Ohio; married, September 21, 1830, Rev. *Wm. Kerr*, born March 10, 1806, at Hagerstown, Md., son of *John P.* and *Susanna (Wise) Kerr*. He was a Methodist preacher at Dayton, Ohio. Their children were: *William Whitney Kerr*, born July 10, 1831, died 1837; *Sarah Ruth Kerr*, born September 29, 1832, died 1882, unmarried; *John James Kerr*, born January 4, 1835, died at Mt. Vernon, Ohio, married *Caroline W. Dodge*; *Mary Whitney Kerr*, born November 27, 1837, at Northville, Mich., married, at Dayton, Ohio, June 26, 1866, *David W. Eagle*, hardware merchant; *Benjamin W. Kerr*, born November 6, 1842, Cincinnati, Ohio, married *Louisa*, daughter of *Ormsby* and *Amelia (Matthews) Hite*, a younger sister of his uncle *James Whitney's* first wife.
2481. JAMES WHITNEY, born August 31, 1812. He married (1), May 10, 1859, in Louisville, Ky., *Amelia*, daughter of *Ormsby* and *Amelia (Matthews) Hite*, born 1836, died February 24, 1860, at San Francisco, Cal. He married (2), February 9, 1865, at San Francisco, *Harriet B.*, daughter of Dr. *John* and *Catharine (Matthews) Trenor*, cousin of his first wife. *James Whitney* devoted his life to the interior navigation of the western country. He was first a clerk on the Ohio River, then captain and owner of boats on the Mississippi. He went to California in 1849, resided in San Francisco, where he died December 26, 1865. He was President of the California Steam Navigation Co. No children.
2482. BENJAMIN IVES WHITNEY, born August 31, 1817, died unmarried, November 11, 1841, at Quincy, Ill. He was a druggist.

2483. WILLIAM WHITNEY, born November 19, 1820, died, unmarried, December 1, 1845. He was a druggist.

1212. CALEB⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 24, 1787. He resided thirteen miles above Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio, 1830, where he removed from Marietta. He married, 1812, at Washington, Ohio, Catharine McMaster, born July 12, 1793, at Owego, N. Y. He died March 8, 1831, in Franklin County. She died August 7, 1874, in Union County, Ohio.

CHILDREN:

2484. ROBERT, born January 18, 1814, died January 12, 1835, unmarried.
 2485. MARY McGOWEN, born September 12, 1815, married *Alva Macomber*.
 2486. PHILIP, born June 18, 1817, died February 11, 1842, unmarried.
 2487. JANE TIMMINS, born April 30, 1819, married *Adam Hill*.
 2488. ELIZA MARANDA, born December 7, 1820, married *John Hensel*.
 2489. CALEB, born July 24, 1822, married *Lavina Lowder*.
 2490. CHARLOTTE, born October 10, 1824, died aged ten months.
 2491. RUTH WHITING, born May 12, 1826, married *Ambrose Beck*.
 2492. PHEBE BATTELLE, born March 26, 1828, married *John Wm. Evans*.
 2493. LOUISA CATHARINE, born December 22, 1829, married *Israel Rudolph*.
 2494. LYDIA MARTHA, born March 27, 1832, married *William Rudolph*.

1213. (Rev.) PHILIP⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born July 17, 1789, at Warwick. He married, July 29, 1821, at Burton, Grange County, Ohio, Martha, daughter of Gideon and Clarissa Brooks of Cheshire, Conn., born July 17, 1798. He was a Methodist preacher for forty years. In his old age he resided with his youngest daughter, Mrs. Decker, where his wife died February, 1858. He died January 24, 1870, aged eighty, while on a visit to his eldest daughter, Mrs. Rogers, at Lumberport, Harrison County, W. Va., where he was buried.

CHILDREN:

2495. CORNELIA MARIA GILMORE, born January 17, 1823, married *Lucien Paine Rogers*.
 2496. GEORGE ALEXIS, born October 29, 1824, married (1) *Susan Bernice Miller*, and (2) *Henrietta Maria Fishburn*.
 2497. MARTHA BROOKS, born June 2, 1827, married *Wm. Elisha Decker*.

1214. WAITE⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born September 15, 1768. She married Joshua Allen, son of John and Rebecca (Hill) Allen. He was grandson of William Allen, born 1644, the son of William and Elizabeth Allen of Prudence Island, who both died the same year, 1685. His maternal grandfather was Jonathan Hill, Jr. Waite (Greene) Allen died February 21, 1794, in her twenty-sixth year.

CHILD:

2498. RHODES GREENE ALLEN, born August 2, 1792, died October 11, 1880. He married (1), March 31, 1811, *Rebecca C. Bowen*, and had six children: (1) *Richard Arnold Allen*, born October 3, 1811, died September 17, 1839, married, January 2, 1831, *Ellen Easterbrook Wilson*, born September 27, 1808, died July 2, 1884, and had *Charles Henry*, *Albert Francis*, *Elizabeth Rebecca*; (2) *John Hoppin Allen*, born June 7, 1813, died March 22, 1886, married (1) January, 1832, *Harriet J. Briggs*, died June 29, 1854, married (2), April 22, 1855, *Caroline Matilda Barker*, born April 7, 1839, died April 9, 1876, had one child, *John Hoppin, Jr.*, born July 6, 1856; (3) *Joseph Greene Allen*, born February 20, died February 21, 1816; (4) *Charles Henry Allen*, born, April 24, 1817, married, March 4, 1842, *Caroline Abby Forshew*, born October 19, 1821, and had *Charles H., Jr.*, *Sarah F.*, *Fannie K.*, *Francis Forshew* and *Mary Jane* (twins), *Elizabeth Pierrepont* and *Caroline Anna* (twins), and *Grace Evelyn*; (5) *Rhodes Greene Allen, Jr.*, born June 5, 1819, married (1), August 26, 1839, *Lucretia Alsadia Aldrich*, born August 21, 1818, died June 20, 1843, had daughter, *Lucretia*, born May 22, 1843, died June 10, 1859; he married (2), March 25, 1844, *Almira Louisa Carpenter*, born October 17, 1821. (6) *William Allen*, born May 3, 1821, married *Ann Maria Richardson*, born September 21, 1825, and had *Rebecca Rhodes*, *Frank Barnard*, *Albert Henry*, *Sarah Eliza*, *James Byron*, *Charles Nelson*. *Rhodes Greene Allen, Sr.*, married (2), May 11, 1823, *Mary Ann Hunt*, born October 3, 1800, died February 19, 1871. They had eleven children: (1) *George Washington Lafayette Allen*, born May 6, 1824, died July 31, 1884, married, July 2, 1849, *Sarah Matilda Royce*, born January 11, 1824, and had *George Thatcher*, *Samuel Thatcher*, *George Henry*, *Ida Carrie*; (2) *Abby Caroline Allen*, born July 19, 1826; (3) *James Nelson Allen*, born June 2, 1828, married, July 14, 1851, *Emeline Margaret Mann*, born October 27, 1827, and had *Edwin Dorrance* and *Charles Nelson*; (4) *Mary Greene Allen*, born August 23, 1830, died September 5, 1831; (5) *Richmond Allen*, born April 4, 1832, died March 29, 1869, married, August 19, 1851, *Julia Ann Weeden*, born July 18, 1834, and had *Franklin Richmond*; (6) *Mary Greene Allen*, born February 27, 1834, married, July 4, 1851, *Francis Baggs Cornell*, born October 15, 1832, and had *Charles Augustus* and *Welcome Alonzo* (twins), *Clara Josephine*, *Clarence Eugene*, *Ella Frances*, *Walter Melvin*, *Albert Louis*, *Earl de Forest*, *Edward Clifton*; (7) *Edward Franklin Allen*, born June 6, 1835; (8) *Thomas Jefferson Allen*, born May 3, 1839, died August 10, 1841; (9) *Caroline Rodman Allen*, born September 22, 1840, married, August 9, 1859, *Joseph Hamilton Warren*, born August 10, 1834, and had *Carrie Estelle*, *Nellie Hamilton*, *Emma Louise*, *Carrie Josephine*, *Nellie Richmond*, and *Charles Henry*; (10) *Thomas Jefferson Allen*, born August 9, 1843; (11) *Emily Dunham Allen*, born August 9, 1852, married, February 23, 1874, *David Maxfield Hatch*, born April 21, 1836, and had daughter, *Ethel Dunham Hatch*.

1215. JOHN FRANCIS⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born June 9, 1773, died September 7,

1852. He married (1), July 12, 1795, Anne, daughter of Timothy and Nancy Gladding, born August 31, 1774, died December 20, 1800. He married (2), July 6, 1803, Phebe, daughter of Charles Dyer, senior. She died in Providence, August 25, 1863, aged eighty-two years. John Greene, in early manhood, followed the sea, but was unsuccessful and became a merchant in Providence, where he maintained a fair character among his fellow-men, but was not prospered in business. His name originally was John Fones, but was changed to John Francis.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

2499. JAMES, born February 7, died December 16, 1797.
 2500. ALBERT ———.
 2501. CALEB, born June 13, 1798, died April 23, 1806.
 2502. CELIA, born May 17, died October 4, 1800.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

2503. CHARLES DYER, born April 3, 1804, married *Elizabeth W. Russell*.
 2504. PHEBE PEARCE, born October 4, 1805, died July 30, 1806.
 2505. WILLIAM HENRY, born January 8, 1807, married *Ann (Nancy) Andrews*.
 2506. ANNE GLADDING, born December 10, 1808, died November 23, 1859, unmarried.
 2507. MARY LIPPITT, born August 3, 1809, died in Providence, September 25, 1881, unmarried.
 2508. Son, born and died September 11, 1810.
 2509. JOHN LEONARD, born October 14, 1813, died March 21, 1822.
 2510. JULIA DYER, born April 16, died September 1, 1818.

1216. JOSEPH LIPPITT⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 19, 1777. He was a seafaring man and was induced to settle at Rio de la Plata, South America, where he married. He died there about 1795, and it is not known if he left children.

1217. MARY⁶ GREENE (Caleb⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born September 19, 1780, died June 1, 1809. She was married, April 19, 1801, by Rev. James Wilson, to James Aborn of Providence. He was son of James and Hannah (Westcott) and grandson of James and Phebe (Rhodes, widow Anthony Holden) Aborn. Another record gives, "Mary Lippitt Greene married James Aborn." She lived to be feeble and infirm, but the date of her death is not recorded.

CHILDREN:

2511. HARRIET MARIA ABORN, born December 8, 1802, died March 3, 1841, married *Amos Jenckes Rhodes*, son of *William N.*, born August 6, 1800, died

March 13, 1832. They had *James Aborn*, born November 17, 1824; *Charles Crawford*, born August 17, 1826, died July 10, 1857; *Henry Albert*, born April 12, 1830.

2511a. ELIZA GREENE ABORN, born February 24, 1806, married (2d wife), April 21, 1831, *George Leonard Barnes*, lawyer, born October 6, 1797, and had five children: *George, James Aborn, George Leonard, Harriet*, and *Frank*.

1218. ELIZABETH⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Providence, February 26, 1759. She married Henry Tillinghast, son of Henry and grandson of Daniel and Hannah (Gibbs) Tillinghast, born June 6, 1757. His grandmother was daughter of Robert and Amy Crawford Gibbs of Boston, daughter of William and Sarah (Whipple) Crawford, who were married in 1708 (*Foster Papers*, R. I. Hist. Soc.).

"Jan'y 8, 1784. Thomas Greene of Bristol gave power of attorney to his sons Wm. Greene and Henry Tillinghast to sell to Col. Daniel Tillinghast the house and lot where Thomas Greene lived in Providence on the east side of South Main St. purchased of Samuel Winsor and of Thomas Harding bd. northerly from the street on widow Brown, and northerly and easterly &c. on Gov. Hopkins and last and partly on said Daniel Tillinghast lot."

"Witnesses: James Brown, Jos. W. Grieve, W^m Smith." (*Providence Land Evidences*.)

1220. JOSEPH WHIPPLE⁶ GREENE (Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born October 22, 1761, died April 27, 1829. Buried in Bristol graveyard. He married, March 31, 1780, Rebecca, daughter of Jeremiah and Rebecca (Munroe) Ingraham of Bristol, R. I., born November 14, 1760, died September 24, 1821. She was granddaughter of John and Mary (Fry) Ingraham and great-granddaughter of Timothy and Sarah (Cowell) Ingraham (*Bristol Records*).

CHILDREN:

2512. WILLIAM, born December 3, 1781, died September 25, 1795.

2513. THOMAS INGRAHAM, born September 20, 1784, died at sea, January, 1801, on the passage from Bristol to Charleston, S. C.

2514. BENJAMIN, born January 10, 1787, married *Joanna Cole*.

2515. MARY INGRAHAM, born August 23, 1789, married *Ichabod Davis*.

2516. REBECCA, born November 25, 1791, married *Luther W. Lyon*.

2517. GEORGE INGRAHAM, born October 23, 1794, died in 1820.

1227. ELIZABETH⁶ GREENE (Nathaniel⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 15, 1766. She married, in New York

City, May 18, 1783, Samuel ⁵ Mansfield of New Haven, son of Samuel ⁴ and grandson of Captain Moses ³ Mansfield (Major Moses ², Richard ¹). His full name was Moses Samuel ⁵, but he dropped the first, and was known in New York, where he removed in early life, as "Lieut. Samuel." He was a Revolutionary officer. His sister was the first wife of Benedict Arnold, but she died before the Revolution. He died in New York City, February 3, 1810, where his wife died also, it is supposed, and both were buried in the Greene family lot at the cemetery in Hudson, N. Y., where Mrs. Greene's parents resided (see Appendix III.). He was identified with the early settlement of Hudson (or Claverick Landing) and "was a member of the Town Council, 1793-4," (see Note, No. 1228.)

The military service of Capt. Samuel Mansfield was as follows:

Volunteer in Canadian Expedition to Quebec, 1776.

"Capt. Co. Artillery 1777—in battle of Monmouth—resigned White-Plains"; (affidavit of John Miles, Jr., of New Haven, sworn to March 17, 1810. Copy in possession of descendants of General Mansfield; also verified at War Department, Washington, D. C.).

"Capt. Co. Artillery 2nd Regt. Col. John Lamb—New York Line" (*New York in the Revolution*, p. 63).

"Capt. in 2nd Cont. Col. Lamb's Artillery Jan'y 1, 1777, resigned Nov. 8, 1778. This was one of the four regiments raised for the new Continental Army and though largely recruited in New York, Connecticut contributed 170 men—four companies" (*Connecticut Soldiers in the Revolution*, p. 284).

Col. Mansfield was also volunteer aide-de-camp to Governor Walton during the siege of Savannah, September and October, 1779. New Haven being his birthplace and New York his place of residence, his military service is accredited to both States.

CHILDREN:

2518. HARRIET KEZIAH MANSFIELD, born September 21, 1792, died December 26, 1867, married *Thomas Bay* of Hudson, N. Y., born 1781, died March 17, 1836. Children: (1) *John*, (2) *Thomas*, and (3) *Harriet Bay*, died young; (4) *Samuel Mansfield Bay*, married in Missouri, was Attorney-General of that State. Died of cholera in Missouri, about 1846. Had three children, *Thomas*, *Sarah*, and *Lovell*; (5) *Nathaniel Greene Bay*, Lieutenant U. S. N., died unmarried, buried Hudson, N. Y.; (6) *William Van Ness Bay*, married in Missouri, where he was Judge of the Supreme Court for many years, had several children; (7) *Elizabeth Mansfield Bay*, born Hudson, N. Y., 1820, married, at New Rochelle, N. Y., *Alexander Jenkins Center*, born 1808, at Hudson, N. Y.—formerly of U. S. A. Their children were: *Sarah Virginia Center*, married *W. H. Morse* of Boston, resides at Tarrytown, N. Y., have three children: *Alexander Center*, born October 14, 1843, at

Washington, Conn., married, April 20, 1877, *Harriet Grannis*, born New Haven, Conn., August 20, 1850. Had two children: *Alexander Grannis*, born March 2, 1878, at Yokohama, Japan, and *Elizabeth Mansfield*, born July 8, 1880, at Tarrytown, N. Y.; *Elizabeth Bay Center*, married *John Middleton* of New York—had son and daughter; *Agnes Center*, resides at Garden City, L. I., unmarried; *Harriet Mansfield Center*, resides at Garden City, unmarried; *Edward Center*, died at sea, buried at San Francisco; *Wm. Van Ness Bay Center*, died in infancy at New Rochelle, N. Y.; *Robert Allen Center* of New York, unmarried; (8) *Harman Bay*, married, resides in California, has five children; (9) *Sarah Augusta Porter Bay*, married *Henry Redfield* of Hudson, N. Y. She died, leaving a large family.

2519. MARGARET ELIZA MANSFIELD, born January 16, 1795, married Surgeon-General *Joseph Lovell*, U. S. A. She died 1856, and left a large family of children. Among them were: (1) Colonel *Mansfield Lovell*, who married a daughter of Colonel *Plympton*, U. S. A. (2) *William Storrow Lovell*, born in Washington, D. C., June 29, 1858, married *Joanna Antonia*, daughter General *John Anthony Quitman*, and had five children: *John Quitman*, U. S. N., married *Anne Campbell Gordon* of Baltimore, had two sons; *William Storrow, Jr.*, married *Caroline Cowper Stiles* of Georgia, no children; *Antonia Quitman*, died 1898, married *William Boone Nauts* of Kentucky; *Rosalie Duncan*, unmarried; and Dr. *Joseph Mansfield*, died of yellow fever, 1897, in New Orleans, La., unmarried. (3) *Joseph Lovell*, born Washington, D. C., June 11, 1824, died Monmouth, Miss., November, 1869, married, January 18, 1859, near Natchez, Miss., *Louisa Turner*, daughter General *John A. Quitman* and widow of *John Sanborn Chadbourne* of Maine, had two children: *Alice Quitman*, residing at Natchez (1902), unmarried, and *John Mansfield*, died in infancy. (4) *Eliza Lovell*, married *Harmon Livingston* of Claverick, N. Y. (Livingston Manor), had one son and a daughter, who married *Henry Center*, second cousin of *Alexander Center* above. The three brothers, *Mansfield*, *William Storrow*, and *Joseph Lovell*, served in the Confederate army. General *Quitman*, father of the wives of the two latter, was born in Rhinebeck, N. Y., and died July, 1858. He was in the Mexican War, and was made Civil and Military Governor of the City of Mexico by General Scott. He was also Governor of Mississippi, Chancellor of the State, and a member of the House of Representatives at the time of his death.

2520. SARAH AUGUSTA MANSFIELD, born December 4, 1800, married *Augustus Porter* of Niagara Falls.

1228. CATHARINE⁶ GREENE (Nathaniel⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born about 1771 (?). She married Elisha Jenkins of Hudson, N. Y., born in 1772, died May 18, 1849. In the early history of Hudson (1783), among the thirty enterprising men of property from Providence, R. I., and Nantucket, Mass., who were its founders, the names of Greene and Jenkins were prominently mentioned, and doubtless Nathaniel

Greene was closely associated with Thomas Jenkins,¹ the father of Elisha. Nathaniel's original property passed down through the Jenkins family, as he had no male descendant. Elisha Jenkins, according to the record on his tombstone, was "Distinguished As a Patriot and Statesman, Firm Friend and Sincere Christian." He was buried in the Greene lot at the Hudson Cemetery. Inscriptions on his wives' tombstones are also found here (see Appendix III.). Catharine Greene Jenkins died January 10, 1835. No children.

1248. ANSTICE⁶ GREENE (Nathaniel⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 5, and baptized November 11, 1764, in Trinity Church, Boston, Mass. She married, March 24, 1796, Horatio Townsend. She died October 6, 1825.

CHILD:

2521. MARY TOWNSEND, married *John Brown Derby* and had three children: *Sarah; Anstice;* and *George H. Derby*, born 1823, who was graduated at United States Military Academy, 1846; Topographical Engineer, U. S. A. Died May 15, 1861. Married —, and had two children: *Daisy Derby*, married *William Black*, Corps Engineers, U. S. A.; *George McClellan Derby*, United States Military Academy, Corps Engineers, U. S. A., married *Clara McGinnis* of New York.

1252. MARTHA⁶ GREENE (Nathaniel⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was baptized in Trinity Church, Boston, August 13, 1769. She married, February 13, 1791, Lewis Carnes, merchant. One record states that he died in Paris, France.

CHILDREN:

2522. NATHANIEL GREENE CARNES, born June 8, 1793, married *Mary*, daughter of a physician, — *Wainwright* of New York City, and adopted daughter of *John Carnes*, brother of *Lewis*. They had five children: *Mary*, died young; *Henry Storrow;* *George Albert*, married Mrs. Brown (he died abroad); *Frederick Grew;* *Rosalie*, died young.

2523. GEORGE ALBERT CARNES.

2524. FREDERICK SEYMORE CARNES, born March 3, 1795.

1253. ALMY⁶ GREENE (Nathaniel⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 19, baptized at Trinity Church, Boston, February 20, 1771-72. She married, January 19, 1795, Seymour Potter. She died January 27, 1848.

¹ NOTE.—Thomas Jenkins of Nantucket and Providence, formed the association referred to, in 1783, which was joined by Nathaniel Greene, Samuel Mansfield, and many others. His son Elisha is mentioned among the first settlers, and he held the office of Supervisor, 1796, 1797, and 1798. (See *Hist. Albany and Schenectady Counties, N. Y.*)

CHILD:

2525. ANSTICE GREENE POTTER, baptized November 29, 1795, married, October 6, 1825, Rev. *Ephraim L. Eliot* of Protestant Episcopal Church, a descendant of *John Eliot*, the Indian missionary; had two sons: *John Eliot* and Rev. *Wm. Taylor Eliot*, who married (1) Mrs. *Hamilton* and had one child, who died young. His second wife's name not given. No children. He removed to the South.

1257. CATHARINE⁶ GREENE (Nathaniel⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was baptized at Trinity Church, Boston, July 25, 1780. She married, June 13, 1810, William Sayer.

1258. ANNE⁶ GREENE (Nathaniel⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was baptized at Trinity Church, Boston, February 2, 1782. She married, September 26, 1815 (second wife), William Sayer, who first married her sister.

CHILDREN:

2526. CATHARINE SAYER, baptized September 5, 1817, married Dr. *Benjamin Franklin Cotting* of Roxbury, Mass.

2527. MARY ANNE SAYER, married *Leonard Jarvis Wilson* of New Milford, Mass., son of *Joseph* and *Jane Peters Wilson*, daughter of *David* and *Rebecca (Rose) Greene*. Children: *Rosalie Carnes*, married Dr. *Franklin Bache Stephenson*, Surgeon, U. S. A.; and *Josephine*, unmarried (1889).

2528. JOHN SAYER, died unmarried.

1260. LUCRETIA CALLAHAN⁶ GREENE (Joseph⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Boston, September 11, and baptized September 21, 1770. She married, October 6, 1795, Gardiner Leonard⁶ Chandler (Gardiner⁵, John⁴, John³, John², William¹), born November 29, 1768; Harvard College, 1787; died December 18, 1840. She died in Salem, September 12, 1854, buried in Harmony Grove. Gardiner L. Chandler's father was Sheriff of Worcester County, Mass. His mother was Ann Leonard, daughter of Major George Leonard, grandson of James Leonard, the emigrant ancestor of Norton, Mass.

CHILDREN:

2529. GEORGE CHANDLER, born February 15, 1797, died at Havana, Cuba, February 18, 1820.

2530. MARY ANN CHANDLER, born June 13, 1799, died at Salem, October 31, 1861.

2531. FANNY CHANDLER, born April 2, 1801, died May 11, 1804, at Boston.

2532. GARDINER LEONARD CHANDLER, Jr., born April 9, 1806, married (1), May 22, 1845, *Elizabeth Hodges Cleveland*, born in Salem, May 6, 1810, died March

- 27, 1851. She was the daughter of *George and Elizabeth Hodges*, granddaughter of *Nathaniel and Priscilla (Sparhawk) Ropes*, and a descendant of *George Ropes*, the emigrant of Salem, 1637. Children of *Gardiner and Elizabeth (Hodges) Chandler*: *Lucretia Greene*, born August 8, 1847, died Salem, August 21, 1848; *Gertrude Cleveland*, born June 1, 1850. *Gardiner L. Chandler* married (2) *Ellen Sophia*, daughter of *George and Alicia Ward*, and widow of *Wm. H. Allen*.
2533. ELIZABETH FRANCES CHANDLER, born May 8, 1809, died August 16, 1862, at Salem, unmarried. Was executrix of her sister Mary's will, December, 1861.
2534. HARRIET CHANDLER, born May 5, 1811, died June 27, 1862. She married, May 31, 1831, *Richard Houghton Vose* of Augusta, Me., son of *Solomon and Elizabeth Putnam (Chandler) Vose*, a granddaughter of Hon. *James Putnam*, and "a woman of remarkable strength of character, who retained her faculties, especially her eyesight, till her death at ninety-one years of age." *Richard H. Vose* was born at Northfield, Mass., November 8, 1803, died January 19, 1864. Of Brown University, 1822; read law with Levi Lincoln and John Davis; and practised law with Pliney Merrick for one year; 1828, removed to Augusta, Me., and obtained a prominent position at the bar there. He was a diligent student and successful advocate. He was a member of the Maine Legislature, Senator from Kennebec County, President of the Senate, Governor, and County Attorney. Children: (1) *Richard Leonard Vose*, born Augusta, April 19, 183-; Professor Civil Engineering and Geology, Bowdoin College, and of Civil Engineering in Massachusetts Institute of Technology; author of work on *Railroad Engineering*, etc. (see *Chandler Family*). He married, 1855, *Abby*, daughter Rev. *Seneca Thompson* of Augusta, Me., and had *Harriet Leonard*, born Quincy, Ill., July 30, 1856; *Mabel*, born Bethel, Me., October 10, 1859; *Alice*, born Dorchester, Mass., November 26, 1861; *Elizabeth Chandler*, born Salem, November 26, 1863. (2) *Gardiner Chandler Vose*, born August 13, 1835, Brown University, 1855. Lawyer of Augusta, Me.; admitted to bar, 1858. Married, February 6, 1868, *Caroline A.*, daughter of Colonel *Davie (David ?) Alden*.

1261. REBECCA ROSE⁶ GREENE (Joseph⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born October 30, 1777-78. She married, August 7, 1797, John Smith. Resided for many years at Milton, Mass., where she died February 25, 1859. She was buried at Milton.

CHILDREN:

2535. ROSE GREENE SMITH, married, January 20, 1833, Captain *Robert Bennett Forbes* of Milton, a merchant and shipmaster; inventor of a valuable improvement in rigging of merchant ships. She died September 18, 1885. He died November 25, 1889. Children: (1) *Robert Bennett Forbes, Jr.*, born October, 1836, of Milton, Mass.; (2) *Edith Forbes*, born March 4, 1842, married, September 22, 1864, *Charles Eliot Perkins*, of Boston, had *Robert*

- F. Perkins*, born 1865; *Alice F. Perkins*, born July 2, 1867; *Edith F. Perkins*, born January 1, 1873; *Margaret F. Perkins*, born July 8, 1876; *Charles Eliot Perkins, Jr.*, born February 21, 1881; *Mary Russell Perkins*, born November 22, 1883; *Samuel G. Perkins*, born May 3, 1889. (3) *James Murray Forbes* of Boston, born July 17, 1845, married, January 10, 1871, *Alice Frances Bowditch* and had: *Elizabeth B. Forbes*, born April 27, died April 30, 1873; *Allan Forbes*, born November 20, 1874; *Mary B. Forbes*, born May 25, 1878; *Dorothy Forbes*, born April 24, 1880.
2536. THOMAS TARLETON SMITH went to Valparaiso, Chili, where he married the daughter of Don Augustus Edwards, and died there, leaving three sons and three daughters. Mrs. *George T. Smith* of San Rafael, Marin County, Cal., is the widow of the second son of *Thomas T.* One son remained in Valparaiso.
2537. SARAH TARLETON SMITH, born in 1809, died February 27, 1886, and was buried at Milton.

1267. JOHN ROSE⁶ GREENE (David⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born at Antigua, W. I., December 20, 1779. He married, May 11, 1801, Anne Temple, daughter of Commodore Samuel Nicholson and his wife, Mary Temple, daughter of Robert and Mehitable (Nelson) Temple. Mehitable was the daughter of John Nelson, Esq., and Mary, his wife, daughter of Sir John Temple. Robert Temple "of Ten Hills Farm," near Boston, had two daughters, Margaret, who married Nathaniel Dawse, M.D.; and Mary, who married Commodore Nicholson, as above, and who named her daughter Anne Dawse Temple. John Rose Greene died at Charlestown, Mass. His wife was killed by a railroad accident at Norwalk, Conn., August, 1831.

CHILDREN:

2538. JOHN ROSE, born May 1, 1802, died young at St. Peters, Martinique.
2539. DAVID, baptized December 11, 1803, died October 12, 1804.
2540. ANN TEMPLE, baptized August 31, 1805, married *A. H. Livingston*.
2541. DAVID, born October 4, 1807, married *Anne M. Sumner*.
2542. AUGUSTA PALMER, born November 15, 1809, married *Thomas Hazard*.
2543. SAMUEL NICHOLSON, born December 3, 1811, married *Jane W. Howden*.

1268. DAVID IRELAND⁶ GREENE (David⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Norwich, Conn., January 3, 1782. Harvard College, 1800. He was married in Trinity Church, New York, to Catharine Adrianna, daughter of Pierre Guillaum and Bethia (Hall) De Peyster of New York City, born January 26, 1778, died at Rye, N. Y., December 28, 1858, at the residence of her son-in-law, John R. Kearney. Her husband died in 1826.

CHILDREN:

2544. MARY BETHIA, born December 12, 1806, married *John R. Kearney*.
 2545. WILLIAM ARMSTRONG, born July 11, 1808; lawyer.
 2546. DAVID C., born October 3, 1809, died July 31, 1813.
 2547. PIERRE DE PEYSTER, born June 29, 1811, died September 3, 1841, unmarried.
 2548. CATHARINE ADRIANNA DE PEYSTER, born June 18, 1813, married *George Robert Ashe Ricketts*.
 2549. DAVID HENRY, born February 21, 1815, married *Rachel A. Heath*.
 2550. RUTSEN VAN RENSSELAER, born March 4, 1819, married *Nancy C. Holman*.

1269. CHARLES WINSTON⁶ GREENE (David⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Norwich, Conn., July 3, 1783. Harvard College, 1802. He was a merchant, but unfortunate, and established a select school for boys at Jamaica Plain, Mass., of which he was principal, and was eminently successful for many years. He died at East Greenwich, R. I., December 24, 1857. He married (1), December 7, 1806, Esther Ward, daughter of Dr. Pardon and Elizabeth Bowen of Providence, born July 26, 1786, died March 6, 1808. He married (2), September 27, 1813, Frances Bowen (sister of his first wife), who died at Easter, 1879, at East Greenwich, aged ninety years. He left no children. He was a gentleman of most amiable disposition, energetic, and devoted to duty. He was prospered and enabled to cancel all mercantile obligations. A few years before his death, he removed to Potowomut, Warwick, R. I.

From the *Boston Daily Advertiser*, April 23, 1879:

"Died at East Greenwich, Rhode Island, on Easter Sunday, Mrs. Frances Greene, widow of the late Charles W. Greene, who was for many years principal of the school at Jamaica Plain.

"The departure of this most estimable lady, whose life has been prolonged beyond that of nearly all her contemporaries, will bring to the memories of many middle-aged and of some old men the pleasantest recollections of their school days. For very many years Mrs. Greene sustained the elaborate and never-ending duties pertaining to a large household of boys of all ages and dispositions, and so sweet and strong was her character that all who ever were inmates of that household, cherish sincere recollections of respect and affection for her memory. Aunt Fanny, as she was lovingly called by the boys, was a rare combination of a very decided and yet very tender nature. A word uttered by her, with little show of authority, was enough to quell a disturbance or to quiet the differences of any number of turbulent boys. Those boys, in their later years, cherish recollections of her, as of one as faithful to her trusts, as free from severity of manner. Mrs. Greene moved to East Greenwich, R. I., where she lived, for twenty-five

years, a life of the greatest serenity and happiness, surrounded by friends and relatives, endeared to her by past recollections and attached to her by her cheerfulness; there a former pupil at Jamaica Plain and long resident physician at East Greenwich, was for many years, by his kind care, instrumental in making her declining age more cheerful and happy.

"Mrs. Greene was (as the writer of this tribute remembers, when nearly a half-century ago he was an inmate of her household) an invalid, and continued so; but with kind care which her sunny, happy, and religious character assisted, she has outlived nearly all her old friends. Her ninetieth birthday in November last, found her very fragile in body, partially blind, and quite deaf, but with mind as clear and nature as elastic as fifty years earlier. She expressed herself on that birthday, as happy and contented with the pleasant recollections of the *past*, when, because of increasing deafness and defective sight, she had been partially cut off from *present* enjoyments. She constantly expressed her willingness to go hence, relying as she did with almost childlike confidence upon the happy future soon to be opened to her.

"Her death, like her life, was eminently peaceful; there was at last but little of her body to die; a sudden cold carried her away without pain or unrest, and leaving behind with very many acquaintances and friends the sweetest memories of her tender, affectionate, and yet strong and conscientious life; hundreds who have been her boys will ever cherish the lovely memory of their days with her, and it may truly be said of her, 'Well done, good and faithful servant.'"—J. S.

1270. REBECCA ROSE⁶ GREENE (David⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 7, 1785, at sea, between Boston and Antigua, W. I. She married, March 6, 1814, Ralph Haskins, Esq., of Boston.

CHILDREN:

- 2551. REBECCA ROSE HASKINS, died young.
- 2552. RALPH HASKINS, JR., born February 6, 1817, married *Maria L. Beale* of Maryland.
- 2553. DAVID GREENE HASKINS (Rev.), born May 1, 1818, of Protestant Episcopal Church, married *Mary C.*, daughter of Hon. *C. S. Davies* of Portland, Me. Son, *David Greene Haskins, Jr.*, a member of Mass. Society of Cincinnati, resides in Boston.
- 2554. REBECCA GREENE HASKINS, born September 20, 1823, married *Charles C. Jewett*.
- 2555. CHARLES HASKINS, born July 3, 1826, married *Adelaide*, daughter of — *Raphael* of Louisville, Ky.

1271. MARY HUBBARD⁶ GREENE (David⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Boston, December 1, 1787. She married Leonard Jarvis of Boston and of Surry, Me., born 1782 (?). Harvard College, 1809. Member of Congress, 1831; died September 18, 1854. She died in 1840. No children.

1272. JANE PETERS⁶ GREENE (David⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Boston, October 1, 1789, died at Navy Yard, Portsmouth, N. H., July, 1856. She married, August 14, (or 17 ?), 1814, Joseph Wilson, Jr., of Swampscot, a purser, U. S. N., July 24, 1813.

CHILDREN:

2556. CHARLES WILSON, died young.
 2557. JOSEPH GALLISON WILSON, unmarried.
 2558. ELIZABETH WILSON, unmarried.
 2559. HARRIET ROSE WILSON, married *Nathaniel Hooper* of Boston.
 2560. LEONARD JARVIS WILSON, married *Mary Anne Sayer*, his second cousin, daughter of *William and Anne (Greene) Sayer*.
 2561. JOHN DOWNES WILSON, married —.
 2562. MARY JANE WILSON, born in 1815, married *Hilda Whiting*.
 2563. LYDIA WILSON.

1274. CATHARINE AMORY⁶ GREENE (David⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 14, 1794, at Boston, died June 8, 1817; buried under Trinity Church, Boston, and afterward removed to the tomb of George Burroughs, under St. Paul's. She married, February 1, 1814, Henry Burroughs, son of George and Mary (Fullerton) Burroughs, born in Boston, October 9, 1783, where he died November 8, 1870. He was grandson of John Fullerton of Boston, and brother of Rev. Charles Burroughs, D.D., of St. John's Church, Portsmouth, N. H.

CHILD:

2564. HENRY BURROUGHS, (Rev.) born Boston, April 18, baptized Trinity Church, July 25, 1815. Harvard College, 1834; Union Theological Seminary, New York, 1838. He had charge of churches at Camden, N. J., Northampton, Mass., and Boston, where for many years he was rector of Christ Church, which charge he resigned in 1881 on account of ill health. He received the degree of S.T.D. from Trinity College, Hartford, June 29, 1876. He married, December 18, 1838, *Sarah*, daughter of *William and Hannah Rowe (Inman) Tilden* of Boston, and granddaughter of Lieutenant *George Inman*, R. A. She was born in Bristol, Pa., February 1, 1817. Their children were: (1) *Catharine Burroughs*, born Camden, N. J., September 9, 1839, married (1), September 16, 1861, *Luther Parks*, son of

Luther and Sarah (Dutch) Parks, born November 4, 1823, died Paris, France, November 19, 1886) married (2), October 16, 1888, in London, England, *Lewis Hornor* of "The Howe," Halstead, England (no children). Children by first marriage: *Sarah Tilden Parks*, born February 11, 1867, married, Paris, France, January 15, 1887, Lieutenant *René Tisseau* of French army, son of *Charles and Emma (Louise) Tisseau*, all born in France; children: *Charles René Luther*, born June 11, 1888; *Camille Katchline and France Sarah*, born October 7, 1891. (2) *George Burroughs*, born Camden, N. J., December 11, 1841, was graduated from Boston Latin School, 1857, receiving the Franklin medal. Entered Harvard, 1857, but left in 1858, on receiving his appointment to West Point, where he graduated third in his class, June, 1862. Commissioned 2d Lieutenant, Engineer Corps, U. S. A., June 17, 1862; went immediately to the front; 1st Lieutenant, March 3, 1863; Brevet Captain, U. S. A., September 20, 1863, "for gallant and meritorious services at the battle of Chickamauga, Ga.;" Captain Corps of Engineers, June 5, 1864; Brevet Major, U. S. A., March 13, 1865, "for faithful and meritorious services during the Rebellion." He served with distinction, ability, and bravery during the war, and died in Charleston, S. C., while repairing lighthouses (Sixth Lighthouse Division, of which he had charge), on January 22, 1870. Major *Burroughs* married, October 18, 1866, *Carrie*, daughter of *Ambrose Martin and Mary A. Dunlap (Walker) Bryson* of Cincinnati, Ohio, born August 8, 1846. Two children: *George*, born May 28, 1868; *Henry Bryson*, born September 8, 1869. (3) *Henry Burroughs*, born Northampton, Mass., November 3, 1850, married, Florence, Italy, January 5, 1875, *Wilhelmina Constance*, daughter of *Stephen Moore* of Barne Clonwell, Tipperary County, Ireland, born October 26, 1865. Mr. *Burroughs* died at Southsea, Hants, England, October 9, 1882. Children: *Henry George*, born Leamington, England, January 2, 1877; *Elmina Sarah*, born Bath, England, March 31, 1878; *Charles Tilden*, born Bath, England, April 22, 1879; *Constance Anna*, born Bath, England, April 29, 1880.

1291. ELIZABETH ⁶ GREENE (John ⁵, Nathaniel ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born September 2, 1757. She married Daniel Phelps. In family correspondence it is stated that she was drowned in the Connecticut River, while crossing on the ice with her husband and little daughter. The ice broke and the child was drowned with her. A letter from a son, Henry Phelps, dated "Malaga Sep. 28, 1817," was directed to Mr. Elijah Mason, whom he addressed as "Dear Uncle." He mentions his "brother Samuel in New York," and alludes to himself as follows: "I have been once to the East Indies, twice to the West Indies and am now in Spain. I have almost made up my mind to quit going to sea and am determined when that is the case to go to the country where you are" [Ohio]. He also mentions Captain Daniel Greene [his uncle] and Aunt Azuba, who "has long been married." The records do not give the date of death of Elizabeth

Greene or her husband, but probably they were not living at the time the letter referred to was written. (See Nos. 1294, 1296, 1297.)

CHILDREN:

2565. Daughter, drowned in early childhood.
 2566. SAMUEL, living in New York, 1817.
 2567. HENRY, a mariner.

1293. MARTHA⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born March 10, 1763. She married Daniel Pinney of Stafford, Conn., where she died July 2, 1815. Her daughter Martha, in a letter to her cousin, Betsy Mason, stated that her mother's last sickness "was very short—taken with fever on Tuesday and died the following Sabbath evening." The letter mentions "Brother and sister Hyde." "Margaret Hyde died 3 weeks since"; mentions also "Francis Hyde," and "Cousin Harriet Avery spent 2 weeks with us." The letter was dated Stafford, August 2, 1815, at which date her father was "not enjoying good health."

CHILDREN:

2568. MARTHA PINNEY, died February 27, 1830, married, November 30, 1820, Hon. Wm. Field, son of Jeremiah and Lydia (Colwell) Field, who was great-great-granddaughter of Roger Williams (*Field Genealogy*, by H. A. Brownell, p. 13).
 2569. (Daughter) PINNEY, married — *Hyde*.

1294. DANIEL S.⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born March 28, 1765. He was a mariner. He is mentioned by his nephew, Henry Phelps, son of his sister Elizabeth, in a letter written from Malaga, Spain, in 1817, as follows: "Capt Greene was absent when I left New York. There is serious fear entertained for his safety—he has not been heard from for nine months. I saw Mr. Whitten one of the owners, he thinks it probable that he has gone round Cape Horn." Capt. Greene married Hannah Howell. No record of her family or children.

1295. MARY⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born March 26, 1766 (*Woodstock, Conn., Rec.*). She married Isaac Russell. Her sister, Azubah Edson, mentions in a family letter that "Mr. and Mrs. Russell, Martha, Mary, and Augusta, made us a visit last August" (1812), referring presumably to their three daughters. No further record.

1296. LUCRETIA⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Stafford, Conn., February 20, 1770. She

married (second wife) Elijah Mason, son of Peleg Sandford and Mary (Stanton) Mason, who removed from Stonington to Lebanon, Conn., about 1745. Elijah was born at Lebanon, September 26, 1756. He married (1) his cousin, Mary, daughter of Joseph and Dorothy (Mason) Marsh, died 1795, and had six children by this marriage. He was a lineal descendant of Major John Mason of Pequot war fame (Peleg S.⁴, Captain John³, Captain John², Major John¹), who formerly served as lieutenant in the English army in the Netherlands under Sir Thomas Fairfax. Captain John³, his grandson, married (2) the widow of Dr. James Noyes of Stonington, who was the daughter of Governor Peleg Sandford of Rhode Island, and granddaughter of Governor William Brenton of Newport. Captain John³ removed to New London, North Parish (Montville), and became a teacher of the Indians at Mohegan. He died in London, England, December, 1736, where he had gone with Mahomet, grandson of Oweneco, to obtain recognition by the Crown of the right of Mahomet to the Sachemship of the Mohegans. Elijah Mason removed to Vermont not many years after his marriage to Lucretia Greene, and thence to Ohio. He died at Hiram, Ohio, June 27, 1833. His widow died at the home of her son John, at Hiram, March 18, 1852, at the advanced age of eighty-two, having retained her faculties to the last, although unable to walk for the last eight years of her life. She was "loved and respected by all who knew her, and idolized by her children and grandchildren." Elijah and Lucretia (Greene) Mason were the grandparents of Mrs. Lucretia R. Garfield, widow of the late President Garfield.

CHILDREN:

2570. ELIZABETH (BETSY) MASON, was born at Lebanon, Conn., in 1796, died at Hiram, Ohio, October 14, 1826. She married, 1820, *Daniel I. Garrett* of Hiram. Child: *Mary Elizabeth Garrett*, born February 8, 1821, married, 1841, at Middleburg, Ohio, *Lester B. Curtis*, and had *Albert*, born September 2, 1842, at Middleburg, died at Soldiers' Home, Dayton, Ohio, March 30, 1875; *Ellen Mason*, born Cleveland, Ohio, May 2, 1852, died July 24, 1883, married, December 5, 1872, *Hazard White* and had *Nellie C.*, born September 21, 1873; *Lizzie Frances*, born December 15, 1874; *Ella May*, born May 27, 1876; *Mella Mary*, born at Cleveland, August 21, 1856, married, December 12, 1873, *George Putz*, and had *Frank Gladden*, born November 22, 1874; *George Curtis*, born October 10, 1876.
2571. PARTHENIA MASON, born September 7, 1798, died January 27, 1877. She married, May 19, 1817, *Charles Henry Paine*, born February 13, 1787, died April 5, 1859. Children: (1) *Emeline Paine*, born April 25, 1818, died October 25, 1820. (2) *Amanda Paine*, born June 9, 1821, married, January 17, 1861, *Robert A. Gibson*, lawyer and farmer, of Monmouth, Ill. (3) *Emily Paine*, born May 13, 1823, married, November 26, 1846, *Nathaniel Brownlee*, farmer and merchant of Little York, Ill., and had *Emeline*

A., born March 25, 1848, married, October 25, 1870, *J. C. Hilgrove*, M. D., Monmouth, Ill.; *Clara Q.*, born January 6, 1850, married, June 5, 1872, *J. P. Hutchinson*, lawyer, Monmouth, Ill. (had four children); *Charles Mason*, born September 22, 1855; son, born April 19, died April 23, 1859; *Ralph Paine*, born June 14, 1860, married, February 15, 1883, *Mary McCreery*, farmer and stock dealer of Little York, Ill. (4) *Lucretia Paine*, born August 27, 1825, married, October 7, 1847, *Frederick H. Merritt*, merchant and postmaster, Avon, Ill., and had *Mary E.*, born July 4, 1848, married *Geo. A. Johnston*; *Charles Henry*, born January 11, 1850; *Horace*, born April 25, 1852; *Effie M.*, born November 19, 1853; daughter, died infancy, 1856; *John E.*, born January 25, 1857; *Fanny C.*, born May 7, 1858; *Frederic H.*, born April 30, 1860; *Giles E.*, born December 13, 1862, married, 1885, *Cassie M. Snyder*; *Cora E.*, born April 17, 1865; *Frank*, born October 6, 1867; and *Arthur*, born November 20, 1869. (5) *Charles Henry Paine, Jr.*, born September 5, 1828, farmer of Portland, Ore., where he removed, May, 1852, married, April 20, 1848, *Sophia Hopper*. They have six children. (6) *John Edward Paine*, born October 2, 1834, farmer and stock dealer, Denny, Ill., married, May 17, 1860, *Ann E. Turnbull*, born March 13, 1835, and had *Olive Parthenia*, born February 24, 1861; *John M.*, born August 11, 1862; *Mary Emily*, born March 13, 1864, married, February 28, 1884, *Dill Frantz*; *Wm. Turnbull*, born May 10, 1866; *Mary Mitchell*, born November 25, 1867; *Charles Henry*, born October 23, 1869; *David*, born June 22, 1871, died October 14, 1873; *Anna Belle*, born April 15, 1873; *Frederic Clinton*, born February 8, 1875; *Frank Mason*, born March 8, 1877. (7) *Eliza Arabella*, born November 11, 1837, married, October 27, 1858, *Calvin M. Rodgers*, farmer and stock dealer, Eleanor, Ill., and had son, born and died March 27, 1860; *Mary Romeyn*, born May 21, 1861; *Charles Henry*, born December 7, 1863; *Alisa Amiel*, born October 19, 1865; *Wm. Davidson*, born October 11, 1867; *Alexander*, born January 26, 1870; *Emily Isabel*, born December 16, 1871; *Fred Merritt*, born June 2, 1874, died August, 1874.

2572. *EMELINE MASON*, born at Lebanon, Conn., May 8, 1802, died February 2, 1881. She married, March 6, 1827, *Charles Raymond*, born Rindge, N. H., May 13, 1797, died Hiram, Ohio, January 15, 1876. Children: (1) *Elizabeth Raymond*, born December 27, 1827, married, December 27, 1848, *Clarke Norton*, son of *Niles T.* and *Vinnia (Dibble) Norton* (whose ancestry dates back to the Norman Conquest) and had *Minnie Lucretia*, born March 29, 1852, died July 17, 1880, married, February 16, 1876, *Aleck Waters*, and had several children. (2) *Charles Niles Raymond*, born September 25, 1829, died December 20, 1829. (3) *Marinda Eunice Raymond*, born November 13, 1830, married, February 22, 1863, *Leonard Gridley*, and had *Robert F.*, born April 18, 1864, married, 1875, *Mattie Frizzel*—had son and daughter. (4) *Emeline Raymond*, born December 20, 1832, died December 19, 1863, married, January 24, 1856, *John French*, and had *Frankie*, born December, 1856, died 1858; *Clara Belle*, born February 27, 1859, married *Lewis C. Hurd*; *Jennie Emeline*, born February 6, 1862; *Ida May*, born December 31, 1866; *George*, born April 28, 1873. (5) *Parthenia*

Raymond, born September 25, 1836, died December 19, 1863, married, September 15, 1859, *Edwin Ryder*, and had *Kittie Parthenia*, born September 25, 1861. (6) *Clara Raymond*, born December 7, 1837, died February 23, 1864. (7) *Belle Raymond*, born May 6, 1840, married, November 8, 1882 (?), *Syria Innis Young*, son of *John D.* and *Susan Young*, born Hiram, May 4, 1833. (8) *Charlie Raymond*, born August 25, 1842, died November 18, 1864.

2573. CARNOT MASON, born December 16, 1804, died January 31, 1866, he married (1), August, 1829, *Olive Cole*, born April 10, 1804, died September 25, 1851. He married (2), August 20, 1853, *Phebe Drake*, and had one daughter, *Frances*, born March 2, 1857, who married, October 18, 1881, *Frank R. Coit*, and had *Lila E.*, born October 12, 1882. Children by first marriage: (1) *Mary*, born June 8, 1830, died September 4, 1863; married, November 14, 1861, *Wm. W. Turnbull*, who died August 20, 1864, and had *Mary Blanche*, born May 14, 1863. (2) *John Greene*, born January 5, 1832, married, August 7, 1856, *Emily Allyn*, and had *Carrie W.*, born April 20, 1858; *Owen I.*, born October 22, 1866; *Mabel M.*, born October 26, 1871. (3) *Carnot C.*, born March 4, 1834, married (1), August 7, 1856, *Fannie C. King*, who died June 5, 1865—had *Clara*, born December 26, 1860 (married, March 7, 1883, *Wm. R. Farmer* and had son, *Harry C.*, born November 17, 1885); *Albert G.*, born December 8, 1863. *Carnot C.* married (2), February 3, 1867, *Maria B. King*, and had *Eddie C.*, born February 10, 1871, died March 23, 1871. (4) *Emily L.*, born November 6, 1836, married, December 24, 1856, *Willie J. Ryder*, born February 21, 1840, and had *Calvin C.*, born November 16, 1864; *Albert M.*, born November 29, 1866; *Emma O.*, born September 1, 1868, and *Frank C.*, born October 1, 1872. (5) *Henry*, born November 13, 1838, married, December 15, 1869, *Martha C. Mason*, born September 20, 1843, and had *Olive*, born November 21, 1878. (6) *Peleg C.*, born November 16, 1841, married, January, 1866, *Ettie J. Ryder*, and had *Charles N.*, born February 7, 1867. (7) *Albert*, born December 15, 1843, died July 28, 1873. (8) *Ann*, born April 5, 1846, married, January 22, 1873, *Frank Blair*, and had *Claude C.*, born November 6, 1873; *Frank B.*, born June 3, 1875; *Harry Mason*, born March 19, 1881; *Anna Mason*, born September 20, 1884. (9) *Jennie O.*, born February 28, 1849, married, September 30, 1868, *Samuel A. Udall*, and had *Merton A.*, born April 10, 1870; *Charles Mason*, born October 26, 1872.
2574. JOHN MASON, born in Hartford, Windsor County, Vt., November 25, 1806, married at Hiram, Ohio, March 19, 1835, *Amelia Allyn*, who died at Trenton, Mo., September 19, 1842. He was very much afflicted, being blind, but manifested uniformly great patience and cheerfulness, qualities "possessed in a marked degree," according to family correspondence, by the children of *Lucretia (Greene) Mason*. *John Mason's* nine children (all born at Hiram, as given in family record): (1) *Elijah L.*, born April 20, 1837, married, September 22, 1861, *Emeray E. Hoadley*, who died at Trenton, Mo., October 21, 1879; had one child, *Alice*, born February 5, 1863. (2) *Sarah*, born October 19, 1838, died March 27, 1861. (3) *Maria L.*, born February 6, 1841, married, November 17, 1864, *Richard C. Morton*, re-

- sided Cape Girardeau, Mo. (4) *Martha C.*, born September 20, 1843, married, December 15, 1869, at Trenton, Mo., *Henry Mason*, son of *Carnot*, and had *Olive C.*, born Trenton, November 21, 1878. (5) *Amelia M.*, born January 24, 1846, married, October 2, 1869, at Trenton, *John Tannehill Letcher Dak*, and had son, *Carl*, born November 8, 1875. (6) *John R.*, born July 19, 1848, of Fredonia, Kan.; (7) *Wm. H.*, born July 2, 1849, died at Trenton, Mo., July 6, 1876. (8) *James W.*, born July 12, 1851, of Berryville, Ark., married, December 19, 1883, at Warrensburg, Ill., *Emma C. Mitchell*, and had son, *Guy*, born at Williamsburg, Kan., October 13, 1884. (9) *Alfred C.*, born March 7, 1857.
2575. ARABELLA MASON, born April 18, 1810, died July 13, 1879; married, October 7, 1830, *Zeb. Rudolph*, born February 23, 1803. He was son of *John* and *Susan (Griffith) Rudolph*, and grandson of *Jacob Rudolph* of Elkton, Md., son of Colonel *Rudolph*, who came from Germany and is reported to have served under Frederick the Great. Children: (1) *Lucretia Rudolph*, born April 19, 1832, married, November 11, 1858, *James Abram Garfield*, late President of the United States, born Orange, Ohio, November 19, 1831, died September 19, 1881. They had *Eliza Arabella Garfield*, born July 3, 1860, died December 1, 1863; *Harry Augustus Garfield*, born October 11, 1863, married, at Mentor, Ohio, June 14, 1888, *Belle Hartford*, daughter of *James Mason*, late of Cleveland, whose line of ancestry meets her husband's in the great-grandfather, *Elijah Mason*—her father, *James Mason*, being the son of *Roswell*, son of *Elijah's* first wife, *Mary Marsh*; *James Rudolph Garfield*, born October 17, 1865; *Mary Garfield*, born January 16, 1867, married, June 14, 1888, *Joseph Stanley Brown* of Washington, D. C., who was private secretary to President Garfield; *Irvin McDowell Garfield*, born August 3, 1870; *Abram Garfield*, born November 21, 1872; *Edward Garfield*, born December 26, 1874, died October 25, 1876. (2) *John Rudolph*, born July 22, 1835, died August 12, 1862; married, October 19, 1856, *Martha Gilbert Lane*, born Cleveland, Ohio, March 5, 1838, and had *Adelaide*, born April 27, 1858; *Samuel Gilbert*, born April 14, 1860; *Lucius Pangborn* and *John Ernest*, twins, born June 29, 1862. (3) *Joseph Rudolph*, born August 13, 1841, married (1), December 2, 1873, *Elizabeth Phillips*, born June, 1846, died February 19, 1878, and had: *Max Joseph*, born June 7, 1876; *Edward Phillips*, born September 12, 1877. He married (2), October 15, 1879, *Eliza Mason*, born February 24, 1843. (4) *Ellen Rudolph*, born June 4, 1845, married, November 22, 1866, *Camden Oren Rockwell*, born August 29, 1843, and had *Arthur C. Rockwell*, born January 5, 1868; *Bertha Lucretia Rockwell*, born December 26, 1878; *Ethel Ellen Rockwell*, born May 6, 1881.

1297. AZUBAH⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born July 27, 1772. She married Captain Calvin Edson of Stafford, Conn., where they resided. In a family letter she alludes to the visit of her sister, Mary Russell, who left with her for a time her daughter Mary, and afterward urges her sister, Lucretia Mason, to send

her "one of her daughters to take Mary's place." It is therefore inferred that she had no children.

1298. SARAH⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 13, 1774. She married Asa Avery. We have mention of but one daughter, but there may have been other children (see No. 1293).

CHILD:

2576. HARRIET AVERY.

1299. JOHN TAYLOR⁶ GREENE (John⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 25, 1777. He married Eleanor Edson, probably a sister of Captain Calvin Edson, who married his sister, Azubah Greene. He resided in Hartford. He was lost at sea.

CHILDREN:

2577. GRACE.

2578. ANN.

2579. RICHARD, born about 1804.

1300. DOROTHY (DOLLY⁶) GREENE (John⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 25, 1783. She married, August 17, 1802, Nathaniel Chandler, born October 6, 1773, son of John and Lydia (Ward) Chandler of Petersham, Mass., and grandson of Judge John Chandler of Worcester, Mass. His brother John married Elizabeth⁶ Greene (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹), Dorothy's second cousin. Dorothy (Greene) Chandler, when nine years of age, went to live with her mother's brother, Captain Samuel Ward of South Lancaster, Mass., and was there married. She was the only child of John and Azubah Greene living in 1868. Nathaniel Chandler died June 4, 1852.

CHILDREN:

2580. SAMUEL WARD CHANDLER, born July 12, 1803, Harvard College, 1822. Married, November 18, 1830, *Eliza Fales*, daughter of *Charles* and *Sally (Ingalls) Richmond*. He was an inspector in Custom House, Boston; lithographer and manufacturer, Taunton. Removed to Philadelphia. They had six children: (1) *Henry Richmond*, born October 16, 1831, married, October 19, 1858, *Fanny Langdon Barrett*. (2) *George Crocker*, born July 1, 1839; enlisted in regular army, U. S., stationed in Utah, 1856; served through Rebellion, 1861, and continued in service. (3) *Mary Elizabeth*, born March 16, 1842, died Boston, May 11, 1845. (4) *Francis Ward*, born September 30, 1844; enlisted in Captain Edward Washburn's Company, Lan-

- caster, Mass., in the war of 1861, for one year; architect in Boston; studied in Europe. (5) *Kate Herbert*, born June 27, 1846, teacher of music, Philadelphia. (6) *Arthur*, born February 13, 1849, died aged one year.
2581. CATHARINE AMORY CHANDLER, born April 18, 1805, married, May 7, 1823, *Theophilus Parsons*, born Boston, May 17, 1797. Harvard College, 1815; lawyer of Taunton and Boston; and a convert to the doctrines of the New Jerusalem Church, on which subject he wrote much. He was son of Chief Justice *Theophilus Parsons* of Boston. They had seven children: (1) *Emily Elizabeth*, born Taunton, March 8, 1824, Secretary Society for Women's Work, 1861. (2) *William John*, born August 16, 1831, married *Isabella*, daughter *Arthur Webb*, who was a tenant farmer in the Isle of Wight, England. He emigrated to America and went West; was taken with ship fever at Pittsburg, Pa., where he and his wife and youngest child died. Mrs. *Parsons* and the other children were brought up by their uncle, *J. G. Webb*, of Boston, the celebrated music teacher. Mr. *Parsons* resided in Brookline, Roxbury, and New York. Engaged in banking. Children: *Catharine*, *Mary Ann*, *Isabella*, *Arthur Webb*, *Emily Elizabeth*, and *Sabra*. (3) *Catharine*, born March 22, 1835. (4) *Theophilus*, born October 13, 1838, died young. (5) *Charles Chauncy*, born June 18, 1840, Major of Colored Regiment, Mass., in Civil War; residence, New York. (6) *Mary Sabra*, born August 5, 1842. (7) *Caroline Louisa*.
2582. CHARLES CHANDLER, born May 7, 1807, married, March 25, 1834, *Sarah*, born March 25, 1809, daughter *John* and *Clarissa (Slack) Whitney*, Boston; merchant, New Bedford. Children: *Charles Frederick*, born Lancaster, December 6, 1836; Professor Union College; educated in Germany; Professor, School of Mines, College of Pharmacy, and College Physicians and Surgeons, New York City; President Board of Health. Married, April 10, 1861, *Anna Maria Robinson Craig* of Schenectady, N. Y., and had daughter, *Margaret Walton*, born October 17, 1863; *Catharine Whiting*, born September 26, 1839; *Wm. Henry*, born December 13, 1841, Union College, 1861; Chemist, School of Mines, 1870-92; Professor Chemistry, Lehigh University, Bethlehem, Pa.; member Society of Chemists, London; editor, with his brother, of *The American Chemist*; *Mary Elizabeth*, born March 3, 1846, died November 26, 1856.
2583. JOHN GREENE CHANDLER, born December 18, 1815, wood engraver; married, June 5, 1850, *Sarah Ann*, daughter of *Samuel* and *Sarah (Means) Guild*, born October 26, 1817. Her father was President of the People's Bank, Roxbury. Children: *Alice*, born July 18, 1851; *Fanny Guild*, born July 10, 1857.
2584. MARY GREENE CHANDLER, born May 22, 1818, married, February 25, 1862, Dr. *John Ware* of Boston, born Hingham, December 19, 1795, Harvard College, 1813, died April 29, 1864. He was son of Rev. *Henry Ware Hollis*, Professor, Harvard College. Dr. *John* was President of Boston Medical Association. He married (1) *Helen Lincoln* and had four children. His second wife, *Mary Greene Chandler*, is literary in her tastes and habits.
2585. GEORGE FREDERICK CHANDLER, born March 12, 1822, married, April 22, 1847, *Susan Boss*, whose mother, *Elizabeth Boss*, married (2) — *Howard*

of Lancaster, Mass. Children: *Nathaniel John*, born Lancaster, November 21, 1848; *Elizabeth Howard*, born October 14, 1852; *Marion Ward*, born June 25, 1854; *Caroline Church*, born March 13, 1856; *Mary Greene*, died young; and *Frederick Lincoln*.

1303. BENJAMIN⁶ GREENE (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born July 20, 1764, died November 3, 1822. He married, March 8, 1803, Mary, daughter of John Grew of Boston, born at Birmingham, England. She died December 27, 1817. Benjamin Greene was one of the executors of his father's will.

CHILDREN:

2586. CHARLES C., born April 10, 1804, married *Anne D. Burrage*.
 2587. MARY, born August 23, 1806, died October 25, 1822, unmarried.
 2588. BENJAMIN, born December 19, 1807, died July 9, 1839.
 2589. GEORGE WASHINGTON, born July 8, 1809, married *Jennie Rice*.
 2590. ANNE TERRY, born November 19, 1813, married Hon. *Wendell Phillips*.
 2591. HENRY H., born August 10, 1815, died 1832.

John Grew's mother's marriage settlement was executed in Birmingham, England.—G. S. G.

1304. ELIZABETH⁶ GREENE (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 21, 1766, died October 2, 1833. She married, June 3, 1800, John Chandler of Petersham, Mass., born July 23, 1767, died 1847. He was son of John and Lydia (Ward) Chandler and grandson of Judge John Chandler of Worcester. His brother Nathaniel married Dolly⁶ Greene (John⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹), his wife's second cousin. John Chandler was the head of the mercantile house, "John Chandler & Bros.," who carried on a successful trade at Petersham and Colerain, Mass. He died September 21, 1816.

CHILDREN:

2592. MARY GREENE CHANDLER, born May 12, 1801, died August 26, 1803.
 2593. HANNAH GREENE CHANDLER, born December 23, ——— died 1862, s. p.
 2594. { ELIZABETH HUBBARD CHANDLER, born April 10, 1807, died February, 1809.
 2595. { LUCRETIA W. CHANDLER, born April 10, 1807, died s. p., November 22, 1835.

1306. LUCRETIA⁶ GREENE (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born January 29, 1771. She was married, December 8, 1795, by Rev. Dr. Parker, rector of Trinity Church, Boston, to Henry Wainwright of Boston, who died August 25, 1827. She died June 18, 1851.

CHILDREN:

2596. HENRY WAINWRIGHT, born 1796, married *Anne*, daughter of Judge *Parker*, had son, *Isaac* (?), and a daughter, *Rebecca*.
2597. ELIZABETH GREENE WAINWRIGHT, born 1798, married *Samuel S. Gair* of Boston, afterward of Liverpool, England, and had a son, *Henry Gair*, and daughter, *Elizabeth Gair*.
2598. JOHN HOWARD WAINWRIGHT, born 1799, died 1802.
2599. CHARLES WAINWRIGHT, born 1801, died 1802.
2600. MARY GREENE WAINWRIGHT, born 1803, married *Edward Cadman* (brother of *Henry*, who married *Catharine Amory*) and had son, *Edward*, who married *Leslie Tilden*.
2601. BENJAMIN GREENE WAINWRIGHT, born 1806, married Miss *Coolidge*.
2602. MARTHA GREENE WAINWRIGHT, born 1808; unmarried.
2603. LUCRETIA WAINWRIGHT, born 1810, married (second wife), *Frederick Bradlee*, son of *Josiah Bradlee* of Boston, and had *Elizabeth*, married — *Abbott*; *Lucy*, married — *Stone*; *Josiah*, married Miss *Grosvenor*; and *Frederick*, married Miss *Houghton*.

1307. SARAH⁶ GREENE (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 4, 1773, died 1847. She married June 5, 1798, Henry Chapman of Boston, born in Salem, Mass., 1771, died in 1846.

CHILDREN:

2604. MARY CHAPMAN, born 1799, married — *Longel* or *Lowell*.
2605. ANNE CHAPMAN, born 1801, died 1837, unmarried.
2606. HENRY CHAPMAN, born 1804, married *Maria Weston*, and had *Henry*, *Anna*, and *Elizabeth*, who married *Edward Dixey*, an English journalist. Mr. *Chapman* died about 1849.

1308. ANNE⁶ GREENE (Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 17, 1779, died January 2, 1818. She married, October 21, 1805, John Grew, son of John Grew of Birmingham, England, and brother of Mary, who married her brother, Benjamin Greene. John Grew died in 1821 in his forty-second year.

CHILDREN:

2607. JOHN GREW, born 1806, died aged twenty-nine; married *Rebecca Holmes*, daughter of *William Fowle* of Alexandria, Va. (formerly of Boston, Mass.), and his wife, *Esther Dashiell Taylor*, daughter of *George Taylor* of Dover, Del., whose wife was *Esther Dashiell* of Maryland. The *Fowle* family, like the *Greene*, came to this country more than two hundred and fifty years ago. *Rebecca Wainwright*, daughter of *John* and *Rebecca Holmes (Fowle) Grew*, born in Alexandria, March 21, 1836, married, October 12, 1859, *Anson Greene Phelps Dodge*, son of *William Earle* and *Melina (Phelps)*

Dodge of New York City, and the namesake of his maternal grandfather. Their only child, who bears his father's name, was born June 30, 1860, married his cousin, *Ellen Dodge*, who died in Hindostan in 1883.

2608. HENRY GREW, born 1808, married (1), December 3, 1832, *Elizabeth*, daughter of *N. P. Sturgis*, who died January, 1848. They had four children: *Henry Sturgis*, born 1833; *Charles Sturgis*, born 1836, died 1849; *Edward*, born 1842; *Elizabeth Perkins*, born July 1845. *Henry Grew* married (2) *Jane*, daughter of *Thomas* and *Jane (Norton) Wigglesworth*. His son, *Henry Sturgis Grew*, born 1833, married a niece of his second wife, who was daughter of *Edward* and *Henrietta (Goddard) Wigglesworth*.

1316. MARY ANNE ⁶ GREENE (Gardiner ⁵, Benjamin ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born April 19, 1790, in Demerara, South America. She married, June 17, 1815, Hon. Samuel Hubbard, son of William and his second wife, Joanna (Perkins) Hubbard, born in Boston, June 2, 1785. He was the great-grandson of Rev. John and Mabel (Russel) Hubbard, the great-granddaughter of Governor Wyllis of Hartford, Conn., of "Charter Oak" fame, whose wife, Ruth, was daughter of Governor John Haynes and his second wife, Mabel Harlakenden (see Chancellor Walworth's *Genealogy of the Hyde Family*). Rev. John Hubbard, son of John, was the grandson of Rev. William and Margaret (Rogers) Hubbard of Ipswich, Mass., daughter of Rev. Nathaniel Rogers. Rev. John Hubbard's mother was Anne, daughter of Governor John Leverett of Massachusetts. Samuel Hubbard, who married Mary Anne Greene, graduated from Yale College, 1802; received degree of LL.D., Yale College, 1827, and Harvard University, 1842; lawyer of Biddeford, Me., and Boston, Mass., 1842; Justice of Supreme Court of Massachusetts. He died in Boston, December 24, 1847. Judge Hubbard married (2), in 1828, Mary Anne Coit, widow of Rev. Henry Blatchford, and had six children: Sarah, Samuel, Henry B., Wm. Coit, James M., and Charles Eustice. There were two Blatchford daughters, who married Marshall and Charles W. Scudder, merchants of Boston (see *Chandler Genealogy*).

Judge Hubbard received one ninth of the estate of Gardiner Greene, his father-in-law, in trust for his five children by first marriage.

CHILDREN:

2609. ELIZABETH GREENE HUBBARD, born February 11, 1817, died May 14, 1895; married, June 18, 1841, *Edward Buck*, a lawyer of Boston, son of *Gurdon* and *Susannah Buck* (first wife) of New London, born October 6, 1814. Harvard College, 1835. Their children were: *Helen Alice*, born April 3, 1842; son (?), born June 26, 1843, died June 27, 1845; *Walter*, born September 29, 1847. *Gurdon Buck's* wife was daughter of *David* and *Martha (Saltonstall) Mainwaring*.

2610. JOANNA PERKINS HUBBARD, born September 26, 1818, died August 4, 1862. She married, at Colchester, Conn., 1840, *Philo Augustus Gillette*, born Hebron, Conn., January 3, 1810, died Colchester, January 20, 1858. Children: *Joanna Hubbard*, born November 2, 1841; *Samuel Hubbard*, born April 15, 1844, died December 1, 1862; *Augusta Perkins*, born October 5, 1849; *Grace Washburn*, born August 1, 1852; *Elizabeth Muscasine*, born November 5, 1855; and *Florence Copley*, born July 15, 1857.
2611. MARY ANN HUBBARD, born September 7, 1820, died in Albany, N. Y., July 25, 1864; married, October 26, 1837, *Edgecomb Heath Blatchford*, son of Judge *Samuel* and *Alicia W. Blatchford*, New York City. They had *Mary Edgecomb*, born August 13, 1838; *Jane Ithilde*, born January 12, 1841, married *S. H. Scudder*; *Alice W.*, born January 8, 1843, died April 28, 1843; *Grace Vernon*, born May 13, 1845, died October 24, 1861; *Caroline Hubbard*, born June 10, 1851. Mr. *Blatchford* was born at Lansingburg, N. Y., March 24, 1811, died February 14, 1853.
2612. GARDINER GREENE HUBBARD was born at Cambridge, Mass., August 25, 1822; graduated from Dartmouth College, 1841; studied law in the Harvard Law School; practised in Boston until 1879, when he removed to Washington, D. C. Was first President of the Cambridge Gas and Water Works, of the Boston and Cambridge Horse Railroad, the first established in this country outside New York; Chairman of the Massachusetts Board of Education for many years, in which capacity he had direction of the Massachusetts State Board exhibit at the Philadelphia Centennial in 1876; was appointed by President Grant Chairman of a Railway Mail Transportation Commission. He was first President of the Clarke School for the Deaf, at Northampton, Mass., which was established largely through his efforts. It was the first permanent school in America where articulation was taught the deaf, and has caused a revolution in our methods of education of this large class of fellow-citizens.

In 1878, Mr. *Hubbard* organized and became first President of the Bell Telephone Company, which has owed its great success to his genius. He was also associated in many undertakings of a scientific and philanthropic nature, having been first President of the National Geographic Society; Chairman of the Affiliated Societies, now the Washington Academy of Sciences; Regent of the Smithsonian Institution; Chairman of the meeting to urge the ratification of the Olney-Pauncefote Arbitration Treaty; Chairman of the Committee of Awards of the Nashville Exposition, etc. He was a lover of art, and his collection of engravings, given by Mrs. *Hubbard* to the Library of Congress, is one of its glories. He died December 11, 1897, at Washington.

He married, October 21, 1846, *Gertrude Mercer*, daughter of *Robert Henry* and *Gertrude Mercer (Lee) McCurdy*, born May 12, 1827. (See Note below.) Children: (1) *Robert McCurdy*, born December, 1847, died October 11, 1849. (2) *Gertrude McCurdy*, born October 1, 1849, died 1886; married, January,

NOTE.—This marriage is also erroneously recorded on page 247, owing to the duplicate name, *Gardiner Greene Hubbard*.

1880, *Maurice Neville Grossman*, and had daughter, *Gertrude*, born April, 1882. (3) *Mabel Gardiner*, born November 25, 1857, married, July 11, 1877, Prof. *Alexander Graham Bell* (see below), and had four children: *Elsie May*, born May 8, 1878, married, October 23, 1900, *Gilbert Hovey Grosvenor* and have son, *Melville Bell*, born November 27, 1901; *Marian Hubbard*, born February 15, 1880; *Edward*, born August 15, 1881, died same day; *Robert*, born and died November 17, 1883. (4) *Roberta Wolcott*, born June 4, 1859, married, April, 1881, *Charles James Bell*, and had two children: *Helen Adine*, born March 13, 1882; and *Grace Hubbard*, born November 3, 1883. (5) *Grace Blatchford*, born October 9, 1862, married, April 23, 1887 (second wife), *Charles James Bell*, and had three children: *Gardiner Hubbard*, born May 7, 1889; *Charles James*, born May 14, 1891, died May 2, 1892; *Robert Wolcott*, born June 4, 189-; (6) *Marian*, died. *Alexander Graham Bell* was born March 3, 1847, at Edinburgh, Scotland, and is the second son of *Alexander Melville* and *Eliza Grace (Symonds) Bell*, daughter of Dr. *James Symonds*, a surgeon in the English navy, and his wife, *Mary White*. *Alexander Graham Bell* was educated at the Edinburgh High School, matriculated at London University, but did not graduate. Was pupil-teacher at Elgin (Scotland) Academy in his sixteenth year, and later taught at Somersetshire College, at Bath, England. In 1870, he emigrated with his father and mother to Brantford, Ontario, Canada and in 1872, went to Boston, Mass., Hartford, Conn., and Northampton, Mass., where he taught his father's system of visible speech to teachers of the deaf. He also carried on experiments in electricity, which culminated in the telephone, the first patent for which was granted him in March, 1876.

In 1880, Mr. *Bell* invented the photophone, an apparatus where a beam of sunshine is made to do the work of wires in conveyance of sound from transmitter to receiver. This he has always considered as a greater invention than the telephone, but it has never been reduced to commercial use. Since that time, Mr. *Bell* has continued his experiments and investigations, but the graphophone is the only other invention for which he has applied for letters patent. He has always been intensely interested in the education of the deaf, and has done very much to promote the teaching of speech to the deaf, thus carrying on the work begun by his father-in-law, *Gardiner Greene Hubbard*. He has founded the Voita Bureau for the Increase and Diffusion of Knowledge Relating to the Deaf, and the American Association to Promote the Teaching of Speech to the Deaf. While he is interested in physical and all sciences, and is essentially scientific by nature and habit of mind, he is more especially devoted to the education of the deaf, and has given to this cause his best thought and most earnest endeavors.

Mr. *Bell* has succeeded his father-in-law as President of the National Geographic Society; is Regent of the Smithsonian Institution and member of its Executive Committee; and is also President of the American Association to Promote the Teaching of Speech to the Deaf.

2613. CAROLINE HUBBARD, born May 11, 1826, died November 15, 1868. She married, January 25, 1852, *Theodore Frelinghuysen McCurdy*, born Feb-

ruary 7, 1829 (?). He was the brother of the wife of her brother *Gardiner*, and a lawyer of New York City. They had three daughters: *Gertrude Mercer*, born November 25, 1856; *Caroline Gardiner*, born October 18, 1857; and *Augusta Greene*, born May 2, 1859.

1318. BENJAMIN DANIEL⁶ (Gardiner⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Demerara, South America, December 9, 1793. He married, May 31, 1826, Margaret Morton, daughter of Josiah Quincy. "After his graduation at Harvard in 1812 he studied law at Litchfield, Conn., and commenced the practice of his profession. He abandoned it, however, soon after, for that of medicine, travelling extensively in Europe for four years. He completed his studies in Paris and Edinburgh, and received the degree of M.D. in 1821. His learning as a botanist was widely recognized and he became the intimate friend and correspondent of Sir William Hooker and other eminent men of science. He was one of the founders and first President of the Boston Society of Natural History, and a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. He left his valuable collections and botanical library, besides a legacy of ten thousand dollars, to the former society. Dr. Greene died in Boston, October 14, 1862, leaving no children. His wife's father, Hon. Josiah Quincy, was son of the patriot, Josiah, and his wife, Abigail, daughter of Hon. William Phillips. Josiah, Jr., was born February 4, 1772; Harvard College, 1790; married Eliza Susan, daughter of John Morton. Margaret Morton Quincy, wife of Benjamin Greene, was their fifth child. Her father was member and Speaker of the House of Representatives, Judge of Municipal Court of Massachusetts, and Mayor of the city of Boston, 1823-28. (See *The Greene Family in England and America*, published Boston, 1901, which contains a most interesting history of the Gardiner-Greene lines.)

1319. WILLIAM PARKINSON⁶ GREENE (Gardiner⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Boston, September 7, 1795, died in Norwich, Conn., June 18, 1864. He was graduated from Harvard College in 1814, where the eminent historian, Wm. H. Prescott, was his roommate. He studied law in the office of his brother-in-law, Hon. Samuel Hubbard, and, as his partner, practised successfully a few years at the bar. He removed to Norwich, Conn., in 1824, where he built and operated mills and became a prosperous manufacturer and one of the best-known men in the State. He was also interested in educational matters, and "was the second President of the corporation of the Norwich Free Academy, of which he was one of the founders, contributing largely to its endowment, and throughout his life was its liberal benefactor" (see *The Life and Character*

of *Hon. William Parkinson Greene*, an address delivered before the Alumni of Norwich Free Academy, January 25, 1865, by Elbridge Smith, A.M., Principal, etc. Printed at the Riverside Press, Cambridge, 1865). The various societies of which he was a member noticed his death and adopted resolutions, the city government of Norwich attending his funeral in a body, most of the places of business in the city being closed during the services. "His death was mourned as a public bereavement." Mr. Greene was elected Mayor of Norwich in 1842, but after filling the position most acceptably for one year, declined further political office. He married in Boston, July 14, 1819, Augusta Elizabeth, daughter of Leonard Vassall and Sarah (Lloyd) Borland, and granddaughter of James Lloyd, M.D., born in Boston, November 12, 1795, died in Norwich, June 21, 1861.

CHILDREN:

2614. MARGARET VASSALL BORLAND, born Boston, 1820, died Norwich, Conn., May, 1825.
 2615. GARDINER, born September 19, 1822, married *Mary Ricketts Adams*.
 2616. ELIZABETH COPLEY, born Boston, June 26, 1824, died unmarried, Bordeaux, France, April 11, 1872.
 2617. JAMES LLOYD, born January 17, 1827, married *Matilda Smith*.
 2618. ANNA LLOYD, born January 5, 1829, married *John Jeffries*.
 2619. WILLIAM PARKINSON, born March 25, 1831, married *Theodocia Davenport Tompkins*.
 2620. AUGUSTA ELIZABETH, born April 6, 1834, married *Wm. G. Ely*.
 2621. BENJAMIN DANIEL, born Norwich, July 26, 1836, where he died, December 13, 1866.

1312. ELIZABETH HUBBARD⁶ GREENE (Gardiner⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Boston, March 20, 1804, died December 12, 1844. She married, December 27, 1826, Henry Timmins, son of George and Mary (—) Timmins of Broad Meadow, Birmingham, Eng., born January 19, 1800, died at Newport, R. I., September 6, 1863.

CHILDREN:

2622. MARY ANN TIMMINS, born September 2, 1827, married *Martin Brimmer, Jr.*, son of *Martin and Harriette E. Brimmer*, born in Boston, December 9, 1829, died January 14, 1896. She died, s. p., 1867.
 2623. GEORGE HENRY TIMMINS, born January 11, 1829, lived in Italy, died at Milan, April 30, 1875. He married, July 2, 1857, *Virginia Minunzio*, daughter of *Jean Baptiste and Savina Frova* and widow of Count Porro, born at Milan, May 2, 1828. Children: *Victor Galazzio*, born December 23, 1859; *Minna Eliza*, born October 21, 1861; *Joseph Egbert Palmer* and

Sarah Greene (twins), born December 28, 1862. (*Henry* and *Herbert* are also given in one account).

2624. ELIZABETH GREENE TIMMINS, born December 16, 1833, died January 4, 1835.
 2625. HENRY PALMER TIMMINS, born September 13, 1834, died June 18, 1835.
 2626. SUSAN HAMMOND TIMMINS, born October 2, 1841, died February 27, 1894; married, March 4, 1861, Colonel *Augustus Thorndike Perkins*, son of *Thomas Handasyde* and *Jane F. R. (Dumaresque) Perkins*, born September 28, 1827, died April 21, 1891. They had four children: *Henry Dumaresque*, born April 17, died August 27, 1865; *Elizabeth G.*; *Esther F.*; *Winifred E. S.* Colonel *Perkins* was Chief of Staff of Major-General *Deveraux* of the Columbian army.

1322. SUSAN COPLEY⁶ GREENE (Gardiner⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Boston, October 29, 1805, and died in that city, March 22, 1844. She married, September 5, 1828, Samuel Hammond, Jr., son of Samuel¹ and Sarah (Dawes) Hammond, born October 7, 1800, died in Brookline, Mass., September 10, 1834. He was a merchant of Boston and a grandson of Samuel and Mary (Fiske) Hammond. Her name is written in some records, "Susannah" simply.

CHILDREN:

2627. FRANCIS HENRY HAMMOND, born October 6, 1829, died November 25, 1829.
 2628. SAMUEL HUBBARD HAMMOND, born October 13, 1830, died July 20, 1833.
 2629. GARDINER GREENE HAMMOND, born November 19, 1832, married (1), October 29, 1856, *Elizabeth Crowninshield*, daughter of *Charles* and *Mary (Crowninshield) Mifflin*, born in Philadelphia, Pa., December 7, 1835, died at Waterford, Conn., February 21, 1877. They had six children: *Elizabeth C.*, born April 10, 1858, died July 1, 1880, married *Wm. Appleton*, had one son; *Gardiner G., Jr.*, born September 28, 1859, married, June 8, 1893, *Esther L. Fiske*, born April 25, 1868; *Charles M.*, born August 4, 1861, married *Harrict P. Lec*; *Susan G.*, born March 24, 1863, married *William O. Edmunds*; *Mary C.*, born October 5, 1864, married *Edward Brooks*; *Edward C.*, born November 4, 1868, unmarried. *Gardiner Greene* married (2), July 11, 1881, at Trinity Church, Boston, Mrs. *Elizabeth (Bowditch) Fay*, daughter of *Nathaniel I.* and *Elizabeth (Francis) Bowditch*, born June 11, 1836. She had, by first marriage, three children: *Elizabeth C. Fay*, born April 19, 1858; *Gardiner G. Fay*, born September 28, 1859; *Charles Mifflin Fay*, born August 4, 1861.
 2630. SAMUEL HAMMOND, born January 4, 1835, died May 27, 1896; married, October 28, 1858, *Mary Crowninshield*, daughter of *Jonathan Mason* and *Anne Casper (Crowninshield) Warren*. She died May 4, 1890. They had two children: *Samuel, Jr.*, born July 28, 1859; *Mason Warren*, born March 9, 1868, died July 14, 1899.

¹The name of Mr. Hammond's father was formerly *Asa*, but was changed to *Samuel*.

1323. SARA⁶ GREENE (Gardiner⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Boston, August 15, 1808, died February 26, 1863, in Paris, France. She was unmarried.

1324. (Rev.) JOHN SINGLETON COPLEY⁶ GREENE (Gardiner⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Boston, November 27, 1810, died at "Longwood," Brookline, Mass., July 6, 1872. He married (1), June 15, 1836, Elizabeth Parkinson, daughter of John and Jane (Parkinson) Hubbard, born April 23, 1815, died at Waltham, Mass., June 24, 1841; and granddaughter of Daniel and Mary⁵ (Greene) Hubbard (Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹). He married (2), November 5, 1844, Mary Anne, daughter of William and Mary Ann (Cutler) Appleton, born March 28, 1820, died in Boston, December 4, 1852. He married (3), November 2, 1858, Isabella Williamson, daughter of James W. McCulloch of New York, formerly Comptroller of Currency of the United States Treasury Department, and his wife, Abby (Sears) McCulloch. She was born May 1, 1825, died in New York City, March 15, 1870. Rev. John Singleton Copley Greene was rector of the Episcopal Church at Waltham, Mass., for some years (see below). The members of his family and that of his son, Dr. J. S. C. Greene, are buried in Forest Hills Cemetery, Boston.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

2631. ELIZABETH, born Waltham, Mass., April 10, where she died, April 30, 1839.
2632. COPLEY, born December 4, died December 27, 1840, at Waltham, Mass.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

2633. JOHN SINGLETON COPLEY, M.D., born October 13, 1845, married *Mary Mayer*.
2634. ELIZABETH CLARKE, born June 30, 1848, married *Casper Crowninshield*.

CHILDREN BY THIRD MARRIAGE:

2635. MARY AMORY, born May 3, 1860, at Newton, Mass.
2636. MARGARET, born February 11, 1862, at Newton, Mass.

"Rev. Mr. Greene was graduated from Harvard College in 1828, among his classmates being the Hon. Robert C. Winthrop, Chief Justice Gilchrist of New Hampshire, and Dr. Henry I. Bowditch. He took his Master's degree in course and received the honorary degree of A.M. from Racine in 1854. After graduation, he studied medicine, taking his degree in 1831, and became a member of the Massachusetts Medical Society. Some years later, he entered the ministry, and was ordained January 15, 1855, by Bishop

Eastburn; he was in charge of parishes in Waltham and Newton, and was afterwards Secretary of the Massachusetts Church Missionary Society. His failing health finally obliged him to relinquish active duties, but his interest in the work of the Church was unfailing to the last. His funeral was held in St. Paul's Church, Brookline, on Tuesday, July 9, 1872, and the services were conducted by the Rt. Rev. Manton Eastburn, D.D., Bishop of the Diocese of Massachusetts, who was assisted by the Rev. W. W. Newton, the rector; and the Rev. Dr. Stone, a former rector of the parish. It is interesting to observe that in his official report to the diocese, the last entry made by Bishop Eastburn before his own death, was an affectionate tribute to the character of his friend, with whom he had long been in the most intimate relations. In this report, he also said of Mr. Greene: 'Christ Church, Waltham, of which he may justly be called the founder, and in which he always manifested an affectionate interest—and Grace Church, Newton, with its beautiful and convenient parsonage—are monuments of his Christian beneficence.' " (See *The Greene Family in England and America*.)

Mr. Greene was deeply interested in this family history, and was frequently in correspondence with the late Gen. George S. Greene concerning it. He employed Mr. H. G. Somerby to make research for him in England, especially in the counties where the early Greenes were seated. The results not being entirely satisfactory, General Greene engaged Mr. Somerby to continue the search for himself, along lines indicated by him, but Mr. Somerby died before the work was completed.

1325. MARTHA BABCOCK⁶ GREENE (Gardiner⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Boston, November 15, 1812, died in Paris, France, January, 1880. She married, October 15, 1832, Charles Amory, son of Thomas Coffin and Harriet Rowe (Linzee) Amory, born in Boston, May 10, 1808, died in 1898.

CHILDREN:

2637. CHARLES COPLEY AMORY, born August 15, 1836, died May 21, 1871, married, December 8, 1858, *M. Louisa*, daughter of *George* and *Elizabeth A. Dexter*, born March 1, 1839. They had three children: *Annic L.*, *Charles* died 1869, and *Susan*.
2638. SUSAN GREENE AMORY, born January 9, 1840, married, October 10, 1863, *Franklin Gordon Dexter*, son of *Franklin* and *Elizabeth (Prescott) Dexter*, born 1824, and had *Gordon*, born August 12, 1864; and *Samuel*, born June 3, 1866, died 1891.
2639. COPLEY AMORY, born May 9, 1841, died December 16, 1879; married, June 12, 1865, *Catharine*, daughter of *Caleb* and *Elizabeth Chace*, born 1841, died April 21, 1871. Had son, *Copley*, who married *Mary F. Russell*.
2640. EDWARD LINZEE AMORY, born September 1, 1844.

1326. MARY COPLEY⁶ GREENE (Gardiner⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Boston, July 21, 1817. She was married, November 28, 1837, to James Sullivan Amory, by Rev. Dr. Wainwright, rector of Trinity Church, Boston. He was son of Jonathan and Mehitabel (Sullivan) Amory, born in Boston, May 14, 1809, where he died on Trinity Sunday, June 8, 1884. Mary Copley, his wife, died in Boston, April 5, 1892.

CHILDREN:

2641. JAMES APPLETON AMORY, born Brookline, Mass., October 29, 1839, where he died October 4, 1861, unmarried.
2642. ARTHUR AMORY, born Boston, February 6, 1841, married, Philadelphia, June 6, 1866, *Elizabeth Wilcox*, daughter of *Charles* and *Susan C. (Brown) Ingersoll*, born May 30, 1840.
2643. ROBERT AMORY, born Boston, May 3, 1842, married (1), at St. Paul's Church, Brookline, Mass., May 12, 1864, *Marianne Appleton*, daughter of *Amos A.* and *Sarah E. Lawrence*, born May 12, 1843, died May 15, 1882. Only child, *Alice*, born 1865, married, 1892, *Augustus Thorndike*, born 1863. He married (2), at Trinity Church, Boston, September 4, 1884, *Katharine Leighton*, daughter of *George Clarendon* and *Lucy Catharine (Daniell) Crchore*, born February 14, 1864. Children: *Robert*, *Mary Copley*, *Katharine L.*, *Margaret Sullivan*.
2644. FANNY MEREDITH AMORY, born Brookline, Mass., May 23 1843, where she died, August 25, 1844.
2645. FREDERIC AMORY, born Boston, November 26, 1844; unmarried.
2646. GERTRUDE AMORY, born Boston, January 6, 1846, where she died, January 12, 1847.
2647. HAROLD AMORY, born Boston, December 4, 1847, where he died, September 24, 1852.
2648. MARY COPLEY AMORY, born Brookline, May 3, 1849, died September 12, 1852.
2649. MONTFORT AMORY, born Boston, September 13, 1850, died September 10, 1852.
2650. AUGUSTINE HEARD AMORY (Rev.), born Brookline, July 20, 1852; married, in Emmanuel Church, Boston, May 31, 1883, *Elizabeth Tilden*, daughter of *Samuel George* and *Elcanora Ellicott (Paul) Snelling*, born February 2, 1855. Children: *James S.* and *Harold*.
2651. GARDINER GREENE AMORY, born Brookline, November 27, 1853, where he died March 14, 1854.
2652. HARCOURT AMORY, born Brookline, February 10, 1855, married, in Emmanuel Church, Boston, April 18, 1891, *Gertrude Lowndes*, daughter of *George Bigelow* and *Anne (Lowndes) Chase*, born October 23, 1868. Children: *Gertrude L.*, *Harcourt*, and *John Singleton*.

Some of the dates above are from pedigrees in *The Greene Family in England and America*. Boston, 1901.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

1327. GEORGE⁷ GREENE (Stephen⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Conimicut, Warwick, November 8, 1761. He married, December 16, 1787, Sarah (Sally), daughter of Colonel John Waterman. They removed to New York State, where he died, January 15, 1852. The following notice of his death was found with the family notes: "Died Jan'y 15. 1852 at Potter, Yates Co. N. Y. George Greene Esq—a soldier of the Revolution."

1329. BARBARA⁷ GREENE (Stephen⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Conimicut, Warwick, August 11, 1770. She married, February 19, 1791, Gordon Potter of Foster, R. I., and died February 19, 1819.

1330. MERCY⁷ GREENE (Stephen⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Conimicut, Warwick, July 5, 1777. She married Captain James Warner, son of William and Waite (Sweet) Warner. "Married by Elder Samuel Littlefield, Dec. 15, 1805, James Warner to Mercy Greene, both of Warwick." Captain Warner married (2) Susan Angell, who died August 7, 1859 (see *Angell Genealogy*, p. 68).

CHILDREN:

2653. ELISHA GREENE WARNER, born 1807, died August 29, 1869, unmarried.
2654. STEPHEN GREENE WARNER, born 1808, married, February 9, 1831, *Catharine Celia*, daughter of *William Greene*. He inherited the homestead farm at Conimicut from his grandfather, Judge *Stephen Greene*; also "his Silver Clasp and Seal," which had belonged to his great-great-grandfather, Deputy Governor *John Greene* (see "The Family Arms"). *Stephen Greene* married and had a son, *William Greene Warner*, who inherited the property, but who died early and left it to his uncle, *Daniel Warner* (see letter below).
2655. GEORGE GREENE WARNER, mentioned in Judge *Greene's* will (see below).
2656. DANIEL WARNER.
2657. JOHN WARNER of Anthony, R. I., died 1901.
2658. (Daughter) WARNER.

From a recent letter written by Mr. John Warner, addressed to Hon. Henry L. Greene of Riverpoint, R. I.:

“ANTHONY, R. I., Dec. 23, 1900.

“MY DEAR FRIEND:

“ . . . Relating to the inheritance of the seal of the Greene family by Stephen Greene Warner—I find a will made by Stephen Greene [Judge] on the 6th of May, 1810, also his last will made the 16th day of August, 1817, recorded in Warwick. He made liberal provisions for his wife and a special item in both wills, viz.: ‘I bequeath to Stephen Greene Warner, son of my Daughter Marcy Warner, *my Silver Clasp and Seal.*’ The last item in the will is: ‘All my Real Estate of every kind and Nature, together with all my farming utensils and all the stock that I shall leave on the farm, after the decease of my said daughter, Marcy Warner, I give, devise and bequeath to my said grandson Stephen Greene Warner, his heirs and assigns forever. Provided, however, if the said Stephen Greene Warner shall not be living at the decease of his mother, nor any of his issue, or, if he shall die at any time before he arrives at the age of twenty-one years, leaving no issue, then I devise and bequeath all estate herein given to the said Stephen Greene Warner *both real and personal* to his brother George Greene Warner, his heirs and assigns forever.’

“My earliest recollections of the seal are about sixty-five years ago, when my older brothers were at home; several of the Greene family visited us frequently at the Conimicut farm. I recollect of hearing the names of George Sears, John F. Greene, and Jacob Greene and the discussion of the title to the seal. They all considered their rights equally good, and *Stephen said the seal was his and in his possession* [by inheritance]. After the death of my brother, some of the family offered to purchase it, but my sister objected while any of them were living. The family all appreciated the seal, *an heir loom above all*, and there were many. No one doubted it being the seal of the first of the family that came to this country [John Greene, surgeon] or [doubted] its regular descent to

| | |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| Peter Greene | born in Warwick, 1682 |
| John Greene | “ “ “ 1711 |
| Stephen Greene | “ “ “ 1740 |
| Marcy (Greene) Warner | “ “ “ 1777 |
| Stephen Greene Warner | “ “ “ 1808 |
| William Greene Warner | “ “ “ 1831 |

Wm. G. Warner devised all of his estate to my brother Daniel and the seal came into my possession as administrator. Sincerely yours,

(Signed) “JOHN WARNER.”

The original seal, above referred to, was finally presented by Mr. Warner to his friend, Mr. Henry L. Greene, who still retains it.

1331. ANNE⁷ GREENE (William⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born June 17, 1774. She married, February 14, 1795, John Malbone⁷ Greene (John⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹), born May 3, 1774, died October 19, 1817. His widow died April 29, 1849. (Children's record, No. 2318.)

1333. AMOS⁷ GREENE "of Old Warwick" (William⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born April 28, 1778. He married Mary, daughter of Moses Lippitt of Coninicut Mill, Old Warwick, born June 14, 1781, died November 6, 1841.

CHILDREN:

2659. WAITE LIPPITT, born November 1, 1813, married *Christopher R. Budlong*.

2660. MOSES, born June 29, 1815, married *Eunice P. Eddy*.

1336. ESEK⁷ GREENE "of Milford" (Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Warwick, R. I., about 1770. He removed to New York State with his brothers John, Nathaniel, and Elisha, and thence, about 1803, to Milford, Mass. He married Ruth Thornton. None of the records state her surname, or dates, or place of marriage, but her will, made June 5, 1845 (see Appendix I.), mentions her "brothers Gideon and Ebenezer Thornton." Ballou's *History of Milford*, p. 779, gives the following: "Esek Greene, son of Peter and Elizabeth, came to this town with his wife Ruth, from somewhere in Rhode Island—ancestry not traced. No record of children of their own [but several foster children alluded to]. Mr. Greene purchased, in 1803, the water privilege (now known as Spindleville) and the farm lands adjacent, formerly possessed by Clark & Nightingale, and later by Cornell & Aldrich. Mr. Greene was a man in his prime, of solid sense and character and of some means." His grandson William, son of Oliver, stated that he accumulated much property in Milford. He was much respected by his fellow-citizens, who honored him with various official trusts. He brought with him to Milford his aged parents, for whom he filially cared during the remainder of their lives, and for whom he made provision in his will (see Appendix I.). His father, Peter Greene, died July 8, 1828, aged eighty-one; his mother, Elizabeth (Johnson) Greene, died October 29, 1834, aged eighty-four.

Mr. Esek Greene died May 7, 1833, and his widow died September 9, 1850. Probably they were all buried at Milford. "The wills of Esek and

Ruth Greene were admitted to probate respectively June 4, 1833 and Oct. 22 1850" (from Town Clerk, Worcester, Mass., August 11, 1890).

1338. NATHANIEL⁷ GREENE (Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in West Gloucester, R. I., about 1772. He married, in 1792, Sarah Babcock, and removed to New York State, residing first in Oswego County, thence removing to St. Lawrence County, near the town of Hermon. He is described as "a broad-shouldered, noble looking man." In his old age he received a legacy from one of his brothers (who had lived near Albany, N. Y.), and went to Wisconsin with his wife, to reside with his son Esek. There they remained until his death in June, 1858. His nephew William, son of his brother Oliver, recalled a visit to Gloucester paid by his uncle Nathaniel about 1837, which event was alluded to in a family letter.

"To all whom it may concern, these may certify that Nathaniel Greene, son of Peter Greene of Gloucester in the County of Providence and Sarah Babcock daughter of Daniel of Rehoboth in the State of Massachusetts, were lawfully joined together in Marriage on the first day of November A.D. 1792.

"By me Stephen Place E^{dr} of the 2nd Church in Gloucester.
"Rec^d the 12th day of November 1792. Recorded by R. Steere Jr.
"Assis. Town Clerk."

CHILDREN:

- 2661. LEMUEL.
- 2662. SYLVANUS.
- 2663. ADAM, a circuit preacher.
- 2664. ESEK, born December 22, 1808, married *Ann Gibbs*.
- 2665. WATSON.
- 2666. NANCY, married — *Monroe*.
- 2667. CATHARINE, married — *Cooke*.

(The above is chiefly from data contributed by Nathaniel's grandsons.)

1339. OLIVER⁷ GREENE (Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Gloucester, R. I., 1786, and was always a resident of Gloucester or Foster. His son, William, stated that he did not remove to New York State with his brothers. He married Rhoda Bowen (see notes below) and died in 1863.

CHILDREN:

- 2668. MARTHA, born May 19, 1814, married — *Aldrich*, and died, leaving no children.

2669. RUTH, born July 20, 1816, married — *Blackmar* and died, s. p.
 2670. STEPHEN, born November 15, 1818, married *Abbie Farrows*.
 2671. WILLIAM, born June 3, 1823, married *Lucy B. Pray*.
 2672. CANDACE, born August 13, 1828, died June 3, 1832.

The following items, sent to General George S. Greene in 1887 by the Town Clerk of Gloucester, are of family interest:

"Dec. 4, 1815, Valentine Inman sold to Oliver Greene of Gloucester 34 acres in Gloucester, Assena [Asenath ?] signed as wife of Valentine."

"June 22, 1842: Oliver Greene of Gloucester sold to William Greene of Gloucester [his son] his right in some land—*Rhoda* Greene signed as his wife."

"Oliver Greene of Gloucester bought land of Erastus Stevens Aug. 19, 1833—said Oliver sold the same to Russell Kelly Mar. 13, 1834 and *Susan* Greene signed as his wife."

"Oliver Greene, widower, died Oct. 17, 1863—77 years—oldest son [?] of Peter and Elizabeth Greene and I think father to William now living here."

"Oliver Greene's estate was divided in 1886 between William Greene, now living here, and Stephen Greene, and Ruth Blackmar."

The third item above may refer to a first wife of Oliver (?), although Rhoda Bowen is the only wife mentioned by the descendants. The following marriage record would indicate that Oliver had another son besides those given: "Nathaniel Greene of Foster, son of Oliver, married Dec. 6, 1829, Phebe Peck, daughter of Alexander of Coventry" (see Arnold's *Vit. Statis.*, R. I.). Nathaniel was probably born as early as 1808, and Oliver ⁷ (born 1786) might have married Susan in 1807, and all the children recorded above have been by this marriage. Susan signed deed as his wife in 1834, and the last child recorded was born in 1828. Rhoda Bowen Greene signed a deed in 1842. Further examination of Gloucester and Foster town records may throw additional light upon these statements.

1344. JABEZ⁷ GREENE (John⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born November 1, 1779. He married Martha Titus, of whom no further mention.

CHILDREN:

2673. JOHN FOSTER, born August 22, 1804, married *Lucy Fry Nichols*.
 2674. HANNAH, married *Robert E. Ring*.
 2675. THOMAS, married *Emily de Noyeles*.
 2676. ISAAC, married *Mary Reese*.
 2677. PHEBE, died about 1840.

2678. ANNA, died 1849.

2679. JAMES of Cornwall, N. Y., 1854, married *Elizabeth* —.

1345. JOHN⁷ GREENE "of W. Greenwich" (John⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at West Greenwich, R. I., February 2, 1783. He married Sarah Bowman.

CHILDREN:

2680. HANNAH, died 1849, unmarried.

2681. JAMES, unmarried in 1854.

1347. GORTON⁷ GREENE (Thomas Rice⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in 1775. He was mate on a brig belonging to his uncle, Peter Greene, merchant of Boston, and was by the French carried into the port of Cape Nicholas Mole, where he died in 1796, in his twenty-first year. (Above statement was made by Judge Albert Gorton Greene.—G. S. G.)

1348. JOHN HOLDEN⁷ GREENE (Thomas Rice⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Warwick, September 9, 1777. He married, March 16, 1800, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Anne Beverly of Dighton, Mass., born January 19, 1780. He was an architect and resided in Providence, where he died, September 5, 1850. Buried at North Burial Ground, where his wife, who died February 17, 1856, was also buried.

CHILDREN:

2682. ALBERT GORTON, born February 10, 1802, married *Mary Ann Clifford*.

2683. JOHN S., married *Emeline Pickering*.

2684. MARY ANNA, born December 26, 1806, at Providence, where she died, s. p., July 20, 1869.

2685. THOMAS RICE, born Providence, April 25, 1809. Removed to Chicago, 1843.

"Beverly

"This Stone erected by Elizabeth, wife of John H. Greene
and daughter of John and Anne Beverly
in remembrance of her brothers and sisters.

Mary, B. Johnston R. I Oct 14 1765 D. April 22, 1804.

Anna, B. Johnston R. I Dec. 3. 1767 D. Sept. 27, 1804, in 36th y^r

Sarah, wife of James Burrough, B. Cranston R. I. Mch. 29, 1778.

D. Oct. 8th 1824

Stephen Beverly, B. Johnston R. I. Mch. 8, 1769.

D. Providence, July 4, 1832, in [70th year]."

(North Burial Ground, Providence.)

There is also a stone erected by John Holden Greene in memory of his three brothers (see No. 580).

1353. NATHANIEL⁷ GREENE (Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Boscawen, N. H., as given in Gen. George S. Greene's notes, but "was born in Worcester Mass. and studied law with Peter Greene of Concord" according to local histories (see note below). He is said to have commenced his practice as a lawyer in 1787, in Hopkinton, N. H., but soon returned to Boscawen, where he became eminent in the profession and was mentioned in the town history as "having enjoyed an excellent reputation as a lawyer in the township of Boscawen." He married, about 1786 (?), Ruth, daughter of Samuel and Ruth (Eastman) Fowler. Ruth Eastman was the widow of Dr. Ezra Carter of Concord, N. H., who, as there was no physician at that time in Boscawen, was frequently called to practise in that town. After his death, his widow was married, about 1768, when thirty-nine years of age, to Samuel Fowler, and their daughter, Ruth, was born about 1770. Her half-sister, *Ruth Carter*, born in 1745, married — Gale (see *Hist. Concord, N. H.*), and her name has been confused (even by the Town Clerk of Boscawen) with that of *Ruth Fowler*, wife of Nathaniel Greene. It is probable that Nathaniel Greene continued to reside in Boscawen until his death, which occurred in Virginia in 1811.

CHILDREN:

2686. RUTH, born November 29, 1787, married (1) — *Currier*, (2) — *Bailey*.

2687. GARDNER, born Boscawen, died young.

2688. THOMAS THOMPSON, born Boscawen, February 11, 1795, died young.

2689. NATHANIEL (PETER), born November 20, 1797, married *Susan Batchelder*.

2690. CHARLES GORDON, born July 1, 1804, married *Charlotte Hill*.

NOTE: *Nathaniel* must have been born as early as 1766, which would prove the dates of birth and marriage of *Peter W.* erroneous, or possibly confused with those of another *Peter Greene?* (Compiler.)

1354. PETER⁷ GREENE (Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Boscawen. In one account of the family it is stated that "Peter H. was the eldest child," and also that "he resided in Maine—where two of his brothers lived." [Family data recently received (1902) have proven this Peter to be Peter Hazletine of eighth generation. See No. 2691.]

1355. JACOB⁷ GREENE (Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Boscawen, N. H. He married, Anna Hazeltine,

born 1760. They resided at Bowe, N. H., the township adjacent to Boscawen. The wife of his grandson, Admiral Green, recalled having visited at this home with her father-in-law, Peter Hazeltine Greene. It is said that a strong resemblance is traced between the New Hampshire and Rhode Island Greens, and there is no foundation for the theory that because some members of this family in the former State did not use the final *e* in their name, they were not connected with the Warwick, R. I., Greens. Originally, the name was spelled *Grene*, and in old records and on old monuments in England the final *e* was never omitted. Therefore, as elsewhere stated, the descendants of John Greene, surgeon, have almost universally adhered to this form of spelling.

CHILDREN:

2691. PETER HAZELTINE, born November 30, 1780, married, (1) *Margaret Foster*,
(2) *Mrs. Louisa Burt*.
2692. JACOB, born in New Hampshire? married —.
2693. NATHANIEL, lived in Maine.
2694. BALLARD, married, lived in Maine.
2695. GARDINER, lived in Maine.
2696. PATTY, married — *Noyes*.
2697. ABIGAIL, married — *Gault*.
2698. NANCY, married — *Shaw*.
2699. REBECCA, married — *Soule*.
2700. MARY, unmarried.

(Children whose dates are omitted may be incorrectly placed.)

1357. BALLARD⁷ GREENE (Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Boscawen. He married and lived in Damariscotta, Me. (Record uncertain and may be confused with Ballard of eighth generation.)

1358. GARDNER⁷ GREENE (Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Boscawen, N. H. Nothing further can be learned of him, and probably his record is confused with that of Gardner of eighth generation.

1359. GILES⁷ GREENE (Giles⁶, James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹), only son, was born about 1765 (?). He married, January 6, 1785, Rhoda, daughter of William Arnold, Jr.

CHILDREN:

2701. JAMES, born April 18, 1785 (1788?), married *Lydia Abbott*.
2702. GILES SLOCUM, born April 9, 1791.

James Greene of Coventry, by will dated May 12, 1778, proved June 11, 1792, gives to his grandson, Giles ⁷ Greene, "Land in Old Township of Warwick, which belonged to William Greene, late of Warwick deceased, and was his homestead."

1362. WILLIAM ⁷ GREENE (James ⁶, James ⁵, William ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹), eldest son, was born October 17, 1783. He married (1) Minerva Bowers, and (2) Mina Bennett. He died in Philadelphia in 1838. We have no record of children.

1363. MARY KINNICUT ⁷ GREENE (James ⁶, James ⁵, William ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born October 31, 1785, died in 1851. She married, September 18, 1803, William Anthony of Coventry, born October 25, 1774, died May 17, 1845. He was the son of David and Mary (Bowen) Anthony of Providence, R. I. "Died on Tuesday afternoon March 25, 1851 in Providence, Mrs. Mary K. Anthony, widow of the late W^m Anthony of Coventry and daughter of the late James Greene of Warwick, æt. 65 years." She was buried from the home of her son-in-law, Francis Hoppin.

CHILDREN:

2703. WILLIAM WILSON ANTHONY, born June 8, 1804, died, s. p., April 14, 1825.
2704. JAMES GREENE ANTHONY, born May 26, 1807, married, June 22, 1830, *Mary Brown*, daughter of *Samuel* and *Sally Jackson*, born July 22, 1805, died October 29, 1873. He died September 17, 1861.
2705. REBECCA ANN ANTHONY, born September 3, 1810, died September 23, 1812.
2706. HENRY BOWEN ANTHONY, born Coventry, April 1, 1815, died September 2, 1884; married, October 16, 1838, *Sarah Aborn*, daughter of *Christopher* and *Betsy (Allen) Rhodes*, born August 14, 1815, died July 11, 1854. He was graduated from Brown University, 1833; edited *Providence Journal*, 1838-59. Was Governor of Rhode Island, 1849-51; United States senator, 1859. Was four times re-elected and 1863, 1869, and 1871 was chosen President, *pro-tem.*, of that body, in which position he displayed rare ability as a parliamentarian. He died September 2, 1884, his senatorial term having extended over a period of twenty-six years, embracing the most memorable era in the history of the country.
2707. REBECCA ANN ANTHONY, born June 17, 1818, died October 6, 1824.
2708. ELIZA HARRIS ANTHONY, born April 1, 1821, died Providence, December 23, 1891; married, May 1, 1843, *Francis Edwin Hoppin*, son of *Thomas Cole* and *Harriet Dunn (Jones) Hoppin* of Providence, born November 26, 1819, died June 20, 1868. They had eight children: (1) *William Anthony*, born June 22, 1844, married, July 23, 1868, *Virginia*, daughter *Samuel Burr* and *Catharine Cole Taylor (Chappotin) Wheaton*, born March 11, 1842, and had *Francis Edwin*, born February 28, 1869, and *Edward Wheaton*, born October 14, 1870. (2) *Thomas Cole*, born October 4, 1845, died May 25, 1852. (3) *Mary*, born July 27, 1847, married, December 23, 1869, *Richard*

Smith Howland, born July 12, 1847, and had *Frederick Hoppin*, born January 10, 1871; *Rachael*, born December 18, 1873; *Richard Stacey*, born August 13, 1875; *Courtlund Hoppin*, born June 5, 1877, died February 26, 1882; *Mary*, born and died November 12, 1878; and *Francis Reginald*, born March 23, 1880. (4) *Katharine*, born July 14, 1849, married, September 20, 1874, *David Richmond*, son of Brigadier-General *Lewis* and *Magdalene (Manran) Richmond*, and had *Eliza*, born July 14, 1875; *Magdalen*, born May 16, 1878; *Mary Katharine*, born September 23, 1879; *Lewis Martin*, born August 18, 1881. (5) *Francis Edwin*, born October 1, 1851, died December 28, 1852; *Henry Anthony*, born June 10, 1854, died August 18, 1856; *Frederick Huntington*, born October 9, 1856, died August 29, 1854. (6) *Eliza Anthony*, born January 20, 1859, married, February 25, 1878, *Robert Ives Gamwell*, son of Prof. *William* (of Brown University) and *Elizabeth Amory (Ives) Gamwell* of Providence, and had *Hope*, born March 12, 1879, died October 18, 1880, and *Virginia*, born October 16, 1880.

2709. GEORGE AUGUSTUS ANTHONY, born December 23, 1823, died December 9, 1825.

1364. ALMY⁷ GREENE (James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born August 25, 1788. She married, December 27, 1807, Resolved Slack, and died in Brooklyn, N. Y., October 3, 1859, in her seventy-second year. Her husband died before 1859, and after his death she removed to Brooklyn.

1365. ELIZA⁷ GREENE (James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in 1793, died March 23, 1820. She married, December 3, 1809, Dr. Stephen Harris, son of Cyrus⁶, (Caleb⁵, Henry⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹) and Lydia (Latham) Harris, born October 29, 1786, died October 10, 1858. His mother died 1790, when but twenty-three years of age; and his wife also died young—in her twenty-seventh year. Dr. Harris was a man of cheerful disposition and very agreeable manners, which made him popular in the society at Centreville. Mr. Henry Rousmanière of Newport (1832–36), proprietor of *Pawtucket Chronicle*, in his estimate of his character, said: "He was a remarkable man, of sound respectability—as bold in large affairs as cautious in minutiae. His promise was so faithful as to be proverbial. He was practical, but progressive—a lover of money, but of truth as well. He was beloved in private and respected in public life." Dr. Harris married (2), in 1822, Maria, daughter of Edward Manton, who survived him.

CHILDREN:

2710. LYDIA HARRIS, born October 16, 1810, married, July, 1836, *Henry H. Pease* of Yazoo, Miss., died November 30, 1836.

2711. CYRUS HARRIS, born October 16, 1812, married, August 26, 1836, *Abby*, daughter of *Lovewell* and *Susannah (Greene) Spalding*. Children: (1) *Henry Pease*, born 1838, died in infancy. (2) *Henry Pease*, born March 1, 1840, died May 16, 1875; married, May 12, 1870, *Fanny Lea Chambers* of Wilmington, Del., who died December 8, 1872, in her twenty-fourth year; had two children, *Thomas Greene* and *Francis Chambers*. (3) *Lydia*, born January 13, 1842, died December 21, 1844. (4) *Stephen*, born September 19, 1844, died June 22, 1848. (5) *William*, born September 25, 1847, died July 5, 1848; (6) *Charles*, born June 19, 1849; (7) *Abby Greene*, born December 31, 1851, married, February 28, 1876, *Samuel Ames*, son of the late Governor Ames of Providence.
2712. STEPHEN HARRIS, born October 29, 1815, married, October 29, 1840, *Elzia*, daughter of *Benjamin Morse*. Children: (1) *Maria*, born December 7, 1841, died November 14, 1843. (2) *James*, born August 24, 1844, died September 3, 1868. (3) *Maria*, born January 30, 1847, married, March 2, 1871, *Frederic L. Foster*, and had *James H.*, born September 28, 1871; *Frederic L., Jr.*, born December 29, 1872; *Manton H.*, born June 10, 1874, died; *Edith P.*, born May 18, 1876; *Emma H.*, born December 26, 1878; *Maria H.*, born November 14, 1881. (4) *Emma*, born April 22, 1850, married, November 6, 1869, *Howard S. Jaffray* of New York, and had *Maud S.*, born January 2, 1871; *Edward S.*, born March 8, 1872; *Reginald H.*, born July, 1873; *Kenneth H.*, born February, 1875; *Percy M.*, born June, 1877; *Maud E.*, born October, 1880.
2713. { JAMES GREENE HARRIS, born March 9, 1818, died —.
2714. { CALEB FISKE HARRIS, born March 9, 1818, married *Emily S. Davis* of Philadelphia. They were both drowned in Moosehead Lake, Me., October 2, 1881.

1366. ABIGAIL SUSAN ⁷ GREENE (James ⁶, James ⁵, William ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born October 27, 1795, died May 6, 1814. She married, February 18, 1813, John ⁶ Greene of Centreville, son of Gideon ⁵, (John ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹), born January 27, 1782, died July 16, 1851. He married (2) Mary, daughter of William Arnold of Warwick. (For further record, see No. 901.)

1367. JOSEPH WARREN ⁷ GREENE (James ⁶, James ⁵, William ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Centreville, Warwick, June 14, 1798. He was a merchant of New York City. He married, June 1, 1826, Abby Frances, daughter of Dr. Wm. Gorham and Elizabeth (Brenton) Shaw the great-great-great-granddaughter of Governor William Brenton of Newport, R. I., who came from Hammersmith, Middlesex County, England. Dr. Shaw was a prominent physician of Wickford, R. I. Abby Frances (Shaw) Greene, wife of Joseph Warren, died July 1, 1836, aged twenty-nine years. He married (2), October 16, 1845, Mary Augusta, daughter of

James and Eliza Smith of Brooklyn, N. Y., born October 10, 1816, died June 5, 1849. He died September 20, 1888, at Brooklyn. "He kept in his possession and well preserved the patrimonial acres where his father and father's father found their last resting place."

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 2715. WILLIAM SHAW, born September 5, 1827, died December 2, 1828.
- 2716. WILLIAM BRENTON, born February 4, 1829, died August 26, 1835.
- 2717. REBECCA PITMAN, born November 22, 1830, married Rev. *Daniel Henshaw*.
- 2718. JAMES ANTHONY, born January 3, 1833, married *Sarah Cutler*.
- 2719. ELIZABETH SHAW, born April 16, 1835, died June 21, 1843.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

- 2720. JOSEPH WARREN, JR., born November 2, 1846, married *Julia Strong Sherman*.
- 2721. MARY AUGUSTA, born May 6, 1849, married *Henry G. Ogden*.

Joseph W. Greene married (3), September 24, 1862, at the residence of Franklin Darricott, Esq., Roxbury, Mass., Elizabeth Caroline, daughter of Abraham and Mary Marland, born at Andover, Mass., July 25, 1819, died July 6, 1896.

1368. SARAH ANN⁷ GREENE (James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born January 4, 1801. She married Stephen Arnold of Providence, who was son of Caleb and Hannah (Taylor) Arnold, born May 29, 1793, died January 29, 1883. She died July 7, 1886.

CHILDREN:

- 2722. JAMES GREENE ARNOLD, died August 21, 1839, aged seventeen years, six months, twenty-nine days.
- 2723. SARAH ANN ARNOLD, died June 26, 1837, in infancy.

1369. JAMES CAREY⁷ GREENE (James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in 1803, died July 27, 1840. He married Marcy Ann Arnold, daughter of Thomas Westcott (?) of Warwick, born August 26, 1804 (see *N. E. Reg.*, July, 1882). He died in Providence, where his widow continued to reside until her death, February 27, 1870.

CHILDREN:

- 2724. Daughter, born January 27, 1827, died in infancy.
- 2725. JAMES CAREY, JR., born July 17, 1828, died August 20, 1828.
- 2726. Son, died November 14, 1829.
- 2727. JAMES WESTCOTT, born November 20, 1838, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., July 27, 1839.

Having survived all his children, James Carey Greene adopted a child who outlived him, but the name is not given.

1370. SUSAN⁷ GREENE (James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in 1815. She was the daughter of the second wife of James Greene (Mary Waterman), and her record is likely to be confused with that of Abigail Susan, the daughter of his first wife. Susan died August 23, 1832, in her seventeenth year, unmarried.

1383. ELISHA⁷ GREENE (Stephen⁶, Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born in 1774. He died February 1, 1844, in his seventieth year, and was buried at Greene Corners, East Greenwich.

1387. VALENTINE⁷ GREENE (Stephen⁶, Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, May 9, 1782. He married, August 5, 1810, Mary, daughter of Joshua Godfrey, who died August 9, 1843, in her sixty-first year, and was buried at Greene Corners. He died November 27, 1854, in his seventy-second year, and was buried with his wife at Greene Corners.

CHILDREN:

2728. STEPHEN, born November 4, 1811, married *Almira Sherman*.

2729. GODFREY ARNOLD, born September 16, 1812, at East Greenwich.

2730. GEORGE WASHINGTON, born July 1, 1814, at East Greenwich.

2731. ALBERT COLLINS, born November 19, 1820, died March 7, 1873; buried at Greene Corners.

1388. WILLIAM⁷ GREENE (Stephen⁶, Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born November 8, 1784, died March 3, 1854, in his seventieth year. He married, June 16, 1811, Abigail, daughter of John Reynolds of Warwick.

CHILDREN:

2732. THOMAS T., born 1826, died March 10, 1852, in his twenty-sixth year.

2733. GEORGE T., born 1828, died August 16, 1860, in his thirty-second year.

2734. ELISHA, born 1828, died February 11, 1841, in his thirteenth year.

2735. HENRY, died.

"Children of William Greene all buried at Greene Corners, E. Greenwich."

1391. HENRY⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Frenchtown, Warwick. He married Sally Whitford. They lived in Coventry, R. I., a few years, then moved to

Otego, Otsego County, N. Y.; thence to Cincinnatus (Willet), N. Y., in 1813. They had eight children. No further mention of them.

1392. BENJAMIN⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Frenchtown, Warwick. He married Hetty Wilson, and lived and died in the house which he built just south of his father's. When his father removed to New York State, his son Benjamin, who was a teacher there, had purchased a few acres of land and had prepared a home for the family. Benjamin and Hetty (Wilson) Greene had five children, of whom we have no names or dates.

1393. JOHN⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Frenchtown, Warwick. He married Asia Jones and remained in Rhode Island. Had eight children; not named further.

1394. STEPHEN⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Frenchtown, Warwick. He married Susannah Briggs and lived in Rhode Island. Had six children, of whom no names or dates are given.

1395. ELISHA⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Frenchtown, Warwick. He married Hannah Jones, sister of his brother John's wife. They also remained in Rhode Island. Had seven children. No names or dates.

1397. JAMES⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Coventry, R. I. He married Sally Leach and lived at Willet, N. Y. Had four children, names not given. It was at their home that his mother, Mary (Tibbitts) Greene, died in 1836.

1398. JOSEPH⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Coventry, R. I. He married Pamela Wilson, sister of his brother Benjamin's wife. They lived at Willet, N. Y., north of the old homestead. They had ten children. No further mention made.

1399. ISABEL⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Coventry, R. I. She was the only daughter of William and Mary (Tibbitts) Greene. She married Newel Upham, and resided for a time at Marathon, Ohio, then removed to Kilawog (?), where they spent the remainder of their lives. They had six children, whose names are not given. Mrs. Greene is mentioned in her aunt, Elizabeth

Greene's, will, June 2, 1816, as "niece Isabella, daughter of William." The descendants of William ⁶ Greene scattered throughout the West and records are incomplete.

1404. ISRAEL ⁷ GREENE (Thomas ⁶, Israel ⁵, Barlow ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Plattsburg, N. Y., July 24, 1820. He married Edmonia Taylor of Virginia. Resides in Mitchell, S. D.

1405. HEMAN CADY ⁷ GREENE (Thomas ⁶, Israel ⁵, Barlow ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Plattsburg, N. Y., August 11, 1831 (?). He married Fannie Baker of Rochester, Minn. Resides at Mitchell, S. D.

1406. THEODORUS ⁷ GREENE (Thomas ⁶, Israel ⁵, Barlow ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born December 14, 1821. He married Julia Kimmell (?) of St. Louis, where they reside.

1407. SARAH ⁷ GREENE (Thomas ⁶, Israel ⁵, Barlow ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born July 12, 1827. She married George Wallace. Resides in California.

1408. PLATT ROGERS ⁷ GREENE (Thomas ⁶, Israel ⁵, Barlow ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born February 22, 1829. He married at Dubuque, Iowa, May 27, 1856, Sophia Whyler, daughter of John Tanner of Mansfield, Ohio. Resides at Marinette, Wis.

CHILDREN:

2736. CHARLES TANNER, born Dubuque, August, 1857, married *Bertha H. Bacon*.

2737. WALLACE PLATT, born Dubuque, Iowa, 1860; of Marinette, Wis.

2738. ANNA FRANCES, born Dubuque, 1863.

2739. THOMAS, born Dubuque, 1864, married *May Hayes*.

2740. JULIA BEAUMONT, born Green Bay, Wis., 1869, died Marinette, 1887.

2741. SOPHIA PLATT, born Green Bay, Wis., 1877.

1418. CHRISTOPHER RHODES ⁷ GREENE (Job ⁶, Christopher ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹), eldest son, was born September 19, 1786, at the Centreville homestead, which his father, Colonel Job Greene, built in 1785. He married Mary Ann, daughter and only child of Dr. Lehré of Charleston, S. C. He went to Charleston in 1812, and engaged in business there as commission merchant. He died of scarlet fever, November 6, 1825. His widow died July 1, 1828. They had but one child, who died young.

"Christopher Rhodes Greene distinguished himself as a writer and speaker. The fame of a Fourth of July oration, which he delivered at St. Michael's Church, Charleston, S. C., crossed the Atlantic and won praise from English reviewers."

1419. SUSANNAH ⁷ GREENE (Job ⁶, Christopher ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Centreville, R. I., May 5, 1788. She married, June 18, 1809, Lovewell ⁷ Spalding of Plainfield, Conn. (Philip ⁶, Philip ⁵, Jonathan ⁴, John ³, John ², Edward ¹), born November 4, 1780, died January 12, 1853. Mrs. Greene survived her husband nearly seventeen years, and died November 15, 1869, at the homestead at Centreville, R. I., built by her father, Colonel Job Greene, in 1805. (His first house was erected in 1785, where all his children were born).

CHILDREN:

2742. ALMIRA GREENE SPALDING, born December 20, 1810, unmarried.
2743. CHRISTOPHER WATERMAN SPALDING, born March 15, 1814, a noted dental surgeon of St. Louis, Mo., to which city he had removed from Rhode Island. He married *Cornelia Anna* —, and had a son, *John Holliman*, born August 12, 1839.
2744. ABIGAIL SPALDING, born November 12, 1816, married, August 26, 1836, *Cyrus Harris*, son of Dr. *Stephen* and *Eliza (Greene) Harris*, and had five sons and two daughters. (See No. 1365.)
2745. CAROLINE ELIZA SPALDING, born November 16, 1819, unmarried.
2746. HENRY RHODES SPALDING, born July 12, 1823, married, June 15, 1849, *Ann Maria Chapman* of Union Valley, Washington County, N. Y., and had son, *Eugene Chapman*, born Troy, N. Y., April 6, 1850. They resided at Jefferson City, Mo.
2747. MARY ANN SISSON SPALDING, born September 26, 1827, married, May 18, 1856, *Benjamin Congdon Allen*, and had daughter, *Emma Warriner Allen*, born Auburn, Placer County, Cal., March 8, 1859.

1420. MARY ANN ⁷ GREENE (Job ⁶, Christopher ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born at the old homestead, Centreville, R. I., May 25, 1794. She married, May 21, 1813, Abner Morgan Warriner of Palmer, Mass., born April 15, 1784, died February 1, 1816 (gravestone, Riverpoint, R. I.) "Mrs. Warriner was a vivacious, talented woman, remarkably gifted in conversation, but practical, thoughtful and gentle." She died January 30, 1849.

CHILD:

2748. JOB GREENE WARRINER, born Hartford, Conn., October 26, 1814, died San Francisco, Cal., December 24, 1849, unmarried.

1421. SIMON HENRY ⁷ GREENE (Job ⁶, Christopher ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Centreville, R. I., March 31, 1799. He married, March 13, 1822, Caroline Cornelia, daughter of Edward and Susan (Potter) Aborn of Providence, born February 13, 1802, died March 29, 1887. He died at his residence at Clyde, near Riverpoint, R. I., April 26,

1885, and "left a name which will be loved and venerated for many years to come. He was a man of strong and upright character, sterling integrity, and endowed with sound business qualifications." Mr. Greene removed from Providence with his family in 1838 to Clyde, Warwick, where he established and was proprietor of the Clyde Bleachery and Print Works, which industry proved most prosperous and grew to extensive proportions, being, after his death, under the management of his sons. It is now widely known as S. H. Greene & Sons Corporation (see No. 2750).

Mrs. Caroline C. (Aborn) Greene was the great-granddaughter of Samuel and Phebe (Rhodes) Aborn, daughter of John and Waite (Waterman) Rhodes. Waite Waterman was the daughter of Resolved and Mercy (Williams) Waterman, and granddaughter of Roger Williams.

One who was for many years on terms of closest intimacy with the family thus writes of Mrs. Greene: "Would that I had the pen of a ready writer to portray her many sterling qualities! The atmosphere of her home was peace and harmony, but there were frequent exchanges of pleasantry and humor, when her husband laid aside his dignity and became one with his boys—the mother looking on with smiling satisfaction. She had, in all her relations of wife, mother, and house-keeper, reached the ideal stage. Toward the last of her life she grew feeble, but I recall that the sudden passing away was most peaceful, while she was seated in her accustomed place by the window, with a smile upon her face!"

The following is vouched for by the same devoted friend. Not long after the death of Mr. Simon Henry Greene, the conductor on the railroad passing through the town, was asked if he knew the man who had just died. He replied: "Yes; I knew him well, and a whiter man never lived—and his sons are just the same!"

CHILDREN:

- 2749. EDWARD ABORN, born January 24, 1823, married *Hannah Cooke Smith*.
- 2750. HENRY LEHRÉ, born March 31, 1825, married *Marcy Gooding Wilbur*.
- 2751. CHRISTOPHER RHODES, born October 14, 1827, married *Maria Pratt*.
- 2752. WILLIAM ROGERS, born December 3, 1829, married *Mary Postlethwaite*.
- 2753. JOHN WATERMAN ABORN, born February 19, 1832, married *Mary Frances Low*.
- 2754. GEORGE FREDERIC, born August 26, 1838; of New Orleans, La.
- 2755. FRANCIS CLINTON, born June 23, 1842, died Dec. 27, 1865.

1424. ARDELIZA⁷ GREENE (Jeremiah⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, R. I., March 5, 1792, died at Newport, January 22, 1865. She married at Bristol, R. I., Pardon Handy, son of Ebenezer and Jemima (Tefft) Handy, born at Coventry,

R. I., May 7, 1778. His father was born October 19, 1743, died at Gloucester, R. I., September 1, 1838. Pardon Handy resided for many years at Bristol, but died at Newport, May 11, 1841, aged sixty-three.

CHILDREN (dates from Handy Bible record):

2756. (Captain) ALBERT G. HANDY, born Bristol, R. I., September 16, 1811, married *Jane Pook*, sister of Naval Constructor *Albert Pook* of the Brooklyn Navy Yard. Captain *Handy* served in the United States Navy, and died of yellow fever, May, 1842, when four days out from Pensacola. Left no children.
2757. WILLIAM ARNOLD HANDY, born Bristol, August 1, 1813, died Providence, April 13, 1857; married *Amelia Read* of Bristol, and had two children, *Joseph E.* and *Hannah E.*
2758. CHRISTOPHER GREENE HANDY, born Bristol, December 23, 1815, died Newport, February 18, 1878; married, June 21, 1835, *Rebecca T.*, daughter of *Nathaniel* and *Roby Cole* of East Greenwich, and had six children: *Mary J.*; *Charles H.*; *Edwin C.*, who married *Martha C. Goffe* of Newport, and had *Eliza C.* and *Rebecca C.*, both married; *Alice Holmes*, who married *Charles H. Jeffers* of Providence and had *Laurence G.*, *Charles H.*, *Chester G.*, *Geneva H.*; *Lucretia M.*; *Ella C.*, who married *Howard Clarke* of Newport, and had *Maude E.* and *Roger W.*
2759. CHARLOTTE HANDY, born Bristol, May 22, 1818, died East Greenwich, March 24, 1895; married *Ezra Spink Tennant*, and had: (1) *Ann Eaton Tennant*, born East Greenwich, February 1, 1838, married, January 8, 1860, *Christopher Williams*, descendant of *Roger Williams*, and had (i.) *Carrie Handy Williams*, born North Kingstown, January 27, 1862, died June 21, 1862; (ii.) *Herbert Evans Williams*, born Roxbury, Mass., December 6, 1864, died July 28, 1866; (iii.) *Clarence Eben Williams*, born Roxbury, Mass., July 27, 1867, married, June 24, 1891, *Eva M. Chapman*; (iv.) *Flora Everet Williams*, born Medway, Rockville, Mass., September 1, 1870, died October 20, 1874; (v.) *Edward Howard Williams*, born Providence, July 13, 1874, married, November 29, 1893, *Eliza Mudiman*; (vi.) *Mabel Earle Williams*, born Providence, October 29, 1877. (2) *Jane Eliza Tennant*. (3) *Frances Tennant*. (4) *Helen M. Tennant*. (5) *Frederic Tennant*. (There were other children, who died young.)
2760. CAROLINE HANDY, born Bristol, August 5, 1820, died Newport, July 30, 1861.
2761. LYDIA GREENE HANDY, born Bristol, September 18, 1822, died Newport, July 21, 1872; married, January 15, 1851, *Aaron Sisson Tilley*, born Newport, August 9, 1825, where he died December 2, 1895. They had two children: *Edgar Henry*, born Warren, R. I., November 17, 1851, died Wethersfield, Conn., July 29, 1879; married, February 29, 1875, *Candace E. Brainerd* of New York, and had daughter, *Etta Finch*, born Meriden, Conn., married *F. J. Hough*, reside at Collinsville, Conn; *George Albert*, born Newport, August 15, 1854, married, February 9, 1876, *Sarah Lydia Clark*, and had three children: *Frederic Clark*, born Newport, September 27, 1876, died Providence, May 20, 1887; *Elsie Greene*, born Newport,

- March 18, 1878, married, June 5, 1901, *Herbert J. Peckham*; *Gladys Holmes*, born Newport, October 9, 1893.
2762. ALICE HOLMES HANDY, born October 29, 1824, died Newport, October 12, 1845.
2763. MARY ANNE HANDY, born Bristol, April 29, 1826, died Newport, May 30, 1883; married at Newport, October 28, 1846, *James Boone Brown*, son of *Thomas Gilbert* and *Sarah (Boone) Brown*, born Newport, February 1, 1824, where he died April 25, 1898. They had ten children, three of whom survive (1902): (1) *Edgar H. Brown*, born August 9, died August 12, 1850. (2) *Thomas Gilbert Brown*, born April 24, 1852; married, December 5, 1883, *Ada*, daughter Captain *Louis Ludlum* and *Sarah Congdon Hazard* of Newport, descendant of *Thomas Hazard*, born June 2, 1857 (see *The Hazard Family*, p. 250). They have three children: *Helen H.*, born September 3, 1884; *Mary*, born March 31, 1887; *Thomas Gilbert, Jr.*, born August 1, 1891. Residence, Newport, R. I. (3) *Mary Eliza Brown*, born November 25, 1853, died August 29, 1885. (4) *William Henry Brown*, born June 21, 1855, died October 1, 1855. (5) *Gertrude Teresa Brown*, born August 27, 1856, died September 13, 1857. (6) *Daniel Greene Handy Brown*, born October 29, 1857, died January 16, 1858. (7) (Rev.) *J. Eldred Brown*, born January 4, 1861. Graduated Salutariorian, Trinity College, 1883; graduated Berkeley Divinity School, 1886; Ordained deacon of the Episcopal Church by Bishop Williams of Connecticut, June 2, 1886; ordained priest by Bishop Spalding of Colorado, December 18, 1886; principal of Jarvis Hall, Denver, Col., 1886-87; assistant minister of All Saints' Church at Providence, R. I., August to November, 1887; rector of Church of the Reconciliation, Webster, Mass., 1887-96; rector of Trinity Church, Norwich, Conn., 1896, which charge he still retains. He married, June 22, 1887, *Charlotte Mudge*, daughter of Judge *William T. Elmer* of Middletown, Conn. They have three children, *Katharine Elmer*, born November 26, 1888, at Webster, Mass.; *Thomas Gilbert*, born May 21, 1890, at Webster, Mass.; *Dorothy B.*, born April 23, 1893, at Webster, Mass. (8) *Edward Greene Brown*, born October 17, 1862, died December 21, 1893; married at Newport, April 17, 1888, *Bessie Marble*, daughter *Benjamin* and *Maria (Holt) Holland*, and had two children—*Maria Marble*, born Newport, January 6, 1889; *Bessie Holland*, born Newport, May 21, 1892. (9) *Lottie Handy Brown*, born September 16, died October 4, 1866. (10) *James Boone Brown, Jr.*, born Newport, R. I., February 17, 1870, married at Denver, Col., February 6, 1894, *Mary Belle*, daughter *James Irvin* and *Sarah (Firth) Lake*, born Phillipsburg, N. J., October 17, 1870. They reside at Denver, Col. Had three children: *James Boone* (3d), born December 30, 1894, died January 28, 1896; *Marjorie Lake*, born February 15, 1897; *Donald Firth*, born November 15, 1898.
2764. (Colonel) DANIEL GREENE HANDY, born East Greenwich, October 10, 1832, died Boston, Mass., July 6, 1880. Colonel *Handy* was Colonel of the Tiger Regiment of Boston, and served in the Civil War, and was "a man of most soldierly bearing."

1426. PHEBE⁷ GREENE (Jeremiah⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born July 6, 1796. She was the granddaughter of Colonel Christopher Greene of the Revolutionary army. She married Daniel⁵ Greene, son of Caleb⁴ (Nathan³, Caleb², John¹) of East Greenwich, born November 6, 1799, died 1877. He was not of the Warwick Greene family, but his grandfather Nathan married Hannah⁵, daughter of Dr. James⁴ Greene of Potowomut, and his great-grandfather, Caleb, married Mary⁴, daughter of Jabez³ Greene (James², John¹) and half-sister to the father of General Nathanael Greene.

CHILDREN:

2765. WILLIAM ARNOLD GREENE, born November 21, 1822, died November 17, 1873, in Hannibal, Mo. He married, May 9, 1842, *Martha Waldo*, daughter of *John* and *Mary Brown* of Massachusetts, and had six children: (1) *William Harris*, born July 3, 1843, died January 9, 1870. (2) *Martha Gertrude*, born 1848; married, January 9, 1872, *William H. Sherman*, son of *William Alexander Sherman*. Three children: *Alice Louise*, born April 14, 1874; *Charles Greene*, born January 3, 1878; *Harold Frederic*, born January 25, 1885. (3) *Joseph Barker*, born December 1, 1850, died October 7, 1853. (4) *Isaac*, born August 6, 1852, died February 27, 1853. (5) *Mary Josephine*, born October 11, 1856. (6) *Charles Edward*, born May 1, 1859, died July 15, 1863.
2766. HANNAH GREENE, born April 26, 1824, married, 1854, *Anthony Chase* of Worcester, Mass., and had two children: (1) *Emily Greene Chase*, born 1855, married, 1880, *Joseph Russell Marble*; had three children—*Helen Chase Marble*, born February 19, 1882; *Anna Theresa Marble*, born October 3, 1884; *Sarah Almy Marble*, born February 6, 1890. (2) *Frederick Anthony Chase*, born August 29, 1858, died September 11, 1862.
2767. LYDIA ARNOLD GREENE, born February 3, 1826, named for her maternal grandmother, an honor she greatly values (see No. 668); married, 1852, *James Greene Arnold*, born September 22, 1824. He was a patent attorney, and was son of *Aza Arnold*, a Quaker of Portsmouth, R. I. (born November, 1788) and his wife, *Abigail Dennis*, (born May, 1794.) *Aza's* father, *Benjamin⁵ Arnold* (*Samuel⁴, Joseph³, Eleazar², Thomas¹*), married *Isabel⁶*, daughter of *Paul⁵ Greene* (*James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹*). *James Greene Arnold* removed to Worcester, Mass., in 1857, and died in 1892. Children: *Anna Isabel*, born and died 1860; *Charles Hadwen*, born January 23, 1864; and *Alice Greene*, born July 26, 1868, married, 1896, *Charles Elroy Burbank*; has two children—*Alice Lydia*, born March, 1897; and *Harold Addison*, born January, 1899. They reside in Worcester, Mass.

1427. CHRISTOPHER WASHINGTON⁷ GREENE (Jeremiah⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born in Tiverton, R. I., April 9, 1798, died in Providence, R. I., April 7, 1849, and was buried at East Greenwich. He married Sarah, daughter of Caleb and Sarah⁶ (Greene)

Hill of Warwick (Thomas ⁵, Fones ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹). She was born 1802, died June 2, 1836, in her thirty-fourth year.

CHILDREN:

2768. EDWARD, born October 31, 1831, married *Martha Noxson*.

2769. MARY ELIZA, born October 24, 1834, died March 28, 1840.

(Two other children died in infancy.)

1429. STEPHEN ARNOLD⁷ GREENE (Jeremiah ⁶, Christopher ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born at East Greenwich, August 20, 1803. Probably died young, as he was mentioned by older members of the family as "little Stephen." He was doubtless named for his maternal uncle, Stephen Arnold.

1430. DANIEL⁷ GREENE (Christopher ⁶, Christopher ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹), eldest son, was born December 11, 1801. He removed, with his family, his mother, and his brother Christopher, to the West. After trying different localities, they "finally settled in Orwell, Pa., where, after a few years, Daniel died, leaving a family." The names of wife and children are not mentioned.

1433. CHRISTOPHER⁷ GREENE (Christopher ⁶, Christopher ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) married a German lady and had several children. In 1887 was living in Orwell, Pa. He was grandson of Colonel Christopher of the Revolution. "He was lacking in business energy, but his wife is said to have been very bright, attractive, and capable."

1444. THOMAS HOLDEN⁷ GREENE (Thomas Lippitt ⁶, William ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹), eldest son, was born March 17, 1804. He married, January 10, 1830, Mary Ann, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Barton) Lockwood, born September 5, 1805, died February 16, 1869. Thomas Lockwood was the son of Abraham and Patience ⁶ (Greene) Lockwood (James ⁵, Fones ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹). Thomas Holden Greene was killed by machinery in a cotton manufactory.

CHILD:

2770. SARAH ANN, born October 24, 1830, died May 8, 1881, unmarried.

1446. PHILIP⁷ GREENE (Thomas Lippitt ⁶, William ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born July 26, 1806. He married, March 4, 1832, Sophia, daughter of Asahel and Alice (Hopkins) Burgess of Killingly, Conn.

CHILDREN:

2771. ANTHONY HOLDEN, died October 23, 1862, in war of the Rebellion.

2772. THOMAS LIPPITT, born December 6, 1842, married *Josephine A. Perry*.
 2773. WILLIAM BURGESS, was wrecked on a steamer in the late war.
 2774. Son, died young.
 2775. Daughter, died young.

1448. ANTHONY HOLDEN⁷ GREENE (Thomas Lippitt⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born December 25, 1810. He married Cornelia, daughter of John I. and Ruth (Gardiner) Robinson. He died at Providence, October 24, 1869.

CHILDREN:

2776. ELIZABETH WICKES, married, October 22, 1872, *Peter Murray* of Providence; one child.
 2777. JOHN ROBINSON, married, March 27, 1872, *Mary Mott*.
 2778. EDWIN.

1449. LEWIS⁷ GREENE (Thomas Lippitt⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born March 2, 1813. He married, March 9, 1871, Ellen, daughter of James and Mary Ann (Bailey) Cleverly, born in England, January 18, 1850.

CHILDREN:

2779. HERBERT HOLDEN, born February 10, 1872.
 2780. WILLIAM ANTHONY, born February 15, 1875.

1450. NANCY HOLDEN⁷ GREENE (Thomas Lippitt⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born April 12, 1815. She married, October, 1839, Thomas Elwood Anthony of East Greenwich, son of Thomas Anthony, the Quaker preacher.

CHILDREN:

2781. THOMAS ANTHONY.
 2782. EMILY ANTHONY.
 2783. ANNA ANTHONY.
 2784. SARAH ANTHONY.
 2785. FRANCES ANTHONY.
 2786. MARY ANTHONY.
 2787. JAMES ANTHONY.
 2788. HARRIET ANTHONY.
 2789. JOHN ANTHONY.

1451. ANN GIBBS⁷ GREENE (Thomas Lippitt⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born April 12, 1815; twin sister to Nancy Holden Greene. *Coventry Records* give her date of birth, but we find no mention of her marriage.

1452. ELIZA⁷ GREENE (Christopher⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born February 7, 1804. She married Festus Lyon Thompson of Vermont. He was Ensign, 3d Lieutenant, and 2d Lieutenant in 26th Regiment of Infantry, U. S. A., 1814 and 1815. Later, a school teacher in Warwick, R. I.

1453. WILLIAM WARREN⁷ GREENE (Christopher⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born July 12, 1806. He resided in Michigan. He married (1), October 20, 1833, Jane Aiken, daughter of Thomas and Mary Ann (Brown) Gray, born January 19, 1807, died December 29, 1849. He married (2), November 13, 1850, Betsey Bruce Taylor, born January 19, 1822. (His name is incorrectly given William Warner.)

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

2790. THOMAS GRAY, born July 2, 1834, married *Julia A. Gibson*.

2791. CHRISTOPHER FRANCIS, born March 8, 1836, married *Margaret Hamilton*.

2792. MARTHA JANE, born September 20, 1838 (?), married *Samuel Gibson*.

2793. MARY ANNE, born May 24, 1840, married *Henry Driscoll*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

2794. Son, born July 22, died July 28, 1851.

2795. Son, born and died May 7, 1853.

2796. LETTIE ANNETTE, born December 6, 1858, married — *Hoey*, a farmer living near Brownsville, Cass County, Mich. (1881).

1454. PHEBE LOW⁷ GREENE (Christopher⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) married Benjamin West. The date of her birth is not given. She died July 3, 1860.

1455. LUCY ANN⁷ GREENE (Christopher⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born in 1810. She married Owen Vaughan, who died April 26, 1868.

1456. CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS⁷ GREENE (Christopher⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born in 1813. He married Annie Kirkland of Minta, Ga. They resided at Fort Gaines, Ga., and had a large family, but no record is given.

1457. SARAH STAFFORD⁷ GREENE (Christopher⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹). Date of birth not given. She married William Holden of East Greenwich.

CHILD:

2797. ANN HOLDEN.

1459. WILLIAM⁷ GREENE (Jeremiah⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born at Occupasuetuxet, Warwick, July 9, 1811. He married, September 16, 1832, Susan Waterman Angell, daughter of Elijah and Isabella Day of Scituate, R. I. He was engaged in a manufacturing business, but was unfortunate and removed with his family, October 16, 1842, to Milwaukee, Wis., and later to Germantown in that State, where he became a successful farmer. He was a man of enormous physical strength and tireless energy. In the pioneer life in Wisconsin he was the man of affairs in the little settlement. He rose from an attack of fever to make a coffin for a baby who had died in the settlement, and brought on a relapse from which he died at Germantown, November 1, 1854. He was an earnest Christian, and spent all his spare moments in religious reading and study, going from place to place holding services, and even in the absence of a minister, officiating at funerals. He was a cabinet-maker, but also engaged in several other kinds of business. His widow died in June, 1877, at Appleton, Wis. (Another account gives his marriage date, October 27, 1832, and the place of his wife's death, Milwaukee, Wis.)

CHILDREN:

2798. MARY ANN, born Scituate, R. I., March, 1834, died same year.
 2799. WILLIAM FREDERIC, born Scituate, 1836, died in infancy.
 2800. WILLIAM HENRY, born Scituate, May 25, 1840, married *Ellen Poolc*.
 2801. ABBY RUSSELL, born Germantown, June 17, 1847, married *Samuel E. Tate*.

1460. MARY ANN⁷ GREENE (Jeremiah⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born in the ancestral home at Occupasuetuxet, on the shore of Narragansett Bay, Warwick, R. I., November 7, 1813. She was of double Greene descent, through her mother, Phebe Hughes, the daughter of Welthian⁶ Greene (Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹), who by her marriage with Jeremiah Greene (William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹), cousin of Welthian, thus strengthened the connection; her daughter, Mary Ann, being in the paternal line of the seventh, and in the maternal of the eighth, generation from John Greene, surgeon. Owing to the death of her mother, of consumption, November 27, 1815, Mary Ann was brought up in the family of her maternal grandfather, Major Thomas Hughes, who married Welthian Greene (see No. 663). They resided at Centreville, R. I., until after Major Hughes's death, when his widow removed with her granddaughters to North Scituate, R. I. Mary Ann Greene was there married, March 22, 1832, to Joseph Holden Low, eldest son of Captain Samuel and Elizabeth (Holden) Low of Old Warwick, born at Providence, July 12, 1802. They resided in Providence. Mrs. Low was

"a remarkably handsome woman of small stature with black hair and eyes and red cheeks; she was possessed of a remarkably brilliant and precocious mind. At the age of fourteen she contributed stories and poems to the *Providence Journal* and displayed a wonderful maturity of taste and literary discrimination." She died in Providence of swift consumption, July 20, 1835.

Mr. Low resided in Boston after 1880. The insurance company whose secretary he had been since 1850 retired him on a pension. He is described as "a man six feet in height, of commanding presence, clear-cut refined features, and courtly manners—a true 'gentleman of the old school.'" An old family letter adds, "and an honest man." His death occurred suddenly at Jamaica Plain, Mass., September 30, 1886, where he was then living with his daughter. In crossing a railroad track he was struck by an engine and instantly killed. Both he and his wife were buried at Swan Point Cemetery, Providence.

CHILD:

2802. MARY FRANCES LOW, born at Providence, R. I., January 2, 1833; was an only child. She married, at Old Warwick, July 25, 1855, *John Waterman Aborn*⁸ *Greene*. For further record, see No. 2753.

A large part of above record was kindly contributed by Miss Mary A. Greene of Providence.

1462. SARAH LITTLEFIELD⁷ GREENE (Jeremiah⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born February 8, 1818. She married, June 14, 1841, Henry Waterman, son of John Robinson and Isabel (Warner) Waterman, and grandson of John and Welthian (Greene) Waterman, born March 23, 1816. He was a watchmaker "of Woonsocket." Mrs. Waterman, who is still living at Woonsocket, is a granddaughter of Elder Samuel Littlefield of Warwick.

CHILDREN:

2803. JOHN ROBINSON WATERMAN, born at Millbury, Mass., November 20, 1843; married (1), September 7, 1868, *Louise*, daughter of *Edward* and *Elizabeth (Coe) Remmey* of Faribault, Minn., born January 24, 1843, in New York, died in Faribault, November 3, 1878, leaving two children—*Ida Littlefield*, born June 5, 1869, and *Isabel Louise*, born at Plattsburg, N. Y., July 27, 1871. He married (2) *Candace Mowry*, daughter of *Randall Phetteplace* and *Urania (Mowry) Eddy* of North Smithfield, R. I., born Feb. 8, 1833.
2804. BENONI WATERMAN, born at Millbury, Mass., December 19, 1847, married at Providence, May 25, 1878, *Jessie*, daughter of *Edward* and *Isabella*

Graham of New Glasgow, Nova Scotia. He was an architect and civil engineer. No children.

Mrs. Sarah L. (Greene) Waterman has contributed extensively to the records of Greene-Waterman lines.

1463. MARTHA ALMIRA⁷ GREENE (Jeremiah⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born May 7, 1819. She married, October 3, 1839, Lorenzo Fuller, son of Zachary and Betsy (Perry) Fuller of Smithfield, R. I. He removed to Meeker, Wis., October 16, 1842, thence to California in 1850, and was engaged in mining at Orr's Rancho, San Joaquin County, Cal., where he died January 6, 1864. His wife died also in California, March 10, 1854.

CHILDREN:

2805. CHARLES EDWARD FULLER, born July 1, 1840, resides in Santa Barbara, Cal; unmarried (in 1887).
 2806. CATHARINE FRANCES FULLER, born at Smithfield, December, 1841, married *Charles Edward King*, son of *Edward King*, a farmer of Westfield, Marquette County, Wis. Three children: *Eliza Martha*, born December 10, 1871; *Carrie Amanda*, born March 26, 1873; *Eleanora Belle*, born July 19, 1875.
 2807. ELIZABETH FULLER, born in Meeker, Wis., 1844, married *Orlando Stebbins*, farmer of Westfield, Wis.
 2808. ZACHARY TAYLOR FULLER, born July, 1846, a farmer, married, and lives in Laporte City, Black Hawk County, Iowa.

1464. SAMUEL LITTLEFIELD⁷ GREENE (Jeremiah⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born February 17, 1821. He married, November 29, 1847, Sylvia, daughter of Lyman and Chloe (Rawson) Keith of Uxbridge, Mass. She was the widow of William Braman, and was born March 16, 1816. Mr. Greene was a watchmaker. Resided at Somers, Conn.

CHILDREN:

2809. SARAH LITTLEFIELD, born August 9, 1848, married *Albert Henry*.
 2810. MARY FRANCES, born March 18, 1851, married *Elijah Cutter*.
 2811. CLARA KEITH, } born June 30, 1853, died August 30, 1853.
 2812. CHLOE RAWSON, } born June 30, 1853, died September 5, 1853.

1465. JEREMIAH ALBERT⁷ GREENE (Jeremiah⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born December 30, 1822. He was married, May 18, 1845, by Rev. Dr. Stiles, to Abigail, daughter of Harvey and Mary (Polke) Smith of Johnston, R. I. He was a merchant of Gloucester

City, N. J., and Philadelphia, Pa., for forty-five years. He died and was buried, at Gloucester City, July 30, 1886.

CHILD:

2813. JULIA ANN, born in Philadelphia, July 15, 1847, died November 20, 1852.

1467. ELIZA HELEN ⁷ GREENE (Jeremiah ⁶, William ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Pawtuxet, January 20, 1827. She married, January 1, 1846, Sterry Manton Cooke, son of Eleazar and Narcissa (Cooke) Cooke of Cumberland, R. I. She died November 20, 1852, and was buried in Bernon Cemetery, Woonsocket, R. I.

CHILDREN:

2814. MARY ANNA COOKE, born July 4, 1847, died January 22, 1884; married, January 1, 1866, *William Scott* of Worcester, Mass., house painter; two children—*Lilla Gertrude*, born September 6, 1870; and *William Henry*, born August 6, 1872; residence, Worcester, Mass.

2815. ADELAIDE COOKE, born July 7, 1849, died August 13, 1866; buried Bernon Cemetery, Woonsocket.

2816. WALDO WALLACE COOKE, born November 19, 1851, died February 12, 1884; unmarried. Buried on Cumberland Hill, R. I.

1486. SAMUEL BEERS ⁷ GREENE (John ⁶, Benjamin Ellery ⁵, John ⁴, Richard ³, John ², John ¹), eldest son, was born June 14, 1809. He married Harriet Weller. Lived at Madison, Ohio, 1860; Painesville, Ohio, 1867.

CHILD:

2817. SAMUEL BEERS, Jr.

1487. WILLIAM ELLERY ⁷ GREENE "of Vergennes" (John ⁶, Benjamin Ellery ⁵, John ⁴, Richard ³, John ², John ¹) was born August 5, 1810. He married, August 15, 1836, Anne Jane, daughter of Elliot and Louisa Sherrill, born at Vergennes, Vt., September 27, 1817. He was a wholesale clothing merchant, and managed his farm in the vicinity of that place. He died at Vergennes, October 15, 1886. His widow died March 13, 1893.

CHILDREN:

2818. JOHN ELLIOT, born June 23, 1837, married *Mary E. Seymour*.

2819. JANE FRANCES, born February 4, 1840, died December 16, 1848.

2820. WILLIAM SHERRILL, born November 19, 1842, died March 14, 1845.

2821. MARY ADELAIDE, born August 28, 1845, married *Joseph John Tobias*.

2822. FRANCES ELLEN, born December 6, 1848, married *William Henry Gwynn*.
 2823. LOUISA SHERRILL, born May 20, 1851, married *William Thatcher Webb*.
 2824. LUCY HUNTINGTON ATWATER, born February 20, 1855, married *William McMaster, Jr.*
 2825. WILLIAM EDWIN, born February 2, 1861, married *Mary Eugenia Pond*.

1488. LUCY HUNTINGTON⁷ GREENE (John⁶, Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born April 15, 1814. She married, May 23, 1833, Edwin Atwater, son of Nicholas H. Atwater of Montreal, Canada, formerly of Williston, Vt. He died in 1874. She died suddenly at New Haven, Conn., May 29, 1890, in the seventy-sixth year of her age, and was buried at Montreal.

CHILDREN:

2826. HENRY WILLIAM ATWATER, born April 1, 1834.
 2827. SARAH JANE ATWATER, born January 25, 1836.
 2828. CHARLES LINUS ATWATER, born June 15, 1838, died August 27, 1855, aged seventeen years.
 2829. EDWIN GREENE ATWATER, born February 5, 1842.
 2830. BENJAMIN ELLERY GREENE ATWATER, born January 21, 1845, died October 28, 1846.
 2831. MARY ELIZA ATWATER, born January 6, 1848, died November 11, 1863, aged fifteen years.
 2832. MARIA AMELIA ATWATER, born May 20, 1850.
 2833. LUCY HUNTINGTON GREENE ATWATER, born March 2, 1851, died November 21, 1855.

1489. BENJAMIN ELLERY⁷ GREENE (Job⁶, Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹), eldest son, married, May 14, 1846, Merced de Valenzuela, of Puerto Cabello, province of Caracas, Venezuela, where she died April 23, 1862. Her brother, Señor Don Elias de Valenzuela; a nephew, Señor Arthur; and his sister, Señorita Irene de Valenzuela, all resided at Madrid, Spain.

CHILDREN:

2834. MERCED MARIA DOLORES, born September 19, 1847.
 2835. EMILITA JOSEFINA BEATRICE, born July 29, 1850.
 2836. EDUARDO DANA ERVING, born November 1, 1854, died February 5, 1855.

1495. EDWARD DANA ERVING⁷ GREENE (Job⁶, Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born in Boston, Mass. (?) He was an artist and lived in New York City. Died in 1879. His half-sister, Eliza Erving (the daughter of his mother's first husband, James Erving), lived with him.

1507. LEWIS CURTIS⁷ GREENE (Lewis Sayre⁶, Lewis Sayre⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born December 26, 1828. He married, October 15, 1851, Eliza R. Dayton, born March, 1831. Residence, Meriden, Conn.

CHILD:

2837. LEWIS DAYTON, born October 20, 1852.

1508. ELIZA ANN⁷ GREENE (Lewis Sayre⁶, Lewis Sayre⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born May 8, 1831. She married, October 15, 1851, Minor G. Page, born August 26, 1828, died August 13, 1859.

CHILD:

2838. CHARLES MINOR PAGE, born April 3, 1856, died October 14, 1861.

1511. ALFRED PIERPONT⁷ GREENE (Lewis Sayre⁶, Lewis Sayre⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born February 1, 1838. He served four years in the army, in the War of the Rebellion; was taken prisoner at Bermuda Hundred, 1864, and died January 9, 1865, two weeks after his return home, a victim of Andersonville and Florence. He had nearly completed his twenty-seventh year.

1512. CAROLINE AMELIA⁷ GREENE (Lewis Sayre⁶, Lewis Sayre⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born March 7, 1841. She married, November 25, 1860, Charles C. Westover, born September, 1831.

1516. MARY ANN⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Lewis Sayre⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born March 30, 1834. She married, May 13, 1855, Edward Hitchcock, born March 15, 1831.

CHILDREN:

2839. MILLIE E. HITCHCOCK, born January 30, 1859.

2840. SARAH MARIA HITCHCOCK, born July 28, 1863.

1517. FRANCES C.⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Lewis Sayre⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born February 5, 1837. She married, September 28, 1865, William C. Cutler, born January 8, 1832.

1518. BENJAMIN⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Benjamin⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born at East Greenwich, May 13, 1788. He married (1), September 6, 1811, Frances, daughter of Edward and Rhoda Gray of Tiverton, who died December 18, 1852. He married

(2), October 6, 1853, Elizabeth, daughter of Elisha and Rhoda Brown. She was half-sister to his first wife.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

2841. CELIA, born October 23, 1823.
2842. RHODA ELIZA, born October 27, 1825.

1539. MARY⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Benjamin⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, May 6, 1790. She married, May 7, 1810, Joseph Nightingale of Providence, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Corlis) Nightingale. His son inherited and continued to own a large part of the Warwick Neck property. She died at Boston at the home of her son-in-law, Edward E. Manton, May 11, 1868. He died May 18, 1865.

CHILDREN:

2843. GEORGE CURTIS NIGHTINGALE, born October 3, 1812, married, July 17, 1845, *Mary Gorham*, daughter of Rt. Rev. *J. P. R. Henshaw*, Bishop of Rhode Island, born January 12, 1819, died February 21, 1888. They had eight children: *George Curtis*, born August 16, 1846, married, January 23, 1873, *Mary Davis*; *William Greene*, born July 5, 1848; *Mary Henshaw*, born March 8, 1850, married, November 20, 1872, *Louis T. Foster*; *Camilla Donaldson*, born May 22, 1853, died January 11, 1854; *John Kenley Henshaw*, born December 18, 1854; *Crawford Allen*, born May 13, 1856; *FredERIC Albert*, born August 14, 1858, died April 3, 1883; *Daniel Henshaw*, born January 13, 1860, died April 7, 1864.
2844. MARY GREENE NIGHTINGALE, born August 10, 1814, married *Edward E. Manton* of Providence.

Joseph Nightingale was brother to John Clark (Corlis?) Nightingale, who married Martha Washington⁶, daughter of General Nathanael⁵ Greene, and brother of Mary Rhodes Nightingale, who married Samuel Ward⁶ Greene (William⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹).

1540. SIMON RAY⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Benjamin⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, January 18, 1792. He married, 1813, Harriot, daughter of Charles and Rosanna (Low) Wells of Old Warwick, born July 31, 1796, died April 17, 1815. She was the granddaughter of Stephen Low. Her mother, Rosanna Low, after the death of Mr. Wells, married (2), November 30, 1800, Captain William Greene. (See No. 1186).

CHILDREN:

2845. HARRIOT MARIA, born May 2, 1814, married *Nathaniel B. Durfee*.

1541. CATHARINE CELIA⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Benjamin⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born May 1, 1794. She married General Albert Collins⁶ Greene of Providence. She died January 9, 1826. (For children's record see No. 893.)

1556. GEORGE FLAGG⁷ GREENE (Ray⁶, William⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born September 20, 1795. He died at St. Mary's, Ga., December 16, 1821, when in his twenty-seventh year. He was the eldest son of Hon. Ray Greene of Coweset, Warwick, and unmarried.

1557. WILLIAM⁷ GREENE "of Warwick" (Ray⁶, William⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born January 1, 1797. He married (1), April 30, 1821, Abigail (Abby) Brackett, daughter of Erastus Lyman, Esq., of Northampton, Mass., whose wife was Miss — Brackett of Boston. He was Deputy-Governor of Rhode Island. He died at the homestead farm, Warwick, March 24, 1883. His wife died July 18, 1862. He married (2) Mrs. Manchester, a widow of Providence. "Married at East Greenwich. Nov. 17 1867, by Rev. Dr. Crane of the Episcopal Church, His Honor William Greene of Warwick and Mrs. Caroline Manchester of East Greenwich, daughter of the late Rev. Lemuel Burge." Mrs. Manchester had two sons by first marriage.

CHILDREN:

2846. CATHARINE RAY, born November 20, 1824, married Dr. *Frederic C. Roelker*.

2847. ANNA JEAN LYMAN, born April 30, 1827, died July 31, 1831, at Providence.

1558. CATHARINE RAY⁷ GREENE (Ray⁶, William⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, July 18, 1799. She married, August 27, 1815, Dr. James Varnum Turner, son of Dr. Peter and Eliza (Child) Turner. Dr. Peter Turner was a member of the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati, and was surgeon of Colonel Christopher Greene's regiment in the Continental army. He died at Greenwich, R. I., February 14, 1822. James Varnum, his son, was born at Greenwich, March 27, 1789, died at Newport, October 28, 1863. His widow died also at Newport, January 16, 1875. He resided on the Governor Greene farm, 1821-28, when he removed to practise medicine in Portsmouth, where he was popular and successful; 1837, removed to Newport where he was happily associated with his brother Dr. William Turner, until his death, and later with Dr. Oliver C. Turner. His son, Dr. Henry E., who had been a student in the office, became his partner and was associated with him until his death, 1863.

CHILDREN:

2848. HENRY E. TURNER, M.D., born at Warwick, June 15, 1816, died at Newport, 1897. He was greatly interested in genealogical research, and rendered valuable aid to General George S. Greene in the preparation of these records. Dr. Turner left valuable records, many of which are in possession of the Newport Historical Society. He married (1), July 18, 1844, *Ann Eliza*, daughter of *Joseph E.* and *Sarah D. Stevens* of Newport, born April 15, 1823. She survived her husband. Their children were *Sarah Catharine*, born May 6, 1845, died February 20, 1865; *Anna Stevens*, born September 30, 1846, survived her father; *Joseph Lincoln*, born October 1, 1848, died September 6, 1873; *Henry Edward, Jr.*, born August 17, 1851, survived his father; *James Varnum*, born February 22, 1853, died March 4, 1853; *Thomas P. Stevens*, born February 11, 1856, survived his father.

Newport Herald, June 3, 1897:

"Dr. Turner was one of the best known physicians in Rhode Island and one of the oldest practising physicians in the United States. He was one of Newport's most eminent citizens, whose works form a part of its history, and his life was full of interesting incidents. He was born on the Governor Greene farm at Warwick, about half a mile from the Court House in East Greenwich, and considered himself a Greenwich boy. About twelve years of his boyhood were passed in primary schools there and in the East Greenwich Academy. The next five years he lived in Portsmouth, near Bristol Ferry, where his father practised medicine. In May, 1833, he came to Newport and was under the instruction of Judge Joslin at the old John Frazer school-house for two years. It was about this time that his father united with Dr. Wm. Turner in the medical profession, and he entered their office as a student, becoming the partner of his father on the death of his uncle William. He was graduated from the University of Pennsylvania in 1836, and after a year of travel he returned to Newport, in which city he afterward resided. In his younger days he was quite a politician, and was a member of the General Assembly, 1847-48; member of School Board, 1850-70; President of State Board of Health, 1880; and was City Physician for many years when that office was without pay or fees. He was also port physician for a number of years. On the breaking out of the Civil War, he was in the employ of the State to examine recruits; and, November, 1863, to June, 1865, was Acting-Surgeon at Fort Adams. For twenty-five years he was surgeon of the Newport Artillery Company, and when that company went to Providence for service in 1861, Dr. Turner offered his services as well to the war Governor. Four of the Doctor's brothers fought in the war of the Rebellion. Dr. Turner was Vice-President of the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati; a member of Redwood Library for fifty years, during two of which years he was Director, and for two its President. He was for twenty years a member of the Newport Historical Society, and was its President at the time of his death. He was also an honorary member of the Sons of the Revolution."

2849. MARY FLAGG TURNER, born at East Greenwich, March 26, 1818.
2850. ELIZABETH CHILD TURNER, born East Greenwich, March 5, 1820. Living unmarried (1897) at Newport, R. I.
2851. ISABELLA GREENE TURNER, born at Governor Greene farm, Warwick, May 25, 1822. She married *Francis Lawton*, son of Hon. *Edward* and *Mary (Engs) Lawton* of Newport. Resided at Brooklyn, N. Y. Had *Catharine Greene Lawton*, born July 8, 1845, married *Alfred Roelker*, merchant of New York, and had three children; *Francis Lawton*, born June 28, 1848, lawyer of New York; *Mary Engs Lawton*, born May 14, 1850, married *David Fales*, lawyer of Chicago—had two daughters; *Henry Boven Lawton*, born February 24, 1852.
2852. GEORGE FLAGG TURNER, born at Governor Greene farm, March 26, 1824, 2d lieutenant 5th Rhode Island Volunteers; served in the war of the Rebellion and died of yellow fever at Newbern, N. C., October 6, 1864. Married, September 4, 1861, *Caroline Amelia*, daughter of *Joseph G. Stevens*, Esq., and sister of his brother, *Henry E. Turner's* wife. They had daughter, *Lillias Eliza*, born April 14, 1863, died August 4, 1863. (See sketch of Lieut. George F. Turner in *Rhode Island Officers*, p. 263, by John Russell Bartlett.)
2853. PETER JAMES TURNER, born at Governor Greene farm, April 20, 1826. Captain in 3d Rhode Island Volunteers. Residence, Worcester, Mass. Married (1), August 11, 1851, *Marianna B.*, daughter of Dr. *Herscy Baylies* of Astoria, N. Y., and had *William Bradford*, born August 4, 1852, and son, who died in infancy. His wife died June 27, 1854, and he married (2) *Eliza Wells Baylies*, sister of his first wife, who had no children.
2854. CHARLES W. TURNER, born Portsmouth, R. I., June 12, 1828, married June 1, 1861, *Anna Mary*, daughter of *Shubael* and *Elizabeth Coffin*. Children: *Elizabeth*, born February 9, 1863; *James Varnum*, born June 9, 1864; *Isabella Greene*, born November 30, 1866; *Mary Lucc*, born October 10, 1868; *Catharine Ray*; *Ruth Carter*; *Francis*. Residence, Middleboro, Mass.
2855. RICHARD RAY TURNER, born November 27, 1831, died 1859; unmarried.
2856. WILLIAM GREENE TURNER, born Newport, October 21, 1833. Captain 2d Rhode Island Volunteers. A sculptor of some prominence, residence, Florence, Italy, he designed the statue of Commodore Perry which is on the Mall, Washington Square, Newport. He served in the Civil War and was wounded at the battle of Fredericksburg.
2857. FRANCIS LINCOLN TURNER, born Newport, December 27, 1835, died 1864. He studied medicine at Albany Medical College. He married, March 29, 1864, *Mary Catharine*, daughter of *George C.* and *Elizabeth S. (Melville) Munro* of Newport. No children. He practised a short time in New York State, but returned to Newport, where he died.
2858. CATHARINE RAY TURNER, born Newport, April 18, 1837. Living unmarried (1897).

1560. ISABELLA MARY⁷ GREENE (Ray⁶, William⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born February 22, 1805. She married, May

16, 1833, Joseph Sherbourne Jenckes, born at Providence, April 24, 1804. They removed to Indiana, and she died at Terre Haute, August 1, 1863. Joseph Sherbourne Jenckes was son of Joseph and Mary (Bowers) Jenckes. The family were of Welsh origin and trace back to the time of William the Conqueror. Mr. Jenckes prepared for college at Greenwich and Exeter Academies, and was graduated from Brown University in 1824. He spent one year as private tutor in the family of the father of the late Admiral Scott at Fairfax County, Va. He read law one year with Peter Pratt and one year with Thomas Burgess of Providence. He removed to Indiana, June 9, 1827, and practised law there but a short time, though, after retiring from practice, he served one year (1838) as Judge of County Court. He always manifested great interest in educational matters, serving many years as Trustee of Common Schools, County Seminary, and State University. He was cashier of Terre Haute branch of State Bank of Indiana for about three years, but the great business of his life was farming. He was noted for his scholarship in the classics and for the great versatility of his learning. One of his sons wrote: "My own instructor—a College Professor for nearly half a century—told me that my father was undoubtedly the best classical scholar in the State." Joseph Jenckes, grandfather of Joseph Sherbourne Jenckes, born 1763, in Massachusetts, was also graduated from Brown in 1784 (?), and for several years after was one of its trustees. He resided in Rhode Island most of his life, dividing the time between his home in Providence (Jenckes and Benefit Streets) and his farm in Wickford, on the west shore of Narragansett Bay. His wife was Mary, daughter of Jerathmael Bowers, a large shipping merchant of Boston, who married Mary, daughter of Joseph and — (Watson) Sherbourne. He made the trying journey of about one thousand miles from Providence to Indiana in 1818 in a private carriage, accompanied by his son Daniel. The journey, in connection with the (at that time) malarious condition of the Wabash, proved too much for his strength and he was taken sick soon after his arrival, dying the same year.

CHILDREN:

2859. JOSEPH S. JENCKES, JR., born April 4, 1834, married, May 6, 1860, *Mary E.*, daughter of *Daniel B.* and *Mary (Bull) Laight* of Louisville, Ky. She died August 1, 1863 (the same day on which the death of Mrs. *Jenckes*, senior, occurred), leaving no children.
2860. WILLIAM GREENE JENCKES, born January 7, 1836. Received degree, A.M., Wisconsin University, and LL.B. from Cincinnati Law School. He married, July 6, 1874, Mrs. *Mary Linder (née Kimball)*, and has five children: *Belle*, born London, England, May 3, 1875, died May 7, 1887, Indianapolis; *Mary*, born Davenport, Iowa, July 4, died July 20, 1876; *Joseph S.*, born

1877; *George Flagg*, born 1878; *Ray Greene*, born 1881. Mr. *William Jenckes* was, like his father, a farmer and a highly educated gentleman. In 1888 he was of Bridgeton, Parke County, Indiana. The above record is gathered largely from data kindly contributed by him at that date.

2861. GEORGE FLAGG JENCKES, born November 22, 1843. Lumber dealer.

2862. RAY GREENE JENCKES, born July 4, 1847, married (1), —*Miller*, (2), August 14, 1874, Mrs. *Grace Isaacs (née Floyd)*, had daughter, *Grace Louise*, born June 9, 1878.

1562. JOSEPH NIGHTINGALE⁷ GREENE (Samuel Ward⁶, William⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born July 10, 1797. He married Adeline Bryant, a daughter of Judge Bryant of Anson, Me., who died leaving no children. He died about 1872.

1563. WILLIAM RAY⁷ GREENE (Samuel Ward⁶, William⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born March 20, 1800. He married, November 26, 1821, Susan Arnold, daughter of Hon. James Burrill of Providence, born July 28, 1801, died at Savannah, Ga., July 6, 1831. He died November 2, 1832. James Burrill was son of James and Sally (daughter of Jonathan Arnold) Burrill of Providence, who were married October 8, 1797.

CHILDREN:

2863. SUSAN BURRILL, born October 18, 1823, married *Samuel James Beals*.

2864. ELEANOR BURRILL, born March 10, 1825, living with her sister *Susan*, 1857.

2865. MARY ELIZABETH, born October 21, 1826, died April 6, 1837.

2866. CATHARINE RAY, born September 3, 1828, died August 13, 1829.

2867. CAROLINE B., born September 3, 1829, died February 21, 1830.

1564. ELIZABETH NIGHTINGALE⁷ GREENE (Samuel Ward⁶, William⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born January 2, 1803. She married, September 15, 1828, Dr. Lloyd Bowers Brayton of Fall River, Mass., born August 8, 1799.

CHILDREN:

2868. SAMUEL GREENE BRAYTON, born May 31, 1829, married, June 1, 1851, *Luciana*, daughter of *Alfred Anthony* of Johnston, R. I. Children: *Charles Lloyd*, born February 14, 1853, died November 10, 1863; *Lloyd Anthony*, born September 3, 1863.

2869. ELIZABETH CROCKER BRAYTON, died in infancy.

2870. JOHN WARD BRAYTON, born January 18, 1835, died November 3, 1879; married (1), and had daughter, *Elizabeth Nightingale Brayton*, born September 5, 1855, died April 18, 1880 (?); married (2), March 16, 1859, *Ellen H.*

Brown of Providence, and had a son, *William Greene Brayton*, born February 1, 1860.

Mrs. Brayton married (2), in 1849, Kingsley Wilmarth of Attleboro, Mass., who died April, 1869. No children.

1566. WILLIAM⁷ GREENE "of Johnston" (Samuel⁶, Joshua⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born June 3, 1787. He married (1), October 13, 1808, Phebe, daughter of Gideon Brown of Johnston, born January 10, 1793, died September 8, 1819, aged twenty-six. He married (2), July 3, 1822, Lydia, daughter of Joseph and Sarah Dennis of Pomfret, Conn., born April 14, 1798. He died July 13, 1838, aged fifty-one.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

2871. SAMUEL, born April 16, 1809, died October, 1832.
 2872. RUTH, born January 27, 1811, married — *Randall*, and died June, 1834, in her twenty-fourth year.
 2873. DUTY, born November 30, 1812, married *Amey Katharine Kenyon*.
 2874. BENJAMIN, born April 23, 1814, married *Amey Katharine Kenyon* (?).
 2875. JAMES, born January 13, 1816.
 2876. ALLEN, born May 21, 1818, married *Maria B. Cooke*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

2877. MEHITABLE MANTON, born August 5, 1823.
 2878. MARY, born June 20, 1825, died July 24, 1830.
 2879. SARAH, born September 12, 1828, died August, 1829.
 2880. PHEBE ANN, born October 11, 1833, died January 4, 1834.

"William Greene of Johnston one of the members of the Monthly Meeting of Friends deeded to the Quakers $3\frac{1}{6}$ acres of the east end of his Absolona farm—8th mo. 8th day 1838.

"Albert G. Greene signed as witness."

(From notes of Chas. W. Farnum, Town Clerk of Gloucester.)

1568. DUTY⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, Joshua⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born July 21, 1792. He married (1), July 14, 1817, Mary de Roffer, and (2), November 19, 1819, Abby Pierce Truman. He died May 18, 1864. His widow, Abby, died in Providence, August 20, 1865, aged seventy-two. No children.

1569. RAY⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, Joshua⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born September 5, 1796. He was a Baptist elder. He

married, May 8, 1823, Ruth B., daughter of Ethan Sprague of Johnston, who died March 2, 1861, in her fifty-ninth year. "Elder Ray Greene died at Cussewago, Pa., Mar. 23, 1864."

CHILDREN:

- 2881. ETHAN SPRAGUE, born September 20, 1824, married *Phebe Hammond*.
- 2882. SAMUEL, born July 21, 1826.
- 2883. ELIZA, born September 19, 1829.
- 2884. ISAAC RAY, born April 10, 1832.
- 2885. MARY ELIZABETH, born October 28, 1834.
- 2886. ALBERT COLLINS, born November 3, 1837.

A later record gives the death of Ray Greene, "June 3, 1863, Æt. 67 y. 8 m. 28 d."; and that of his wife, "Ruth B. Mar. 2, 1861, Æt. 58 y. 3 m. 13 d."

"Duty Greene of Providence sold to Ray Greene of Johnston the lot which fell to him in the division of his father Samuel Greene's estate—Mar. 26, 1829. Abby P. Greene signed as wife of Duty" (Gloucester Town Records).

1570. DANIEL⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, Joshua⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born August 20, 1799, died August 12, 1859. He married, September 17, 1820, Almyrah Stone of Johnston.

CHILDREN:

- 2887. ABBY ANN, born November 4, 1822, died December 10, 1878, unmarried.
- 2888. CHARLES HENRY, born October 24, 1825.
- 2889. PHEBE, born October 26, 1827.
- 2890. ANDREW JACKSON, born June 24, 1829, married *Emma M. Chapman*.
- 2891. RAY I., born September 1, 1831, died May 16, 1857, at Foster, R. I., aged twenty-six.

1571. MARY⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, Joshua⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born September 13, 1803. She married Jeremiah Tillinghast, who is mentioned in a deed dated November 10, 1828: "William Greene, Duty Greene, Daniel Greene, Jeremiah Tillinghast and *his wife Mary who was their sister*, sold to Ray Greene land that they inherited from George Greene. Lydia D. Greene signed as wife of William and Almira as wife of Daniel" (from Town Clerk of Gloucester).

1585. LUCY ANN⁷ GREENE (Benjamin⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born October 25, 1798. She married, January 6,

1820, Oliver Cromwell Wilbur of Providence, son of Peleg and Mary (Gooding) Wilbur, born October 4, 1794, died February 7, 1882. His wife died October 16, 1878.

CHILDREN:

2892. GEORGE WILBUR.
 2893. OLIVER CROMWELL WILBUR, Jr.
 2894. MARCY GOODING WILBUR, married *Henry Lehré*⁸ *Greene* (*Simon H.7, Job*⁶, *Christopher*⁵, *Philip*⁴, *Job*³, *John*², *John*¹), the great grandson of Colonel *Christopher Greene* of Revolutionary fame. (Children's record and Wilbur pedigree, No. 2750.)

1586. CELIA ANN⁷ GREENE (Benjamin⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born October 12, 1801. She married, September 5, 1822, Wanton Rhodes Briggs, son of Samuel and Anna Rhodes (Holden) Briggs, born September 5, 1801.

CHILDREN:

2895. MARY GREENE BRIGGS, born July 7, 1824.
 2896. BENJAMIN GREENE BRIGGS, born April 20, 1826, married *Caroline Maria*, daughter of *George Danforth*, who died April 30, 1867 (see below).
 2898. SUSAN RHODES BRIGGS, died in infancy.
 2899. SARAH BRIGGS, born June 5, 1831, married, October 26, 1850, *Moses Dunn Merrill*, and had *Ella*, born February 12, 1853; *Waldo Emerson*, died aged seven years; *Frank Torrey* (?), born May 2, 1860; and *Blanche*, born May 8, 1866.

Another record gives "John Danforth brother of Walter R." as the father of Benj. Greene Briggs's wife, and adds, "they had three daughters: Celia, b. Dec. 7, 1849; Jennie Louisa; Minnie."

1588. BENJAMIN ROBINSON⁷ GREENE "of Apponaug" (Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born May 22, 1798. He married, December 11, 1820, Mary Gorton, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Gorton) Arnold, born September 21, 1799, died May 24, 1831. He died of typhoid fever, September 8, 1839, at Williamsport, Pa., about ninety miles above Harrisburg, where he had gone to superintend the manufacture of iron from the ore. He was buried at the family burial-ground at Apponaug, Warwick. He had, the year previous, made the request of his brother, General George Sears Greene, that the remains of his wife and two children might be deposited at this place. "He was a man of great energy and possessed the confidence of all who had business relations with him."

CHILDREN:

2900. SARAH ARNOLD, born July 30, 1822, died July 18, 1831.

2901. ANNE MARIA, born May 19, 1828, died June 1, 1828.

1589. MAJOR-GENERAL GEORGE SEARS⁷ GREENE (Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Apponaug, Warwick, R. I., May 6, 1801. He was graduated from the U. S. Military Academy at West Point in 1823; Lieutenant U. S. Army, 1823-36. He was a civil engineer of prominence; Chief Engineer and Commissioner of the Croton Aqueduct Department of the city of New York; and of the Board of Public Works of the city of Washington, D. C. (for full record of public and military service, see "Memoir" by Gen. F. V. Greene, first chapter). Lieutenant Greene married (1), July 14, 1828, at La Plaisance, Pomfret, Conn., Elizabeth, only daughter of David and Mary (Atwell) Vinton of Providence, R. I. She was sister of Rev. Alexander Hamilton Vinton, D.D., of St. Paul's Church, Boston, Mass., and of Rev. Francis Vinton, D.D., of Grace Church, Brooklyn, N. Y. Mrs. Greene was born in Providence, February 16, 1805, and died at Fort Sullivan, Eastport, Me., December 26, 1832. She was buried at Apponaug, with her three children, in the Caleb Greene burial-ground. Lieutenant Greene married (2), February 21, 1837, at Charlestown, Mass., Martha Barrett, daughter of Hon. Samuel and Rebecca (Barrett) Dana. Her father (born June 26, 1767), an attorney of Groton, Mass., was "a man of prominence and influence in Middlesex County, in the early part of the nineteenth century." He was Representative, 1802-3 and 1825-27; delegate to the Constitutional Convention, 1820; President of State Senate for eight years; and United States Representative, 1814-15. He died November 20, 1835. (See *Descendants of Richard Dana*, by Rev. John Jay Dana, pp. 33 and 41.) Her grandparents were Rev. Samuel⁴ (William³, Benjamin², Richard¹) and Anna (Kendrick) Dana, daughter of Captain Caleb Kendrick of Newton, Mass. The Rev. and Hon. Samuel Dana, born January 14, 1739, graduated from Harvard, 1755, was pastor at Groton, 1760-75; studied law and became Judge of Probate Court, 1787-92. He was also a member of the Constitutional Convention in 1782, and State Senator, 1793. Mrs. Greene's mother, Rebecca Barrett, was daughter of Charles Barrett, Esq., of New Ipswich, N. H., and his wife Rebecca, daughter of Deacon Samuel and Dorcas (Prescott) Minot of Concord, Mass. The Prescotts were connected with the family of Standish of Standish (see *Prescott Memorial*).

Mrs. Greene was born at Charlestown, Mass., October 27, 1809, but lived the greater part of her childhood and girlhood in Groton, Mass. Her long

married life of forty-six years was spent in untiring, unselfish devotion to her husband, children, and grandchildren; and to the latter she was a second mother, when their own was taken. She was much beloved by all who knew her, and her memory is still green in the hearts of many, both friends and relatives, although nearly twenty years have passed since her death; and her children and grandchildren with one accord "rise up and call her blessed." She died at Morristown, N. J., December 16, 1883. General Greene also died at Morristown, January 28, 1899, at the advanced age of ninety-eight. He was buried with his wife in the old burial-ground on an eminence back of the homestead at Apponaug, Warwick, R. I., which was so endeared to him.

More than half his lifetime General Greene was engaged in collating and perfecting the genealogical records of the Greene family and their ancestors, and was so thoroughly conversant with the work that he became the recognized authority thereon. His unfailing courtesy toward those who applied to him for information, caused him much additional labor, but his patience was inexhaustible, his love for the work being evident almost to the last months of his long and beautifully rounded life. The present work is his monument, and the gratitude of those who bear the name of Greene will be wide-spread and enduring, for the noble and helpful work he has accomplished. General Greene and his gallant sons have not only occupied conspicuous places in the family records, but have been devoted to their country's cause (see sketches following records).

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

2902. MARY VINTON, born at La Plaisance, Pomfret, Conn., June 3, 1829, died at Fort Sullivan, Eastport, Me., June 6, 1832.
 2903. GEORGE SEARS, born at Fort Sullivan, December 17, 1830, died at Apponaug, October 7, 1832.
 2904. FRANCES VINTON, born at La Plaisance, August 10, 1832, died at Fort Sullivan, February 22, 1833.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

2905. GEORGE SEARS, Jr., born November 26, 1837, married *Susan Moody Dana*.
 2906. SAMUEL DANA (Lieut.), born February 11, 1840, married (1) *Mary W. Dearth*, (2) *Mary A. Babbitt*.
 2907. CHARLES THRUSTON (Major), born March 5, 1842, married (1) *Abby A. Hull* and (2) *Addie M. Supplee*.
 2908. ANNA MARY, born February 19, 1845, married Lieutenant *Murray S. Day*.
 2909. JAMES JOHN, born September 4, 1847, died at Brunswick, October, 1848.
 2910. FRANCIS VINTON (Maj.-Gen.), born June 27, 1850, married *Belle Eugenie Chevallie*.



GREENE MEMORIAL HOUSE,
APPONAUIG, RHODE ISLAND.

"The Historic Greene Homestead"

"Extensive alterations and repairs of the old home of General George S. Greene were made early in 1900, under the supervision of his nephew, the late Albert R. Greene of Coweset; the selection of the antique furnishings and all details of the domestic arrangements being in charge of Mrs. Greene. Upon the door was placed a large and elaborate brass plate bearing the words, 'The Greene Memorial House'; and below, a brass knocker with the name, 'George Sears Greene.' The rooms are made attractive and artistic in their arrangements, and give evidence of thoughtful care and consideration. One of the upper apartments is known as 'The General's Room.'

"On April 26, 1900, the habitual quiet of the village of Apponaug was broken by an occurrence of unusual significance. The interest centred around the old, historic home of Gen. George Sears Greene, which, on this date, in the presence of a distinguished company from Providence, was formally presented by his youngest son, General Francis V. Greene, to the Episcopal Diocese of Rhode Island, for the special use of St. Barnabas Church at Apponaug.

"The services at the house, attending the consecration and presentation of the property, were presided over by Rev. Dr. Henshaw, President of the Standing Committee of the Diocese; and many of the Episcopal clergy of Rhode Island were present. General Greene, whose generosity and reverence for the memory of his father prompted him to make this munificent gift to the Diocese of the State, in making the presentation, referred to the influences which led him to decide upon this special disposition of the birthplace of his father. In this connection he dwelt upon the great affection which the old General cherished for his boyhood's home, his intense pride of ancestry, and his fervent devotion to the Protestant Episcopal Church. Reference was also made to the old Greene burial plot, located upon a picturesque eminence at the rear of the old homestead, where the old General rests with his fathers. 'These were the reasons,' said General Greene, 'which led me to decide to purchase the homestead from my sister and fit it up as a lasting memorial to my father.'

"Dr. Henshaw responded to General Greene as follows: 'Sir, it is a great and good work, and I am sure that hereafter you will have cause to be deeply thankful that God put it into your heart to do this thing. Your ancestors have distinguished themselves in this country in times of peace and war. I remember your honored father and your brother, Mr. Dana Greene, both of whom distinguished themselves in the service of their country. I remember, too, their strong attachment to all that concerned the church and its interests.'

"Mr. E. D. Bassett echoed the sentiments of Dr. Henshaw, saying that 'the name of the donor of the Memorial House was one which every Rhode Islander revered and honored. It is a source of congratulation to all of us that this memorial stands here in Apponaug to-day.'

"Rev. Samuel H. Webb also spoke briefly, and said: 'Since my residence in this State, I have long heard of the Rhode Island family of Greenes, and this act is what I should have expected of one of its members.'

"The consecration service followed, which was sacred and impressive. Later, the rooms of the house were inspected and part of the company visited the old Greene burial-ground to view the grave of General George S. Greene, with the monument, a huge boulder brought from the scene of the hero's fight at Gettysburg; and also were attracted by the large granite stone erected by the old General in memory of his father, which bears the genealogical record of the family, as follows:

" 'In Memory of
Caleb Greene, Esquire, of Apponaug
Born July 17, 1772
Died Dec. 4, 1853
Erected by his children.

He was the son of Caleb, of Samuel, of Samuel, all of Apponaug, which last was son of John Greene, Esquire, Deputy Governor of this Colony, son of John Greene of Salisbury, England, and original proprietor of this town in 1643, who was son of Richard, son of Richard, son of Robert Greene, Esq., which last were all of Gillingham, Dorsetshire, England.'

"The Memorial House at Apponaug will be hereafter used as a rectory."
(See *Providence Journal*, April 27, 1900; also, August 27, 1899.)

1590. SARAH WICKES⁷ GREENE (Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Apponaug, April 19, 1803. She married, July 11, 1838, Rev. Benjamin Phelon, born in Halifax, England, died in Providence, R. I., July 18, 1882, and was buried at Apponaug. She died in Providence, December 27, 1893.

CHILDREN:

2911. BENJAMIN RAY PHELON, born July 21, 1840, married, November 13, 1873, *Mary Dana*, daughter of General *Charles* and *Caroline A. Robbins*, born September 12, 1851. Her mother was the daughter of *George Henry* and *Mary (Dana) Westcott* and granddaughter of *Caleb* and *Susanna*⁶ (*Greene*)

Westcott (Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹). Children: *Alice*, born November 23, 1879; *Anna Robbins*, born December 2, 1883.

2912. JOSEPH ALBERT PHELON, born December 1, 1841, died at Apponaug, August 28, 1842.

1591. ALBERT DANIEL⁷ GREENE "of Apponaug" (Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Apponaug, Warwick, July 8, 1806. He married, June 2, 1841, his cousin, Dorcas Brown, daughter of Dr. Rowland and Susanna (Harris) Greene of Plainfield, Conn., and Cranston, R. I., born April 22, 1809, died May 12, 1896. He died at Coweset, September 3, 1895, and was buried at Apponaug. He was a manufacturer, and owned and managed the mill and water-power at Apponaug until his retirement from business. He resided at Coweset, Warwick.

CHILDREN:

2913. BENJAMIN ROBINSON, born March 29, 1842, died December 4, 1843, at Apponaug.

2914. ALBERT ROWLAND, born March 3, 1844, married *Anna S. Bissell*.

2915. RAYMOND, born May 2, 1845, died January 14, 1848, at Apponaug.

2916. EMMA, born February 5, 1852, died September 12, 1858, at Apponaug.

1592. MARY WICKES⁷ GREENE (Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born September 8, 1808. She married (second wife) James Fish of Chicago, Ill., who died May 27, 1892 (?). She died at Fernandina, Fla., and was buried there. No children.

1595. OCTAVIA⁷ GREENE (Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born September 3, 1814, died May 5, 1882. She was married, June 9, 1845, by her brother-in-law, Rev. Benjamin Phelon, to Dr. John Webster of Providence. They removed to Chicago. "Died at 280 West Huron St., Chicago, Friday, May 5, 1882, Mrs. Octavia (Greene) Webster—buried Sunday, May 7."

CHILDREN:

2917. ARTHUR WEBSTER, born July 26, 1846, died October 4, 1846.

2918. ARTHUR GREENE WEBSTER, born July 4, 1848, at Oyster Bay, L. I.

2919. IDA WEBSTER, born September 22, 1850.

2920. HERBERT ROBINSON WEBSTER, born at Chicago, Ill., May 5, 1853, where he died July 8, 1854.

2921. EVA WEBSTER, born September 22, 1856.

1602. DORCAS⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born March 28, 1802. She married, September 7, 1827,

Aaron Baldwin Curry, son of Thomas and Martha (Baldwin) Curry of Newark, N. J. She died August 8, 1864.

CHILDREN:

2922. SAMUEL GREENE CURRY, born July 11, 1830, married, September 29, 1863, *Caroline Greenwood*, daughter of *Silas and Polly (Colburn) Bacon*, of Newtown, Mass.
2923. CATHARINE CROMWELL CURRY, born November 8, 1831, married, November 28, 1855, *George Beckford Calder*, son of *William and Eliza (Spencer) Calder*. She died, Providence, October 3, 1890; had four children: *William Curry*, married *Ida B. Thomas*; *Elizabeth Miller*, married *Frank Wendell Pray*; *Albert Lawton*; *Dorcas Greene*.
2924. MARY ELIZABETH CURRY, born December 3, 1833, married, December 6, 1854, *George Abiatha Richards*, son of *Abiatha and Julia (Colburn) Richards* of Dedham, Mass. They had: *Maurice Greene*, married *Annie Vose Pratt*; *Frederick Dodge*, married *Maria Hicks*; *Louise Colburn*.
2925. MARTHA BALDWIN CURRY, born January 19, 1836, died April 17, 1841.
2926. MINERVA BUCKLIN CURRY, born August 21, 1838, died December, 1871; married, November 18, 1858, *Augustus Wright*, son of *Augustus*, and *Mary (Harris) Wright* of Lime Rock, R. I., had four children: *Martha B.*; *Walter Augustus*; *Minerva Curry*; *Aaron Curry*.
2927. MARTHA CURRY, born May 29, 1841, died October 22, 1846.

1611. (General) AUGUSTUS ARABET ⁷ GREENE (Jeffrey ⁶, Christopher ⁵, Samuel ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹), eldest son, was born February 26, 1804. He married (1) Amey Briggs, daughter of Clark ⁶ and Lydia (Briggs) Gorton (John ⁵, John ⁴, Samuel ³, Benjamin ², Samuel ¹), born December 31, 1802, died May 22, 1876. Her maternal grandparents were Joseph and Lydia (Miller) Briggs (*Warwick Records*). Augustus A. Greene was brigadier-general in the Union army. He died October 30, 1887. He married (2) Lucy Parker, and he and both his wives are buried at Apponaug, R. I. No children. (The dates are from gravestones.)

1612. ALPHONSO ⁷ GREENE "of Warwick" (Jeffrey ⁶, Christopher ⁵, Samuel ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹) was born May 11, 1806, died June 27, 1872. He married, August 22, 1830, Lydia, daughter of Samuel and Ann (Rhodes) Briggs of Apponaug, and granddaughter of Holden Rhodes, a descendant of Lieutenant Charles and Catharine ³ (Greene) Holden (John ², John ¹) (see No. 17). She was born August 21, 1808, died May 21, 1832. Her brother, Wanton Rhodes Briggs, married Catharine Celia ⁷ Greene (Benjamin ⁶, Caleb ⁵, Samuel ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹), a second cousin of her husband.

CHILDREN:

2928. JANE, born September 18, 1831, married *William Healey Pratt*.

2929. MARY ELIZABETH, born February 21, 1836, married *Beriah G. Browning*.

1613. ALFRED⁷ GREENE (Jeffrey⁶, Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Apponaug, Warwick. He married Lucretia, daughter of Luther Kirby.

1615. THOMAS WESTCOTT⁷ GREENE "of Providence" (Jeffrey⁶, Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹). Date of birth not recorded. He married Melissa, daughter of Samuel A. Jerauld, son of Caleb Jerauld. She was the widow of — Spencer.

CHILDREN:

2930. CALEB.

2931. THOMAS.

2932. FRANK.

1616. ANN MERCY⁷ GREENE (Jeffrey⁶, Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born in 1818. She married E. W. Billings. She died at Providence, July 23, 1845, aged twenty-seven.

1622. SAMUEL CHRISTOPHER⁷ GREENE (Christopher⁶, Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born at Apponaug, January 25, 1821. He died suddenly while addressing the congregation at the Baptist Church, Apponaug, November 29, 1883.

1624. CATHARINE CELIA⁷ GREENE (Christopher⁶, Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born about 1828. She married, December 15, 1851, Caleb Westcott, son of Josiah and grandson of Caleb and Susannah (Greene) Westcott (see No. 17).

CHILDREN:

2933. HENRY WESTCOTT.

2934. JOSIAH WESTCOTT.

2935. MARY WESTCOTT.

"Married in Apponaug Warwick R. I. on Dec. 15, 1851, by Rev. Mr. Field, Mr. Caleb Westcott, son of Josiah son of Caleb Westcott, and Susannah daughter of Caleb Greene, and Miss Catharine C., daughter of Christopher Greene of Apponaug."

1625. HARRIET ELIZABETH⁷ GREENE (Christopher⁶, Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born March 8, 1831. She married William H. Browning, perhaps son of William of Kingstown (?) (see Town Records). "She died Apr. 12, 1865, aged 34 years 1 mo. 4 days." In 1707, "Jeremiah Hazard and his wife Sarah sold land to William Browning."

1627. JULIA AMANDA⁷ GREENE (Christopher⁶, Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born October 4, 1836. She married James B. Stone (of Coventry ?).

1630. WARNER JAMES⁷ GREENE "of Nassauket" (James⁶, James⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born July 24, 1785. He was married, July 15, 1810, by Elder Samuel Littlefield, to Harriet, daughter of Henry and Roby (Knight) Whitman of Cranston, born December 4, 1788, died March 26, 1874. He died intestate, July 27, 1849, and was buried in the Greene burial-ground at Shawomet. His wife willed the "Cranston farm and part of homestead" to her granddaughter and namesake, Harriet Whitman Budlong.

CHILDREN:

2936. ROBY KNIGHT, born July 30, 1811, married *Benjamin Budlong*.

2937. HENRY WHITMAN, born March 1, 1814, married *Emeline Dexter*.

Warner James Greene was sole executor of his father's will, by which he received "all the residue and remainder" of his estates (see Appendix I).

1631. PATIENCE⁷ GREENE (James⁶, James⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born May 8, 1788. She married Jahleel Westcott, son of Thomas and Mercy (Arnold) Westcott, born February 3, 1788.

CHILDREN:

2938. AZUBAH (?) WESTCOTT.

2939. SUSAN WESTCOTT, married — (?).

2940. MARY ANN WESTCOTT, married *William Tisdale*.

1634. WILLIAM FONES⁷ GREENE "of Providence" (Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born in Coventry, August 28, 1768. He married, November 10, 1793, Abby, daughter of Captain James Sheldon of Cranston, born August 10, 1772, died May 16, 1847. He died February 1, 1863, aged ninety-four.

CHILDREN:

2941. CAROLINE, born June 10, 1795, married *Thomas Crapon*.
 2942. HENRY AUGUSTUS, born February 2, 1797, married *Anne Snow*.
 2943. JULIA ANN, born August 7, 1798, died September 14, 1799.
 2944. LYDIA HILL, born February 18, 1801, married *Thomas Jefferson Wardwell*.
 2945. GEORGE WILLIAM, born August 3, 1804, died October 30, 1805.
 2946. WARREN SHELDON, born January 19, 1807, married *Mary Smith Andrews*.
 2947. MARY DEXTER, born December 27, 1809, married *William Foster*.
 2948. CHESTER WASHINGTON, born October 7, 1811, married *Abby Stone Stedman*.

1635. BENJAMIN DEXTER⁷ GREENE (Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born July 27, 1770. He married (1), December 15, 1793, Esther, daughter of David Bucklin, Esq., of Coventry, and (2) Rebecca, daughter of Colonel Robert Taylor. He died at Washington, N. C., May 27, 1815.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 2948^a. GRIFFIN, married, 1837 (?), and lived at Rulton (Huron ?), Wayne County, N. Y.
 2948^b. JANE, born 1813, married *Jerome Levalley*.

Another record gives Griffin, "son of 2nd wife." Possibly Jane was also the daughter of Rebecca (Taylor) Greene, but we have no date of second marriage, or of death of first wife whereby to determine.

1639. THOMAS WARNER⁷ GREENE (Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born November 5, 1778, died January 17, 1810, in his thirty-second year. The only record supplied is the following: "Thomas W. Greene; Inventory 1810—Job of Coventry Admin^t—inv. Dec. 1811."

1643. JOB⁷ GREENE "of Coventry" (Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born June 15, 1788, died October 18, 1839. He married, December 5, 1818, Anna, daughter of Brown Warner of North Carolina, born September 6, 1795.

CHILDREN:

2949. HARRIET CAROLINE, born October 9, 1819.
 2950. JULIA, married — *Briggs*; had one child.
 2951. ELIZA, died.
 2952. THOMAS, unmarried.
 2953. STEPHEN, unmarried.
 2954. MARY.
 2955. ELVIRA or ALMIRA.

1645. SALLY⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹). Birth not recorded. She married John Mattison, probably a brother of her sister Mary's husband.

1649. WILLIAM⁷ GREENE "of Coventry" (William⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹). Birth not recorded. He married, January 17, 1811, Phebe, daughter of Isaac Irish of Portsmouth, R. I. (*Coventry Records*).

CHILDREN:

2956. CAROLINE, married Colonel *Edward Anthony* of Portsmouth.

2957. ANNE, married — *Wilbor* of Providence.

1650. MARY⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹). Birth not recorded. She married, December 25, 1814, Silas Mattison, probably brother of her sister's husband.

1660. JOSEPH FONES⁷ GREENE (Fones⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born August 3, 1818. He removed to La Salle, Mich., with his father. He married (1), 1848, Mary Ball of Dundee, Monroe County, Mich., born May 27, 1822, died May 20, 1857, at La Salle. He married (2), June 17, 1858, Lucinda Minerva Willard of Raisinville, Mich., born September 19, 1841. Joseph Fones and his brother Benjamin F. Greene inherited the farm at La Salle, where their parents lived before and after 1843, and where they were buried. Joseph F. was a farmer and lived at the homestead. He was highly esteemed in his community. He died October 7, 1869.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

2958. ALLEN, born August 8, died September 17, 1849.

2959. EDWARD, born July 11, 1850, married *Ella V. Kinney*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

2960. GEORGE WILLARD, born April 23, 1861; unmarried, 1883.

2961. WARNER WING, born October 21, 1863; unmarried, 1883.

1661. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN⁷ GREENE (Fones⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Coventry, April 5, 1822. He was a farmer and resided near the homestead in La Salle. He married, April, 1859, Betsy (Elizabeth) Plant of Dundee, Yates County, N. Y., born May, 1830 (living 1883).

CHILD:

2962. SARAH ADELLA, born February 2, 1860, in Dundee, married *John Radlinger*.

1662. SENECA⁷ GREENE "of Providence" (Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at Coventry, November 14, 1782. He was a soldier in the war of 1812, and died in the merchant marine service at New Orleans, La., August 6, 1815, aged thirty-two years. He married, August 10, 1807, Nancy, daughter of William and Ann (Healey) Peake, born May 8, 1786, died April 24, 1872, at the residence of the widow of her son, Augustus Weeden Greene, at Raisinville, Monroe County, Mich.

CHILDREN:

2963. WILLIAM PEAKE, born April 20, 1808, married twice.
 2964. GEORGE HENRY, born July 21, 1809, married *Hannah Varnum*.
 2965. THOMAS WARREN, born June 10, 1811, married *Philander B. Smith*.
 2966. { ABRAM CHASE, born March 13, 1813, married (1), *Mary Goodell*, (2) Mrs.
 Angelina Allen.
 2967. { AUGUSTUS WEEDEN, born March 13, 1813, married *Aney Jenkins Davis*.
 2968. SARAH ANN, born April 11, 1815, married *Valentine P. Partch*.

Mrs. Nancy (Peake) Greene married (2), December 27, 1817, Orson Church, and had five children. She married (3), April 24, 1845, William Powell, a Revolutionary soldier.

1664. JEREMIAH⁷ GREENE "of Connecticut" (Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Coventry, November 17, 1785, died May 23, 1877. He married, April 12, 1818, Mary Ann Smith of Norwich, Conn., born February 9, 1797, died December 31, 1878. They resided at Westminster, Windham County, Conn. He was a farmer.

CHILDREN:

2969. ANN ELIZA, born December 10, 1818, married *John C. Bartlett*.
 2970. ALBERT CHASE, born September 24, 1819, married *Mary E. Bemis*.
 2971. JAMES TRACY, born July 7, 1832, died March 14, 1852, in his twentieth year.

1669. MARY⁷ GREENE (Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born April 28, 1793. She married, December 12, 1813, William McFarland, born at Newtown, Stewart, Tyrone County, Ireland, March 24, 1784, died at Plainfield, Conn., May 3, 1845. No children. Mrs. McFarland, after her husband's death, continued to reside on the farm at Plainfield. Her sister, Sally Ann Greene, made her home with her, and died there February 23, 1879. She was buried at Coventry, R. I. Mrs. McFarland died at the home of her nephew, Albert Chase Greene, at Westminster, Conn., September 29, 1879, and was also buried at Coventry, R. I.

1675. HENRY ⁷ GREENE (John ⁶, Job ⁵, Fones ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born at Coventry, December 15, 1789. He married Julia Isham of Esperance, Schoharie County, N. Y. He was a physician of Albany and a surgeon of the War of 1812. He died in May, 1844. His wife died at Raleigh, N. C., during the War of the Rebellion, at the home of her son, Rev. Henry F. Greene, where she had lived during her widowhood.

CHILDREN:

2972. ALFRED ISHAM, a physician and druggist, died.

2973. HENRY FAYETTE, an Episcopal clergyman of Raleigh, N. C.

“Dr. Henry Greene, after the war (1812) in which he was quite successful as a surgeon, went to Esperance, N. Y., where he followed his profession and subsequently removed to Albany, where he was a professor in the Medical College.”

1676. NATHANIEL ⁷ GREENE “of Chautauqua” (John ⁶, Job ⁵, Fones ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Coventry, October 8, 1791. He married, in 1814, Frances, daughter of Lewis and Zeziah (Parkhurst) Woolson of Oswego, N. Y., born July 29, 1794, in Otsego County, N. Y., died at Des Moines, Iowa, October 17, 1876. He was a farmer. In 1818 he removed from Fairfield, Herkimer County (his father’s home), to Chautauqua County, where he was one of the earliest settlers, but returned to Fairfield in 1838, and went again to Chautauqua in 1843. Mrs. Greene’s maternal grandfather was a minute-man in the Revolution. Her son, Joseph Norton Greene, recalled hearing his grandmother Parkhurst tell of her preparations for his trip, which was probably the Lexington “Alarm.”

CHILDREN:

2974. ROSELLE, born April 26, 1815, married *Eliza Barker*.

2975. WILLIAM HENRY, born September 1, 1817, married *Sarah Kane*.

2976. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, born August 8, 1820, married *Harriet Sprague*.

2977. MARY JANE, born April 15, 1822, died July 7, 1857, at Sheridan; unmarried; buried at Fredonia.

2978. ALEXANDER HAMILTON, born February 2, 1824, married *Cornelia Fletcher*.

2979. JOSEPH NORTON, born January 31, 1827, married (1) *Elizabeth Douglas*, (2) *Margaret Lowber*.

2980. LEWIS AUGUSTUS, born March 26, 1829.

2981. GEORGE HAZARD, born July 24, 1832, married *Mary Blodgett*.

2982. FRANCES, born January 30, 1835, married (1) *Asa C. Crouch*, and (2) *Josiah F. Marsh*.

From family records we have the following: “Nathaniel Greene had farms at Sheridan and Mayville, Chautauqua County, where he lived for some

time. He walked from Fairfield to Mayville, and after clearing a homestead, returned for his family. His first two children were born in Fairfield, and the others in Mayville. He died May 25, 1867, at Fredonia, N. Y., aged seventy-five. His widow, who died at Des Moines, Iowa, was buried with him at Fredonia."

1679. CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS⁷ GREENE (John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born October 9, 1797. He was married June 21, 1821, by Rev. Calvin Greene Carpenter of Fairfield, to Azubah Atherton, daughter of William and Experience (Willard) Bailey of Sterling, Mass., born March 5, 1820. He was a farmer and lived at Exeter, Otsego County, N. Y. He died April 5, 1872, aged seventy-four years, and was buried at Cedarville, Herkimer County. (Date from his tombstone.)

CHILDREN:

- 2983. OSCAR HAMILTON, born March 12, 1822, married *Esther Ann Young*.
- 2984. THOMAS JEFFERSON, born September 16, 1826, married *Sophronia House*.
- 2985. SARAH AMANDA, born November 19, 1828, died August 21, 1829.
- 2986. SON (JAMES HENRY), born 1835-36, died in infancy.
- 2987. HELEN FRANCES, born July 16, 1838, married *Henry Herbert Mitchell*.

1680. ABIGAIL (ABBY)⁷ GREENE (John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born October 9, 1799. She was married, July 9, 1838, by Rev. Anson Tucker, to Joseph Eells of Norwalk, Ohio, formerly of Connecticut. He was son of Nathaniel Eells. He lived at Norwalk, Ohio, where he died of cancer, January 1, 1861. His widow continued to reside at Norwalk, which place had been her home since three years before her marriage.

CHILD:

- 2988. FRANCES EELLS, born June 25, 1842. A graduate of Oxford Female Seminary at Oxford, Ohio, and a successful teacher in the public schools of Norwalk. Resided with her mother; unmarried, 1882.

1682. SAMUEL⁷ GREENE (John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born November 4, 1803. He married, May 31, 1831, Jane, daughter of Judge Walter and Jane (Whitney) Fish of Herkimer village, born December 5, 1808. He was a civil engineer and first settled at Jamestown, N. Y., but subsequently returned to the homestead at Fairfield, where he spent the remainder of his life at farming. He died at Fairfield, September 1, 1869.

CHILDREN:

2989. Daughter, } born April 14, died April 19, 1833.
 2990. Daughter, } born April 14, died April 17, 1833.
 2991. WALTER FISH, born January 28, 1835, died February 1, 1835.
 2992. DANIEL WEBSTER, born September 5, 1840, married *Gertrude Elizabeth Elli-*
son.

1683. JOHN⁷ GREENE (John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born January 16, 1806. He was married, October 30, 1830, by Rev. Mr. Whipple of Herkimer, to Mary Ann Arnold, whose parents "were both Arnolds of Providence R. I." In 1834, John Greene removed to Norwalk, Ohio, where they lived twenty years. In 1854 they removed to St. Paul, Minn., and in 1858 were living at Excelsior, Minn. In 1862 they removed to Minneapolis, and in 1865 returned to Norwalk, Ohio, where he died November 20, 1873, and was there buried.

CHILDREN:

2993. OSCAR, born February 27, died May 13, 1833, at Jamestown, N. Y.
 2994. MERCY ANN, born September 27, 1834, at Elyria, Ohio; unmarried.
 2995. LAVINA KNIGHT, born January 28, 1838, at Norwalk; unmarried.
 2996. ELIZA, born February 22, 1843, at Norwalk; married — *Bardwell.*
 2997. ELLEN ARNOLD, born April 17, 1849, } graduates of Norwalk schools, and
 2998. AURILLA, born September 27, 1852, } teachers; unmarried.

1684. SYLVESTER⁷ GREENE (John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born February 8, 1808. He married, February 21, 1833, at Salisbury, Herkimer County, N. Y., Lydia Miller, daughter of Peter and Ava (Ingraham) Cross, born at Poultney, Vt., October 25, 1815. He was an extensive commission merchant and travelled over several States, Canada, and England in pursuit of his business. His home was at Rome, N. Y., where he died July 1.

CHILDREN:

2999. ELECTA A., born February 15, 1835, married *Richard H. Roberts.*
 3000. JAIRUS HANDY, born April 14, 1837, married *Mary Jane Potter.*
 3001. HELEN MAR, born February 27, 1839; unmarried.
 3002. LAVINA KNIGHT, born July 26, 1842, married *Albert Raymond Barton.*
 3003. EMMA LYDIA, born November 8, 1844, married *William Henry Prowse.*
 3004. SYLVESTER, born February 12, 1847, died January 31, 1858, Rome, N. Y.
 3005. SUSAN, born April 1, 1851, died September 29, 1853, Rome, N. Y.
 3006. GEORGE WASHINGTON, born July 16, 1856, married *Emma Clemmens.*
 3007. LIZZIE JANE, born April 22, 1858; unmarried, 1877.

1686. MARY ANGELINE⁷ GREENE (John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born February 29, 1812. She was married, October 17, 1832, at the Fairfield homestead, by Rev. T. Eaton, to John Gill Palmeter, son of Ebenezer and Lois Palmeter of Fairfield, N. Y., born February 10, 1810. He served in the War of the Rebellion, and was captain in the 112th Regiment Infantry, New York Volunteers, September 11, 1862; was in the engagement on the Black Water at Ludlow, Lawrence Plantation; and at Jones Ford, December 12, 1862; at the Deserted House, January 30; and at the siege of Suffolk, April 11, 1863, the enemy being repulsed in every attack. June 1, 1864, at the battle of Cold Harbor, he was wounded in the left shoulder, and died from the effects of the wound, August 1, 1864, at his home in Jamestown, N. Y. His widow died also at Jamestown, July 23, 1880.

CHILDREN:

3008. BURTON GREENE PALMETER, supposed to have died in Walker's Nicaraguan expedition.
 3009. FRANK GEORGE WASHINGTON PALMETER, born November 18, 1850, married *Ann Eliza Hunt*.

1687. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN⁷ GREENE "of Little Falls, N. Y." (John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born July 24, 1814. He married, in 1837, Polly (Mary) Parkhurst of Fairfield, who died at Mohawk, Herkimer County, N. Y., 1866-67. He died at Little Falls, aged thirty-six.

CHILDREN:

3010. SHERMAN, } both went from home and their destiny is unknown;
 3011. JAMES HADLEY, } unmarried.
 3012. FRANCES ADELINE, married *Abram Manning*.
 3013. BYRON DIMON, mortally wounded at battle of Bull Run.
 3014. ALONZO, died young, in 1849, at Little Falls, N. Y.
 3015. ELIZA, died young, about 1852.

1690. JAMES SHELDON⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at Coventry, R. I., February 25, 1800. He married, January 1, 1831, Jeanette, daughter of Silas and Tabitha (Perry) Baldwin, born at Seymour, Conn., March 11, 1808. (Silas Baldwin, born August 25, 1775, died February 27, 1855. His wife, Tabitha (Perry), born March 11, 1775, died March 4, 1861.) James Sheldon Greene was foreman in a cotton mill at Pequannock, Bridgeport, Conn., and died from injuries received there in a fall, November 22, 1842. He was buried

at Seymour, Conn. His widow died May 8, 1894, at her home in Derby, Conn.

CHILDREN:

- 3016. SARAH MARIA, born December 22, 1831, married *Marcus Davis*.
- 3017. MARY ELIZA, born June 3, 1833, married *William Smith*.
- 3018. HELEN FRANCES, born April 18, 1835, unmarried, 1886.
- 3019. MARGARET ANN, born September 20, 1837.
- 3020. CAROLINE BROWN, born February 28, 1840.
- 3021. JANE SHELDON, born February 18, 1843, married *Thomas Sterling*.

1691. JOHN WESLEY⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born May 10, 1802. He married, May 12, 1831, Elizabeth Ward of Chatham, Conn., born January 12, 1810. He died June 26, 1857, and was buried at the homestead farm, Coventry, R. I.

CHILDREN:

- 3022. MARY ELLA, born August 17, 1833, died in infancy.
- 3023. MARY ANN, born November 17, 1834, married *Pardon T. Andrews*.
- 3024. BRADFORD, born July 31, 1838, married *Sarah M. Johnson*.

1693. ABBY ANN⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born July 2, 1806. She married, November 14, 1827, John Miller of Killingly, Conn., born April 8, 1804. She died October 5, 1839.

CHILDREN:

- 3025. JOHN WILLIAM MILLER, born September 1, 1828. He was superintendent of woollen mills, Niantic, R. I. He married, June 11, 1848, *Elizabeth P. Corder*, who died October 5, 1875, at Niantic. They had *Anita*, born August 6, 1851, married *David W. Lillibridge*; *Abbie Greene*, born June 10, 1855, married, May 25, 1875, *Samuel G. Babcock*; *John Edwin*, born December 10, 1866; *Edna Elizabeth*, born April 8, died October 4, 1869.
- 3026. ANN FRANCES MILLER, born November 12, 1831, married *Peter Chase*; living at Berkeley, Mass. (1876).
- 3027. JAMES SHELDON MILLER, married and living at Danielsonville, Windham County, Conn. (1876).

1694. SALLY JENCKES⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹), born July 2, 1806 (twin sister to the above), married Edmund Arnold of Portsmouth, R. I.

CHILDREN:

- 3028. JAMES EDMUND ARNOLD, born July 29, 1833, at Portsmouth.
- 3029. SAMUEL GREENE ARNOLD, born February 9, 1835, married, January 31, 1856, *Hannah Hall Gifford*.

3030. WILLIAM HENRY ARNOLD, born April 22, 1837, married, November 3, 1858, *Amarintha Sophronia Tallman* of Newport, born December 6, 1841. Children: *Lavinia A.*, born August 2, 1859; *William Miller*, born and died 1867; *William Miller*, born June 19, 1868; *Ella Miller*, born July 10, 1870; *Fanny Sheldon*, born August 16, 1873.
3031. JOHN HINES ARNOLD, born April 4, 1839, married, October 20, 1860, *Lois Anthony*, born May 7, 1836. Librarian Law Library, Harvard, 1879. Children: *Ann Hathaway*, born September 29, 1861; *Alfred Colburn*, born March 23, 1863; *Alice Greene*, born June 10, 1870; *Edmund Kent*, born March 1, 1873.
3032. SARAH GREENE ARNOLD, born April 26, 1841, married, November 24, 1859, *Charles F. Field* of Fall River, born July 17, 1824 (?). Children: *Edward Edmund*, born June 20, 1861; *Laura Foster*, born December 22, 1862; *Sallie Arnold*, born October 9, 1867; *George Edwin*, born August 29, 1869, died May 14, 1870; *Charles*, born May 17, died July 28, 1871.
3033. WILLIAM USHER ARNOLD, born January 14, 1846, married, November 1, 1866, *Amanda Nettie Eggleston* of Central Falls, born December 7, 1849, living Swansea, 1877. Children: *Edith Mason*, born March 10, 1868, at Providence; *Edwin Gardner*, born October 27, 1870, at Swansea.
3034. GEORGE ARNOLD.
3035. MERCY ARNOLD.

1708. JAMES⁷ GREENE (Daniel⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born probably in New Hampshire. He married, but the name of his wife is not mentioned. He served in the War of 1812, and received wounds from the effects of which he died. But one child surviving (1896).

CHILD:

3036. MARIA, married — *Bostwick*, and resided at Hinesburg, Vt.

1709. ELISHA BARTON⁷ GREENE (Daniel⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in New Hampshire, April 7, 1786. He married, in 1807, *Lydia McLaughlin*. "Elisha Barton Greene was elected to the Legislature of Vermont, in 1812, and enlisted as soldier in the War of 1812. In the battle of Chrystler's Field and Plattsburg, while at the head of the company of which for the time being he had charge, he was severely wounded in the knee and was borne from the field of action. In 1815, he moved to Lawrence Co., Ohio, where he lived till his death and was highly respected." He died from the effect of his wounds, September 30, 1845.

CHILDREN:

3037. IRA, born July 14, 1808, died December 30, 1810.
3038. MANDANA, born August 13, 1810, died August 1, 1873, married — *Johnston*.

3039. CYRUS DANIEL, born September 14, 1812, died June 8, 1867, married — ?
 3040. ELISHA BARTON, born December 7, 1814, died September 15, 1881, married
 — *Churchill*.
 3041. DAVID McLAUGHLIN, born November 9, 1820, died October 3, 1853, married
 — ?
 3042. LYDIA McLAUGHLIN, born April 14, 1823, died August 22, 1825.
 3043. PHEBE EMELINE, born March 6, 1825, married *T. N. Johnson*.
 3044. LYDIA AUGUSTA, born October 23, 1827, married Rev. *John Rowe*.
 3045. JAMES HARVEY, born April 3, 1830, died December 31, 1831.
 3046. CATHARINE, born May 24, 1833, died June 20, 1840.

1710. CYRUS DANIEL⁷ GREENE (Daniel⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James²; John¹) was born in 1789, probably in New Hampshire. He married, but his wife's name is not given, and but one child is mentioned. He died August 12, 1824.

CHILD:

3047. Daughter, married — *Hamilton* of Pittsford, N. Y.

1712. WILLIAM DABNEY⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born May 25, 1797, at North Spencer, Mass. He married, November 25, 1819, Frances (Fanny) McCarty, daughter of Thomas and Frances Johnston, born at Georgetown, D. C., January 9, 1802, died at Washington, D. C., March 20, 1854. Her father of Irish ancestry, was at one time well-known in Virginia as "the Irish beauty," because of his fine, handsome appearance.

Mr. Greene removed from Boston, Mass., to Fredericksburg, Va., 1816, where he died July 6, 1865. The membership of the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati came to him as representative of his uncle, Lieutenant John Morley Greene.

CHILDREN (all born at Fredericksburg):

3048. WILLIAM WALLACE (Rev.), born April 21, 1822, married *Henrietta H. Dance* (or *Dantz*).
 3049. THOMAS HENSHAW, born March 18, 1824, married *Margaret Durdon*.
 3050. VIRGINIA VICTORIA, born July 5, 1828, married *Thomas R. Hicks*.
 3051. FANNY REYNOLDS, born November 11, 1831, married Dr. *Cornelius Boyle*.
 3052. MARIA LOUISA, born November 7, 1833, married Col. *George T. Rogers*.
 3053. CHARLES, born August, 1835, died at Richmond, June, 1847.
 Three other children, born 1825-31, died in infancy: *James Richmond*, *George Washington*, and *Lawton Barber*.

The mother of Mrs. William Dabney Greene was a Miss Reynolds, and her grandmother was Miss Barber of Richmond County, Va. The family

lived at Locust Grove, about midway between Chancellorsville and Fredericksburg.

1713. LEVERETT⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born about 1800. No mention of his marriage. He visited his brother, William Dabney Greene, during the boyhood of William's son, Rev. William Wallace Greene, who distinctly recalls the occasion. He was unmarried.

1714. NATHANIEL⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born 1801 (?). He married, but his wife's name is not known. A family letter alludes to "Nathaniel and his son Thomas."

CHILD:

3054. THOMAS.

1715. THOMAS⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James⁵, James², John¹) was born in 1803 (?). He married — ? and lived for a time at Taunton, Mass.

CHILD:

3055. NATHANIEL.

1716. CHARLES⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born 1805 (?). He was a portrait painter and lived at Canandaigua, N. Y. He married, but the name of his wife is not learned. A family letter alludes to "his daughters," but only one is named — Susannah, who was unmarried.

Mr. Greene's parents died at his home in Canandaigua.

1717. MARIA⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in 1807. She married, in Providence (?), Andrew Williams, a descendant of Roger Williams, born 1778, died May 11, 1841. She died in Providence in 1877. Administrator was Henry Harris. Mr. Williams was an insurance agent. They had no children. (Mrs. Williams had possession of a portrait of her grandfather, James Greene.)

1718. SARAH⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹). Birth-date not given. She married — Rice of Leicester, Mass., and died soon after 1878. No children.

1739. JAMES ALLEN⁷ GREENE "of Newport" (Samuel⁶, John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born July 21, 1798 (twin brother of Frederick Smith Greene, who died 1817, in his nineteenth year). He married, September 4, 1820, Elizabeth, daughter of William Oman and granddaughter of Henry Oman, from Scotland, born February 14, 1798. He died at Newport, R. I., March 10, 1882. He was Judge of the Justice Court, Newport.

CHILDREN:

3056. ABIGAIL HAYWARD, born June 14, 1821, died November 18, 1822.
 3057. JOHN HERMAN, born April 28, 1823, died April 4, 1828.
 3058. ELIZABETH BENTLEY, born February 24, 1825, married *Augustus G. Greene*.
 3059. JOHN HERMAN, born August 19, 1828, married *Abby M. Clarke*.
 3060. WILLIAM OMAN, born February 8, 1832, married *Mary P. Marvel*.
 3061. JAMES ALLEN, Jr., born March 7, 1839, died October 1, 1840.

1740. PETER CASTOFF⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born November 4, 1800. He married Joanna Gomor, in Matanzas, who died in 1852. He died June 21, 1838.

1741. SARAH HAYWARD⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born September 18, 1802. She married James Hull, and died in Salem, N. C., March 22, 1863, where they resided.

CHILDREN:

3062. AUGUSTA HULL.
 3063. JAMES HULL.
 3064. DANIEL HULL.
 3065. WILLIAM HENRY HULL.

1747. GEORGE ALLEN⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born November 26, 1812. He married Avis Fales, daughter of John Sanford. She died February, 1874, aged sixty-two. He died February 23, 1886.

CHILDREN:

3066. GEORGE MARSHALL, born August 26, 1838, married *Charlotte E. Grant*.
 3067. JOHN EDWARD, born June 11, 1840, married *Louisa P. Haven*.
 3068. RANDALL BARROWS, born August 13, 1850, married *Ellen A. Robinson*.

1756. JEREMIAH⁷ GREENE (Stephen⁶, John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born about 1797. He married Miss Howes

and removed to Bethlehem, Pa. His wife was perhaps his cousin, his father's sister, Sarah Joanna Greene, having married (2) — Howes of Bethlehem, Pa.

CHILD:

3069. WILLIAM.

1758. ELIZABETH BENTLEY ⁷ GREENE (Stephen ⁶, John ⁵, Samuel ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born March 14, 1801. She married (1) Benjamin Terrell, and (2) Francis Baker of New Bedford, Mass.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3070. BENJAMIN TERRELL.

3071. MARY ELIZABETH TERRELL.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

3072. CORNELIUS BAKER.

3073. FRANK BAKER.

3074. ADDIE BAKER.

1760. WILLIAM BENTLEY ⁷ GREENE (Stephen ⁶, John ⁵, Samuel ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born February 24, 1808. He married Sarah Sisson.

CHILD:

3075. STEPHEN, died young.

1776. SARAH ⁷ GREENE (Timothy ⁶, Paul ⁵, James ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born May 5, 1788. She married, January 4, 1809, William Harris, son of Joseph and Hephzibah (Bunker) Harris, born, 1782, died 1863. He married (2) Sarah Wilkinson.

CHILDREN:

3076. ANNE ELIZA HARRIS, died young.

3077. ELIZA GREENE HARRIS, born 1811, married 1837, Rev. *Henry Waterman*. He was rector of St. Stephen's Church, Providence; had son, *Lucius*, (Rev. D.D. Trinity College), born March 29, 1851. Resides Claremont, N. H. (1902).

3078. WILLIAM HARRIS, born 1815, lost at sea.

3079. JOSEPH HARRIS, born 1819, married *Fanny Hall*.

3080. SARAH JANE HARRIS, born 1823, died 1864, married *Frank W. Anthony*.

3081. CATHARINE HARRIS, born 1825, died 1892, married *Prentice Thatcher*.

1777. SAMUEL ⁷ GREENE "of Woonsocket" (Timothy ⁶, Paul ⁵, James ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born May 12, 1791. He

married Sarah Otis, daughter of Stephen Harris, son of David, who survived her husband. He died October 1, 1868.

CHILDREN:

3082. PAUL, born February 16, 1824, died, s. p., November 17, 1890.
 3083. ABBY HARRIS, died in infancy.
 3084. SARAH OTIS, died in infancy.
 3085. CHARLES HARRIS, born February 13, 1835.

1778. DANIEL⁷ GREENE "of Pawtucket" (Timothy⁶, Paul⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born April 16, 1793, at North Providence. He married, April 8, 1813, Nancy, daughter of Ebenezer Tyler, born July 19, 1794, died at N. Providence, December 31, 1841. Daniel Greene died there also, November 13, 1850.

CHILDREN:

3086. JOSEPH TYLER, born January 15, 1814, married *Julia A. Eldredge*.
 3087. WILLIAM, born December 31, 1816 (unmarried, 1856), died at Pawtucket, September 10, 1860.
 3088. MARY TYLER, born April 2, 1818, died in Boston, January 2, 1870.
 3089. SAMUEL DEAN, born December 18, 1821, died November 30, 1835, in Pawtucket.
 3090. JAMES, born April 24, 1823, married *Mary Jane Arnold*.
 3091. RUTH ANN, born May 26, 1825, died February 4, 1833, at Pawtucket.
 3092. SARAH HALL, born March 10, 1828, married *John Q. A. Roberts*.
 3093. ELIZABETH FRENCH, born March 1, 1831, married *Charles William Cheever*.
 3094. RUTH ANN, born August 17, 1832, died November 1, 1845, at Pawtucket.
 3095. SAMUEL WILKINSON, born December 15, 1835, resides in Boston, Mass.

1780. MARY⁷ GREENE (Timothy⁶, Paul⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹). Birth not recorded. She married Aaron Putnam.

CHILD:

3096. ELIZABETH PUTNAM, only daughter, married Dr. *Cleveland* of Madison, N. Y., who died. She married (2) — ?

1781. ELIZA⁷ GREENE (Timothy⁶, Paul⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born November 17, 1800. She married Benjamin C. Harris of Pomfret, Conn. He was son of Stephen and Martha (Jenckes) Harris, a grandson of David and Sarah Otis. Mrs. Harris "was in excellent health on her 90th birthday," as reported in a family letter, 1891.

CHILDREN:

3097. MARY HARRIS, born August 8, 1822, died March 9, 1824.
 3098. STEPHEN HARRIS, born September 26, 1824, died July 25, 1842.
 3099. THOMAS HARRIS, born December 3, 1825, married (1) *Kate Dexter*, (2) *Sarah Bullock*.

3100. JAMES HARRIS (Dr.), army surgeon, 1st Rhode Island Volunteers; 7th Rhode Island Volunteers; Medical Director, Ninth Corps. (Born February 23, 1827.)
3101. ELIZABETH HARRIS, born December 20, 1828, married (1) *James Vila*, (2) *Ed. B. Reynolds*.
3102. EDWIN HARRIS, born November 4, 1830, married *Clara Crowley*.
3103. BENJAMIN C. HARRIS, Jr. born August 17, 1833.
3104. ROBERT HARRIS, born May 14, 1835, living at Pomfret, Conn., (1902).
3105. ANNA HARRIS, born June 22, 1837.
3106. CHARLES F. HARRIS, born April 2, 1844, died February 2, 1845.
3107. JOHN HARRIS, died in infancy.
3108. CAROLINE A. HARRIS, born August 27, 1840.

1783. ANNA⁷ GREENE (Timothy⁶, Paul⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹). Born April 15, 1803. She married Edward Walcott.

CHILDREN:

3109. ANNA WALCOTT, born April 1, 1823, married *Thomas Phillips* of Philadelphia.
3110. EDWARD WALCOTT, born April 5, 1827.
3111. WILLIAM WALCOTT, born August, 1829.

1787. (Daughter)⁷ GREENE (Benjamin⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹). No date of birth. She married Willett Hines of North Kingstown.

CHILDREN:

3112. LYMAN HINES, Colonel of Kentish Guards at E. Greenwich in the time of the Civil War.
3113. (Son) — HINES.
3114. (Son) — HINES.
3115. (Daughter) — HINES.
3116. (Daughter) — HINES.

1790. PERRY⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born December 25, 1799, at North Kingstown. He married, June 16, 1822, Mary, daughter of Pierce and Eleanor (—) Austin, born June 29, 1792. He died, December 18, 1833, at his home in North Kingstown. His wife was living in 1894 in her one hundred and second year, and held a reception at the Kingstown Fair in 1893; was in good health and retained her faculties, but had been blind for several years.

CHILDREN (all born in North Kingstown):

3117. ALFRED, born April 3, 1825, married *Helen M. Blanchard*.
3118. ELEANOR, born August 2, 1828, married *James Kingsley*.
3119. SAMUEL, born August 1, 1829, married *Amey Ann Brown*.
3120. SARAH, born April 25, 1831, married *John Brown*.
3121. PERRY, born March 1, 1833.

1791. ELIZA⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born May 5, 1801. She married — Sweet, and had several children.

1792. SALLY S.⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born February 21, 1804, died May 26, 1872, aged sixty-eight, and was probably unmarried, as no further account is given.

1793. ROBERT WILCOX⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born November 4, 1809. His mother, Mary Wilcox, second wife of William Greene, died but a few days after his birth. He was the namesake of his grandfather, Robert Wilcox, of Exeter, R. I. He died July 18, 1878.

1795. THOMAS⁷ GREENE (Nathaniel⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at North Kingstown, March 25, 1812. He was married, May 21, 1837, at Providence, R. I., by Dr. Wayland, to Rebecca, eldest daughter of Palmer Kentfield, born in Charlestown, Mass., May 17, 1808, died December 6, 1885, at Barrington, R. I. Her mother was Rebecca Baker, born in Pawtuxet, R. I., October 1, 1780. She married Palmer Kentfield at Remsen, Oneida County, N. Y., December 3, 1802, and they resided there. Thomas Greene was Captain in the 7th Regiment, Rhode Island Volunteers, in the Civil War. Was living and in good health in 1894, in his eighty-second year.

CHILDREN:

- 3122. ARDELIA ROBINSON (?), born June 5, 1838, married *Geo. Henry Bates*.
- 3123. ALBERT NATHANIEL, born March 4, 1840.
- 3124. CHARLES THOMAS, born September 5, 1841, died September 2, 1843.
- 3125. CHARLES THOMAS, born March 22, 1843.
- 3126. SARAH MARTHA, born February 10, 1846, married *Fernandez Bennett*.
- 3127. STORRS DOUGLAS, born September 11, 1848, died February 27, 1852.
- 3128. LEVI MAXEY, born November 4, 1851, married *Annie G. Seymour*.

1796. STEPHEN⁷ GREENE (Nathaniel⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 14, 1815. He was Captain in an Indiana regiment during the Civil War. He died November 17, 1884, in Minnesota.

1799. DANIEL⁷ GREENE (Nathaniel⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 14, 1822. He was a private in

the 7th Rhode Island Volunteers during the Civil War; was severely wounded in the battle of Fredericksburg and discharged from service.

1800. MARY DOUGLAS⁷ GREENE (Nathaniel⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born January 28, 1825, in North Kingstown, R. I. She married, April 18, 1852, Thomas Whitaker Clarke of Crompton, R. I., born in Yorkshire, England, October 18, 1826. He came to America when five years of age. He was son of Robert Clarke, a color-mixer by trade, who became manager of the Cranston Print Works. Robert was son of Rev. Thomas Clarke, a Congregational minister of Clitheroe, Yorkshire, England, whose family records are there preserved and date back to 1500.

CHILDREN:

3129. ROBERT THOMAS CLARKE, born at Crompton, R. I., March 14, 1853, died at Providence, December 1, 1873, in his twentieth year.

3130. HORACE ATWATER CLARKE, born at Providence, April 1, 1855. He removed to Fall River, where he married, May 10, 1882, Susan Angeline Leavitt of Biddeford, Me., born March 14, 1850. Children: *Martha Alice*, born Fall River, March 28, 1884; *Robert Irving*, born Fall River, October 14, 1886.

3131. ALLEN BARR CLARKE, born at Sheffield, Vt., July 15, 1857, married, August 25, 1883, in Jewett City, Conn., *Hannah Bridge* of that place, born in Ashton-under-Lyne, England, April 28, 1863. Children: *Mary Elizabeth*, born Preston, Conn., December 25, 1884; *Thomas Grecie*, born Preston, September 5, 1887; *Albert Northup*, born Fall River, September 2, 1892. *Allen B. Clarke* was of Norwich, Conn., at the time of his marriage, but now resides at Fall River, Mass.

3132. ANNA MARY CLARKE, born at Manchester, N. H., November 4, 1860.

1813. ROBERT ROUSE⁷ GREENE (Richard⁶, Griffin⁵, Jabez⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Pittsfield, Ill., where he died, April 15, 1886. He married Lucy Seymour, who died December 5, 1896, at Pittsfield, having survived her husband ten years.

1813a. CAROLINE⁷ GREENE (Richard⁶, Griffin⁵, Jabez⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was probably born at Pittsfield, Ill. She married — Hutchinson. She died at Belpré, Ohio, September 25, 1895, aged nearly ninety-seven, at the home of Calvin Le Seur, whose wife, Rebecca Rouse, a cousin of Mrs. Hutchinson, had cared for her for many years.

1815. MARGARET⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Jacob⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born October 26, 1793. She married David Carson of Dalton, Mass., where her father had removed some years before

(1804?) to operate his extensive iron works at that place. It is stated that six children were born to them, but no names or dates are given. The sons, "three of whom lived at Newburg, N. Y., were prosperous, and also another son who was engaged in business in N. Y. City. One daughter resided in Pittsfield, Mass." (family letter).

1819. SARAH⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Jacob⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 31, 1801. She married, May 22, 1821, Levi Atwood. They had eight children, but the names of only four are given. Mrs. Atwood died at Sacarappa, Me., April 20, 1838.

CHILDREN:

- 3133. THOMAS ATWOOD, of Chicago, Ill.
- 3134. LEVI ATWOOD, of Manchester, England.
- 3135. ANDREW ATWOOD, of New York City.
- 3136. SARAH ATWOOD, died before 1881.

1820. MARY⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Jacob⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born November 27, 1803. She married, October 20, 1824, James Brown, who died at Pittsfield, Mass., October 14, 1836. She married (2), March 27, 1840, Fordyce Beals, who died at New Haven, Conn., November, 1870, aged sixty-three. His wife died at New Haven, 1878. No children by the second marriage.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 3137. (Son) BROWN. }
 - 3138. (Son) BROWN. }
- One of these sons was railroad agent in Columbus, Ohio.

1821. CATHARINE⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Jacob⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 26, 1806. She married, November 19, 1823, George Bellman. She died December 19, 1834.

CHILDREN:

- 3139. (Son) BELLMAN, }
 - 3140. (Son) BELLMAN, }
- lived in Wheeling, Va.
Three other children died young.

1822. JANE⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Jacob⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 4, 1808. She married, November 23, 1825, James Thomas, who died September, 1833, aged twenty-six. She died April 26, 1857, aged forty-nine.

CHILDREN:

3141. JAMES THOMAS, Jr., died.
 3142. CORNELIUS THOMAS, died.
 3143. CAROLINE THOMAS, died.
 Two others died young

1823. CAROLINE DEAN ⁷ GREENE (Thomas ⁶, Jacob ⁵, Nathaniel ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born February 8, 1810. She married, November 24, 1841, Nehemiah Porter Dickinson, son of Charles Dickinson of Sunderland, Mass. He was named for his great-grandfather, Rev. Nehemiah Porter of Ashfield. Mrs. Dickinson's widowed mother, Jane (Dean) Greene, spent the last ten years of her life with her at her home in Dalton, Mass., being confined to her bed during eight years of that time. Mr. Dickinson was connected with a paper mill, built at Dalton by Mr. Thomas Carson (as stated in a letter dated November 27, 1870), whose sons took the mill and operated it after their father left, and became rich so that they retired in 1868. Mr. Thomas Carson was probably the father of David, who married the sister of Mrs. Caroline D. (Greene) Dickinson.

CHILDREN:

3144. SARAH WELLS DICKINSON, born March 8, 1843, married, September 3, 1867, *F. W. Arvine*; had five children. Resided in Brooklyn, N. Y.
 3145. JULIA DICKINSON, born April 26, 1845, died June 9, 1868.
 3146. MARY GREENE DICKINSON, born June 5, 1847, married, June 17, 1874, *E. O. Whipple*. She died November 22, 1874.
 3147. WILLIAM ERSKINE DICKINSON, born February 18, 1850.
 3148. ELIZA HUNT DICKINSON, born November 28, 1852, married November 28, 1872, *E. Stockbridge*.
 3149. JEREMIAH (or JULIANA?) CARSON DICKINSON, born March 2, 1856.

Mr. Dickinson's mother was a daughter of Rev. Mr. Wells of West Hadley, Mass., who preached till in advanced age—died aged ninety-six.

1824. ELIZABETH MARGARET ⁷ GREENE (Jacob V. ⁶, Jacob ⁵, Nathanael ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born November 23, 1814. She married (1) Harris Inman, (2) Oliver Cromwell Gorton Arnold, son of Elijah and Sarah (Gorton) Arnold; and (3) William Warner. She was living in 1890, though quite feeble.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3150. HARRIS SMITH INMAN (Rev.), Brown University, 1860; received the degree of A.M.; student at Theological School, Newton, Mass., 1863, and was

settled in Providence, R. I., as Baptist minister. He married *Lizzie Walden* of Chepachet and had four children—*Harris Walden*, *Charles May*, *Henry Williams*, and *Grace*.

3151. PATIENCE ELIZA INMAN, married *John Mason Williams* and had three children: *Annic Myra*, married *Herbert Washburn*, had daughter, *Ethel May*, born 1883; *Emmie*, married *Benjamin Franklin Searle*, had *Earl Binford*; *Minnie*, married *Frank Herbert Weaver*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

3152. VARNUM ARNOLD, born May 19, 1839, died October, 1870, married *Rosie Angell*.
3153. OLIVER HENRY ARNOLD, born June 23, 1841, married *Emma Josephine Ayer*, born January 15, 1846. She was the daughter of *William F. Ayer* of Providence, whose ancestors settled in Haverhill, Mass., in 1639. Mr. Arnold was graduated, A.B., Brown University, 1865; A.M., 1868; M.D., Harvard University, 1867. Residence, Providence, R. I.
3154. LAVINA ARNOLD, died 1857 (or 1859).
3155. BYRON HERBERT ARNOLD, married *Clarissa Palmer* of Connecticut, and had three children: *Byron Oliver*, born December, 1870; *Clara Stanton*; and *Florence Marian*.
3156. EMMIE ARNOLD, died.
3157. ALMY C. ARNOLD, died.

1844. (Dr.) NATHANIEL⁷ GREENE (Nathaniel Ray⁶, Nathanael⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born at Dungeness, Cumberland Island, Ga., June 22, 1809. He was a physician, with an extensive and successful practice in Newport, R. I., and the adjacent towns. He married, December 17, 1827, Mary Jane, daughter of Colonel William and Harriet (Gibbs) Moore of Newport. Soon after his marriage, Dr. Greene removed to Middletown, and was Representative from that town in the State Legislature. He died at his home, Greendale, Middletown, July 8, 1899, soon after his ninetieth birthday. He had a wide circle of friends, by whom he was held in the highest esteem. *Dr. Greene was the last lineal descendant of General Nathanael of the Revolution bearing the name Greene.* His wife's death occurred a few years previous to his own. They left no children.

"Dr. Nathaniel Greene passed much of his boyhood at East Greenwich, where his parents removed soon after his birth. In 1836 he purchased a farm at Middletown, five miles from Newport, known as Greendale. He was educated at the East Greenwich Academy. In 1824 he entered as freshman, Amherst College, and the next year entered Brown as sophomore, but left college before completing his junior year. He studied medicine with Drs. Peck and Clark, in Oneida County, N. Y., for about one year, and

then returned to East Greenwich and completed his medical course under Dr. Charles Eldredge of that town. He engaged in farming for some years, his family being large landowners; but, in 1848, took up the practice of medicine in Rhode Island towns, in which he was eminently popular and successful. He was greatly respected as a man of high character and tone, and worthy of his race and antecedents. Dr. Greene commanded the company of volunteers raised in Portsmouth and Middletown for the service of the State against the Dorr government, and afterward was captain of a company of cavalry, with the rank of colonel. After a year or two the company disbanded. For several years Dr. Greene was President of the Aquidneck Agricultural Society, and was State Senator, 1848-51. On July 4, 1878, he was chosen President of the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati, which office he held until his death."—Extract from Dr. H. E. Turner's *History of the Medical Profession*.

1845. GEORGE WASHINGTON ⁷ GREENE (Nathaniel Ray ⁶, Nathanael ⁵, Nathanael ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born at East Greenwich, R. I., April 8, 1811. He married, February 9, 1852, Catharine Van Buren, the second daughter of John Addison and Anne Porter of Catskill, N. Y., born August 16, 1831. She was a lady of great brilliancy of mind and a most agreeable companion, and was beloved and respected by a large circle of friends. Professor George Washington Greene was United States Consul at Rome, 1837-45. He was honored as the historian of his State, and was the author of the *Life of General Nathanael Greene*, his distinguished grandfather, and of other biographical and historical works. He died at East Greenwich, February 2, 1883, and was buried at Newport, near his father. Mrs. Greene on the paternal side was a lineal descendant of John Porter, who came to Massachusetts Bay from England in 1637, and who was (as verified by English records) sixteenth in descent from William de la Grand, a Norman Knight who went with the army of the Norman Duke, at the time of the Conquest, 1066. He acquired lands near Kenilworth, Warwickshire, England, and his son, Ralph, was made "Grand Portur" to King Henry I., 1120-1140. In the sixth generation from John (1637) was David Porter, D.D., pastor of the Presbyterian Church at Catskill, N. Y., for twenty-eight years. Addison Porter, his eldest son, was the father of John Addison Porter, the father of Mrs. Greene. John Addison was Professor of Chemistry in Harvard, Brown, and Yale Universities. On her maternal side Mrs. Greene was a lineal descendant of the American ancestor, Evert Luycassen, who came from Amsterdam, Holland, and purchased lands from the Indians at Kinderhook in 1665.

CHILDREN:

3158. ANNA MARIA, born September 24, 1854, married Rev. *Alva E. Carpenter*.
 3159. CATHARINE PORTER, born November 1, 1857, married Rev. *William Brenton Greene, Jr.*
 3160. MARY WARD, born March 29, 1860, unmarried.
 3161. NATHANIEL GREENE, born September 29, 1865, married *Mac Thomas*.
 3162. GEORGE WASHINGTON, born August 10, died September 1, 1867.

1846. FRANKLIN⁷ GREENE (Franklin⁶, Elihu⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born April 22, 1807, at Potowomut, Warwick. He married, September 24, 1831, Agnes Love, daughter of John Wilkes and Elizabeth (Rice) Bradlee of Boston, Mass., born December 9, 1812. She was the granddaughter of Samuel Bradlee, a merchant of Boston, and his wife, Agnes (Love) Bradlee. Her maternal grandparents were John and Elizabeth (Hunnewell) Rice.

CHILDREN:

3163. AGNES LOVE, born July 23, 1832, married *Joseph W. Balch*.
 3164. EMILY, born October 12, 1835.

1848. HENRY WARD⁷ GREENE "of Narragansett Pier" (Franklin⁶, Elihu⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born September 5, 1811. He married, July 4, 1848, Mary Hoxsie, daughter of Nathaniel G. Sands of Block Island.

CHILD:

3165. NATHANIEL RAY, born April 22, 1849, of Philadelphia, Pa.

Judge Greene gave to Henry Ward Greene one-half interest in the Old Forge Mill estate, which he sold in 1880 to his sister, Mrs. Emily Waterman (see No. 1852).

1849. WILLIAM MAXWELL⁷ GREENE (Franklin⁶, Elihu⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 20, 1814, died June 6, 1834, having just entered on his twenty-first year.

1850. ELIZABETH BOWEN⁷ GREENE (Franklin⁶, Elihu⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born September 12, 1818. She married, August 13, 1838, Rufus Waterman, and died July 9, 1848.

CHILDREN:

3166. HENRY WATERMAN, born July 16, 1839, married, June 12, 1866, *Rebecca*, daughter of *Samuel Blodgett*, and had *Henry*, born April 7, 1868, and *Annie*, born October 7, 1870.

3167. RICHARD WATERMAN, born January 20, 1841, married, June 21, 1865, *Virginia P. Rhodes*, and had *Sarah Thurber*, born May 27, 1866, and *Richard*.
3168. MARY COOK WATERMAN, born November 26, 1842, died May 22, 1845.
3169. RUFUS WATERMAN, JR., born October 29, 1844, was graduated from U. S. Naval Academy, 1866; married *Miss Slater*.
3170. ANNA BOWEN WATERMAN, born August 8, 1846, married, November 26, 1884, *John Halsey De Wolf*. No children.
3171. EDWARD THURBER WATERMAN, born March 31, 1848, died November 29, 1848.

1851. PARDON BOWEN ⁷ GREENE (Franklin ⁶, Elihu ⁵, Nathanael ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born October 19, 1820. He was the namesake of his grandfather, Dr. Pardon Bowen of Providence. He was married, but his wife's name is not mentioned.

1852. EMILY ⁷ GREENE (Franklin ⁶, Elihu ⁵, Nathanael ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born February 24, 1825. She married (second wife), October 27, 1852, Rufus Waterman, whose first wife was her sister, Elizabeth Bowen Greene. She died in Boston, February 2, 1883, and was buried in Providence. Mrs. Waterman had one-half interest in the Old Forge Mill estate (see No. 1848).

1855. WILLIAM WARD BOWEN ⁷ GREENE (Franklin ⁶, Elihu ⁵, Nathanael ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born April 14, 1840. He married Helen Clark of Pittsfield, Mass. He died of yellow fever in New York City, June 26, 1880 on board the steamer *Acapulco*, of the Aspinwall line (in quarantine). His widow married (2) a son of Colonel George E. Waring, of Newport, R. I.

1866. CHRISTOPHER ALBERT ⁷ GREENE (Nathaniel ⁶, Christopher ⁵, Nathanael ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born June 27, 1816, at Potowomut. He married, June 20, 1842, Sarah Anna, daughter of William and Lydia Bowen (Drowne) Chace of Providence, born June 22, 1818. He was graduated from U. S. Military Academy, West Point, in 1836; Lieutenant, U. S. Army, 1836. "Died in North Providence on Monday evening, November 28, 1853, at the residence of his father-in-law, Wm. Chace, Christopher A. Greene, eldest son of the late Capt. Nathaniel Greene of East Greenwich, in the 38th year of his age."

CHILDREN:

3172. ABBY SOPHIA, born December 11, 1844, married *Richard Meade Atwater*.
3173. SARAH ANNA, born November 28, 1846, died April 29, 1847.

3174. CHRISTOPHER WANTON CASEY, born September 26, 1848, died May 3, 1862, at Providence.
 3175. ELIZA CHACE, born March 2, 1851, married *Arnold B. Chase*.
 3176. WILLIAM CHACE, born December 16, 1852, married *Sarah Hall*.

1867. NATHANIEL⁷ GREENE (Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, June 7, 1818. He married in Boston, January 12, 1842, Hannah Wells, daughter of Oliver and Hannah (Wells) Eldredge, born Boston, August 13, 1822, died May 13, 1884.

CHILDREN:

3177. ANNA MAXWELL, born January 19, 1843, married *John S. Bugbee*.
 3178. ELIZABETH ELDRIDGE, born May 30, 1846, married *Sidney M. Smith*.
 3179. ELOISE PAYNE, born April 29, 1851, married *George Henry Foster*.
 3180. NATHANIEL, born May 30, 1855.
 3181. CHARLES SAMUEL, born December 6, 1856.

1869. THOMAS CASEY⁷ GREENE (Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born September 28, 1826. He was married, May 17, 1855, by Dr. Albro, to Margaret Cushing, daughter of William Gardner and Margaret Goodale (Cushing) Ladd of Watertown, Mass. She was born in Boston, June 21, 1829, and was the great-granddaughter of William and Sarah (Gardner) Ladd of Newport. Her maternal grandfather, Edward Cushing, who married Mary Goodale, was son of Hon. Thomas and Deborah (Fletcher) Cushing. Thomas Cushing, born in Boston, March 24, 1725; Harvard College, 1744, D.C.L.; member Massachusetts Legislature, 1762, for fourteen years, and Speaker for eight years; member of the Provincial and Continental Congresses; Commissary General, 1775; member Governor's Council, 1775-8; President of the Senate, 1780; Lieutenant-Governor under Hancock and Bowdoin; Acting-Governor, 1785. He died February 28, 1788.

CHILDREN:

3182. MARGARET LADD, born September 28, 1858, married Rev. *George Francis Greene*.
 3183. SAMUEL WARD, born July 10, 1865.

1870. CHARLES COLLINS⁷ GREENE "of Chili" (Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born August 28, 1828. He married, November 18, 1858, at Coquimbo, Chili, Nieves del Carmen Haviland, daughter of Samuel Frost and Maria Telja (Osandon) Haviland. Rt. Rev. Bishop Donoso officiated at the marriage. Her

father, Samuel F. Haviland, was born in Peekskill, N. Y., but removed to Chili, South America, and was one of the earliest residents there. For more than thirty years he was U. S. Consul for the whole province of Coquimbo (which formerly included the present province of Altacama). He was a merchant and banker, engaged in extensive business, and no man ever more fully possessed public confidence and esteem. He died December 4, 1858. "Died at Santiago, Chili, 4 Dec. 1858, Don Samuel, or Samuel Haviland Esq. a well known American merchant."

CHILDREN:

3184. MARY, born December 7, 1859, died in infancy.
 3185. RICHARD WARD, born December 5, 1861, married *Edith P. Washburn*.
 3186. SAMUEL WARD, born May 20, 1864, died August same year.
 3187. ELLEN CARMEN, born June 10, 1865.
 3188. SAMUEL CHARLES, born September 25, 1868.
 3189. MARION NIEVES CARMEN, born December 8, 1869.
 3190. ELVIRA LAURA, born November 26, 1871.
 3191. THOMAS CASEY, born March 5, 1873, in Santiago, Chili.
 3192. CHRISTOPHER ALBERT, born September 15, 1874, at East Greenwich, R. I., where he died, August 11, 1875.

1871. WILLIAM MAXWELL⁷ GREENE (Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born July 23, 1832. He was married, June 26, 1872, to Katharine Celia, daughter of Hon. Samuel and Celia (Greene) Larned, at the home of her step-father, Judge Richard Ward Greene. Hon. William Maxwell Greene is a grand-nephew of the illustrious General Nathanael Greene, and has been for many years in consular service. He is the present (1902) U. S. Consul at Hamilton, Bermuda.

1873. MATILDA ELIZABETH⁷ GREENE (Elihu⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born September 8, 1831. She married, October, 1854, I. R. Paddock of Cincinnati, Ohio.

1877. THOMAS SUMNER⁷ GREENE (Elihu⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born September 21, 1842. He married, November, 1867, Leila H. Mather of Burnersville, W. Va.

CHILDREN:

3193. THOMAS SUMNER, born October 12, 1868.
 3194. (Son) SUMNER, born January 16, 1870.

1880. WILLIAM BRENTON⁷ GREENE (William Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), only son, was born in Providence,

R. I., September 21, 1819. His early education was at the Lyon's School, Providence, after which he entered Brown University, but owing to illness he was obliged to give up the course. When health was restored, at the age of eighteen, he went to New York City and there began his successful business career of forty years. About 1850, Mr. Greene was employed as clerk by Messrs. Hoyt, Sprague & Co. His rare business ability, strict integrity, as well as his skill and taste in designing dress patterns, won early recognition, and after one year he was made a partner in the firm. Since 1875 Mr. Greene has not been in active business, but has been constantly engaged looking after his various business concerns. He has always felt a keen interest in the family history, and has in his possession the large gold medal awarded by Congress to his great-uncle, Major General Nathanael Greene, in recognition of his valuable services in the war of the Revolution, the only medal ever given by Congress to an officer in the army. Mr. Greene married, June 18, 1846, at her home in Providence, Eliza Harriet, daughter of Richard James and Louisa Caroline (Gindrat) Arnold, granddaughter of Henry Gindrat of South Carolina and Georgia, born April 23, 1826 (see Gindrat family, No. 705). Mr. and Mrs. Greene reside on the beautiful old Arnold estate at Newport, R. I.

CHILDREN:

3195. WILLIAM BRENTON, JR. (Rev.), born August 16, 1854, married *Katharine Porter Greene*.
 3196. RICHARD JAMES ARNOLD (Rev.), born November 21, 1856.

1881. ABBY⁷ GREENE (William Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born January 8, 1823. She married, November 30, 1841, William Kemeys of New York City, born 1814, died 1882. She died in New York, December 17, 1843. "She possessed strong literary tastes, and was a writer of charming verse, though unpublished."

CHILDREN:

3197. ELIZABETH KEMEYS. (?)
 3198. EDWARD KEMEYS, born January 31, 1843. Artist, and noted sculptor of American animals; resides in Savannah, where he was born. He was Captain of infantry, U. S. Army, in the War of the Rebellion. He married Laura Swing, and has one son, *William Kemeys*.

1882. SUSAN ELIZABETH⁷ GREENE (William Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born October 11, 1824, and died at Mentone, Italy, February 23, 1861, unmarried. "She possessed a charming voice, beautifully trained, which was a never-ending source of delight to her large circle of relatives and friends."

1883. KATHARINE CELIA⁷ GREENE (William Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born September 21, 1826. She married, December 31, 1850, Charles Hunt Welling, a merchant of Philadelphia, and later of New York City. He was the son of John, Jr., and Elizabeth (Hunt) Welling of Hopewell, N. J., and was born at Maidenhead (Lawrence), N. J., October 3, 1816; died in New York, January 14, 1892. "The most distinctive feature of Mr. Welling's character was his strict integrity, the expression of it in action being perfectly a matter of course. After remarkable success in business, he met the unfortunate experience of sudden failure; but settled with his creditors for about sixty cents on the dollar, to their full satisfaction. With unabated courage and patience, however, he amassed, slowly and laboriously, a sufficient sum to pay them the remaining forty cents in full, to their infinite surprise. It was only after his departure with his wife and daughter for a trip abroad for much-needed rest that this fact became known to his family, through the daily newspapers, and any mention of it thereafter was always distasteful to him. The full significance of the magnitude of the sum he paid so gladly, and the pathos of the many years in which he practised rigid economy (though never failing to afford his children the highest educational opportunities) were not entirely realized until after his death. He was a man conspicuous for his integrity and great energy, but also possessed of strong domestic tastes, and of profound religious convictions." (Family correspondence.)

Mr. Welling removed from New Jersey to Philadelphia, and thence to New York City in the winter of 1864-5. He was descended from William Welling, who came from England (it is said with six brothers) and was settled in Trenton, N. J., as a farmer. He was killed by a falling tree. His son William also resided in Trenton, and was purveyor at headquarters when General Washington was in New Jersey. He was the father of John Welling, "Elder" of the Baptist Church at Trenton, whose son, John, Jr., the father of Mr. Welling, married Elizabeth, daughter of Jesse Hunt of Hunterdon County, N. J., as above.

CHILDREN:

3199. WILLIAM BRENTON WELLING, born Philadelphia, January 19, 1852. He was graduated from Yale Sheffield Scientific School in 1872, and became a banker and broker of New York City. He is an active member of the Pennsylvania Society; a man of strong domestic tastes, with a deep-rooted and genuine love of nature. He has a fondness for country life, and has great success in the cultivation of trees. He married, June 7, 1887, *Gertrude Lindsay*, daughter of *Lindsay Irving* and *Gertrude (Nott) Howe*, daughter of the great educator, *Eliphalet Nott*, of Schenectady, N. Y. They have three children: *William Brenton*, Jr., born September

- 8, 1889; *Charles Hunt* (2d), born November 10, 1890; *Lindsay Howe*, born November 24, 1892.
3200. CATHARINE GREENE WELLING, born October 22, 1856, unmarried.
3201. EMILY GREENE WELLING (twin-sister of the above), born October 22, 1856, married *Joel Noble Hayes*.
3202. RICHARD WARD GREENE WELLING, born North Kingstown, R. I., August 27, 1858. Was graduated from Harvard, 1880, and after attending Harvard Law School, he was admitted to the New York Bar in 1883. Outside the practice of his profession, Mr. Welling has been for many years deeply interested and an active worker in various organizations for the improvement of the municipal government of New York City. He was one of the organizers and for several years president of the City Reform Club; secretary and treasurer of the Commonwealth Club during its Ballot Reform Campaign; one of the organizers and secretary of the People's Municipal League; and was actively engaged in the work of the City Club, Good Government Club, the Citizen's Union, Merchants' Association, and Anti-Ramapo Water Commission. He was one of the original members of the Naval Battalion of the State of New York, and, in 1898, was commissioned Ensign in the U. S. Navy in the war with Spain, and served in Guantanamo, Cuba. Mr. Welling is actively interested in several musical societies, and is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars.
3203. MARY HART WELLING, born September 29, 1871, married, April 23, 1901, *Heinrich Rudolf Baltz*.
3204. ELIZABETH HUNT WELLING (twin-sister of *Mary H.*), born September 29, 1871, married, January 3, 1900, *Edward Manierre*.

1884. LOUISA MUMFORD⁷ GREENE (William Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born July 14, 1829. She married, June 21, 1846, George Whitfield Butts, a banker and broker of Providence, R. I., and resided in that city. She was of an ardent religious nature. She died in Providence, September 26, 1871, in her forty-third year.

CHILDREN:

3205. WILLIAM R. GREENE BUTTS, born May 11, 1848, died August 9, 1849.
3206. LOUISE MUMFORD BUTTS, born August 24, 1850, unmarried.
3207. KATHARINE WELLING BUTTS, born August 30, 1852, married December 30, 1873, *Edgar Lombard* of Boston, Mass., and had *Katharine*, born Boston, July 17, 1874; and *Julia*, born Paris, France, March 30, 1878.
3208. SUSAN GREENE BUTTS, born January 9, 1856, died December 19, 1858.
3209. GEORGE W. BUTTS, Jr., born May 4, 1858, married July 24, 1879, *Louise Platt*. He followed the calling of his father and was a banker. He died March 4, 1901, leaving one son, *George W.* (3d), born August 13, 1880. Student at Yale Sheffield Scientific School; graduated, 1902.
3210. ABBY GREENE BUTTS, born July 22, 1860, died August 9, 1861.
3211. HARRIET ARNOLD GREENE BUTTS, born August 1, 1864, died August 11, 1865.

3212. EMELYN PALMER BUTTS, born August 18, 1866, married, in Providence, September 20, 1893, *Appleton P. Williams*. She died at West Upton, Mass., June 22, 1895, in her twenty-ninth year. Buried in Providence.

1885. WILLIAM ALBERT⁷ GREENE (Albert Collins⁶, Perry⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, born February 3, 1815, died January 13, 1840. He perished while escaping from the steamboat *Lexington*, which was burned on Long Island Sound, on her trip from New York to Stonington. He was a young man of great promise.

1886. KATHARINE CELIA⁷ GREENE (Albert Collins⁶, Perry⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in 1816, died in Providence, October 26, 1887. She married (1), October 1, 1837, Hon. Samuel⁶ Larned (Samuel⁵, William⁴, Isaiah³, Isaiah², William¹), U. S. Consul at Cadiz, Spain; Secretary of Legation at Chili, 1823-8; Charge d'Affaires at Peru and Bolivia, 1828-39, when he resigned. He died in 1846, aged forty-eight (born June 22, 1798). His widow married (2), November 12, 1851, her father's cousin, Judge Richard⁶ Ward Greene (see No. 888). There were no children by this second marriage.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3213. KATHARINE CELIA LARNED, born July 14, 1840, married, June 26, 1872, Hon. *William Maxwell⁷ Greene*, born July 23, 1832 (see No. 1871).
3214. CRANSTON GREENE LARNED, born August 9, died September 2, 1842.

1887. MARY ELIZA⁷ GREENE (Albert Collins⁶, Perry⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born June 12, 1818. She married, October 16, 1837, Russell Morton Larned, son of John and Lucinda (Morton) Larned, born in Buffalo, N. Y., December 16, 1817.

CHILDREN:

3215. WM. ALBERT GREENE LARNED, born September 16, 1840, died June 20, 1842.
3216. MARY GREENE LARNED, born January 28, 1846, died September 24, 1849.
3217. SUSAN ELIZABETH LARNED, born 1850, married 1870, *Charles T. Drown*. (?)
3218. RUSSELL MORTON LARNED, born 1853, married 1876, *Helen Cook*.
3219. EDWARD CHANNING LARNED, born 1857, married 1881, *Lucy*, daughter of *Henry G. Raymond*, editor, *New York Times*.
3220. ELIZA GREENE LARNED, born 1859, married 1881, *Howard L. Clark*, son of Rt. Rev. *Thomas M. Clark*, Bishop of Rhode Island.

1889. ANN FRANCES⁷ GREENE (Albert Collins⁶, Perry⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born 1818 (?). She married, September 4, 1849, Edward Channing Larned (brother of her sister's husband), B. U. 1840—a lawyer of Chicago, Ill.

CHILDREN:

3221. WALTER CHANNING LARNED, born 1850. Harvard College; lawyer. Married 1873, *Emma*, daughter of *Charles Scribner* of New York.
3222. FANNY GREENE LARNED, born 1853, married 1876, *Jesse L. Moss*.
3223. JULIA LARNED, born 1857.

1900. (Dr.) DANIEL HOWLAND⁷ GREENE (Howland⁶, Gideon⁵, John⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born April 25, 1807. He married (1), October 14, 1834, Jane, daughter of Dr. George and (his third wife) Jane (Hull) Hazard of South Kingstown, born December 5, 1810, died 1836. He married (2), October 20, 1848, Susan, daughter of John Proud of East Greenwich, who died July 25, 1851. They had but one child, who died in infancy. The following information concerning the parents of his first wife is gathered from *The Hazard Family*. Jane Hazard's mother was a remarkably energetic and capable woman, and although left with a large family of children and small resources, she brought them up well and gave them all a good education. She was a Quakeress, and, it is said, made no enemies; was interesting in conversation, even in extreme old age. She had a passion for flowers, allowing no one but herself to cultivate them in her garden, where "nothing she ever planted died."

Dr. Daniel H. Greene, was a successful homoeopathic physician and the oldest in East Greenwich. He was the author of the *History of East Greenwich*, to which town he was greatly attached, and of which "he had treasured up a great deal of legendary lore." He was "a man of marked individuality, of genial manners and ready wit, never at a loss for repartee." He died at East Greenwich, November 6, 1886, in his eightieth year. (See *The Hazard Family*, pp. 101, 102, by Caroline E. Robinson.)

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3224. GEORGE HAZARD, born September 14, 1835, died March 8, 1848.

1907. ELIZABETH⁷ GREENE (Lloyd⁶, Gideon⁵, John⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹). Birth not recorded. She married John Spencer, son of Richard. She and her sister Mercy were daughters of Elizabeth Collins, the second wife of Lloyd Greene.

1909. MERCY⁷ GREENE (Lloyd⁶, Gideon⁵, John⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in 1812. She married Gideon Briggs, who lived north of Coweset Landing. No mention of children.

1915. ABIGAIL SUSAN⁷ GREENE (John⁶, Gideon⁵, John⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born May 6, 1814. She married, June 8,

1835, Daniel Howland of East Greenwich, son of Daniel, Jr., and Sarah (Greene) Howland (Richard ⁵, John ⁴, Thomas ³, Thomas ², John ¹). She died January 28, 1878.

CHILDREN:

3225. SARAH GREENE HOWLAND, born April 7, 1836, died February 2, 1878.
 3226. DANIEL HOWLAND, born —, married, October 1, 1863, *Mary Elizabeth*, daughter of *Daniel P.* and *Amev S. Clark*, and widow of — *Potter*.
 3227. MARY ARNOLD HOWLAND, born December 6, 1843.
 3228. ABBY SUSAN HOWLAND, born October 10, 1854, married, June 6, 1878, *Arthur Knight*, son of *Sylvester Rhodes Knight*. She died July 16, 1881.

1916. LUCY ANN ⁷ GREENE (John ⁶, Gideon ⁵, John ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born July 7, 1819. She married, June 3, 1839, Joshua Gardiner Clapp, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Gardiner) Clapp, born January 12, 1812.

CHILDREN:

3229. GUSTAVUS WILLIAM CLAPP, born March 19, 1840.
 3230. HERMAN GREENE CLAPP, born June 4, 1842.
 3231. LUCY ANNA CLAPP, born November 16, 1844.
 3232. JOSHUA GARDINER GREENE CLAPP, born January 13, 1847, died September 4, 1848.
 3233. MARY GARDINER CLAPP, born July 2, 1849, married *Emmett R. Olcott*, October 12, 1875, and had three children: *Lucie May*, born May 1, 1877; *Herman Parker*, born January 1, 1879; *Westie* or *Wesley*, born May 30, 1881.

1918. MARY ELIZA ⁷ GREENE (John ⁶, Gideon ⁵, John ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born January 22, 1822, died September 26, 1849. She married, February 10, 1846, Commodore Foxall Alexander Parker, U. S. N., son of Admiral Foxall A. Parker of Westmoreland County, Va., and his wife, Sarah Joy, daughter of General Robert Bogardus of New York, who was descended from Dominick Bogardus of the Royal House of Holland (1630). The Admiral was son of William Harwar, who was Lieutenant in the Virginia State navy in the Revolution, and after the war, retired to his plantation. His wife was Mary, daughter of Foxall and Hannah Schurman.

CHILD:

3234. WILLIAM HARWAR PARKER, born Centreville, R. I., May 4, 1847, was the namesake of his great-grandfather, whose name came from *William Harwar*, a High Sheriff of Essex, England. He married, December 5, 1871, *Elizabeth Thornton*, daughter of Admiral *Thornton Jenkins*, U. S. N., and his wife, *Georgia Thornton*, daughter of *Francis A.*, U. S. N., and *Anna (Heap) Thornton*. Admiral *Jenkins*, born December 11, 1811, died May

8, 1866, entered the navy as midshipman, November 1, 1828. He was the only child of *William Smythe* and *Sallie (Reynolds) Jenkins*. His mother died at his birth. His father died at his farm, Boone County, Kentucky, in 1847, and was buried on a bluff overlooking the Ohio River. The Jenkins family came originally from Wales and settled in Warwick County, Va., 1622, the name appearing on the parish register of that year and afterward. Children of *William Harwar* and *Elizabeth (Jenkins) Parker* were: *Thornton Jenkins*, born December 30, 1872; *Elizabeth*, born April 23, 1875, died April 10, 1877; *Alice Thornton*, born December 29, 1877; *William Harwar, Jr.*, born January 16, 1879.

The name Parker is one of the oldest and most distinguished in English naval history, but is rarely found on the army list. The name is said to be derived from de Parker, a Norman knight. In the list of English admirals, the names Sir Christopher, Sir Peter, Sir Hyde, and Sir William Parker are many times repeated. Dr. Alexander Parker of Virginia, who was grandson of Judge George Parker, High Sheriff of Essex, 1732, was the father of Judge Richard, mentioned above, who married Mary Beale of Richmond, Va. She belonged to the family distinguished in Revolutionary service. Judge Parker's will is on record, dated 1770 (?). On his coffin, when being removed, was discovered a silver plate, with the Parker coat-of-arms and motto. (See *Journal United Service* and works of Captain Chaloner.)

1920a. JOHN ⁷ GREENE (John ⁶, Gideon ⁵, John ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Centreville, R. I., August 26, 1835, where he always resided. He married (1), November 18, 1857, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Edward and Ann Maria (Barton) Pike, who died January 25, 1860. He married (2), October 13, 1864, Eleanora Louise, daughter of Gilbert and Nancy (—) Arnold. He died at Centreville, November 7, 1901.

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3235. MARY ELIZA, born August 31, 1858, died August 11, 1859.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

3236. JOHN, born August 26, 1866, married *Mary E. Fairbank*.

3237. HARRY, born October 13, 1868, unmarried.

(Above dates from Family Bible records.)

1937. LYDIA FRENCH ⁷ GREENE (Joseph ⁶, Joseph ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born in 1812, died November 12, 1893. She married William F. Danley, who died August 30, 1868 (or 1858).

CHILDREN:

3238. HENRY GREENE DANLEY, born August 22, 1833.
 3239. FRANK A. DANLEY.
 3240. MARY E., born 1839, died 1881.
 3241. CHARLES F. DANLEY, born September, 1847 (1837?).

1938. WILLIAM CHARLES⁷ GREENE (Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born June 22, 1815, died September 25, 1877. He married Eliza Gorton, born May 7, 1815.

CHILDREN:

3242. CHARLES, born January 23, 1839, died August 20, 1839.
 3243. WILLIAM EDWIN, born January 19, 1840, died February 1, 1840.
 3244. JAMES ALBERT, born January 29, 1841, died —.
 3245. ANNIE MOORE, born December 23, 1842, married A. P. Sperry.
 3246. MARY FLOYD, born August 17, 1843, died August 21, 1846.
 3247. SARAH E., born October 25, 1852.
 3248. WILLIAM T., born July 25, 1855, died August 12, 1856.

1939. AUGUSTUS GARDINER⁷ GREENE (Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born October 5, 1819. He married, December 8, 1845, Elizabeth Bentley, daughter of James Allen⁷ Greene of Newport (Samuel⁶, John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹), born February 24, 1825 (see No. 3058).

CHILDREN:

3249. MARY E., born August 27, 1847.
 3250. ABBY H., born March 29, 1851, died September 28, 1851.
 3251. ABBY H., born February 1, 1853.
 3252. GEORGE A., born October 8, 1857.
 3253. FREDERICK, born July 20, 1863.

1940. DEBORAH FLOYD⁷ GREENE (Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 20, 1822. She married, November 17, 1845, Benjamin Lewis Waldron.

CHILD:

3254. ELIZABETH B. WALDRON, married *Alfred Seeley*, and had two sons, *Lewis* and *Frederick*.

1942. ELIZABETH⁷ GREENE (Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born November 17, 1829. She married, July 23, 1849, John A. C. Gladding.

CHILDREN:

3255. LEONORA FRANCES GLADDING, married *William F. C. Wardwell*, had three children: *Hezekiah Church Wardwell*, born November 23, 1876; *Elisabeth Uselle Wardwell*, born July 16, 1878; *Marguerite Wardwell*, born June 22, 1882.
3256. R. S. GLADDING, married *Annie M. Maheckan* (?), had three children: *Katharine Elisabeth*, born March 18, 1888; *Dorothy Wardwell*, born October 29, 1891, died August, 1892; *Helen Lavinia*, born June 19, 1893.
3257. HELEN VERNON GLADDING, born February 10, 1864, married, June 17, 1888, *James Fenley Canfield* and had two children: *John Gladding Canfield*, born July 21, 1889; *Margaret Canfield*, born November 17, 1891, died January 20, 1892.
3258. WILHELMINA GLADDING, married *William R. Babcock*, and had *Mary Floyd Babcock*, born March 9, 1894.

1943. JOSEPH EDWIN ⁷ GREENE (Joseph ⁶, Joseph ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born in 1831. He married Celia F. Hatch of Providence. He was Major in the Civil War, and both he and his wife died of yellow fever at Galveston, Texas, on the same day, leaving two sons, whose names are not given.

1965. LUCIANA ZEIGLER ⁷ GREENE (Charles Russell ⁶, Charles ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born January 10, 1819, died June 28, 1881. She married, June 2, 1836, at Dayton, Ohio, Jonathan Dickinson Phillips, born December 30, 1812, died February 23, 1871. He was the son of Horatio Gates Phillips of Lawrenceville, N. J., and Elizabeth Smith (Houston) of Trenton, N. J., daughter of Hon. William Churchill Houston, and granddaughter of Rev. Caleb Smith. He was the great-grandson of Jonathan Dickinson, President of Princeton College (College of New Jersey, 1746).

CHILDREN:

3259. KATE PHILLIPS, born April 16, 1837, died August 4, 1881; married, January 29, 1863, General *Alexander McDowell McCook*, U. S. A. (see below), and had *Lucy*, born September 21, 1864; *Kathleen*, born September 7, 1870, married, November 30, 1892, *Charles A. Craighead*, and had *Alexander McCook Craighead*, born October 30, 1893; *Jeanette Thurston*, born October 10, 1876.
3260. LOUISE PHILLIPS, born July 30, 1842, married, June 23, 1874, *Joseph Pierce Davies* and had *Henrietta*, born April, died August, 1875; *Louise*, born October 1, 1876; *Joseph Pierce*, born January 17, 1880.
3261. ELIZA PHILLIPS, born December 29, 1845, married, November 21, 1867, *James Harrison Hall*, and had *Alice*, born September 9, 1868; *Agnes Anderson*, born November 29, 1870; *Dickinson Phillips*, born August 1, 1872;

Eliza, born July 19, 1874; *Harrison*, born April 1, 1876. *James Harrison Hall* was graduated from U. S. Military Academy, West Point, and served in 1st Cavalry, U. S. A., as Second Lieutenant, First Lieutenant, and Adjutant; resigned, 1870, and engaged in business in Dayton, Ohio; manufacturer and officer of Dayton Fire Insurance Company.

3262. HORACE PHILLIPS, born April 9, 1847. Civil engineer of Dayton, Ohio. Married, June 6, 1876, *Anne Elizabeth Pease*, and had *Charlotte*, born December 28, 1876; *Horace*, born December 10, 1880; *Dickinson*, born August 14, 1882; *Walter*, born March 21, 1884; *Luciana*, born October 21, 1855.
3263. SOPHIE PHILLIPS, born July 22, 1849.

General Alexander McDowell McCook was a cadet of the U. S. Military Academy at West Point, 1847-52; Brevet Second Lieutenant, July 1, 1852; Second Lieutenant, June 30, 1854; First Lieutenant, December 6, 1858; Captain, May 14, 1861, of 3d Infantry; Lieutenant-Colonel, 26th Infantry, March 5, 1867, transferred to 10th Infantry, March 15, 1869; Colonel 6th Infantry, December 15, 1880; Brevet Major, U. S. A., July 21, 1861, for gallant and meritorious services at the battle of Bull Run; Brevet Lieutenant-Colonel, U. S. A., March 3, 1862, for the same at capture of Nashville, Tenn.; Brevet Colonel, U. S. A., April 7, 1862, for the same at battle of Shiloh, Tenn.; Brevet Brigadier-General, U. S. A., March 13, 1865, for the same at battle of Perryville, Ky.; Brevet Major-General for gallant and meritorious services in the field during the Rebellion. He received the following commissions of volunteers in the service of the United States: Colonel, 1st Regiment Ohio Volunteers, August 10, 1861; Brigadier-General, September 5, 1861; Major-General, July 17, 1862. He served in the War of the Rebellion from 1861 to 1865.

1966. ELIZA JOHNSON ⁷ GREENE (Charles Russell ⁶, Charles ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born September 13, 1821, died April 9, 1885. She married, December 15, 1842, at Dayton, Ohio, David Zeigler Pierce. No children.

1967. MARY SOPHIA ⁷ GREENE (Charles Russell ⁶, Charles ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born January 10, 1824. She married, March 9, 1842, at Dayton, Ohio, Egbert Tangier Smith Schenck, brother of General Robert C. Schenck, living in 1886 near West Liberty, Iowa. He died at Downey, Iowa, where his widow continued to reside.

CHILDREN:

3264. CHARLES GREENE SCHENCK, born March 23, 1843, died April 6, 1862.
3265. RENELCHE WOODHULL SCHENCK, born March 5, 1845.
3266. WILLIAM CORTENIUS SCHENCK, born November 1, 1847, married — ?
3267. ROBERT CUMMING SCHENCK, born April 6, 1851, married — ?
3268. JAMES WOODHULL SCHENCK, born April 16, 1853, married — ?
3269. DICKINSON PHILLIPS SCHENCK, born August 21, 1856.

1971. HARRIET CUMMING⁷ GREENE (Charles Russell⁶, Charles⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born December 21, 1830, died February 4, 1878. She married, December 21, 1864, at Muscatine, Iowa, David X. Junkin. (?) No children.

1972. CHARLES HENRY⁷ GREENE (Charles Russell⁶, Charles⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born May 24, 1832, died May 9, 1868. He married, September 10, 1862 (August 16 ?), at Tarrytown, Md., Adeline D. Piper. He was Lieutenant-Commander U. S. Navy. They had but one child, who died in infancy.

1974. CHARLES CHAMBERS⁷ GREENE (William Wallace⁶, Charles⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born August 20, 1828, at Louisville, Ky. He was married at Cincinnati, Ohio, by Rev. D. Burnett, February 15, 1855, to Catharine Gaither, daughter of Daniel I. and Amanda Sedam of Riverside, Cincinnati. He died August 15, 1866.

CHILDREN:

3270. JOSEPH SIRE, born January 15, 1856, married *Emma Edwards*.

3271. WILLIAM WALLACE, born March 3, 1861.

1976. EDELISA⁷ GREENE (William Wallace⁶, Charles⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Louisville, Ky., June 16, 1835. She married J. W. McLanahan of St. Louis, Mo.

1988. VIRGINIA⁷ GREENE (Robert Chambers⁶, Charles⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born April 4, 1835. She married, July 20, 1852, Charles W. Rowland of Cincinnati, Ohio. They had five children, whose names are not known.

1989. LAURA L.⁷ GREENE (Robert Chambers⁶, Charles⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born February 3, 1837. She married in 1851, Randolph Richards, who died before 1883, as she was at that time "a widow with five children." Their names are not recorded.

1991. HARRIET JANE⁷ GREENE (Robert Chambers⁶, Charles⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born October 6, 1846. She married, March 23, 1864, Samuel R. Wade, who died in 1871. She died February 17, 1875. They had four children, one of whom died early, but no names are given.

1992. CHARLES WILLIAM⁷ GREENE (Robert Chambers⁶, Charles⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born February 12, 1848. He married, May 6, 1872, Lura E. Oliver, born in Cincinnati, June 27, 1854. Mr. Greene was superintendent on railroad and government work for contractors, for fifteen years or more, and resided at West Walnut Hills, Cincinnati, Ohio.

CHILDREN:

- 3272. ROBERT EMMETT, born February 14, 1873.
- 3273. CHARLES OLIVER, born August 7, 1875.
- 3274. TEMPLE BURGIN, born October 5, 1877.
- 3275. HARRY WALLICE, born September 27, 1880.
- 3276. MARY BLANCHE, born May 18, 1884.
- 3277. LURA ELIZABETH, born Cincinnati, January 2, 1887.
- 3278. WALTER BURROWS, born Clermont County, Ohio, March 21, 1890.

2007. DAVID⁷ GREENE (Edwin Robinson⁶, David⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born May 12, 1813, at Newport, R. I. He married at Oneonta, N. Y., May 18, 1835, Mary, daughter of William Olin of Lawrence, Otsego County, N. Y., born January 10, 1817. He was a woollen manufacturer and removed to Michigan in 1851. He died at Rochester, Oakland County, Mich., September 30, 1853. His widow married (2) Jacob Kane. She died at Lansing, Mich., April 12, 1889, and was buried at Mt. Vernon, Oakland County, Mich.

CHILDREN:

- 3279. PHEBE, born February 20, 1836, died September 20, 1841.
- 3280. ELLEN FRANCES, born February 21, 1838, married (1) *Jerry Thompson*, (2) *Charles C. Curtis*.
- 3281. EMILY BOWE, born October 2, 1839, died August 29, 1850.
- 3282. SARAHETTE, born August 23, 1841, died June 18, 1842.
- 3283. EDWIN ROBINSON, born January 3, 1843, died December 15, 1863.
- 3284. IMOGENE M., born July 10, 1845, married, April, 1866, *Christopher Johnson*, of Mason, Ill.
- 3285. WILLIAM HENRY, born September 30, 1847, married *Maria Hudson*.
- 3286. JONATHAN NATHANIEL, born March 3, 1851, married *Jessie M. Daying*.
- 3287. DAVID MILTON, born March 22, 1853, married (1) *Irene E. Johnson*, and (2) *Florence Newbro*.

2008. JOSEPH⁷ GREENE (Edwin Robinson⁶, David⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born September 2, 1816. He married, September, 1841, Clarissa Finch. He died March 9, 1864. No mention of children.

2009. EUNICE ⁷ GREENE (Edwin Robinson ⁶, David ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born October 17, 1818. She married, in 1840, Seneca Bowen. She died November 17, 1848.

2010. JONATHAN ⁷ GREENE (Edwin Robinson ⁶, David ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born January 17, 1821. He married (1), October 2, 1845, Minerva A. Nash (2), March 21, 1854, Eliza Gould, and (3), January 16, 1881, Mary J. Gurney. He was a farmer of Batavia, N. Y.

2011. DAMARIS ⁷ GREENE (Edwin Robinson ⁶, David ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born May 11, 1823. She married, June 1, 1850, Orrin P. Gould, probably a brother of her brother Jonathan's second wife.

2012. MARY ⁷ GREENE (Edwin Robinson ⁶, David ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born March 3, 1825. She married, January 9, 1850, Francis Gould, brother of the husband of her sister Damaris.

2013. EDWIN ⁷ GREENE (Edwin Robinson ⁶, David ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born May 3, 1827. He married, September, 1857, Margaret, daughter of John Ellsworth.

2014. HANNAH ⁷ GREENE (Edwin Robinson ⁶, David ⁵, Rufus ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹) was born May 6, 1829. She married, February 27, 1858, Albert H. Day.

2023. DAVID ⁷ GREENE (David ⁶, David ⁵, David ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹), eldest son, was born January 4, 1786. He married about 1812 (?) Hannah, daughter of Oliver and Phebe (Allen) Carr.

CHILDREN:

3288. SARAH, born July 24, 1813.

3289. OLIVER CARR, born August 16, 1815, probably died young.

3290. WILLIAM EDWARD, born November 17, 1817, married *Eliza Sherman*.

3291. HANNAH CARR, born September 9, 1819, married *David⁸ Greene*.

3292. PHEBE ALLEN, born 1821.

3293. OLIVER WHEATON, born 1823, died aged eight years.

3294. ALLEN, born 1825.

3295. MARY ANN, born 1827.

2024. ELIZABETH ⁷ GREENE (David ⁶, David ⁵, David ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹) was born May 19, 1787. She married Champlin Watson of Watson Hill (N. Y.).

2025. JOSHUA ALLEN⁷ GREENE (David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born December 13, 1788. He married Abbie, daughter of Charles and Susan (Bissell) Dyer, who died January, 1863. He died August 15, 1863.

CHILDREN:

3296. MARY ANN, born March 8, 1814, married ——— *Smith*.
 3297. BENJAMIN, born April 17, 1817, married *Hannah Allen Greene*.

2026. JOSEPH⁷ GREENE (David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born at North Kingstown, April 24 (or 29), 1790. He married Mary, daughter of Henry Northup, a Revolutionary soldier, born May 8, 1750, died January 3, 1826, and his wife, Hannah (Place) Northup. Mary, wife of Joseph Greene, was born January 19, 1787, died May 16, 1859. He died October 1, 1857.

CHILDREN:

3298. JULIA ANN, born February 28, 1809, married ———; had son, born June 15, 1828.
 3299. HANNAH ALLEN, born July 31, 1813, married *Benjamin Greene*.
 3300. HENRY NORTHUP, born December 16, 1814, married *Mary Ann Turner*.
 3301. DAVID, born January 29, 1817, married *Ann M. Nickerson*.
 3302. JOSEPH, born January 31, 1821, married *Adeline Clough*.
 3303. SARAH, born April 17, 1823, married *Silas Whitman*.
 3304. MARY CHARLOTTE, born January 8, 1825, died November 12, 1846, unmarried.
 3305. LYDIA ANN, born February 24, 1829, married *Godfrey C. Pierce*.

2027. CALEB⁷ GREENE "of North Kingstown" (David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born March 15, 1792. He married (1), in 1814, Sarah Ann, daughter of Ezekiel and Elizabeth Gardiner of North Kingstown, born in 1797. He married (2), Mrs. Hannah Lillibridge, widow of Nathan Lillibridge. No children. .

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3306. PATIENCE GARDINER, born July 17, 1815, married *Edward Reddy*.
 3307. ABBY (OR ALICE ?) ELIZABETH, born January, 1817, resided in Kansas.
 3308. THOMAS, "married his father's widow *Hannah Lillibridge*" (Family Records).
 3309. CALEB, of South Kingstown, R. I.
 3310. ALEXANDER, of Hopkinton, R. I.
 3311. ALBERT ARNOLD, of Kansas.
 3312. SARAH ANN, married *William Carpenter* of Attleboro, Mass.
 3313. HANNAH, died, leaving family in Woonsocket, R. I.
 3314. LYDIA, lives at Hope Valley, R. I.
 3315. WILLIAM, of Kansas.

2028. REYNOLDS⁷ GREENE (David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born January 12, 1794. He married Sarah Watson, probably a sister of Champlin Watson, who married his sister Elizabeth.

CHILDREN:

3316. DAVID, married *Hannah Carr Greene*.

3317. OLIVER WATSON, born August 13, 1833, married *Sarah Hopkins Lawton*.

2029. THOMAS⁷ GREENE (David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born January 8, 1796. He married Phebe, daughter of Rufus (or Reuben) and Dorcas (Allen) Congdon, and granddaughter of Joshua Allen. She died March 15, 1881.

CHILD:

3318. DAVID THOMAS, born January 21, 1837, died May 12, 1848.

2030. WILLIAM⁷ GREENE (David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born August 2, 1797. He married, but the name of his wife is not learned.

CHILDREN:

3319. MARY, born June 10, 1823.

3320. JUDITH ANN, born July 19, 1825.

3321. RUTH ELIZABETH, born June 22, 1828.

2032. SARAH⁷ GREENE (David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born February 16, 1801. She married Robert Browning, probably of the North Kingstown family.

2033. HANNAH⁷ GREENE (David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born December 20, 1802. She married Robert K. Johnson, of whom there is no further mention.

2035. MARIA BRADLEE⁷ GREENE (Samuel Stafford⁶, Caleb⁵, Jonathan⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born in Boston, Mass., in 1804. She married, in 1823, John Humphrey of Bridgewater, Mass. She died at Braintree, "a widow," May 31, 1877. They had five sons and two daughters, whose names are not mentioned (see *Braintree Records*).

2036. BENJAMIN GLEASON⁷ GREENE (Samuel Stafford⁶, Caleb⁵, Jonathan⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born in 1805. He married Margaret Humphrey of Bridgewater, sister of John, who married his sister, Maria Bradlee Greene. He was captain of a merchant vessel.

CHILDREN:

3322. ABBY M., born 1831, married *Henry M. Beals*.
3323. Daughter (see Braintree and Bridgewater records).

2038. CHARLES AUSTIN⁷ GREENE (Samuel Stafford⁶, Caleb⁵, Jonathan⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born in 1810. He was a printer and married. After his death in 1877, his daughters lived with their mother in Cambridge, Mass.

CHILDREN:

3324. CHARLES GLEASON.
3325. Daughter.
3326. Daughter.

2040. ABIGAIL ADELAIDE⁷ GREENE (Samuel Stafford⁶, Caleb⁵, Jonathan⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born January 19, 1814. She married, May 12, 1833, James Humphrey of Bridgewater, Mass., brother of John and Margaret Humphrey above. They had eleven children, seven sons and four daughters; two sons and two daughters were living in 1883. On May 12th of the same year Mr. and Mrs. Greene enjoyed a pleasant celebration of the fiftieth anniversary of their marriage at North Easton, Mass.

CHILDREN:

3327. FRANK A. HUMPHREY, of Worcester, Mass.
3328. (Son) HUMPHREY.
3329. (Daughter) HUMPHREY.
3330. (Daughter) HUMPHREY.

2044. (Rev.) LEWIS⁷ GREENE (Benjamin⁶, Caleb⁵, Jonathan⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born November 20, 1818. He married, November 4, 1851, Clarissa Chapin, daughter of Wait and Martha Gould (Chapin) Bartlett of Granby, Conn. Rev. Lewis Greene was a clergyman of the Episcopal Church, settled at Ashfield, Franklin County, Mass. His instructor at Lowell High School, 1832-3, was Bishop Clark.

CHILDREN:

3331. ELIZABETH BARTLETT, born April 15, 1853, died September 5, 1854.
3332. FREDERICK LEWIS, born June 20, 1855.
3333. WILLIAM BARTLETT, born July 26, 1858.

2045. MARY SABIN⁷ GREENE (Benjamin⁶, Caleb⁵, Jonathan⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born November 12, 1822. She married, January 23, 1850, William P. McRay, and died December 18, 1850, soon after the birth of her children.

CHILDREN:

3334. MARY MAY McRAY, } born December 9, 1850.
 3335. BENJAMIN GREENE McRAY, } born December 9, 1850.

2055. RANDALL HOLDEN⁷ GREENE (John⁶, David⁵, David⁴, John³, James², John¹), only son, was born June 7, 1798, at Providence. He was married (1), April 30, 1820, by Rev. James Wilson of Providence, to Mary Burroughs, daughter of Captain Lowrey and Sallie (Tucker) Aborn of Providence, born March 8, 1797, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., March 25, 1846, and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery. He married (2), June 3, 1850, Harriet Taylor, daughter of Hon. John Pitman, Judge U. S. District Court, Rhode Island, and his wife Mary (Talbot) Pitman. He died at his farm at North Kingstown, R. I., June 23, 1879.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE (all born at Providence):

3336. CHARLES ABORN, born October 28, 1821, married *Mary J. Burrows*.
 3337. SARAH HOLDEN, born June 6, 1823, died Brooklyn, N. Y., December 15, 1847.
 3338. JOHN LOWREY, born September 5, 1825, married *Maria Louisa Tabnage*.
 3339. SAMUEL BURROUGHS, born February 17, 1828, died September 23, 1828.
 3340. EDWARD RANDALL, born July 1, 1829, died Wickford, R. I., May 10, 1878.
 3341. MARY ABBY, born January 17, 1832, married *William S. Gadsden*.
 3342. ANNA FRANCES, born August 18, 1835, died August 31, 1901.
 3343. FRANK WILLIAM, born April 21, 1839, married *Jessie Caruthers*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

3344. HARRIET PITMAN, born Brooklyn, N. Y., October 26, 1851, died January 16, 1861.
 3345. EMILY TALBOT, } born December 24, 1852, married *William T. Richmond*.
 3346. ELLEN HOLDEN, } born December 24, 1852.
 3347. TALBOT PITMAN, born February 23, 1855, married —.
 3348. LILIAN PITMAN, born October 17, 1856, married *William Jones Dyer*.

2057. ELIZABETH⁷ GREENE (James⁶, Increase⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born May 26, 1787. She married Daniel McDowell of Northumberland, Saratoga County, N. Y., and died quite young. They had three children who died early.

2058. JAMES⁷ GREENE (James⁶, Increase⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born March 20, 1789. He married, February 21, 1811, Sarah Mott of Saratoga, N. Y. He died May 20, 1863.

CHILDREN:

3349. ANNA, born November 7, 1811, died 1833.
 3350. AMELIA, born June 29, 1813, married *Samuel B. Wellington*.
 3351. JAMES HARVEY, born May 9, 1816, married *Mary Ann Barker*.

2059. LYDIA ⁷ GREENE (James ⁶, Increase ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born February 27, 1791. She married Rev. Abijah Blanchard, a graduate of Dartmouth College. They resided at Balston Spa, Saratoga County, N. Y. She died July 29, 1830.

CHILDREN:

3352. LUTHER BLANCHARD.

3353. CATHARINE BLANCHARD, married *John Fisher* and resided at Hamilton, Ont., and Batavia, N. Y. He was mayor of Hamilton, and a member of Congress from Batavia. Both died some years before 1895. They had a large family—*John Fisher*, *William Fisher*, *Henry Blanchard Fisher*, lawyer of Batavia (living 1891), and five other children.

3354. FRANCES DRAKE BLANCHARD, born 1813, married *Ebenezer Walker*, born June 14, 1805, at Granville, N. Y. He was a merchant of Okemos, Mich., where he died, November 1, 1891. They had two children: (1) *Henry Wendell Walker*, born October 1, 1838, married at Rochester, N. Y., September 22, 1859, *Jane Bush*, daughter of *Leonard Adams*; resided at Lansing, Mich.; was Deputy Commissioner of Insurance of the State of Michigan. Their children were: *Charlotte Adams*, born July 30, 1860, married, October 17, 1883, *James M. Mills*, of Chicago, Ill.; *Catharine Adams*, born April 6, died September 23, 1862; *Grace*, born July 24, 1864, died January 31, 1868; *Leonard Ebenezer*, born June 13, 1869, married, June 26, 1895, *Jane Whitman* of Jonesville, Mich.; *Henry Jeffers*, born September 28, 1877. (2) *George Newton Walker*, born July, 1840, married *Mary Davis* and had *Maude*, married *Elmer McArthur*; *Catharine Blanchard*, married, September 9, 1896, *James W. Knapp*, merchant, of Lansing.

3355. MARY GREENE BLANCHARD, married *Lindsay (?) Potter*, M.D.

3356. SAMUEL STANHOPE SMITH BLANCHARD, married *Helen Wilder* of Warren, N.Y.

3357. JAMES GREENE BLANCHARD, living at St. Louis, Mo.

2061. CATHARINE ⁷ GREENE (James ⁶, Increase ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born September 13, 1795. She married (1) — Russell of Rochester, N. Y., and had one son. She married (2) — Wright and had one daughter. She died May 27, 1867.

2062. WILLIAM ⁷ GREENE (James ⁶, Increase ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born July 18, 1797. He married Freeloove Clemens of Saratoga, N. Y. He died December 29, 1827.

2063. MARY ⁷ GREENE (James ⁶, Increase ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born April 29, 1799. She married — Butler and had one daughter. She died July 27, 1875.

2066. THOMAS JEFFERSON ⁷ GREENE (James ⁶, Increase ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born July 14, 1802. He married,

March 31, 1824, Eleanor Ogden, born January 24, 1807, died March 13, 1874. He died September 1, 1860.

CHILDREN:

3358. NATHANAEL OGDEN, born August 27, 1826.
 3359. ELIZABETH, born July 23, 1828.
 3360. EDWARD FISK (?), born November 9, 1830.
 3361. JAMES WILLIAM, born February 19, 1835, died about 1864, in South America.
 3362. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, born November 9, 1837, "of Montreal, Canada."
 3363. AMELIA, born July 12, 1839.
 3364. ELLEN LAVINIA, born 1842, died December 20, 1843.
 3365. ELLEN LOUISE, born 1844, died July, 1844.
 3366. JULIA MARIA, born May 16, 1846.
 3367. CHESTER LESLIE, born April 14, 1848, died February 24, 1888.
 3368. HENRIETTA, born August, died September 1, 1849.

2067. MORGAN LEWIS⁷ GREENE (James⁶, Increase⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born April 27, 1804. He married, but his wife's name is not mentioned. He died December 14, 1861.

2069. SEMANTHA⁷ GREENE (James⁶, Increase⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born October 19, 1810. She married Rev. Mr. Sill, a Presbyterian clergyman of Albany, N. Y., and had two daughters—names not given.

2083. CLARK⁷ GREENE (Nathan⁶, Jedediah⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born in Coventry, R. I., September 7, 1791. When he was eight or nine years of age his father removed to Paris, Oneida County, N. Y., arriving there on the Fourth of July, 1801. About ten years later, Clark Greene visited the place of his birth, being the only member of the family who ever returned to Rhode Island after their removal to New York. Mr. Greene was married, and died at his home, Albion, N. Y., about 1873.

CHILDREN:

3369. MARIETTA, born July 23, 1816, married, January 8, 1840, *Nicholas Edwards* of Waterville, N. Y.
 3370. ABIATHA, born September 22, 1819, died.
 3371. MARGARET, born November 22, 1822, married *Haskell Shepard*.
 3372. CLARK, married *Helen Sibley*.
 3373. CLEVELAND, of Monroe County, N. Y., married *Harriet Sibley*.
 3374. LYDIA ANN, married (1) *Spencer Bancroft*, (2) *Edgar Humphrey*.
 3375. REUBEN, lived in Michigan.
 3376. THIRZA, married *Horace Grinnell*.

2084. JOHN⁷ GREENE (Nathan⁶, Jedediah⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Coventry, March 22, 1794. He married Chloe L. Merritt (probably the same who married his brother Jeremiah). He died in Michigan, but the date of his death is not known.

2085. JEDEDIAH⁷ GREENE (Nathan⁶, Jedediah⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born at Coventry, R. I., February 5, 1797. He married at Bridgewater, N. Y., March 3, 1815, Chloe Lucretia, daughter of Amos and Chloe (Hall) Merritt, and granddaughter of Roger² Merritt, son of Roger. She was born at Stonington Point, Conn., June 28, 1797, and died at Palermo, N. Y., February, 1885. He died also at Palermo about 1849.

CHILDREN:

3377. LUCRETIA, born December 24, 1816, married Rev. *Ebenzer Arnold*.
 3378. HENRIETTA, born 1819, married *Anson Lee*. Residence, Lexington, Mich.
 3379. JEDEDIAH, born 1821, died young.
 3380. CHLOE, born 1824, married *Joel Laurence*, died.
 3381. JEDEDIAH, born March 16, 1827, married *Mary A. Hines*.
 3382. JEREMIAH MERRITT, born August 13, 1829, married *Martha H. Gilbert*.
 3383. FANNY, born 1831, died young.
 3384. HENRY COOLEY, born June 8, 1834, married *Helen M. Burgess*.
 3385. EMORY GILES, died in Nevada.

2086. RHODES⁷ GREENE (Nathan⁶, Jedediah⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born at Coventry, July 14, 1800, and was but one year old when his father removed with his family to Albion, N. Y., where his son always resided and where he died. (Another record gives his birth-place, Paris, N. Y., and his father may have first settled there.)

2087. SARAH⁷ GREENE (Nathan⁶, Jedediah⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in New York State (probably Paris, Oneida County), March 19, 1803. She married — Gordon of Albion, N. Y., and was living at Barre in 1878. She died at Paris, N. Y. Another record says, "married (1) Henry Cooley, and (2) — Gordon," which seems probable, as her brother Jedediah named one of his sons Henry Cooley Greene.

CHILD (probably of first marriage):

3386. SARAH ALLEN COOLEY.

2088. NATHAN⁷ GREENE (Nathan⁶, Jedediah⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born at Paris, N. Y., October 22, 1807. He married

and resided in Clayville, Oneida County, where he removed from Paris Hill. He died after 1842.

CHILDREN:

3387. LYDIA ANN.
 3388. MERCY, died February, 1866, aged twenty-four.
 3389. SOPHIA, married *Truman Bartlett* of Clayville, N. Y.
 3390. JANE.
 3391. MARTIN, died.
 3392. HERMAN.

2102. LYDIA ⁷ GREENE (Turpin ⁶, Jonathan ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Galway, Saratoga County, N. Y., April 13, 1800. She married, August 20, 1817, Spencer Cooke of Sunbury, Ohio, born April 11, 1793, at Amherst, Mass. He was son of Martin and Hannah (Smith) Cooke, who removed in 1802 from their native place, Amherst, Mass., to Galway, N. Y., where they died within six weeks of each other.

CHILDREN:

3393. (Daughter) COOKE, born May 29, 1818, married *Cornelius Van Huron* of Boston.
 3394. LYMAN S. COOKE, born 1820, of Saratoga Springs, N. Y., married —, had two sons and two daughters. His mother lived with him (1878).
 3395. JAMES H. COOKE, born 1824.
 3396. MARIA COOKE, born 1827, married *Alexander S. Hays* of Saratoga Springs, N. Y.; had one son and one daughter.
 3397. HARRIET W. COOKE, married *Benjamin F. Edwards* of Saratoga, N. Y.

2103. CATHARINE ⁷ GREENE (Turpin ⁶, Jonathan ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born in 1802. She married Joseph Foote of Nebraska City, Neb., born 1803, died about 1878. She was his second wife. No children. By his first marriage there were four children, but no names are mentioned.

2117. (Rev.) ABIJAH E. ⁷ GREENE (Allen ⁶, Jonathan ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹). Date of birth not given. He married, but his wife's name is not mentioned. He was a Presbyterian minister of Highland Falls, Orange County, N. Y.

2136. (Dr.) CALEB ⁷ GREENE (Turpin ⁶, Caleb ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born November 14, 1819, at Lafayette, N. Y., where he was educated at the High School and Cortlandt Academy. He studied medicine with Dr. Frank H. Hamilton. He was Professor of Surgery in

Genesee Medical College; Professor Physiology and Pathology; resigned, 1861-2, and engaged in general practice. He declined a professorship in Berkshire College. In 1872 he was elected to the Chair of Obstetrics and received the degree of A.M. He was a member of the Buffalo National Historical Society. Dr. Greene married, at Northampton, Mass., September 8, 1845, Roxana R. Parsons.

CHILDREN:

3398. FRANK HAMILTON, born November 7, 1856.
3399. Son, born August 2, 1859, died February 11, 1865.

Much of the information relating to this line, as recorded herein, "was found by Dr. Caleb Greene in an old day book" belonging to his father, Turpin Greene, and which was discovered some years after his death.

2137. IRA ⁷ GREENE (Turpin ⁶, Caleb ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born May 17, 1821, at Lafayette, N. Y. He was a farmer and lived near Jamesville, Onondaga County, N. Y. He married, September, 1843, Harriet Keeler of Lafayette.

CHILDREN:

3400. MILTON GREGORY, born 1848 (?).
3401. HARRIET ELIZABETH, born 1851.

2139. RANSOM ⁷ GREENE (Turpin ⁶, Caleb ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born August 28, 1826. He married, 1851 (?), Eliza Marshall of Lafayette, N. Y. (One record gives the name Eliza Marshall Moshier.)

2140. ELIZABETH ⁷ GREENE (Turpin ⁶, Caleb ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born August 17, 1828. She married (1), April, 1853, at Fremont, N. Y., Corlan D. Hall of Lafayette, who died about 1856, and (2), in 1860, Hiram Kelley, a hardware merchant of Sacramento, Cal. Residence, Chicago, Ill.

2141. GEORGE HALL ⁷ GREENE (Turpin ⁶, Caleb ⁵, James ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born October 7, 1830. He married, June, 1853, Mary Louisa Andrews of Oswego, N. Y. He is a farmer and lives at the old homestead, Lafayette.

CHILDREN:

3402. GEORGE TURPIN, born about 1856.
3403. MARTHA LOUISA, born July 6, 1858.
3404. SARAH ROSETTA, born May 18, 1860.
3405. ALLEN ANDREWS, born July 22, 1863.

2176. DIANA ⁷ GREENE (Merritt ⁶, John ⁵, Increase ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born September 28, 1825, at Petersburg, N. Y. She married at Greenwich, Washington County, N. Y., January 10, 1848, Rev. Jerome T. Mason, son of Truman and Esther (Parker) Mason, born at Fort Ann, Washington County, N. Y., February 14, 1821. He was the grandson of Coomes Mason of Rhode Island (son of Sampson Mason, born in Rhode Island, 1732), who removed to Berkshire County, Mass, when young, and after the Revolution to Fort Ann, N. Y. Coomes Mason's wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Elder Nathan Mason of Rhode Island, pastor of Baptist Church at Swansea, who died at the home of his daughter at Fort Ann in 1804. Jerome T. Mason was ordained a Baptist minister at Greenwich, N. Y., November 4, 1847.

CHILDREN:

3406. EDWARD L. MASON, born December 25, 1848, died June 22, 1852.
 3407. HENRY F. MASON, born August 25, 1850, died June 10, 1852.
 3408. FREDERICK G. MASON, born April 11, 1853, married August 23, 1877, *Addie Gordon* of Sterling, Ill.
 3409. ELIZA J. MASON, born April 25, 1856, died March 6, 1865.
 3410. CHARLES T. MASON, born September 18, 1859, married, April 30, 1885, *Lizzie Parker* of Doland (?), Dakota.
 3411. WILLIAM M. MASON, born February 24, 1867.

2177. ELIZABETH CINDERELLA ⁷ GREENE (Merritt ⁶, John ⁵, Increase ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born May 1, 1827. She married (1), December 31, 1844, Simeon Littlefield, Jr., son of Dr. Simeon and Esther (Andrews) Littlefield of Arlington, Vt., born October 21, 1815, died at Arlington. His widow married (2) John Clempson Mickle (Rev.?) Sterling, Ill.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3412. JANE ELIZABETH LITTLEFIELD, born September 29, 1845, died June 24, 1847.
 3413. DARWIN SIMEON LITTLEFIELD, born November 24, 1846, died June 3, 1852.
 3414. HOMER MARSHALL LITTLEFIELD, born August 30, 1849, died May 30, 1852.
 3415. MARY ELIZABETH LITTLEFIELD, born July 2, 1853, married, December 25, 1877, *Orville Darling* (or *Dowling*) and had two children.
 3416. IDA LOUISE LITTLEFIELD, born September 4, 1860, married, January 21, 1892, *John Mitchell Hughes*; residence, Beaver Falls, Pa. They have two children: *Homer Littlefield*, born November 23, 1892; and *John Mitchell, Jr.*, born June 10, 1895.

Dr. Marshall Littlefield of Glens Falls, N. Y., and Dr. Darwin Littlefield, who died in Coldwater, Mich., were brothers of Simeon, who married

Elizabeth C. Greene, for whom their two sons were named. Mr. Littlefield had also two sisters, Esther and Laura, who married Edwin and Anson Buck.

2178. AMOS M.⁷ GREENE (Merritt⁶, John⁵, Increase⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born March 10, 1830. He married, at North Adams, Mass., — Magee (?). He died of cancer at Beaver Dam, Wis., November 12, 1897.

2180. MERRITT⁷ GREENE, Jr. (Merritt⁶, John⁵, Increase⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born at Easton, N. Y., April 29, 1842. He was married at Rock Falls, Ill., by Rev. Jerome T. Mason (his brother-in-law) to Martha Avery, born at Rock Falls, December 24, 1849. He is the President of the Bridgewater Gas Company, Pittsburgh, Pa., where he resides.

CHILDREN:

3417. BESSIE, born July 28, 1871, at Sterling, Ill., died January 2, 1872.

3418. MERRITT, born July 3, 1883, at Marshalltown, Iowa.

2184. MARGARET⁷ GREENE (Seth⁶, James⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born July 20, 1811. She married (1), November 3, 1831, William Sheffield Clark of Berlin, N. Y., and Rockford, Iowa. She married (2), May 17, 1845, Augustus Jerome Jones.

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3419. HARRIET E. CLARK, born October 30, 1837, married November 13, 1860, Oscar J. Greene, born in Berlin, May 23, 1838. Resides in Rockford, Iowa, where he is engaged in fruit raising. They have a son, William Herbert.

2186. SETH TERRY⁷ GREENE (Seth⁶, James⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born at Berlin, N. Y. He married (1) Sara Smith and (2) Eliza Brass. He resided in Wisconsin.

2187. WASHINGTON I.⁷ GREENE (Seth⁶, James⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹). Birth date not given. He married (1) Harriet Douglas and (2) Mary Ann Strong. He died at Rockford, Iowa, February 6, 1883.

2189. DAVID⁷ GREENE (Jarvis⁶, David⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born May 25, 1808. He married, September 30, 1835, Emily E. Walker of Berlin, N. Y. Resided at Oshkosh, Wis., at one time. He died at Romeo, Mich., February 18, 1874. No children.

2190. NANCY ⁷ GREENE (Jarvis ⁶, David ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born November 30, 1811. She married, September 24, 1835, Charles F. Walling (or Mallory, as given in another record). They resided in Buffalo, N. Y., in 1876, and later at Romeo, Mich.

2193. JARVIS JEROME ⁷ GREENE (Jarvis ⁶, David ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Hancock, N. Y., August 19, 1814. He married, at Troy, N. Y., August 12, 1840, Mary Pearce. No children.

2194. DANIEL CARROLL ⁷ GREENE (Jarvis ⁶, David ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Berlin, N. Y., June 8, 1821. He married (1), in New York City, January 5, 1848, Elizabeth (or Sarah Elizabeth), daughter of Joseph and — (Clark) Rae, who died in Brooklyn, N. Y., October 6, 1855. He married (2), in Brooklyn, April 29, 1858, Louisa, daughter of Daniel and Ann (Van Cleef) Wright. He was educated at Williams College, and was a teacher at the South until 1846, when he was employed in a commission house in New York City. In 1866 he removed to Romeo, Mich., and engaged in the hardware business. He was a member of the Michigan Legislature and was appointed on important committees.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3420. CHARLES RAE, born New York, October 2, 1848.

3421. FLORA JUDSON, born February 5, 1851.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

3422. WILLIAM CARROLL, born New York, July 29, 1859.

3423. SARAH DEBORAH, born Romeo, Mich., October 20, 1867.

2196. SARAH RUSSELL ⁷ GREENE (David ⁶, David ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Berlin, April 18, 1812, died April 1, 1872, at Galt, Cal. She married at Lebanon Springs, N. Y., 1833, Daniel G. Hull, who was drowned in Pike County, Ill., June 9, 1843. She was named for her father's cousin, Russell Thomas.

CHILDREN:

3424. JERUSHA HULL, born September, 1834, married (1) Dr. *Russell* of Galt, Cal., and (2) *John G. McLaughlin*. Children by first marriage, *Nettie* and *Willie Russell*. By second marriage, one son, *Robert McLaughlin*.

3425. ANGELINE HULL, born March 30, 1844, married *John Fyfield* of Galt, Cal.

2225. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN ⁷ GREENE (Benjamin ⁶, Langford ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born December 22, 1825. He married, January 1, 1849, Mary Jane Hubbs, a widow of Janesville, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

3426. GEORGE OLIN, born March 16, 1850, married *Mary M. Holdridge*.

3427. JOHN FRANKLIN, born March 16, 1853, married *Minna Duivey*.

3428. HARRY SAMUEL, born October 5, 1858, married *Adeline Clute*.

2233. GEORGE ⁷ GREENE (Samuel ⁶, Langford ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹). The place and date of birth not stated. He married and removed to New Auburn, Minn., probably from New York State. The name of his wife is not given (see *The Greene Family*, by F. L. Greene, p. 454).

CHILD:

3429. GRANT COLFAX, married *Luella J. Greene*.

2241. THOMAS HENRY ⁷ GREENE (Thomas Rix ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) died in 1901. He married Philena Maria Brown, who survives him.

CHILDREN:

3430. SOPHRONIA.

3431. MARY.

3432. MERTON.

3433. HERMAN.

3434. ALBERT.

2243. EDWARD WHITFORD ⁷ GREENE (Thomas Rix ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹). Birth not recorded. He married Louisa Seeley. He was a soldier of the Civil War and died in 1900.

CHILDREN:

3435. THOMAS EDWARD.

3436. ELLA.

3437. TERESA MARY.

3438. FREDERICK.

2244. ALMON MORTIMER ⁷ GREENE (Thomas Rix ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹). Birth not recorded. He lived and died in Janesville, Wis. He married Charlotte Macintosh. No record of any children.

2245. JOSEPH LANGFORD ⁷ GREENE (Thomas Rix ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born about 1830. He married Julia Lawlor, and resides in the State of Washington.

CHILD:

3439. ANNA.
(Possibly there were other children.)

2246. PHEBE LOUISA ⁷ GREENE (Thomas Rix ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹). Birth not recorded. She married (1) Sylvanus Loomis, (2) William Clarke. Living, 1902.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3440. ADELAIDE LOOMIS.
3441. HERBERT LOOMIS.

2247. AMANDA ROBINSON ⁷ GREENE (Thomas Rix ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹). Birth date not mentioned. She married George Chafin. Resides in Iowa (?).

CHILDREN:

3442. FRANK.
3443. CHARLES.
3444. LUCY.
3445. GEORGE.

2248. JARVIS VAN BUREN ⁷ GREENE (Thomas Rix ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born about 1832. He married Philinda Hosmer.

CHILDREN:

3446. FREDERICK, died about 1890, aged seventeen.
3447. EMMA.

2250. MARY JANE ⁷ GREENE (Thomas Rix ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born September 7, 1837. She married Cyrus Bailey Potter.

CHILDREN:

3448. } DELLA MARY POTTER, born October 30, 1861.
3449. { DARIUS BAILEY POTTER, born October 30, 1861, married *Harriet Ann Marriott*, born April 18, 1871.

2251. SYBIL JERUSHA ⁷ GREENE (Thomas Rix ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹). Birth date not given. She married George Gregory. No children.

2252. DANIEL SHELDON ⁷ GREENE (Thomas Rix ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born June 12, 1842. He married (1), December 24, 1865, Amelia Babcock, and (2) Dora Burdick.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3450. JARVIS D., born June 5, 1876.
 3451. CYRUS BAILEY, born December 16, 1878.
 3452. ALICE, born February 8, 1881.

2253. DANIEL EDGAR ⁷ GREENE (Daniel S. ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born February 5, 1827, died March 5, 1870. He married Mary McChesney. Mr. Greene had an adopted daughter, Lavinia —, who married (as second wife) his brother, David Maxson Greene (see No. 2260).

CHILD:

3453. HERRICK (MERRICK ?), married and resides at Albion, N. Y.

2255. MARIA LOUISE ⁷ GREENE (Daniel S. ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born December 16, 1830, in Petersburg, N. Y., and was educated at Mrs. Willard's school at Troy, N. Y. She married, March 26, 1857 (second wife), Alfred Bruce, son of Thomas and Zilpah (Shaw) Bruce of Hillsdale, Columbia County, N. Y., and a lineal descendant of George and Elizabeth (Clark) Bruce "of Woburn, Mass. 1659." He was born in Wallingford, Vt., August 11, 1812. His grandfather John, and great-grandfather John Bruce, were connected by marriage with the Carter and Joslin families, who were prominently active in the founding of Lancaster, Mass., and who were for many years closely identified with the town history. Mrs. Bruce died May 2, 1862, at her parents' home in Brunswick, N. Y., where they removed soon after her birth. The first wife of Mr. Bruce, whom he married, May 9, 1842, was Mary Ann, daughter of John McAlpine of Hillsdale, N. Y. She died November 13, 1854, leaving two children: Mary Zilpah, born March 9, 1843, married Frank B. Chace of Hudson, N. Y.; Wallace, born November 10, 1844, married Anna Becker, and resides in Brooklyn, N. Y. Mr. Bruce married (3) Jennie Niver of West Copake, Columbia County, N. Y., and died there shortly after, March 15, 1876.

CHILD:

3454. WASHINGTON IRVING BRUCE, born at Hillsdale, N. Y., May 12, 1858, married, in New Haven, Conn., April 3, 1883, *Mary Emily*, daughter of *Franklin* and *Eliza Greenwood (Perry) Skinner*, born New Haven, November 26, 1858. They have one child, *Donald Bruce*, born in Newtonville, Mass., July

23, 1884. *Franklin Skinner*, father of Mrs. *Bruce*, born in Thompson, Conn., December 22, 1812, was the son of *Jonathan⁵ Skinner* of Vermont (*Jonathan⁴, Abraham³, Abraham², Thomas¹*) and his wife, *Huldah (Nichols) Skinner*. The emigrant ancestor, *Thomas¹*, came from Chichester, England, and settled in Malden, Mass. Mrs. *Bruce's* mother, *Eliza Greenwood Perry*, born in Leicester, Vt., November 25, 1821, was the daughter of *John Gray* and *Betsy Gray (Greenwood) Perry*, and was lineally descended from *John Perry*, who came from England and settled in Roxbury, Mass., 1632. *Prof. Washington Irving Bruce* received his early education in Easthampton, Mass., and was graduated from Williston Seminary in 1878, and from Yale University, New Haven, in 1882. He studied in Europe, 1883-84; taught in Albany Academy, Albany, N. Y., 1884-85; and for the past seventeen years has had charge of the Department of Modern Languages in Williston Seminary, Easthampton, Mass., where he still resides.

2258. SARAH AUGUSTA⁷ GREENE (Daniel S.⁶, Thomas⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born April 8, 1837. She married William Crosley Clarkson. They reside at Lansingburg, Rensselaer County, N. Y., and have two daughters, married.

2259. HELEN ANTOINETTE⁷ GREENE (Daniel S.⁶, Thomas⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born June 24, 1839. She married Charles Miller, who died; but place and date of death are not stated.

CHILD:

3455. EDWIN ELMER MILLER, resides at Lansingburg, N. Y.

2260. DAVID MAXSON⁷ GREENE (Daniel S.⁶, Thomas⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born August 6, 1841. He married (1) Emma McAlpine and (2) Lavinia, the adopted daughter of his brother, Daniel Edgar Greene. He died about 1897 in Peabody, Kansas, leaving a widow and several children. He was known as "David Maxson 2d."

2261. DAVID MAXSON⁷ GREENE (Joseph L.⁶, Thomas⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born in Brunswick, Rensselaer County, N. Y., July 8, 1832, and on the maternal side is the great-great-grandson of Lieutenant Thomas Tracy, an original proprietor of Norwich, Conn. He is a lineal descendant of Rev. John Maxson, born 1638-9, on the site of the city of Newport, the first white child born in Rhode Island. In 1835 Mr. Greene's parents removed from Brunswick to Adams, Jefferson County, and purchased the Francis McKee farm, located on the State road, about one and three quarter miles east of the village of Adams. Here he grew up, working on the farm and attending school at the old Fox school-

house and at Adams Academy. In October, 1850, he entered the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute at Troy, N. Y., where he was graduated a civil engineer, August 29, 1851, having by reason of previous preparation and hard work completed the three years' course in a single year. In October of the same year he returned to the Institute as instructor.

Mr. Greene married, January 31, 1855, at Adams, N. Y., Maria N., second daughter of the late Judge Calvin Skinner, born September 17, 1832. They have no children. In March, 1852, Mr. Greene was appointed chairman on the enlargement of the Erie Canal, and on the suspension of the work, 1853, he resigned and went to Ohio, where he was employed as division engineer on what is now the Wheeling & Lake Erie Railroad. In the completion of the location of that road, on Christmas morning, 1853, he drove the last stake in the Ohio River, opposite the city of Wheeling. After several other engagements, Mr. Greene was sent to West Point, February, 1856, where, as a private pupil of the late General Thomas H. Neill, he completed a course in topographical engineering. In 1861, having been appointed as an engineer in the U. S. Navy, he resigned his professorship at Troy and entered government service. Though he was offered the position of chief topographical engineer to the government of Peru, at a large salary, he preferred, under the circumstances, to serve his own country at a much smaller rate of compensation.

Attached to the U. S. frigate *Susquehanna*, he participated in the naval attack upon, and capture of, the forts at Hatteras Inlet and at Port Royal, and in the naval attack upon the batteries at Sewall's Point, opposite Fortress Monroe.

In September, 1862, Mr. Greene was detached in the Gulf of Mexico, and ordered to report to the Superintendent of the U. S. Naval Academy for duty as assistant professor of natural and experimental philosophy, and as instructor in steam engineering in the Naval Academy then located at Newport, R. I., being the first engineer officer ever ordered to duty at the Naval Academy. He remained in this position until June, 1865, when, at his own request, he was detached and was subsequently ordered to the Bureau of Engineering of the Navy Department at Washington, D. C., as assistant chief of the Bureau. He remained here until May, 1868, when he was granted leave of absence for six months to engage as principal assistant engineer in charge of investigations connected with the extension of the Albany City Water Works.

In 1869 he was detailed as engineer in charge of the U. S. sloop *Narragansett* for a cruise in the West Indies. After a few months' service, the yellow fever broke out among the officers and crew, Mr. Greene being one

of the victims who, after removal to a hospital on the Isle of Shoals, and a two weeks' detention in quarantine, were detached. In September of the same year Mr. Greene was detailed as engineer in charge of the Port Admiral's steamer *Frolic*, in New York Harbor. He reported for duty and, at the same time, having tired of the service, he tendered his resignation and proceeded at once to Troy, N. Y., to resume the general practice of his profession of engineering.

In 1870 he was appointed engineer to the State Commission; 1874, division engineer of the eastern division of the State canals; and, in June, 1874, deputy State engineer, which position he filled until 1878, when he resumed his practice in Troy. Was appointed director and professor of geodesy, etc., in the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, which position he occupied for thirteen years, resigning in 1891, when he was at once made the consulting engineer of the Arnold Print Works at North Adams, Mass., in which capacity he had been for some time connected with the Berkshire County Commission; both these positions Mr. Greene still retains. From 1873-1890 he was Colonel of Engineers, N. G. S. N. Y., attached to the staffs of Major-General J. B. Carr and Brigadier-General Amasa J. Parker. He has been for many years a director of the Troy City National Bank; of the Citizens' Steamboat Company; of the Glens Falls Brick and Terra-Cotta Company; and director and vice-president of the McDonald Stone Company, Watervliet, N. Y.

Mr. Greene is a member of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States; of the Society of Founders and Patriots; of the Sons of the American Revolution; of the United Service Club of New York City; of the American Society of Civil Engineers; of the American Society of Naval Engineers; of the American Society of Naval Architects and Marine Engineers; and a Fellow of the American Geographical Society. In March, 1894, on the organization of the Committee of Public Safety of Troy, consisting of one hundred picked citizens, Mr. Greene was unanimously elected chairman. He resides (1902) at Troy and Adams, N. Y.

2262. ALBERT SIVILIAN ⁷ GREENE (Joseph L. ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Joseph ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Adams, N. Y., August 3, 1838. He was a civil engineer, graduated in 1858, from Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, N. Y. The name "Sivilian" has no family significance. When Albert was an infant, about being named, his brother, David M., became greatly interested in the character of Rev. — Sivilian, whose biography he was reading, and he insisted that his baby brother should bear the name of the man whose nobility of mind had so impressed him. Albert

S. married, July 12, 1864, at Washington, D. C., Eliza, daughter of William and Margaret Graham (Sheerer) Story of Baltimore, Md. He was appointed an engineer officer of the United States Navy, 1859, and served for thirty-seven years. He was retired, 1892, a chief engineer, ranking as commander, having spent his life in the service of his country. He died March 6, 1896, at Washington, D. C., from disease incident to the service. His widow and son survive.

CHILDREN:

3456. CLARA STORY, born July 19, 1865, Washington, D. C., where she died, February, 1868.
 3457. ALBERT EDWARD STORY, born February 21, 1872, married *Ellen M. Beale*.

The paternal grandparents of Eliza (Story) Greene were Edward Story, born 1785, in the parish of Clowes, County Moneghan, Ireland (where he died in 1843) and his wife, Jean Elizabeth Morehead, of the same place (who died 1859). Her maternal grandparents were John Murray Sheerer (born in the parish of Drummulla, County Moneghan, Ireland, in 1778, died in Indiana, 1835) and Elizabeth Graham (born in Drummulla in 1780, died in Indiana, 1849). William Story, father of Eliza, born in Ireland, 1810, died in Kentucky, 1854. His wife Margaret, born in Drummulla, Ireland, died in Indiana, 1857.

2263. GEORGE EGBERT⁷ GREENE (Joseph L.⁶, Thomas⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born at Adams, N. Y., September 12, 1843. He always lived on the home farm, where he died, March 6, 1870. He was unmarried.

2265. THOMAS⁷ GREENE (Caleb⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 6, 1764. He married, March 8, 1787, in Friends' Meeting, Waite, daughter of Ezekiel and Mary (Russell) Comstock whose brother married his sister Sarah Greene. She died May 28, 1820 aged fifty-four. He died February 17, 1840, aged seventy-six. He inherited from his father his "mansion house, and mill privilege in Smithfield."

CHILDREN:

3458. AMEY.
 3459. JOHN, born September 26, 1790, died August 22, 1791.
 3460. HANNAH, born December 30, 1792.
 3461. JOHN, born March 27, 1795, married *Mary Jones*.
 3462. PENELOPE.

2266. SARAH⁷ GREENE (Caleb⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 3, 1766 (*Prov. Rec.*, January 3). She married, in 1788, Henry Comstock, son of Ezekiel and Mary (Russell) Comstock of Smithfield. [His mother, widow of Ezekiel, had married, in 1780 (second wife), Caleb Greene, father of Sarah, his wife.] Henry Comstock's home was about one mile from Blackstone village, on the road to Providence. The will of Caleb Greene's widow, Mary, dated August 14, 1815, proved October 16, 1815, gives to "son Henry Comstock, Bible and desk which were his father Ezekiel Comstock's," and mentions "grandson Ezekiel Comstock, grandchildren, *sons and daughters of son Henry*, Caleb Greene, Hannah B. Aldrich, Job Scott, granddaughter Hannah Ballard, of Boston," and bequeathed to her "Attentive dau. Waite Greene [wife of her step-son Thomas] $\frac{1}{3}$ of farm in Smithfield."

2270. BENJAMIN⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born at West Greenwich, R. I., but went to Halifax, Nova Scotia, where his father, as a loyalist and obliged to leave his Rhode Island home, had removed. He married Leah, daughter of Captain Caleb and Mary (de St. Croix) Fowler, of Westchester Co., N. Y., born March 22, 1782, died April 17, 1817. Captain Fowler was also a loyalist. His wife was the daughter of Joshua Y. de St. Croix (of a Huguenot family) and his wife Leah, daughter of Dr. Pierre Elisée Gallaudet, one of the founders of New Rochelle, N. Y. Dr. Gallaudet's mother was Marguerite Prioleau, of an eminent Huguenot family.

CHILDREN:

- 3463. SETH —, died in infancy.
- 3464. Daughter, died in infancy.
- 3465. MARY ANNE, born 1802, married — *Foster*. No children.
- 3466. CALEB, born 1804. No children.
- 3467. SARAH, born December 12, 1807, married *Albert Harris*.
- 3468. { ALEXANDER, born September 2, 1810.
- 3469. { GILBERT, born September 2, 1810, died.
- 3470. LEAH, born September 28, 1813, married *Granville B. Reed*.
- 3471. ETHELINDA, married *William Carleton*, died 1888. No children.
- 3472. BENJAMIN, born April 19, 1817, died in infancy.

2271. AMEY⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born in 1764. She married (1), July 27, 1783, Jonathan Elliott, son of Henry (*Smithfield Records*), and (2) Nathaniel Russell of Nova Scotia.

[Child by first marriage (son) Elliott, Town Clerk at Dartmouth, Nova Scotia.

Child by second marriage, Benjamin Russell, Member of Parliament, Ottawa, Canada.

Probably other children not named.]

2272. MARY⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born October 31, 1765. She married — Gaskell.

2273. JOB⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born in 1768 (?). He married Sarah Cooke. They lived in Smithfield, R. I.

CHILDREN:

3473. MARIA, born February 26, 1800, married *George H. Hawes*.

3474. DANIEL, born about 1802, married —

3475. SAMUEL, born 1804 (?), married Ruth — (?)

There were other children, whose names (learned after the above were recorded) were as follows: JOHN, THOMAS, ANNE, RUTH, GEORGE, JOB, and SARAH.

2274. JOHN⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born July 6, 1770. He married Lydia Coffin, born at Nantucket, Mass., September 10, 1775, where she died September 12, 1837. Mr. Greene also died at Nantucket.

CHILDREN:

3476. CHARLES, born November 15, 1793, married (1) *Mary Gurrell*, and (2) *Sarah Ann Maguire*.

3476^a. THOMAS, born March 4, 1796, married *Elizabeth Brooks*.

3477. SARAH, born January 21, 1801, married *Caleb Cushman*.

3478. BENJAMIN, born June 4, 1803, married *Priscilla Tourgée*.

3479. GEORGE, born February 5, 1806, married *Elizabeth Maguire*.

3480. PHEBE, born September 15, 1808, married *James Salisbury*.

3481. MARY, born February 3, 1813, married (1) *Peleg Wood*, (2) *Franklin Maguire*.

3482. LYDIA, born April 23, 1817, married *Joseph Clark*.

2275. DEBORAH⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born in 1772. She married (1) Alexander Thain, a Scotchman, who came to Nova Scotia, where her father had temporarily removed (see No. 1117). He was killed by the falling of a tree, and she was

left with a large family. She married (2) Duncan Campbell of Rhode Island, a weaver by occupation, who came from Scotland. He was a very religious man, a strict Presbyterian, while his wife was a Quaker. The birthplace of Deborah Greene is uncertain, but was probably Warwick or Smithfield, R. I. Her father, in the time of the Revolution, fled to Nova Scotia, and afterwards, for a while, made his home in Rutland, Vt. It is therefore probable that only the two or three eldest children were born in Rhode Island. Mrs. Deborah (Greene) Thain-Campbell died September 12, 1857.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 3483. CHARLES THAIN, born February 18, 1792.
- 3484. ELIZABETH THAIN, born July 27, 1793.
- 3485. MIRANDA THAIN, born November 22, 1794.
- 3486. SARAH THAIN, born February 9, 1796.
- 3487. LYDIA THAIN, born October 17, 1797.
- 3488. JOHN THAIN, born September 26, 1799.
- 3489. DAVID THAIN, born June 16, 1801.
- 3490. THOMAS THAIN, born December 3, 1802.
- 3491. JETHRO THAIN, born November 26, 1804.
- 3492. SAMUEL B. THAIN, born November 3, 1806.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

- 3493. MARY ANN CAMPBELL, born April 6, 1811, married, October 30, 1831, by Rev. Mr. Scott, Smithfield, R. I., to Captain *Thomas Hull*, and had ten children: *Thomas Greene* (Capt.), born August 17, 1832; *Caroline Amanda*, born January 22, 1834, died September 19, 1836; *George Brown* (Capt.), born March 10, 1835; *Mary Amelia*, born November 6, 1837; *Emeline Sackett*, born March 29, 1840, married *Charles S. Gray*, resides in Providence, R. I.; *Samuel Freeman* (Capt.), born October 29, 1842; *Frank Gorton*, born November 1, 1844; *Frederic Clarence*, born January 5, 1847; *Eliza Ann*, born March 28, 1849; *Charles Albert*, born June 3, 1851.
- 3494. DEBORAH CAMPBELL, born 1813, died October 14, 1822.
- 3495. DUNCAN CAMPBELL, died May 24, 1830.

2276. SARAH ⁷ GREENE (Thomas ⁶, Thomas ⁵, John ⁴, Thomas ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born October 19, 1773. She married John Clasby, as stated in a family letter.

2277. ELIZABETH ⁷ GREENE (Thomas ⁶, Thomas ⁵, John ⁴, Thomas ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Nova Scotia (?), died January 1, 1859. She married Henry Munroe.

(The Munroe family also removed from Rhode Island to Nova Scotia, perhaps at the same time with Thomas ⁶ Greene.)

Record
too late for
correct
numbers. { ¹ Ennis m. Marion Young; ² Henry m. Susan Young; ³ Sarah b. September 28, 1813, m. Charles Henry Greene; ⁴ Mercy m. — Crocker; ⁵ Rachel m. Ray Huling, of N. Kingstown; ⁶ Mary, unmarried; ⁷ Elizabeth m. George O. Young; ⁸ Martha m. James W. Angell, who d. Dec. 27, 1895; ⁹ Margaret m. Henry Dodge; ¹⁰ Thomas m. Rebecca Kent; ¹¹ James m. (1) Patience Wilcox of Warwick, (2) Abby Earle Greene, (3) Dora Yates; ¹² Catharine m. Henry Smith.

2278. PENELOPE ⁷ GREENE (Thomas ⁶, Thomas ⁵, John ⁴, Thomas ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Nova Scotia (?). She married Henry Munroe, formerly her sister's husband.

2279. MERCY ⁷ GREENE (Thomas ⁶, Thomas ⁵, John ⁴, Thomas ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Nova Scotia (?), October 31, 1785, died November 26, 1855. She married Jethro Mitchell, and resided in Nantucket, Mass. Her father, Thomas Greene, on his return from Nova Scotia, made his home with her until his death in 1829, there were twelve children, of whom but two are named. The eldest ones having remained in Nova Scotia.

Roland Greene Mitchell, grandson of Jethro, married a granddaughter of Penelope ⁶ Greene (see No. 1124).

CHILDREN:

3496. (Daughter) MITCHELL, married *John Huntington*.

3497. WALTER (Rev.) MITCHELL, of Wilmington, Clinton Co., Ohio.

2318. JOHN MALBONE ⁷ GREENE (John ⁶, Richard ⁵, John ⁴, Thomas ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born May 3, 1774. He married, February 14, 1795, Anne, daughter of William ⁶ and Waite (Lockwood) Greene (John ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹), born June 17, 1774, died April 29, 1849.

CHILDREN:

3498. SARAH ANNE, born August 23, 1798, died March 8, 1870, unmarried.

3499. CELIA, born October 18, 1800, married *Thomas S. Metcalf*.

3500. WILLIAM, born September 2, died September 3, 1803.

3501. WILLIAM AMOS, born March 1, 1807, married (1) *Nancy P. Butler*, and (2) *Maria Louisa Jacobs*.

2320. MARY ⁶ GREENE (John ⁶, Richard ⁵, John ⁴, Thomas ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born May 22, 1779. "She died in Providence, R. I., at the residence of her grandniece, Mrs. William Holden, September 7, 1882, aged 102 years, 8 months, and 15 days." She was unmarried.

2323. HENRY⁷ GREENE (Nathaniel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born at East Greenwich, May 26, 1773. He married Miss Kerr (?). He died in command of a ship, near Dublin, Ireland, and was buried in Trinity Churchyard, Dublin.

CHILD:

3502. HENRY QUINCY, born May 13, 1800, married *Maria Bedell*.

2325. SARAH FRY⁷ GREENE (Nathaniel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 15, 1778, died January 6, 1861. She married, December 21, 1797, Thomas Cottrell, son of Thomas, and Hannah (Hopkins) Cottrell of Newport, R. I., born September 1, 1772, died September 3, 1848 (see *N. E. Hist. Mag.*, Vol. I., p. 151). Her mother was the great-granddaughter of Edmund Quincy, Judge of the Supreme Court of Massachusetts Bay Colony.

CHILDREN:

3503. ANNA ELIZABETH COTTRELL, born April 21, 1806, married (1), as 3d wife, *Benjamin Bailey* of New York, and married (2), June 15, 1833, *Thatcher Taylor Payne*, born in New York City, August 14, 1796, died December 27, 1863. He was son of *William* and (2d wife) *Sarah (Isaacs) Payne*, of Easthampton, L. I. His mother was "remarkable for her personal beauty and possessed many excellent traits of character." She died of consumption, at Boston, Mass., June 18, 1807. His father, *William Payne*, taught an "English Grammar School" in Boston, in 1774, but the occupation of the town by British troops in 1775 proved detrimental to the school, and it was discontinued for awhile, at which time he engaged as tutor in the Perkins family (of which the eminent merchants James and Thomas H. Perkins were members), whose home was at Barnstable, Mass. After re-opening his school in Boston his duties became very arduous. In 1776 he wrote to his uncle, *Thomas Payne* of Eastham, that he "was obliged to be in school from the first entrance of light till nine in the evening." It is stated that later his wife assisted him in teaching, and that one of her scholars, when a lady over ninety years of age, had "pleasant remembrances of her, as a very pretty old lady, very neat and dainty about her dress, teaching her reading, spelling, and sewing." Mr. and Mrs. *Payne* resided at Easthampton, L. I., for some years after 1783, where he continued to teach. In 1791, he opened a school in New York City, and was still teaching when, on March 3, 1812, he was suddenly attacked with paralysis, and died at his home in New York a few days later (March 7th). His son, *Thatcher Taylor*, assisted him in teaching in his early years, and was later, at the time of his marriage to *Anna E. (Cottrell) Bailey*, a lawyer of New York City. His elder brother, the noted *John Howard Payne*, author of *Home, Sweet Home*, was a student at his father's school, there

giving his first attention to elocution, a branch of education in which his father was very successful. The date when the spelling of the name was changed to *Payne* is not known, but in the letter of 1776, above referred to, it was *Paine*. *Thatcher Taylor Payne* was a lineal descendant of *Nicholas Snow* of Plymouth and Eastham, and of *Stephen Hopkins* of the *Mayflower*; his great-great-great-grandmother, *Mary Snow*, being the daughter of *Nicholas (Hopkins) Snow* (see *Paine Genealogy*, "Eastham Family," by Josiah Paine). Mrs. *Payne* died at the home of her daughter, the Rectory, Bedford, N. Y., January 19, 1890. Their only child was: *Eloise Elizabeth Payne*, born, New York City, August 15, 1834, died at Bedford, N. Y., April 22, 1894. She married, May 3, 1860, at Christ Church, Brooklyn, N. Y., Rev. *Lea Luquer*, of a Huguenot family, eldest son of *Nicholas* and *Sarah Lea (Lynch) Luquer*, born February 3, 1833. He was a lawyer, but studied for the ministry. Was ordained June 21, 1864, and was, first, rector of the Church of the Atonement, Brooklyn, N. Y. He entered his present charge at St. Matthew's Church, Bedford, N. Y., August 12, 1866, where he now resides. Three children: (1) *Eloise Payne Luquer*, born, Brooklyn, October 16, 1862, resides with her father at Bedford, N. Y., unmarried; (2) *Lea McKwaine Luquer*, born, Brooklyn, September 4, 1864, married, December 1, 1896, *Anne Low*, daughter of *Henry Evelyn Pierrepont* of Brooklyn, N. Y., and his wife, *Ellen Almira Low*, born September 23, 1870, have two children: *Lea Shippen*, born September 21, 1897, and *Evelyn Pierrepont*, born October 19, 1900; (3) *Thatcher Taylor Payne Luquer*, born at Bedford, N. Y., September 10, 1866, consulting engineer, Bancroft Building, 3 West 29th Street, New York City, resides at Bedford.

3504. THOMAS BENJAMIN COTTRELL, died 1868, unmarried.

3505. JOSEPH SWINBURNE COTTRELL, married *Charlotte Allen* of Windham, Ill., who died leaving no children. His home was in Illinois.

3506. HANNAH HOPKINS COTTRELL, died in infancy.

2347. BENJAMIN⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 14, 1793. He married, November 30, 1815, *Lucy Bump* (formerly *Bumpas*; the emigrant ancestor was *Philip Bumpas*) of Pawtucket, who died at Magoden, Ohio, February 5, 1865. He died at the same place, April 6, 1858.

CHILDREN:

3507. MARY HENRIETTA, born August 27, 1816, married *Orville Coe*.

3508. BARNABAS BUMP, born August 31, 1818, married *Nancy C. Vallandigham*.

3509. SAMUEL CURTIS, born July 2, 1822, married *Elizabeth Hurd*.

3510. ELIZABETH BARROWS, born May 26, 1824, married *Simon Laudenslager*.

3511. BENJAMIN DANIELS, born June 11, 1827, married *Laura Leavitt*.

2348. CALEB⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 19, 1795. He married (1) *Mary*

Gray, of Tiverton, who died after the birth of one child. He married (2) Sarah Westcott, and removed to Hudson, Wisconsin (?).

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3512. MARY ELIZA, married *Eben Joy*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

3513. RICHARD, married *Elizabeth Hatch*.

3514. REUBEN.

3515. WILLIAM, married *Belle Collins*.

3516. LLOYD.

3517. SARAH, married *Limerick Harthman*.

3518. MARTHA.

(Mr. Caleb Greene married four times, it is stated in a family letter, but the names of the last two wives are not given).

2351. MARY HENRIETTA⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 21, 1799. She married John Tabor.

CHILDREN:

3519. MARY.

3520. JOHN.

3521. JAMES.

3522. ANN.

2352. PETER DANIELS⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 11, 1801. He married Lydia Kent.

CHILD:

3523. ADELIN F., married *Charles E. Carpenter*.

2353. JOHN DANIELS⁷ GREENE (Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 30, 1805. He married Eliza Kent, probably a sister of the wife of his brother, Peter Daniels Greene.

CHILDREN:

3524. ELIZABETH, married *Charles Dickerman Walter*, and had five children.

2356. RICHARD WICKES⁷ GREENE, of Warwick Neck (Thomas W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was

born August 4, 1791. He married, April 20, 1817, Betsy Wells, daughter of Edward and Hannah (Wells) Anthony of Hopkinton, R. I., born October 29, 1796, died February 19, 1866. He died at Warwick Neck, October 27, 1867. The grandparents of Betsy (Anthony) Greene were Peleg and Mercy (Cogeshall) Anthony, who were married in Newport.

CHILDREN:

3525. ABBY, born August 17, 1819, married *Jenckes Mowry*.
 3526. CAROLINE, born November 24, 1824, married *Benjamin Gardiner*.
 3527. RICHARD, born April 2, 1827, married *Sarah M. Atwood*.
 3528. HANNAH, born April 2, 1829, married Rev. *Mylon Merriam*.
 3529. ELIZA, born June 12, 1832, married *Edward Nelson Davis*.
 3530. PHEBE, born November 4, 1834, married *Albert Augustus Gamwell*.
 3531. JEANETTE, born December 9, 1837, married *Wm. H. Bowen*.

2359. SARAH ROBINSON⁷ GREENE (Thomas W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 25, 1795. She married, December 28, 1820, Giles Anthony.

CHILDREN:

3532. JANE ANTHONY, born September 24, 1821, married, February 1, 1840, *Edward Nelson Davis*, born June 30, 1818. He was son of *John Davis* of Providence. They had two children, *Harriet Aspinwall*, born January 10, 1841, and *John Edward*, born April 26, 1847. Mrs. Davis died before 1856, and her husband married (2) her cousin, *Eliza Greene*. (See No. 3529).
 3533. CHARLES GREENE ANTHONY, born August 7, 1826.
 3534. EDWARD ANTHONY, born April 21, 1829, married, March, 1854, *Elizabeth*. They had two children: *Ada E.*, born November 23, 1854, and *Wm. Smith*, born January 3, 1858.
 3535. SALLIE ANNE ANTHONY, born January 9, 1837, married, March 17, 1859, *Thomas Nathaniel Pearce*. They had two children: *Howard Anthony Pearce*, born January 19, 1860; *Jane Anthony Pearce*, born March 25, 1861, died February 10, 1879. They reside in Providence.

2360. ELIZA DRAPER⁷ GREENE (Thomas W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 17, 1803. She married, March 5, 1833, Thomas Wickes Gardiner, son of Wickes Gardiner, born 1806, died at Old Warwick, March 16, 1885, æt. seventy-nine. His wife died February 1, 1849.

CHILD:

3536. THOMAS WICKES GARDINER, born 1836, married *Phebe Potter*, of Scituate, R. I., and had one daughter, *Eliza D. Gardiner*, a teacher in the Friends' School, Providence, R. I.

2362. JOSEPH HARRIS⁷ GREENE (Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹), eldest son, was born January 27, 1792, died at Brooklyn, N. Y., November 27, 1863. He married, February 28, 1822, Sarah, daughter of Arthur and Mary (Coughtry) Haswell, of Albany, N. Y., born July 12, 1798, died May 13, 1852: Arthur Haswell, born January 1, 1757, was son of John and Mary (Miller) Haswell, who came from England in the ship *Golden Rule* in 1773, and settled at Watervliet, N. Y. Mary Coughtry came over to America with the Haswell family. She was of Scotch lineage.

CHILDREN:

3537. ROWLAND, born May 17, 1823.
 3538. ARTHUR HASWELL, born January 8, 1825, died January 20, 1834.
 3539. JOSEPH HARRIS, Jr., born June 8, 1827, married *Olivia S. Woodruff*.
 3540. MARY HASWELL, born February 23, 1829, died September 14, 1831.
 3541. SUSANNAH HARRIS, Jr., born May 8, 1831, died November 24, 1850.
 3542. LYMAN ROOT, born February 16, 1833, married *Cornelia Vogt*.
 3543. ARTHUR HASWELL, born April 14, 1836.

2363. SCOTT⁷ GREENE (Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 20, 1793. He was cashier of the United States Bank of Providence. He married, December 23, 1830 (2d wife), Sarah (Babbitt) Bosworth, widow of Benjamin Bosworth, who was lost at sea. She was born in 1791, and was the daughter of Captain Jacob Babbitt, and older sister of Major Jacob of Bristol (whose daughter was the second wife of Captain Samuel Dana Greene, son of Major-General George S. Greene).

Mr. Greene died at Bristol, June 8, 1867, and his wife died June 2, 1875.

Bristol, June, 1875: "In this town on the 2^d inst. Mrs. Sarah B. Greene, widow of Mr. Scott Greene, and daughter of the late Jacob Babbitt, Esq., aged 84 years and 11 months."

2365. PHEBE⁷ GREENE (Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 10, 1796. She married, September 8, 1828, Isaac Knight, son of Isaac and Eunice Knight of Providence (?). She died December 23, 1834.

CHILD:

3544. SARAH GREENE KNIGHT, born December 11, 1834, died January 17, 1835.

2366. BENJAMIN⁷ GREENE of Cranston (Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 11, 1797, died April 22, 1853. He married (1), October 5, 1836, Hannah, daughter of Joseph and Priscilla Sisson. Benjamin Greene died at the Wickes farm, near the ore beds in Cranston. Funeral services at Friends' Meeting House in Cranston, April 25, 1853.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3545. JOSEPH SISSON, born Septemberr 7, 1837, died unmarried.
 3546. LOIS ANNA SISSON, born February 22, 1840.
 3547. EDWARD HARRIS, born September 10, 1841, served in U. S. Army, 1861-65, died May 18, 1874, at Northfield, Minn.

Benjamin Greene married (2), December 24, 1851, at Friends' Meeting House in Durham, Me., Lois, daughter of the late Stephen Jones of Brunswick, Me. No children. (See record of Friends' Society.)

2368. ELISHA HARRIS⁷ GREENE (Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 29, 1800, in Scituate, R. I., died June 26, 1884. He married, December 10, 1832, Lucy, daughter of John and Sarah (Wetherby) Stacy, of Biddeford, Me., born February 7, 1806, died 1869. Her paternal grandparents were Ebenezer and Joanna (Staples) Stacy of Exeter, N. H., and on the maternal side, James and Elizabeth (Stackpole) Wetherby, of Biddeford, Me. In 1838, Mr. Greene removed with his family to Illinois, and settled on a farm near Metamora, Woodford Co.

CHILDREN:

3548. HENRY MARTYN, born October 14, 1833, married *Mary Montague*.
 3549. WILLIAM WILBERFORCE, born March 2, 1835, married *Amelia Z. Hungerford*.
 3550. THOMAS WATERMAN (Rev.), born February 10, 1837, married *Mary Ann Leverett*.
 3551. JOHN STACY, born April 2, 1840, at Hope, Ill., died October 1, 1842.
 3552. ALBERT ROBINSON, born January 16, 1842, married (1) *Lydia E. Boles*, (2) *Julia A. Coblenz*.
 3553. SUSANNAH HARRIS, born March 8, 1847, died February 18, 1873, unmarried.
 3554. SARAH ELIZABETH, born February 13, 1844, died September 2, 1845.

2370. EDWARD WING⁷ GREENE (Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 18, 1803. He was a physician, and died at Bristol, R. I., May 12, 1869, unmarried.

2371. ANNA COOKE ⁷ GREENE (Rowland ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Richard ⁴, Thomas ³, John ²) was born January 18, 1806. She married, May 23, 1832, Edward Josiah Fuller, who died November 10, 1889.

CHILDREN:

3555. MARY FULLER, born March 11, 1833.

3556. EDWARD FRANCIS FULLER, born October 21, 1836.

2372. MARY ⁷ GREENE (Rowland ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born August 18, 1807, died February 2, 1894. She married, March 9, 1830, Elisha Tyler, son of Moses and Olive Tyler of Griswold, Conn. He removed to Detroit, Mich., where he resided after February 1, 1843, and where he died, February 5, 1857. Mary (Greene) Tyler survived her husband and all but three of her children. She died February, 1894, at Detroit. The *Detroit Free Press*, of February 5, 1894, alluded to her death as follows:

"In the death of Mrs. Elisha Tyler, whose burial at Elmwood occurred to-day, another name has been added to the list of the older residents of Detroit who have recently passed away. Mrs. Tyler came to live in Detroit, February, 1843. This city has been her home for fifty-one years, and she has seen its growth from a large riverside village of about 9000, to its present dimensions. She was one of the original members of the First Congregational Church, but during the latter part of her life she was a devoted communicant of the Episcopal Church, and at the time of her death was a member of the parish of St. John. Mrs. Tyler was of a sunny and joyous disposition, patient and uncomplaining in weakness and pain. She was most gratefully appreciative of kindness, and her final release from the burden and weariness of her 86 years was a gift of peace."

CHILDREN:

3557. CHARLES COIT TYLER, born December 30, 1830, married, 1858, *Elizabeth Cogswell*, step-daughter of Hon. *Roger Coit*, who died May, 1866. He died in Cincinnati, Ohio, May, 1865. They left one daughter.

3558. ROWLAND GREENE TYLER, born January 4, 1832, married, 1870, *Mary Hannah Thomas*, of Caroline Co., Virginia. He was a merchant of Detroit, and also a planter of Virginia.

3559. MOSES COIT TYLER (Prof.) was born August 2, 1835. Was graduated from Yale, 1857; studied theology in Andover Seminary. He became pastor of the First Congregational Church, Poughkeepsie, N. Y., in 1860; Professor of English Literature at the University of Michigan, 1867-81, and subsequently Professor of American History at Cornell University. He was editor of the *Christian Union*, 1873-74, and a frequent contributor to reviews and magazines. In 1881, he became an Episcopalian, and was

ordained Deacon, and in 1883, Priest, in St. John's Church, Ithaca, N. Y., by Bishop Coxe. Received degree of LL.D. from Wooster University, 1875, and from Columbia, 1888. Professor Tyler married, in 1859, *Jeanette Hull Gilbert*, of New Haven, Conn. They had two children: *Jessie Gilbert*, born August 9, 1860, married *W. H. Austen*, Assistant Librarian of Cornell University; and *Edward Scott*, born January 3, 1863, both of whom survive their father, who died at Ithaca, N. Y., after a short illness, December 28, 1900. Among his best known works are: *History of American Literature During the Colonial Period*, *The Literary History of the American Revolution*, *Life of Patrick Henry*, *Manual of English Literature*, and *Glimpses in England*.

At the Author's Club, on Memorial night, March 28, 1901, eulogies of members who had died during the preceding year were pronounced, and of Professor Tyler, Mr. George Haven Putnam said, in part: "The survival of the fittest in literature brings to the successive generations only those works that continue to possess any message or thought of continuing value. It is fortunate for later generations when they have the service in the selection of this earlier literature, which is to be presented as possessing interest for the present day, of a historian and critic whose judgment is so sane and yet so appreciative as was that of Tyler. He succeeded in impressing something of his own warm-hearted imagination upon the record of the earlier literature; a record which in the absence of such an inspiring guide might have seemed but a chronicle of dry bones. He says: 'No word which has once possessed vital force for living men and women can ever entirely lose its vitality and meaning.'

"While Tyler's memory will be preserved through his books, it is, however, to be borne in mind that his chief work was that of a teacher. He had accepted the classroom as his vocation, and in giving his days to it, he felt that he could reserve but few hours in the week for literary pursuits, which represented, nevertheless, his lasting ambition. It was partly because of this conscientious economy and partly because of his high standard of thoroughness that his literary production was so inconsiderable in compass. His *History of American Literature*, presenting the literature of Colonial times, was first published in 1878. It was nineteen years later before he was prepared to give to the public the volumes which continued the narrative through the period of the Revolution. For his works there was no reshaping while they were passing through the press; his thought was perfected. . . .

"At the time of his death he had in train literary plans which would have added to his repute. One may not say, however, that his life, with what had been accomplished in it, was not substantially complete. He had fought the fight and had done a good work."—From "Saturday Review" of the *New York Times*, April 6, 1901.

3560. OLIVE TYLER, born July 3, 1837, married, September 15, 1856, Professor *Albert Miller*, of Michigan State Normal School. Children: *Clara*, *Albert*, *Charles Tyler*, *Wilhelm*, and *Mary*, who died in infancy.
3561. SUSAN GREENE TYLER, born 1839 (?), of State Normal School, Mich.

3562. (Major) JOHN TYLER, born at Burlington, Mich., July 19, 1841. Served in the Civil War, joining the first troops that left Michigan in defence of his country, the 1st Michigan Infantry, and was engaged in the first battle of Bull Run. On the disbanding of his regiment, he resumed his business in Detroit, but again entered the field as First Lieutenant, 17th Michigan Infantry, and was in the battles of South Mountain, Antietam, and Fredericksburg, and also other important ones. He rose to the rank of Captain while acting Major, was severely wounded at Campbell's Station, East Tennessee, losing his left hand in consequence. During the reconstruction of the Southern States, Major Tyler greatly distinguished himself by his administrative ability, serving as Adjutant-General of Departments, under Generals Ord, McDowell, Gillen, and Ames. He was Quartermaster of 1st Regiment, U. S. Infantry, with headquarters at Fort Wayne, near Detroit. Major Tyler married, in 1864, *Fannie*, daughter of Major *Isaac Barrows*, of Chicago, Ill. He died August 3, 1889 (insane).

2373. DORCAS BROWN ⁷ GREENE (Rowland ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born April 22, 1809. She was married June 2, 1841, at the Beekman Street Presbyterian Church, New York, by Rev. Gardiner Spring, to Albert Daniel ⁷ Greene (Caleb ⁶, Caleb ⁵, Samuel ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹) of Apponaug, born July 8, 1806, died at Coweset, September 3, 1895. For record of children, see No. 1591.

2374. (Rev.) JAMES ⁷ GREENE (Rowland ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born December 6, 1810, at Scituate, R. I. He was the youngest of thirteen children. His father, Dr. Rowland Greene, was a prominent minister of the Society of Friends, but his son James, after some years at various denominational schools and about two years spent in mercantile business at Baltimore, Md., came under the influence of Rev. Dr. W. B. Sprague of Albany, N. Y., and united with the Presbyterian church of that city in 1830, and soon decided to enter the ministry. After preparatory studies at Albany Academy, he entered Amherst College in 1833, and was graduated in 1837. He then "studied theology for three years at Princeton, N. J., having for his instructors three of the most eminent teachers in the Presbyterian Church—Drs. Archibald Alexander, Samuel Miller, and Charles Hodge. After his graduation there, he labored in the Home Missionary field near Nashville, Tenn. Among the churches in which he preached was one attended by General Jackson, who wished to engage his services there, but circumstances were not favorable, and he took charge of a church at Gallatin, Tenn., where he remained two years. After a brief pastorate at Shelbyville, Ky., he went, in 1844, to Madison, Ind., to accept the professorship of ancient languages in the Madison University, and when

that university was closed, he opened a private classical school. In 1852, he taught for a year at Evansville, and in 1853 removed to Indianapolis, having become secretary of the Indianapolis and Evansville Air Line R. R. When the war broke out, Mr. Greene became Assistant Quartermaster-General of the State, serving till the close of hostilities. He was made secretary of a business-mens' organization, and was agent of the Berkshire Life Insurance Co., which place he held until his death. Mr. Greene was a man of impressive manner and appearance, and as a speaker possessed great clearness and force. He retained his knowledge of ancient languages to such an unusual degree that he was frequently called upon to examine candidates for the university in this branch. In the First Church of Indianapolis he was a man of marked usefulness; on the semi-centennial anniversary of the church he prepared a historical discourse with great literary skill. He also wrote a history of the Indianapolis Presbytery. His death removes the last of three prominent figures of this church. He leaves a wife and one son, Davies M. Greene, who was of late years his business partner."—*Indianapolis News*, December 26, 1893.

Rev. Mr. Greene married, April 7, 1842, in Tennessee, Mary Burrows, daughter of Wm. Varnum and Sidney (Phipps) McCullough of that State, born November 22, 1822 (?). Her grandfather, Lawson McCullough, born in Frederic Co., Md., December 24, 1769, removed to Kentucky, and thence to Columbus, Ohio, and died there, June 22, 1845, in his seventy-sixth year.

CHILDREN:

- 3563. NORVELL SCOTT, born January 23, 1843, died April 28, 1884.
- 3564. WILLIAM DAVIES, born April 18, died May 30, 1845.
- 3565. DAVIES McCULLOUGH, born August 25, 1847.
- 3566. THOMAS COGLEY, born August 9, 1849, died August 8, 1886.
- 3567. Son, born and died April 9, 1856.
- 3568. MARY EDWARD, born February 4, 1858, died June 20, 1858.
- 3569. EDWARD WING, born March 9, 1863, died December 7, 1864.

2376. RUFUS⁷ GREENE (Rufus⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 28, 1806. He married (1) October 31, 1827, Minerva Bucklin, daughter of Oliver and Sarah (Bucklin) Sutton, born May 16, 1810, died January 26, 1838. He married (2) April 20, 1840, Harriet, daughter of Elkanah and Lydia (Carlisle) Lincoln, of Putney, Vt., born December 12, 1819, died August 1, 1857. She was granddaughter of Captain Daniel Carlisle of the Revolutionary Army (died 1794) and his wife, Lydia Pierce, who lived to be a centenarian, dying at Westmoreland, N. H., September 12, 1856. Rufus Greene was married (3) by Rev. E. B.

Hall, at Providence, September 5, 1859, to Ellen Maria, daughter of James G. and Sally F. Armington. He died at Providence, November 16, 1871.

"In the death of Rufus Greene, the city loses one of its most estimable citizens, a merchant of the highest character, of intelligence, probity, and capacity, and in the midst of active and successful business. Mr. Greene was at one time largely connected with the African trade, and it is supposed that the seeds of the disease of which he died were planted on that insalubrious coast. In the latter years of his life, Mr. Greene was engaged in banking, to which he brought the same high qualities, intellectual and moral, that had conducted him to success in commerce. He will be missed in many places and regretted by many friends."—*Providence Journal*.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3570. MINERVA ROGERSON, born November 21, 1828, married Dr. *Emerson Colon Angell*.
 3571. SARAH BUCKLIN, born July 26, 1830, married *George A. Cheney*.
 3572. ANNA EMERSON, born July 16, died November 4, 1833.
 3573. DORCAS HALL, born June 5, 1836, married *Eben A. Kelly*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

3574. HARRIET LINCOLN, born May 4, 1841, married *Russell W. Wing*.
 3575. RUFUS, born September 29, 1843, married *Mary Shephard*.
 3576. ANNIE CARLISLE, born August 24, 1845, married *Charles P. Robinson*.
 3577. ISAAC CHASE, born February 1, 1851.
 3578. LINCOLN, born June 5, 1854.
 3579. ERNEST, born August 14, 1856, died February 6, 1860.

CHILDREN BY THIRD MARRIAGE:

3580. ROBERT LLOYD, born November 10, 1861.
 3581. ARCHER, born January 3, 1864.
 3582. RICHARD, born March 12, 1867, died July 7, 1868.
 3583. HOWARD, born November 23, 1870, married *Grace M. Deming*.

2377. WILLIAM BENJAMIN⁷ GREENE (Rufus⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born January 19, 1817. He married (1), May 3, 1841, Harriet Elizabeth, daughter of Oliver and Sarah (Bucklin) Sutton, and sister of his brother Rufus's wife, born November 5, 1818, died in Providence, November 7, 1846. He married (2), January 17, 1850, Harriet Howard, daughter of Henry Barton and granddaughter of Rufus and Mercy (Card) Barton of Warwick, born April 16, 1825. He died at Providence, May 6, 1892.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3584. MINERVA BUCKLIN, born January 8, 1843, died November 27, 1862, in her twentieth year.
 3585. FRANCES E., born April 23, 1845.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

3586. HENRY BARTON, born July 15, 1851, died March 4, 1853.
 3587. WILLIAM HENRY, born December 24, 1853, died at Providence, Dec. 24, 1855, buried at Grace Church Cemetery.
 3588. EDWARD PIKE, born October 24, 1855, resides in Providence, unmarried.
 3589. RUFUS BARTON, born January 25, 1858, of Kansas City, Mo., unmarried.
 3590. WM. BENJAMIN, born May 1, 1866.
 3591. ANNA FRANCES, born February 3, 1867, resides in Providence, unmarried.

2378. MARY TIBBITTS⁷ GREENE (Rufus⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born October 28, 1819. She married, March 6, 1845, William Walker Keach, son of Zephaniah, Jr., and Phebe (Phetteplace) Keach, born August 23, 1812, died April 1, 1861. She died at Providence, July 22, 1891, and was buried at Swan Point Cemetery.

CHILDREN:

3592. JOSEPHINE KEACH, born November 7, 1845, married, October 17, 1866, *Frederick W. Arnold*, son of *Christopher B. and Sarah (Truman) Arnold*. They had three children: *Frank Truman*, *Frederick William*, and *Ralph Keach*, born August 5, 1878, died September 4, 1882.
 3593. FITZ GREENE KEACH, born March 7, 1848, died March 29, 1851.
 3594. ROBERT LANE KEACH, born September 1, 1851, married (1) *Helen*, daughter of *Suchet and Abby W. Mauran*, who died at her mother's home, Providence, January 30, 1883. They had one daughter, *Helen Louisa*, born 1881. He married (2), 1886, *Caroline Morse*, and had one child.
 3595. MARY ALICE KEACH, born June 16, 1854.
 3596. WM. FREDERICK KEACH, born August 3, 1858, married, October 15, 1889, *Isabel*, daughter of *A. G. (?) Morse*, who died in 1892, after a long period of invalidism, which is thus alluded to: "To those who watched the long struggle of her naturally strong constitution and courageous spirit with the limitations of physical weakness, it was cause for keen regret that her very high order of talent and great intellectual ability should be at least, apparently, so curtailed; and that one favorite pursuit after another should be uncomplainingly resigned and the life of an invalid accepted as a necessity. Yet, except to those who lived with her day by day, there was little evidence of what she endured, or of the sacrifice she was making. No one was ever with her without feeling happier, fuller of hope, energy, and resolution, and more sure that this life of ours is worth living. . . . While we, under the impression of her remarkable personality, wished that she might have the fullest opportunity to achieve all of which we knew her

to be so capable, the force within her was taking on another form and becoming a power not only to give her courage and endurance, enabling her to keep that gayety of heart that was so much a part of her, but also to inspire others with something of the same spirit that animated herself. Looking back over her life . . . her memory reminds us that 'it is in rugged crises, in hours of unweariable endurance, that the angel is shown.' "

2381. JOHN WICKES⁷ GREENE (Robert W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born October 2, 1809. He married, October 3, 1831, Mary Almira Low, daughter of John Robinson and Isabel (Warner) Waterman, born April 25, 1811, died at Old Warwick, July 13, 1889 (see No. 1172). Mr. Greene died at Warwick, June 14, 1882.

CHILDREN:

- 3597. MARY FRANCES, born July 6, 1832, died May 5, 1901.
- 3598. ISABEL WARNER, born December 4, 1833, died at Old Warwick, December 4, 1887, unmarried.
- 3599. HARRIET ANNA, born April 26, 1838, died at Providence, September 26, 1838.
- 3600. ELLEN ESTELLE, born July 4, 1839, married *Jason Sandford Pearce*.
- 3601. JOHN WICKES, Jr., born March 7, 1841, married *Elizabeth Chace*.
- 3602. ROBERT WICKES, born March 5, 1847, married *Alice D. Greene*.

Mrs. Greene was a confirmed invalid during the later years of her life, and a great sufferer. "Her strong will lasted until the last, and her faith was unwavering. She died as she had lived—a true believer."

She was much interested in the family history, and left her genealogical books and papers, wills, deeds, etc., to the care of her son, Robert W. Greene.

2382. BENEDICT ARNOLD⁷ GREENE (Robert W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Old Warwick, January 17, 1812, died at sea, January 12, 1858. He married, October 19, 1837, Abigail Adams, daughter of Moses and Betsy (Taft) Chapin, of Uxbridge, Mass., who died at her residence, Grafton, Mass., August 6, 1854, aged forty-five. Captain Greene died on board the bark *Maryland* of Providence (belonging to Rufus Greene of that city), of which he was commander, on the voyage from Zanzibar, Africa, to Providence, R. I., about two months before the *Maryland* reached Rhode Island shores.

CHILDREN (all born at Grafton, Mass):

- 3603. ROBERT EDGAR, born March 2, 1845.
- 3604. JULIA AMANDA, born February 24, 1847, died February, 1853.
- 3605. MOSES CHAPIN, born and died, 1849.
- 3606. WALTER ERNEST, born 1850.

(The sister of Mrs. Greene, Adeline Chapin, married Dr. William Thornton of Grafton, Mass.)

2384. SARAH POTTER⁷ GREENE (Robert W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born March 9, 1823. She married, July 2, 1850, Calvin Colby Shute, of Providence, son of Isaac Shute of Concord, N. H., born March 11, 1813, died October, 1852. His wife died at Concord, August 27, 1853, buried at Grace Church Cemetery, Providence.

CHILD :

3607. JESSIE ADELLA SHUTE, born in Jacksonville, Fla., February 27, 1852.

2397. ALMIRA⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born July 10, 1807. She married, November 21, 1833, Edward Greene Durfee of Tiverton, who died September 30, 1851. His widow resided in Providence.

CHILDREN :

3608. WANTON DURFEE, born March 31, 1831, married Sarah J. Greene, his second cousin, daughter of Benjamin Franklin⁷ (Benjamin⁶, Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹), and the widow of Lewis Davis, of Pawtucket, R. I.

3609. SARAH DURFEE, born June 8, 1836, married, about 1878, John Frank Woodmanzie.

2399. CATHARINE CELIA⁷ GREENE (William⁶, Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 13, 1813. She married (1), February 9, 1831, Stephen Greene Warner, son of Captain James and Mercy (Greene) Warner, born in 1808, died January 23, 1835. He was the grandson of Judge Stephen⁶ Greene (John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹), from whom he inherited the homestead farm at Conimicut Point, which was formerly the home of John¹ Greene, surgeon.

His maternal emigrant ancestor was John Warner, one of the early proprietors of Warwick.

Mrs. Warner married (2), February 27, 1838, George Anthony, son of Edward Anthony of Warwick Neck. She died March 18, 1851.

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE :

3610. WILLIAM GREENE WARNER, born December 16, 1831, the namesake of his maternal grandfather, William Greene. He inherited the Conimicut homestead, and at his death he bequeathed the estate and his personal belongings, including the original silver seal of Deputy-Governor John

Greene, to his uncle, *Daniel Warner*, with whom he had lived after the death of his father. (See No. 1330.)

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

3611. NANCY NOYES ANTHONY, born January 5, 1842, married, November 15, 1863, *David Wm. Carrington*, who died November 15, 1868. She died July 20, 1880.

3612. EDWARD GEORGE ANTHONY, born June 17, 1843, married —, and had two children: *Mabel Adeline* and *George Rutherford*. Mr. *George Anthony* purchased the house on the old "Stone Castle" estate, built by Judge *Thomas Wickes Greene*, and resided there in 1883. (See No. 1173.)

2400. FREELOVE HOLDEN ⁷ GREENE (Godfrey ⁶, Godfrey ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born June 10, 1799. She married, in 1848, William McMasters of Providence. She died May 14, 1866.

2402. GODFREY ⁷ GREENE (Caleb C. ⁶, Godfrey ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born February 9, 1811. He married, December 21, 1837, Mary Battey, daughter of Stukely and Patience (Kimball) Williams, of Natick, born January 20, 1817. He died in Providence, April 18, 1888.

CHILDREN:

3613. WILLIAM MONTGOMERY, born May 10, 1840, married *Eliza Jane Gardiner*.

3614. ALBERT GODFREY, died in infancy.

3615. GODFREY, JR., born December 25, 1843, married *Anna Coffin*.

3616. LYDIA MARIA, born December 16, 1846, unmarried in 1882.

2405. FREELOVE ⁷ GREENE (Caleb C. ⁶, Godfrey ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born May 5, 1818. She married, October 12, 1836, Lorin Hart, son of Thomas and Sarah (Bateman) Hart, who died at Evansville, Ind., September 27, 1837, in his thirty-fourth year. She died in Providence, March 21, 1882. No children.

2408. CALEB CARR ⁷ GREENE (Caleb C. ⁶, Godfrey ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born October 11, 1824. He married (1) June 1, 1869, Phebe Ann, daughter of Oliver and Ruth Slocum of Newport, and the divorced wife of James W. Saunders. She was forty-seven years of age at the time of her second marriage, and died March 2, 1870. No children.

Caleb Carr Greene married (2), December 15, 1870, Annie Frances (Edwards) Bull, daughter of Joseph and Sarah Edwards of Falmouth Mass., born 1832. He married (3), October 26, 1881, Emma G., daughter of George W. and Fannie (Bishop) Preston of Northfield, Mass., born August 16, 1853. Her mother died at the home of Mr. Greene in 1883, and was buried at Northfield, Mass.

2409. EDWIN ⁷ GREENE (Caleb C.⁶, Godfrey ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born September 20, 1829. He married, April 9, 1863, Mrs. Adeline Gonsalve, daughter of Noah and Eliza (McCormick) Howe, of Providence, born February 1, 1823 (?). No children.

2410. WILLIAM MONTGOMERY ⁷ GREENE (Benjamin ⁶, Godfrey ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born at Pawtuxet, March 20, 1799. He married, December 11, 1823, Sarah, daughter of John and Hannah (Budlong) Warner, born January 14, 1799, died at Old Warwick, September 7, 1888. He was a sea captain, and died at Providence, on his arrival from Honduras, April 13, 1828.

CHILDREN:

3617. JOHN WARNER, born September 28, 1824, married *Caroline Kilbourne*.

3618. WILLIAM HENRY, born January 31, 1827, married *Frances G. Briggs*.

3619. GEORGE WASHINGTON, born February 22, 1828, died at Providence, April 21, 1877. Unmarried.

2411. WELTHYAN ⁷ GREENE (Benjamin ⁶, Godfrey ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born February 20, 1801. She married, May 18, 1823, Barton Baker of Natick, Warwick. Residence, Woonsocket, R. I.

CHILDREN:

3620. HENRY, married and lived at Woonsocket.

3621. ABBY BAKER, married — *Russell*.

3622. LETITIA BAKER, married *John Martin*, son of *Otis Martin* of Natick.

2413. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN ⁷ GREENE (Benjamin ⁶, Godfrey ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born January 1, 1807. He married, January 14, 1833, Rebecca Burton, daughter of Joseph and Eleanor (Embley) Linnell, of Hyannis Port, Barnstable, Mass., born June 28, 1809, died 1878. He was a wealthy manufacturer of Central Falls, R. I. He died at Las Vegas, New Mexico, January 29, 1886, in his eightieth year. His wife died at Central Falls, R. I., June 3, 1878.

CHILDREN:

3623. ELEANOR FRANCES, born December 16, 1834, died March 31, 1849.
 3624. SARAH JANE, born May 13, 1836, married (1) *Levins Davis*, (2) *Wanton Durfee*.
 3625. HERBERT FRANKLIN, born July 21, 1838, died July 31, 1839.
 3626. MARY ALBINA, born April 29, 1840, married *Ellery Wood Greene*.
 3627. RICHARD FRANKLIN, born July 5, 1842, married *Elizabeth Augusta Brown*.
 3628. EDWARD ALONZO, born February 9, 1845, married *Anna B. Houghton*.

2415. HENRY PAYSON⁷ GREENE (Benjamin⁶, Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born July 30, 1812. He married Almira Carpenter, and lived at Pawtucket, R. I. They had several children.

2420. WILLIAM⁷ GREENE (Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Otsego County, N. Y., December 25, 1795. He married (1), December 15, 1816, Martha Blakely, born in New York, May 5, 1795; and (2), March, 1844, Mary Baker of New Jersey. He died May 2, 1872.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3629. GEORGE, born December 19, 1818, married *Susan Fuller*.
 3630. HARRIET, born May 4, 1820, married *Delos Stoddard*.
 3631. MARTHA, born June 9, 1821, married *Randolph Chamberlain*.
 3632. ELIZA, born February 7, 1823, married *Rufus Chamberlain*.
 3633. WILLIAM HENRY, born October 22, 1825, married (1) *Agnes von Gorder*, (2) *Henrietta Baker*.
 3634. CYRUS FISHER, born September 12, 1826, died September, 1840.
 3635. EDWIN, born February 14, 1828, died January, 1829.
 3636. SARAH WHITE, born November 4, 1830.
 3637. LYDIA, born May 6, 1832, died same month.
 3638. EDWIN VALENTINE, born February 14, 1834, married *Marian Prudence Carpenter*.
 3639. FANNIE MARY, born May 4, 1836, married (1) *Edward Bennett*, (2) *R. S. Miller*, (3) — *Chapman*.
 3640. CHARLES RICHMOND, born October 20, 1838, died October, 1857.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

3641. AUGUSTA.
 3642. OSCAR.
 3643. LESTER.
 3644. ELEANOR.
 3645. IDA.
 3646. CARRIE.
 3647. DELIA.
 3648. URSULA (?).

2421. POLLY ⁷ GREENE (Benjamin ⁶, Benjamin ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born January 28, 1798. She married (1) Jacob Osborn, who died 1835; and (2) William Page. There were two children by the second marriage.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3649. URSULA OSBORN, married *Seth Richmond*.
 3650. BENJAMIN OSBORN.
 3651. ELLIS OSBORN.

2423. HARRIET ⁷ GREENE (Benjamin ⁶, Benjamin ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born July 16, 1801. She married Dr. John T. Young.

CHILDREN:

3652. SAMUEL YOUNG, born 1832, married *Sarah Newell*.
 3653. JOHN YOUNG.

2427. LYDIA FISHER ⁷ GREENE (Benjamin ⁶, Benjamin ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born June 19, 1808. She married, December 8, 1831, David Robinson Gregory of New Lisbon, Otsego County, N. Y., born June 27, 1808.

CHILDREN:

3654. JULIA GREGORY, born June 22, 1833, died March 17, 1835.
 3655. FRANCES ADELIA GREGORY, born January 13, 1835, married September 13, 1865, *John Ruhm*, born in Berlin, Prussia, May 8, 1833. They had three children: *John Jacob*, born December 20, 1866; *George Thomas*, born November 25, 1868; and *Hermann*, born June 6, 1871.
 3656. LUCIA ELLEN GREGORY, born March 22, 1837, died December 8, 1871.
 3657. SARAH JANE GREGORY, born October 4, 1839, died September 29, 1869.
 3658. CORNELIA ANN GREGORY, born April 16, 1841.
 3659. JOHN FISHER GREGORY, born December 3, 1843, married January, 1867, *Blanche Lawrence*, and had six children: *David*, born August 7, 1867; *Edgar William*, born October, 1869; *Louisa Ann*; *Frances Lawrence*; *Ida Florence*, born 1872; *Lucien*, born 1874.
 3660. CATHARINE ELVIRA GREGORY, born July, 1844, died October 29, 1865.
 3661. HENRY SEYMORE GREGORY, born March 24, 1845.
 3662. DAVID LEE GREGORY, born November 11, 1848.
 3663. GEORGE ADDISON GREGORY, born January 10, 1851, married, March 6, 1877, *Lizzie Else (Ellis) (?)*.
 3664. EDGAR LUCIEN GREGORY, born December 1, 1854.

2429. CATHARINE⁷ GREENE (Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 29, 1812. She married William H. Fessenden. No children.

2430. NANCY⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born October 28, 1797. She married, September 1, 1822, Alfred Brooks, a farmer of Cortland County, N. Y. He died about 1873. She died April 11, 1862.

CHILDREN:

3665. THOMAS GREENE BROOKS, born April 18, 1823, married, May 11, 1851, *Elizabeth C. Gallup*. He is a merchant of Cortland County. Their daughter, *Edith S. Brooks*, born 1854, married *Daniel M. Geer*.
3666. BENJAMIN BROOKS, born January 15, 1826, married *S. Cornelia Palmer*.
3667. MARY ANN BROOKS, born March 2, 1829, died February 20, 1848.
3668. ALFRED BROOKS, Jr., born November 14, 1830, died November 14, 1865.
3669. ASAHEL LEROY BROOKS, born October 15, 1834, died March 25, 1839.
3670. REBECCA LIPPIT BROOKS, born September 28, 1837, married *William Smith*, and had one daughter, *Florence E.*, born November, 1862.

2433. SALLY LOW⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 4, 1802. She married James Eaton, a farmer. Lived near Mt. Vision, Otsego County. He died 1850-1860.

CHILD:

3671. MARY ANN EATON, married *Joseph Wells*, lived in Cazenovia, N. Y., and had one child, *Melville James Wells*, a Methodist minister.

2434. BENJAMIN⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 24, 1804. He married Elizabeth Abbey, daughter of Randall Wells of Hartwick, Otsego County, N. Y., born July 23, 1807, died December 25, 1874, at New Lisbon, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

3672. STEPHEN ABBEY, born July 28, married (1) *Eliza Barton*, (2) *Emma Augusta Chamberlain*.
3673. MARY ELIZABETH, born June 26, 1831, married *Washington Greene Wiley*.
3674. KATE REBECCA, born March 22, 1835, married *Charles Giles Bowditch*.
3675. THOMAS MELVILLE, born November 4, 1838, married *Anjenette Lee*.
3676. URSULA MARIA, born August 22, 1840, died October 27, 1859, unmarried.
3677. JOHN WELLS, born January 24, 1844, married *Angeline Keith*.

(The first two children were born at Hartwick, and the others at New Lisbon.)

2435. KATHARINE⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 17, 1805. She married, September 23, 1824, Frederick Holcombe Bissell, born April 16, 1803.

CHILDREN:

3678. EDWIN AUGUSTUS BISSELL, born April 14, 1833, married *Mary*, daughter of *John Phillips*. Had *Frederick Laverne*, born December 29, 1860; *Josephine R.*, born July 30, 1870; *Jasper W.*, born October 17, 1873.
3679. THOMAS ERASMUS BISSELL, born October 17, 1834, married *Harriet*, daughter of *Stephen Reynolds* of Hartwick, and had *Kate Malene*, born June 11, 1861; *Carrie Rebecca*, born August 11, 1862.

2437. LYMAN⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 30, 1811. He married (1), November 7, 1833, *Melissa*, daughter of William S. Williams of Hartwick, N. Y., who died June 4, 1873, at Mt. Vision, and was buried there. He married (2), July 6, 1873, at Hartwick, Mrs. Julia A. Brown, widow of Prentiss Brown. They resided at Mt. Vision.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE (all born in Hartwick):

3680. SELINDA, born February 21, 1834, married *Frederick Phillips*.
3681. OSCAR, born October 26, 1835, died April 29, 1841.
3682. EMILY AUGUSTA, born August 11, 1837, died March 30, 1842.
3683. EMORY, born December 17, 1839, died March 30, 1842.
3684. MERTON, born February 25, 1842, married *Eliza Jane Willis*.
3685. AUGUSTA ELMA, born April 21, 1844, married *George H. Brownell*.
3686. ELENA MELISSA, born June 13, 1846, died August 22, 1857.
3687. SARAH CORNELIA, born February 27, 1848, married *John B. Cook*.
3688. HERMAN EVERINGTON, born July 20, 1853, married *Fannie Hillman*.
3689. THOMAS BENTON, born April 22, 1855, unmarried (1878).

2438. HARRIET NEWELL⁷ GREENE (Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 2, 1816. She married, December 20, 1848, George Brownell, son of Joseph and Polly (Rounds) Brownell of Hartwick, N. Y., born November 16, 1815, died October 6, 1866, at Lake City, Mich., where he was buried. His widow resided at Hartwick after his death.

CHILDREN (all born in Buffalo, N. Y.):

3690. ELLEN BROWNELL, born December 25, 1852, married, November 21, 1872, *Delos Robinson* of Hartwick. They had two children: *Burton George*, born January 22, 1875; *Frederick Delos*, born September 18, 1876.

3691. ALICE BROWNELL, born November 19, 1854, died at Buffalo, September 21, 1857, buried at Mt. Vision.

2449. MARY ANN ⁷ GREENE (Daniel ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in London, England, March 24, 1810. She married, June 3, 1830, James Backus Matthews, born August 30, 1804. He was son of John and Sally (Woodbridge) Matthews. His father was born in Braintree, Mass., December 18, 1765, and was a nephew of General Rufus Putnam. He was one of the forty-eight pioneers of the Ohio Company who landed at Marietta, April 6, 1788. He had been employed for two years in the survey of the Seven Ranges, and was at once appointed surveyor for the Ohio Company. He died August 23, 1828. His mother, Sally Woodbridge, was daughter of Judge Dudley Woodbridge of Marietta, and sister of Governor William Woodbridge of Michigan. She died October 31, 1828. James B. Matthews died at Marietta, March 14, 1878. His wife died April 14, 1831, soon after the birth of their son.

CHILD:

3692. DANIEL GREENE MATTHEWS, born March 27, 1831, married, May 15, 1855, Evelyn A., daughter of Charles Sullivan. He was railroad station agent at Williamsburg, W. Va. They had five children: (1) Margaret Worrell, born April 6, 1856, married, October 10, 1883, Dr. Arthur Hosmer Bowen of Waterford and Columbus, Ohio. (2) Frederick Stillman, born January 17, 1859, died December 14, 1860. (3) Richard Greene, born July 7, 1862, married (1), June 12, 1884, Alice Powers of Lincoln, Nev., who died August 24, 1886; and (2), May 11, 1887, Lizzie Wesley of Columbus, where they reside. They have one son, Harry Sloan, born March 20, 1888. (4) Mary E., born August 20, 1864, married, November 21, 1888, Charles Frederic Pratt of Columbus. (5) William E., born July 30, 1866, living in Columbus, 1889.

2451. JAMES HAMILTON ⁷ GREENE (Daniel ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born January 4, 1814. He was a merchant of Marietta, Ohio. He married, July 6, 1842 (?), Eunice McFarland, who died in 1843. He died about six months after the death of his wife. Their only child, a son, died at twenty-nine years of age.

2452. ISABELLA ⁷ GREENE (Daniel ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born December 31, 1816. She married, September 30, 1840, William Holden. "Their children all died of measles; the mother died soon after, June 29, 1847, and about five months later, Dec. 25, 1847, the father died also, of brain fever. He was highly respected and possessed of considerable property" (family correspondence).

CHILDREN:

3693. DANIEL GREENE HOLDEN, born February, 1842, died May 3, 1847.
 3694. MARY ELIZA HOLDEN, born May, 1844, died July 8, 1847.
 3695. MARIA THOMAS HOLDEN, born 1845, died June 4, 1847.

2454. CAROLINE STROUT⁷ GREENE (Daniel⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born January 10, 1826. She married, April 27, 1846, Charles Butler Hall of Marietta, Ohio, son of T. E. Hall. He was a shipping merchant of the firm "T. E. Hall & Son." In 1849, Mrs. Hall was the only surviving child of her parents, her father, who was living, being in his seventy-sixth year. In 1889, she resided in one of the most ancient houses of Marietta, formerly the residence of Colonel Ebenezer Strout (?), and which her father had occupied before her.

Mr. Hall died of consumption at Marietta, June 21, 1884, a victim to the Ohio River flood of February, 1884. He was a member of St. Luke's Episcopal Church and Director of the Marietta National Bank.

CHILDREN:

3696. HARRY ROGERS HALL, born about 1846 (?).
 3697. JAMES RICHARD HALL, born May 10, 1852, married, September 28, 1881, *Estelle de la Vergne*; residence, Marietta, Ohio. He had charge of the relic rooms at Marietta Centennial, 1888, and of the same at Cincinnati a few weeks later. Their children were: *Mary Elizabeth*, born August 28, 1882; *Carol Butler* and *Caroline Wells* (twins), born December 19, 1886, the latter died September 25, 1887; *Arthur de la Vergne*, born July 23, 1888. (A family letter states that "the eldest child was three years old in 1849.")

2461. CHRISTOPHER⁷ GREENE (John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 8, 1809. He married, September 18, 1850, Mary, daughter of James and Mary (Wellings) Wood of Pleasants County, W. Va., born December 21, 1821. He died at Newport, Ohio, May, 1901.

CHILDREN:

3698. LYDIA, born September 26, 1852, married *Marcellus Rea*.
 3699. MARY ELIZABETH, born November 30, 1854, married Dr. *Joseph McElhenney*.
 3700. CARRIE ISABELLA, born September 22, 1859, married *Junius Greenwood*.
 3701. GORDON CHRISTOPHER, born September 8, 1862.
 3702. JOSEPH EDWARD WOOD, born December 17, 1864.

2462. WILLIAM HILL⁷ GREENE (John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 21, 1811. He married, October 26, 1848, Susan, daughter of Robert and Mary (Hearn) Williams, born

at Marietta, Ohio, March 22, 1822. Her father, (born October 31, 1762, died April 24, 1843) came from Coates, England, in 1794, and settled in Marietta, Ohio, 1804. Susan's mother (his second wife), was Mrs. Mary (Hearn) Needham, born at Laurel, Del., March 9, 1783, died April 28, 1857. She was daughter of Nehemiah and Jane Hearn, natives of North Carolina. After her husband's death, which occurred in Iowa, November 10, 1856, Mrs. Greene returned to Marietta and taught school, that she might maintain her family.

CHILDREN:

3703. SARAH MARGARET, born May 21, 1850; teacher in Marietta schools, 1867-1884; unmarried (1884).
 3704. DANIEL RICHARD, born April 12, 1851, married *Emma A. McCormick*.
 3705. WILLIAM BRIMMER, born January 14, 1854; printer in United States Government employ, Washington, D. C. Died September 2, 1885.

The following account, written by Mrs. Greene, was sent by the late George H. Greene of Lansing, Mich., to General George S. Greene, with his expressed wish that it should be embraced in the published *Genealogy*. Mr. Greene was himself deeply interested in the Greene family history, and for many years rendered valuable aid to the late General:

"William H. Greene commenced trading on the river when quite young, usually running a load of produce in the fall and flour in the spring; or, acting as clerk or mate on some of the larger steamboats. He held a position for some time on the steamboat *Carolina*, and was known as 'Capt. Greene.' He was gentle and kind with his men, but a very firm disciplinarian. One season, Thomas S. Battelle (his cousin), who had rented the farm of his father (Ebenezer Battelle, Sen., who married Mary⁶ Greene (John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹), sold him six hundred barrels of apples for 60 cents per bbl.—mostly Rhode Island greenings, picked and delivered within a week, which brought him \$9.00 per barrel! Every winter for twenty-five consecutive years, Mr. Greene went to New Orleans, making in all fifty-three trips, the last in 1852. In Dec., 1848, he reached New Orleans just as the cholera broke out and the panic spread like wild-fire. Many of the traders left their boats and fled in terror without selling or even making a consignment. Mr. Greene sold out immediately at wholesale, making one hundred dollars by the transaction. He left the place with all possible haste, reaching home January 4, 1849. He came up the river on the steamboat *Pectoria*, the cholera raging fearfully all the time, eighteen dying during the trip. As he had some knowledge of medicine and was an excellent nurse, he was very helpful in caring for the sick

and keeping down the panic. Some were in favor of landing and leaving those who were attacked wherever they happened to be, but a vote was taken and it was decided that the sick should have the best of care, so far as it was possible to give it. Mr. Greene and Jonathan Middleswart (who was also a skilful nurse) entered into a solemn compact that if either of them died on the boat the other should see that he was 'boxed up' and sent home. Among those who died, was the Captain, who lived at Steubenville, Ohio. His little boy came to Cincinnati to meet him and found him in his coffin. The scene was terrible!

"Mr. Greene was a man of generous impulses, which was observed in all his dealings, and an earnest Christian from early youth, bearing, at life's end, his long and severe illness with wonderful courage, always feeling that God's ways were right and His dealings were for our best good."

2465. SARAH ELIZABETH ⁷ GREENE (John ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born July 21, 1818, died March 21, 1857. She married, February 9, 1837, Peregrine Foster Dana of Newport, R. I., born June 27, 1815. He was a grandson of Hon. Peregrine Foster, who was a brother of U. S. Senator Theodore Foster of Providence. His parents were Stephen and Betsey Marietta (Foster) Dana. Stephen was the great-great-grandson of Richard Dana, the emigrant ancestor who came to New England in 1640. Mr. Dana resided in Rockville, Iowa, until 1858, when he removed to Ottumwa, Iowa. He married (2), September 15, 1857, Catharine Plummer Tinkham (see No. 2474).

CHILDREN:

3706. MARY ELIZABETH DANA, born May 21, 1838, died June 10, 1852.
 3707. SARAH MELISSA DANA, born February 16, 1840, died April 7, 1857.
 3708. (Captain) NEWELL BANISTER DANA, born February 10, 1842, died April 16, 1870; married, December 28, 1867, *Anise Mary Rudd*.
 3709. JULIA BATTELLE DANA, born February 23, 1844, married August 1, 1866, *William Wallace Cole*, a farmer of Kirkville, Iowa. Lived, 1888, at Chetopa, Kan. (was formerly of Washington County, Ohio). They had two children: *Charles D. Cole*, born April 14, 1868; and *Don J. Cole*, born February 24, 1877.
 3710. DANIEL GREENE DANA, born December 7, 1845, married, August 3, 1867, *Mary Ann Hardesty* of Kirkville, Iowa. He was a farmer living in Ottumwa, Iowa, in 1888. They had three children: *Thomas Peregrine*, born August 20, 1870; *Samuel*, born January, 1877; *Charlie*, born May 5, 1883.
 3711. JOHN GREENE DANA, born June 2, 1848, married, December 26, 1871, *Hennrietta Slutz* of Kirkville; a farmer living at Imogene, Fremont County,

- Iowa. They had two children: *Blanche M.*, born November 28, 1874; and *John Newell*, born December 1, 1885.
3712. NANCY ANN DANA, born June 18, died June 30, 1852.
3713. RUFUS PEREGRINE DANA, born October 8, 1853, married, May 27, 1880, *Sarah Dutton* of Marietta. Resides at Ottumwa, Iowa. They have two children: *Grace*, born July 8, 1882, died October, 1882; and *Pearl Elizabeth*, born July 6, 1884.
3714. AUGUSTUS GEORGE DANA, born January 29, 1856, died April 22, 1857.

2466. CHARLES HASKELL⁷ GREENE (John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Newport, Ohio, June 24, 1821. He was a farmer. He married, February 3, 1853, at Rome, Lawrence County, Ohio, Tenezvous Truesdell, born September 30, 1832, at Switzerland, Ind. She was the daughter of James and Nancy Truesdell.

CHILDREN:

3716. JOHN ANDREW, born July 31, 1855.
3717. JAMES RICHARD, born August 25, 1857, married *Mary A. Bevan*.
3718. MARTHA WASHINGTON, born May 2, 1859, married *J. A. Bevan*.
3719. CHARLES LORENZO, }
 3720. LUTHER ALONZO } born February 1, 1861.
3721. NANCY TRUESDELL, born May 6, 1863.
3722. NELLIE TENEZVOUS, born April 23, 1866.
3723. SUSIE BELLE, born October 23, 1867.
3724. DELLA AURORA, born August 3, 1869.
3725. BENJAMIN F., born June 30, 1871.
3726. MARY LOW, born April 23, 1873.

2467. RUFUS HUMPHREYS⁷ GREENE (John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 3, 1824. He married, September 16, 1868, Eleanor Echols, born October 12, 1844. He was a farmer of Newport, Ohio.

CHILDREN:

3727. HARRY RICHARD, born June 24, 1869.
3728. SUSAN NAOMI, born July 25, 1871.
3729. CORA BONNIE, born June 20, 1874.
3730. MARY EDITH, born October 11, 1876.

2469. LUTHER GEORGE HILL⁷ GREENE (John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born March 12, 1831. He was a farmer of Osage Mission, Kan. He married (1), March 29, 1855, Beulah, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth Higgins, born May 20, 1832, in Wash-

ington County, Ohio, died March 14, 1860, at Saylorville, Iowa. He married (2), March 30, 1863, at Hannibal, Mo., Adelaide Amelia, daughter of Asher and Elizabeth Ann Miller, born December 24, 1844.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

3731. FRANK HORACE, born March 5, 1865. Resides at Georgetown, Cal.
 3732. SARAH ALICE, born January 26, 1867, died at Osage Mission, Kan., September 7, 1887. Resided Des Moines, Iowa.
 3733. ELBERT WATSON, born January 16, 1869, of Neosho County, Kan.
 3734. HARRIET AMELIA, born November 3, 1872. Resides in Neosho County, Kan.
 3735. MARIETTA ELIZABETH, born July 15, 1875. Resides in Neosho County, Kan.
 3736. EMMA SUSAN, born December 21, 1879, in Neosho County, Kan., on the hundredth anniversary of her grandfather's birth.

2471. PHEBE HASKELL⁷ GREENE (Richard⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 7, 1817. She married, October 25, 1838, Martin Rea, son of William and Arney Rea, born October 25, 1818, died May 29, 1860. She died at Rea's Run, July 20, 1864.

CHILDREN (all born at Rea's Run, Ohio):

3737. HARRIET REA, born September 24, 1839, died December 23, 1872. She married, December 14, 1870, *Henson Brown*, son of *Watson and Sarah (Jacks) Brown*.
 3738. JAMES RICHARD REA, born October 13, 1841, married, October 29, 1866, *Fannie A. Collins*, born April 12, 1844 (?), and had *Cora Haskell*, born July 27, 1867, married, September 18, 1889, Rev. Mr. *Gardiner*, pastor Methodist Episcopal Church, Newport, Ohio; *Frank Collins*, born December 19, 1868; *Anna Elizabeth*, born January 28, 1871; *Harrict Lucy*, born December 25, 1872; *Florence Mary* (?), born August 24, 1880.
 3739. PHILIP GREENE REA, born June 26, 1844, died at Newport, Ohio, November 3, 1879. He married, December 13, 1870, *Julia Amelia*, daughter of *Samuel Amlin and Angelina (Carol) Thompson*, born October 14, 1842, and had *Courte*, born August 7, 1871; *Elizabeth Coywood*, born March 15, 1875; *Philip Marshall*, born May 5, 1879 (all born at Newport, Ohio).
 3740. ROBERT BAKER REA, born May 25, 1846, died March 5, 1870, at Newport, Ohio.
 3741. WILLIAM AUSTIN REA, born August 10, 1848, died May 1, 1868, at Newport, Ohio.
 3742. CHARLES LAWTON REA, born July 23, 1850.
 3743. SUSAN ELISABETH REA, born November 14, 1852.
 3744. JULIA SHIPMAN REA, born February 8, 1855.
 3745. SAMUEL MARTIN REA, born October 29, 1857, died September 5, 1858.
 3746. FANNIE MARTIN REA, born October 2, 1859, married *William Snow Gano*, son of *John and Salina (Tagart) Gano*, and had *Martin Rea Gano*, born April 15, 1883, and *Ida Alice Gano*, born February 2, 1886.

2473. MARIA⁷ GREENE (Richard⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Newport, Ohio, November 6, 1821. She married, May 15, 1844, Richard Hayes, born at Newport, Ohio, April 3, 1820. They resided on part of the old John Greene farm at Newport, Ohio (see No. 517).

CHILDREN:

3747. PRESTON GREENE HAYES, born Delaware, Ohio, June 28, 1845; merchant of Newport, Ohio. Married, November 17, 1869, *Mary Louisa*, daughter of *Samuel Rea*, born at Independence, Ohio, May 25, 1850, died May 25, 1887, at Newport, of consumption, after two years' illness. She was a consistent member of the Methodist Episcopal Church at Newport, and beloved by all who knew her. Kindness and benevolence were her marked characteristics. They had four children: *Bertha Alice*, born November 25, 1870; *Mildred Cole*, born November 22, 1872; *Everett Rea*, born January 22, 1880; and *Mary Ethel*, born September 20, 1882.
3748. HARRY RICHARD HAYES, born September 26, 1852. He was a farmer, married, April 6, 1876, *Lizzie Helena Glassow* of New Matamoras, Ohio, born in Germany, September 2, 1852. They had two sons: *Harry Raymond*, born May 30, 1878; and *Frank Glassow*, born August 4, 1883.
3749. ELLA REBECCA HAYES, born December 18, 1854, was married, August 23, 1887, at Methodist Episcopal Church, Newport, Ohio, by Rev. W. L. Dixon, to Rev. *Thomas Ison McRea*, son of *Oliver Perry* and *Jemima (Jacobs) McRea*, born May 24, 1854. His parents were born in Morgantown, W. Va., and were married September 19, 1844, at Clinton Furnace, W. Va. Rev. *Thomas I. McRea* was one of the East Ohio Conference, and at the time of his marriage was pastor of the church at Newport, Ohio. They had a son, *Richard Oliver*, born at Newport, Ohio, September 17, 1888.
3750. MYRA CATHARINE HAYES, born July 19, 1859, married Dr. *George Thomas Gale*, son of *George Washington* and *Kitty (Wells) Gale* of Virginia, born December 2, 1852, and had *George*, born November 6, 1883; and *Marie*, born October 17, died October 22, 1887.

2474. SUSAN REBECCA⁷ GREENE (Richard⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Newport, Ohio, October 28, 1825. She married, January 13, 1853, Luther Dale Dana, born April 14, 1826 (see below).

CHILDREN:

3751. ELLA MARIA DANA, born Marietta, Ohio, April 2, died August 24, 1854.
3752. HENRY DALE DANA, born Marietta, July 6, 1857.
3753. LUTHER GREENE DANA, born November 15, 1858, married at Ottumwa, Iowa, March 2, 1882, *Laura*, daughter of *Alva* and *Emily (Gates) Wellman*. They had three children: *Julia Ethel*, born Columbus, Kan., June 13, 1883;

Walter Dwight, born Columbus, December 29, 1886; *Mildred*, born Lawrence, Kan., January 1, 1889.

3754. BESSIE REBECCA DANA, born Marietta, Ohio, January 16, 1860, married, June 18, 1884, at Columbus, Kan., *Franklin Householder*, born Greenville, Ohio, August 28, 1854. Resided at Columbus. Had three children (all born in Columbus): *Glen Dana*, born June 25, 1885; *Hazel*, born March 28, 1887; *Marie*, born March 13, 1889.
3755. CAROLINE MELISSA DANA, married, at Columbus, Kan., October 28, 1886, *George Elwood Harland*, born at Vermont, Fulton County, Ill., April 30, 1855.

Luther Dale ⁶ Dana was the son of Stephen and Betsey Marietta (Foster) Dana, daughter of Hon. Peregrine Foster. His brother, Peregrine Foster Dana, married Sarah Elizabeth Greene, his wife's cousin (see No. 2465). Stephen ⁵ Dana, father of Luther, was born at Amherst, Mass., 1799, but removed with his father to Ohio. "He was a man of large means and solid worth." His father was Captain William ⁴ Dana (William ³, Benjamin ², Richard ¹), who was in Revolutionary service, one of the first to go to Concord and Cambridge in 1775 (as lieutenant). Afterward he was Captain of artillery company, Colonel Knox's regiment. He settled at Amherst after the war, but removed to Belpre, Ohio. He married, November 28, 1770, Mary Bancroft (see *Descendants of Richard Dana*, p. 34).

2475. JAMES BROWN ⁷ GREENE (Richard ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born September 11, 1832. He married (1), March 27, 1856, Melissa A. Wood, born December 21, 1832, died December 28, 1860, and (2), Dec. 4, 1861, Mary R. Adkins, born May 31, 1840.

CHILDREN by first marriage:

3756. ALICE MELISSA, born January 30, 1857, married *Edward M. Tracewell*.
3757. FRANCIS R., born June 8, 1859.

CHILDREN by second marriage:

3758. JANE AMANDA, born September 7, 1863, married *William Victor Torner*.
3759. PERLEY ADKINS, born October 24, 1865, married *Anna E. Thompson*.
3760. MARY G., born August 3, 1868.
3761. HATTIE R., born October 1, 1871.
3762. GEORGE C., born April 14, 1877.
3763. RALPH, born May 7, 1879.

2477. HARRIET LYDIA ⁷ GREENE (Richard ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born September 6, 1838. She married, May 19, 1858, Frederick Edward Pearce of Marietta, Ohio, son of Rev. William and Elizabeth (Davis) Pearce, born August 4, 1832.

CHILDREN:

3764. WILLIAM GREENE PEARCE, born at Marietta, June 11, 1859, married, June 2, 1881, at Sedalia, Mo., *Josephine Swan*.
3765. ELLEN MELISSA PEARCE, } born May 22, 1861, married *Edmund C. McClney*.
3766. FREDERICK EDWARD PEARCE, } born May 22, 1861, died October 31, 1862.
3767. KATE CARMAN PEARCE, born June 21, 1865, married, January 25, 1888, *George H. Briggs* of St. Paul, Minn., and had daughter, *Catharine*, born November 19, 1888.
3768. EDGAR RICHARD PEARCE, born November 10, 1873.

Mr. Pearce came from England in early childhood (1842) and went to Marietta, Ohio, in 1848. He filled acceptably the position of assistant cashier of the bank of Marietta and also of the Third National Bank of Cincinnati, and was cashier of Marietta National Bank. He was admitted to the bar and held a position in the auditor's office of the Northern Pacific Railroad at St. Paul, Minn. Later, he was chief bookkeeper of the firm of "G. B. Chapman & Co.," wholesale merchants at Eau Claire, Wis.

2478. SARAH JANE ⁷ GREENE (Richard ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born September 5, 1840. She married, October 30, 1866, Dr. James McClure of Meigs County, Ohio, born May 24, 1835.

CHILDREN (all born at Marietta):

3769. JOHN BROWN McCLURE, born November 27, 1871.
3770. ELLA GREENE McCLURE, born May 26, 1873.
3771. JAMES HARRY McCLURE, born January 11, 1875.
3772. CHARLES RICHARD McCLURE, born March 31, 1877.
3773. FRANK GREENE McCLURE, born July 20, 1879.

2485. MARY MCGOWEN ⁷ GREENE (Caleb ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born September 12, 1815. She married, February 19, 1836, in Delaware County, Ohio, Alva Macomber, who owned an extensive farm there under fine cultivation. She died July 24, 1840.

CHILDREN:

3774. SUSAN MACOMBER, born February 20, 1837, married *Worel Thomas*.
3775. ZENO MACOMBER, born December 9, 1838. Served in the War of the Rebellion; died June, 1863.

2487. JANE TIMMINS ⁷ GREENE (Caleb ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born April 30, 1819. She married (1),

June 5, 1836. Adam Hill, who died. She married (2) a Mr. Beach. After his death she resided at Plain City, Madison County, Ohio.

CHILDREN by first marriage:

3776. MARTIN VAN BUREN HILL, married *Elizabeth Howard*, and had three children; lived in Wisconsin (?).
 3777. ARTHUR BROWN HILL, married *Dora Steadman*, and had eight children. Resides in Wisconsin.

2488. ELIZA MARANDA ⁷ GREENE (Caleb ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born December 7, 1820. She married, January 15, 1837, in Union County, Ill., John Hensel, son of George and Catharine (Shisler) Hensel. They resided at Yellow Springs, Greene County, Ohio. He served in the United States Army four years. They celebrated their golden wedding at Yellow Springs, January 15, 1887. Mrs. Hensel died of apoplexy, June 10, 1888, in Chicago, Ill., where they had removed about a year before, to be near their daughter, Mrs. Weston.

CHILDREN:

3778. OLIVE ELIZA HENSEL, born February 21, 1839, married (1), July 4, 1858, *Ebenezer Chase, Jr.*, who entered the army and died in service. She married (2), at Yellow Springs, *Ruel Weston* of Dubuque, Iowa, and removed to Chicago, where she was Principal of Kenwood Kindergarten in 1888. Her daughter by first marriage, *Minnie Jewel Chase*, born June 21, 1859, married *Warren McArthur*, and had son, *Albert McArthur*.
 3779. MARILLA JANE HENSEL, born December 23, 1844, married, November 12, 1868, in Greene County, Ohio, *William Thomas Drummond*, born February 24, 1834, at Clark County, Iowa; resides Cass County, Iowa. They had seven children: *George Hensel*, born August 26, 1869; *Edward*, born December 31, 1870; *Anfjenette*, born September 5, 1872; *John Samuel*, born March 2, 1874; *Mark Greene*, born September 11, 1875; *Warren McArthur*, born August 8, 1878; *Minnie May*, born December 16, 1882.
 3780. FLORENCE ALMIRA HENSEL, born February 11, 1857, married, December 28, 1876, at Yellow Springs, *Thomas Callet James* of Xenia, Greene County, Ohio, and had a son, *Leroy James*, born September 13, 1879.

2489. CALEB ⁷ GREENE (Caleb ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born July 24, 1822. He married, in 1854, in Delaware County, Ohio, Lavina Lowder. He was in the Mexican War in 1846, and in the War of the Rebellion, 1861; Company E, 30th Regiment, Ohio Volunteer Infantry; Colonel in 1861; died in service, January 1, 1864.

CHILDREN:

3781. GEORGE, born October 10, 1856, married *Mary Wollam*.
 3782. FLORA, born April 5, 1858, married *James B. Norris*.
 3783. ANNA, born April 15, 1860, married *John West*.

2491. RUTH WHITNEY ⁷ GREENE (Caleb ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born May 12, 1826. She married, May 14, 1845, at Jerome, Union County, Ohio, Ambrose Beck, son of Amos and Judith (Beebe) Beck of Madison County, Ohio (formerly of Vermont), born November 1, 1826. (Mrs. Beck's name is elsewhere given erroneously—Ruth *Whiting*.)

CHILDREN (all born in Union County, Ohio):

- 3784. MISSOURI JANE BECK, born May 26, 1846, married *Orlando Walker*.
- 3785. MARVEL BLISS BECK, born October 5, 1847, died March 27, 1848.
- 3786. JEFFERSON MONROE BECK, born June 5, 1849 (?), married *Maria Walker*.
- 3787. ELECTA IRENA BECK, born March 21, 1851, married *Daniel Dayton Downing* (or *Denning*).
- 3788. MARY EMMA BECK, born October 16, 1858, died June 19, 1873.
- 3789. MARSHALL MELVIN BECK, born June 27, 1861, died March 4, 1873.
- 3790. CHLOE ARVILLA BECK, born March 11, 1863, died March 22, 1865.
- 3791. FRANK CARY BECK, born June 5, 1867.

2492. PHEBE BATTELLE ⁷ GREENE (Caleb ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born March 26, 1828. She married, May 18, 1845, John William Evans, son of William and Christian Cook (Miller) Evans, born December 12, 1821. He was a prosperous farmer of Jerome, Union County, Ohio.

CHILD:

- 3793. CATHARINE ARVILLA EVANS, born August 21, 1846, married *David R. Ashlaugh*.

2493. LOUISA CATHARINE ⁷ GREENE (Caleb ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born December 22, 1829. She married, in 1850, Israel Rudolph, son of Peter and Mary (Wollam) Rudolph, born in Fairfield County, Ohio, December 28, 1825. He was a wagon-maker, a farmer, and a teacher, of Wayne County, Ill. (1883). She died in 1878.

CHILDREN:

- 3794. MARY LYDIA RUDOLPH, born June 11, 1852, married *Henry Taylor Herndon*.
- 3795. ESTELLE RUDOLPH, born August 18, 1855; a teacher; unmarried (1883).
- 3796. LOUISA CATHARINE RUDOLPH, born March 3, 1857, married *Otto O. Lee*.
- 3797. CHARLES FRANCIS RUDOLPH, born February 3, 1860, a farmer of Texas, Monroe County, Ohio.
- 3798. NELSON FLEMING RUDOLPH, born February 4, 1863; a farmer of Texas, Monroe County, Ohio.
- 3799. MYRA RUDOLPH, born July 31, 1867.

2494. LYDIA MARTHA 7 GREENE (Caleb ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born March 27, 1832. She married William Rudolph, probably a brother of her sister's husband, Israel Rudolph.

2495. CORNELIA MARIA GILMORE 7 GREENE (Philip ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born January 17, 1823. She married, April, 1852, Lucien Paine Rogers.

2496. GEORGE ALEXIS 7 GREENE (Philip ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born October 29, 1824, at Canton, Ohio. He married (1), July 31, 1844, at Meadville, Pa., Susan Bernice, daughter of J. G. Miller of Watertown, N. Y., born July 31, 1825, died February 10, 1850, at Pittsburg, Pa. He married (2), December 29, 1853, Henrietta Maria Fishburn. She owned a cotton plantation and fourteen slaves, who served in the army.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

3800. CLARA MARIAN, born Windsor, Ohio, May 21, 1845, married *Horatio M. Herne*.
 3801. GEORGE CECIL, born July 8, 1848, died young.
 3802. SUSAN BERNICE, born February 3, 1850, married *James Reed*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

3803. WILLIAM TEMPLE, born October, 1854.
 3804. THERESA, born October 5, 1850.
 3805. MARTHA BROOKS, born October 6, 1858, died August 6, 1863.
 3806. MATILDA HENDRICK, born September 6, 1860, died August 16, 1863.
 3807. GEORGE ALEXIS, Jr., born November 17, 1862.

2497. MARTHA BROOKS 7 GREENE (Philip ⁶, John ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born at Burton, Geauga County, Ohio, June 2, 1827. She married William Elisha Decker. Her father, Rev. Philip Greene, when no longer able to preach, made his home with her, but died when absent on a visit to her sister.

2503. CHARLES DYER 7 GREENE (John Francis ⁶, Caleb ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born April 3, 1804. He married, October 21, 1835, Elizabeth Wardwell, daughter of Captain William Russell of Providence, born February 12, 1812, died September 4, 1850.

CHILDREN:

3808. WILLIAM RUSSELL, born July 27, 1836, married (1) *Eliza Jane Barrows*, and (2) *Jennie Reynolds*.

3809. CHARLES DYER (of St. Louis), born August 18, 1838, married *Gertrude E. Gray*.
3810. REBECCA RUSSELL, born June 24, 1841, married *Wm. Mumford Durfee*.
3811. ELIZABETH GAIR, born August 26, 1842, died September 28, 1843.
3812. ELIZABETH GAIR, born July 23, 1844, married *Edward Balch Knight*.
3813. JOHN FRANCIS, Jr., born July 15, 1847, died June 2, 1848.

2505. WILLIAM HENRY⁷ GREENE (John Francis⁶, Caleb⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born January 8, 1807. He was married, November 8, 1831, by Rev. James Wilson, to Nancy, daughter of Joseph and Nancy Andrews, born at Dighton, Mass., August 7, 1803, died at Providence, R. I., May 11, 1882. He died April 9, 1880. "Entered into rest on the 11th inst., Nancy, widow of the late William H. Greene, in the 79th year of her age" (*Providence Journal*).

CHILDREN:

3814. NANCY ANDREWS, born August 17, 1832, unmarried (1887).
3815. JULIA DYER, born July 4, 1834, unmarried (1887).
3816. HARRIET RHODES, born September 24, 1837, unmarried (1887).
3817. WILLIAM HENRY, Jr., born December 31, 1842, married *Helen Stanley Field*.
- (See *Andrews Memorial*, published Rochester, N. Y.)

2514. BENJAMIN⁷ GREENE (Joseph Whipple⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Bristol, January 10, 1787. He married, May or June 26, 1805, Joanna, daughter of Thomas and Anna Cole of Warren, R. I. He died April 27, 1865.

CHILDREN:

3818. JEREMIAH INGRAHAM, born February 18, 1806, married *Martha Munroe*.
3819. ELLERY WOOD, born November 11, 1808, married *Abby Phillips*.
3820. THOMAS WHIPPLE, born August 5, 1819, married *Rachel S. Cummings*.

2515. MARY INGRAHAM⁷ GREENE (Joseph Whipple⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 23, 1789. She married Ichabod Davis of Pomfret, Conn. They removed to Pennsylvania.

CHILDREN:

3821. JOSEPH DAVIS.
3822. CHARLOTTE DAVIS.

2516. REBECCA⁷ GREENE (Joseph Whipple⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 25, 1791. She married Luther W. Lyon of Woodstock, Conn.

CHILDREN:

3823. AMEY ANN LYON.
 3824. GEORGE LYON.
 3825. REBECCA LYON.

2540. ANNE TEMPLE ⁷ GREENE (John Rose ⁶, David ⁵, Thomas ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹), born at Jamaica Plain, Mass., February or July 17, 1805. She married, December 28, 1833, Abraham H. Livingstone. Her maternal grandfather was Commodore Samuel Nicholson of the United States Navy, whose wife was the great-great-granddaughter of Sir John Temple. Mr. Livingstone died in New York, November 19, 1860. His wife died at Manchester, Vt., September 5, 1870. No children.

2541. DAVID ⁷ GREENE (John Rose ⁶, David ⁵, Thomas ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Boston, Mass., October 4, 1807, died July 19, 1886, in Braintree, Mass., and was buried in Boston. He married, July 2, 1833, Anne Maria, daughter of Thomas W. and Esther Sumner of Brookline, Mass.

CHILDREN:

3826. ANNA MARIA, married *G. W. Waters* of Baltimore, Md.
 3827. AUGUSTA TEMPLE, died 1842.
 3828. EMILY SUSANNAH, married *S. G. Bevans* of Maryland. She died, s. p., February 13, 1869.
 3829. MARGARET WOODSIDE, married (1) *William M. Ogden*, M.D., and (2) Hon. *Edward Avery*.

From *Boston Transcript* July 22, 1886: "Died at East Braintree, 19th instant [July 1886] David Greene, son of the late John R. Greene of Boston."

2542. AUGUSTA PALMER ⁷ GREENE (John Rose ⁶, David ⁵, Thomas ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Boston, November 15, 1809. She married (second wife) Thomas Hassard (son of Thomas), a civil engineer. Mr. Hassard had several children by a former marriage, the eldest of whom was a son, Thomas.

CHILDREN:

3830. JOHN ROSE GREENE HASSARD, formerly one of the editors of the *New York Tribune*; married *Isabella Hargous*. He died in New York, s. p., 1888.
 3831. SAMUEL NICHOLSON GREENE HASSARD, died young, 1853.
 3832. DAVID GREENE HASSARD, died young.

2543. SAMUEL NICHOLSON ⁷ GREENE (John Rose ⁶, David ⁵, Thomas ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born December 3, 1811

(another record gives December 4, 1812). He was Russian Consul at Penang, India. He married a widow, Jane Wundon Howden of Scotland. He returned to New York, and died there suddenly, October 31, 1860 (December, 1861 ?). His widow returned with their son and daughter to her relatives in Scotland.

CHILDREN:

3833. CHARLES TEMPLE, born Sep. 1848.

3834. MARGARET, born March, 1850.

2544. MARY BETHIA ⁷ GREENE (David Ireland ⁶, David ⁵, Thomas ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born about 1806. She married John R. Kearney, a brother of General "Phil" Kearney. He was for several years cashier, or assistant cashier, of the Bank of the State of New York. Mrs. Kearney's mother's death occurred at their home in Westchester County, and the funeral services were at Christ Church, Rye, N. Y. "Died at Rye Westchester Co. N. Y. on Thursday Dec. 30 1858 at the residence of her son-in-law John R. Kearney, Catharine Adriana De Peyster widow of David I. Greene in the 82d year of her age."

2545. WILLIAM ARMSTRONG ⁷ GREENE (David Ireland ⁶, David ⁵, Thomas ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born July 11, 1808. He married, October 6, 1830, Rebecca, daughter of Allen and Gertrude (Becker, formerly Von Becker) Pearce. She was born May 16, 1806, and died September 19, 1890, at Watertown, N. Y. William Armstrong Greene practised law in Sackett's Harbor and Brooklyn, N. Y., but resided at Watertown, N. Y., at the time of his death, October 17, 1893.

CHILDREN:

3835. WILLIAM HENRY, resides in Brooklyn, N. Y.

3836. CATHARINE GERTRUDE, married *Robert Ten Eyck*.

3837. MARIA LANSING, born March, 1838, married *J. W. H. Lovejoy*.

3838. JOSEPH STORY, born February 18, 1841, married *Caroline M. Otis*.

2548. CATHARINE ⁷ GREENE (David Ireland ⁶, David ⁵, Thomas ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born June 18, 1813, died November 4, 1886. She married, April 26, 1836, George Robert Ashe Ricketts, eldest son of George Robert Ashe and Mary (Brewerton) Ricketts of New York City. She bore her mother's full name, Catharine Adriana de Peyster. The records of the De Peyster family are traced back to 1620.

CHILDREN:

3839. CATHARINE A. DE P. RICKETTS, born June 14, 1838, died in infancy.
 3840. GEORGE R. A. RICKETTS, born August 4, 1840, married (1) *Fannie E. Stowe* of Brooklyn, N. Y.; (2) *Laura V. Ring* of New York.
 3841. ROBERT MEADE RICKETTS, born October 26, 1842, married *Josephine B. May* of Wilmington, N. C. Residence, Elizabeth, N. J.
 3842. JAMES BREWERTON RICKETTS, born June 8, 1846, married *Adelaide C. Has-kins* of New York.
 3843. PIERRE DE PEYSTER RICKETTS, born June 7, 1849, married *Anna L. Tugnöt* of New York.
 3844. SAMUEL SATTERLEE RICKETTS, born 1885, died in infancy.

2549. DAVID HENRY ⁷ GREENE (David Ireland ⁶, David ⁵, Thomas ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born February 21, 1815, died October 4, 1898. He married Rachel A., daughter of John and Rachel (Banta) Heath of New York City, born November 6, 1818, died January 14, 1892. David Henry Greene served in the Civil War for three years. Company K, 5th New York Heavy Artillery. He was a millwright and followed this occupation both before and after the war.

CHILDREN:

3845. ALLETTA H., born January 31, 1836, married *Asa J. Mumforde*, November 19, 1854, and died soon after.
 3846. RACHEL A., born October 6, 1837, died.
 3847. JOHN H., born May 11, 1839, married *Christine Oppen*.
 3848. FANNY B., born February 17, 1842, married, July 1, 1858, *Asa J. Mumforde*.
 3849. DAVID I., born May 16, 1844, died.
 3850. PIERRE DE PEYSTER, born January 25, 1846, died.
 3851. RUTSEN VAN RENSSELAER, born January 31, 1850, died.
 3852. ALFRED A., born January 1, 1852, died.
 3853. JAMES A., born April 19, 1854, married *Catharine L. Schuc*.
 3854. AMANDA B., born October 10, 1855, married *Emmett R. Young*.
 3855. DAVID F., born July 1, 1860, married *Arretta M. Oaster*.

2550. RUTSEN VAN RENSSELAER ⁷ GREENE (David Ireland ⁶, David ⁵, Thomas ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in New York City, March 4, 1819. He married, January 23, 1842, Nancy Cooper Holman of Rocky Comfort, Little River County, Ark. He was a merchant and farmer, and member of Legislature in 1850. He died March 23, 1856. His wife still survives him (1902).

CHILD:

3856. CATHARINE ADRIANA DE PEYSTER, born January 29, 1843, married (1) *Benjamin F. Forney*, (2) *J. F. Smith*.

2586. CHARLES C.⁷ GREENE (Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in London, England, April 10, 1804. He married, December 23, 1823, Anne D. Burrage. Resided in Philadelphia, Pa. He was greatly interested in the Greene family history, and contributed to these records.

CHILDREN:

3857. ANNIE MARY, born February 5, 1825.

3858. CHARLES BENJAMIN, born September 23, 1827.

3859. MARY ANNE, born July 29, 1829.

2589. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁷ GREENE (Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born July 8, 1809. He married Jennie Rice of New Hampshire. No children.

2590. ANNE TERRY⁷ GREENE (Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 19, 1813. She married, October, 1837, Hon. Wendell Phillips of Boston, Mass., son of Hon. John and Sally (Walley) Phillips, born in Boston, November 29, 1811. Harvard College, 1831; LL.B., 1834; Counsellor at Law.

"On Dec. 8, 1837, Mr. Phillips made his first address in public as an avowed abolitionist. He became in later years, a champion of the cause of temperance and the ballot for women; advocated the rights of Indians and endeavored to improve the penal institutions of the country. In 1881, he delivered an address at the centennial anniversary for the Phi Beta Kappa Society of Harvard. His last public address was delivered at the unveiling of a statue of Miss Harriet Martineau at the Old South Church, Boston, December 26, 1883. He died in Boston, February 2, 1884" (*Am. Cyclo. Brit.*, vol. x., p. 6735). No children.

2615. GARDINER⁷ GREENE (William Parkinson⁶, Gardiner⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Boston, September 19, 1822. He was a manufacturer and resided in Norwich, Conn. He married, June 26, 1850, Mary Ricketts, daughter of Francis and Mary Ricketts (Newton) Adams, born at Alexandria, Va., November 19, 1822. She was the granddaughter of Josiah Peake and Elizabeth Price (Crump) Adams. Her mother's parents were William and Jane Burr (Stuart) Newton. Mr. Greene died at Norwich, October 30, 1895.

CHILDREN:

3860. GARDINER, born August 31, 1851, married *Louise E. Reynolds*.

3861. LEONARD VASSAL, born December 22, 1857, died September 18, 1895.

2617. JAMES LLOYD ⁷ GREENE (William Parkinson ⁶, Gardiner ⁵, Benjamin ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Norwich, Conn., January 17, 1827. He married at Salem, Mass., November 14, 1849, Matilda, daughter of Edmund and Harriet (Coates) Smith, born in Norwich, May 7, 1828. He was a manufacturer of Norwich, Conn., and held the office of Mayor, 1862-66 and 1871-75. He died October 18, 1883.

CHILDREN:

3862. WILLIAM PARKINSON, born August 14, 1850.
 3863. MARY LLOYD, born January 24, 1854.
 3864. JAMES LLOYD, born October 30, 1857.
 3865. HARRIET AUGUSTA, born August 1, 1860, died September 1, 1877.
 3866. MATILDA ELIZABETH, born January 9, 1862.
 3867. MARGARET QUINCY, born February 2, 1868.

2618. ANNA LLOYD ⁷ GREENE (William Parkinson ⁶, Gardiner ⁵, Benjamin ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Norwich, Conn., January 5, 1829, died January 19, 1900. She married, May 8, 1851, John Jeffries, son of Dr. John and Ann Geyer (Amory) Jeffries of Boston, born December 30, 1825, died at his residence in Boston, December 12, 1897. His father, Dr. John Jeffries, was graduated from Harvard College, 1815, and from Harvard Medical School, 1819; was prominent as a man and as a physician (see *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, August 10, 1876).

CHILDREN:

3868. JAMES LLOYD JEFFRIES, born January 24, 1853, died February 16, 1854.
 3869. WALTER LLOYD JEFFRIES, born November 26, 1854. Harvard College, 1875; died August 30, 1898, unmarried.
 3870. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS JEFFRIES, born February 13, 1856. Harvard College, 1875. He married, April 3, 1893, *Clémence Eustis*, born March 8, 1859, had two children: *John A.* and *Clémence d'Espagne*.
 3871. JOHN AMORY JEFFRIES, M.D., born September 2, 1859. Harvard College, 1881. Married, September 26, 1889, *Emily Augusta*, daughter of *Frederic Augustus* and *Mary (Channing) Eustis* of Milton, Mass., born July 21, 1858. He died March 26, 1872; had a son, *John Jeffries*.

2619. WILLIAM PARKINSON ⁷ GREENE, Jr. (William Parkinson ⁶, Gardiner ⁵, Benjamin ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Norwich, March 26, 1831. He married, October 18, 1854, Theodosia Dav-
 enport, daughter of Benjamin Wildman and Eliza Ann (Boorman) Tompkins, born at Middletown, Conn., July 2, 1833. He died June 7, 1898.

CHILDREN:

3872. AUGUSTA BORLAND, born September 4, 1855, in Norwich, Conn.
 3873. BENJAMIN TOMPKINS, born April 6, 1857, in Norwich, died May 29, 1898.

2620. AUGUSTA ELIZABETH ⁷ GREENE (William Parkinson ⁶, Gardiner ⁵, Benjamin ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Norwich, April 6, 1834, died July 25, 1900. She married, January 19, 1865, Gen. William Grosvenor Ely, engineer and manufacturer of Norwich, Conn., where they resided. He was the son of Jesse Sandford and Harriet (Grosvenor) Ely, born at Killingly Hill, Conn., December 11, 1836. Brown University, 1854; Colonel and Brevet Brigadier-General, United States Volunteers. Commanded a brigade for some time. He was one of those who escaped through the tunnel from Libby Prison.

CHILDREN:

3874. ANNE GREENE ELY, born December 11, 1866.

3875. WILLIAM GROSVENOR ELY, JR., born June 12, 1869; married, June 29, 1897, *Alice Clute*, and had two children, *Wm. G.*, born March 23, 1898, and *Lloyd C.*, born April 22, 1900.

2633. (Dr.) JOHN SINGLETON COPLEY ⁷ GREENE (John S. C. ⁶, Gardiner ⁵, Benjamin ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Waltham, Mass., October 13, 1845. He was a physician of Boston, and died in Berlin, Germany, November 9, 1872, on the day of the great Boston fire. He was married by his father, Rev. J. S. C. Greene, June 3, 1868, in Brookline, Mass., to Mary Abby, daughter of Rev. Henry Christian and Mary Louisa (McCulloch) Mayer, born September 14, 1846, at the home of her grandfather, James W. McCulloch, Comptroller of the Currency, Washington, D. C. She was the great-granddaughter of Christian Mayer of Wurttemberg, Germany, and a niece of Isabella W. McCulloch, third wife of Rev. J. S. C. Greene.

CHILDREN:

3876. COPLEY, born Boston, May 22, 1869, died Newport, R. I., July 21, 1869.

3877. BELLE, born August 20, 1870, Brookline, Mass.

3878. HENRY UPHAM (COPLEY), born November 21, 1871.

2634. ELIZABETH CLARKE ⁷ GREENE (John S. C. ⁶ Gardiner ⁵, Benjamin ⁴, Nathaniel ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Waltham, Mass., June 30, 1848. She was married in Brookline, November 11, 1868, to Caspar Crowninshield, son of George Caspar and Harriet S. (Sears) Crowninshield, her father being the officiating clergyman. She died in Dublin, N. H., and was buried there at her own request. Her husband, born in Boston, October 23, 1837, died January 10, 1897.

CHILDREN:

3879. HARRIET CROWNINSHIELD, born September 23, 1869, married *David H. Coolidge, Jr.*
3880. ELIZABETH C. (ELISE ?) CROWNINSHIELD, born June 16, 1871, married, June 4, 1891, *George L. Peabody.*

ADDENDUM.

The following data from records of the late George H.⁹ Greene of Lansing, Mich. (son of Augustus W.⁸ Greene), will be of interest in connection with that of Robert Rouse Greene (No. 1813) of this generation:

The grandfather of Robert Rouse, Griffin⁵ Greene, son of Jabez⁴ (Jabez³, James², John¹) commenced his military career in 1775 by serving as commissary to the Rhode Island troops, although the previous year he had trained to military exercises as a volunteer in the company to which the Revolutionary heroes, Nathanael and Christopher Greene, his kinsmen, belonged. In 1777 he was paymaster to the regiment commanded by Colonel Christopher, and during the attack on the fort at Red Bank he was exposed to the shot of the enemy in taking a supply of powder to his countrymen, although this was not in his line of duty. In 1778, his cousin, General Nathanael, with whom he had been brought up and lived in closest intimacy (working with him at the same forge and engaging in the same mercantile pursuits), was appointed by General Washington, Quartermaster-General of the Army, and his cousin Griffin became his aide-de-camp.

After the war, Colonel Griffin "visited France and Holland and adjacent countries," and soon after his return, when the plans for the Ohio Settlement were matured, he sold his partnership interests in Rhode Island to his cousin, Jacob Greene, and joined the Ohio Company, investing part of his money in their lands. In 1788 he removed his family to Marietta, Ohio, with all his household goods, including a large and valuable library. He also carried with him many mechanical and agricultural implements, and, under his direction, in the year 1800, the first anchor on the Ohio River was made for the brig *St. Clair*. He was appointed Justice of the Peace at Marietta, and was also Judge of the Court of Quarter Sessions, and a director of the Ohio Company in the place of General Varnum. In 1790, Colonel Greene joined the colony of Belpre, Ohio, and was a leading man in that settlement, solemnizing marriages and settling civil disputes. He took an active part in the building of Farmer's Castle at Belpre, and lived there for five years during the Indian war, travelling regularly to the sittings of the Court at Marietta, making the journeys in a canoe, exposed to the rifles of the Indians. In 1802 he was appointed Postmaster of Marietta, which office, after his decease, was held by his son Philip, and subsequently by Griffin, Jr [see Nos. 863, 864, 865]. Colonel Greene was a man of intelligence, quick apprehension, inventive genius, and very refined manners, having associated with, and ranked among, the first of the men of talent. His death occurred after a lingering painful illness, most patiently borne, in 1804.

Richard Greene, his son, and father of Robert Rouse, was born in Rhode Island, December 4, 1769. He married *Bathsheba*, daughter of Captain John and Rebecca Rouse of New Bedford, Mass. Her family removed to Belpre, Ohio, in 1788, and for several years she taught school there, being the first teacher in the northwest territory. Richard Greene died December, 1805, aged thirty-six, and his wife died September 27,

1843, aged seventy-four. Both buried at the Mound Cemetery, Marietta. They had six children, all born in Marietta.

1. WILLIAM, born 1795, died in infancy.
2. WILLIAM, born March 16, 1797, married *Mary Ann*, daughter of *John Bartlett*, and removed to Champaign, Ill., where he died in 1867, aged seventy. Had five children: *George W.*, *Charles*, *May Eliza*, *Louis*, *Nathaniel*.
3. CAROLINE, born November 29, 1798, married (second wife), April 5, 1843, *Joseph Hutchinson*, born in New Jersey; was a farmer, and besides his farm owned an island in the Ohio River called Hutchinson Island. He died at his home, December 12, 1870, and his child by a former marriage inherited his property. Mrs. Hutchinson survived him and was for many years afterward cared for by her cousin, Mrs. *Rebecca (Rouse) Le Seur*.
4. SARAH, born January 13, 1801, died January 18, 1870, unmarried.
5. ROBERT ROUSE, born March 10, 1803, married, December 14, 1837, *Lucy Henrietta*, daughter of *Martin* and *Lucy (Butler) Seymour* of Hartford, Conn. He removed to Pittsfield, Ill., 1833, where he lived and died. Engaged in business with his cousin, *Austin Barber*—firm, Greene & Barber. He was thorough and energetic, and for many years the foremost man in the community; a man of clear mind, powerful will, a diligent reader, and a thoughtful student of the affairs of society and government. He was somewhat reserved in manner, but had a warm heart and was constant in friendship. He was deacon of the Congregational Church, but was an invalid the last ten years of his life. He died April 15, 1886, aged eighty-three. Of their four children two died young, *Edwin Ferdinand* and *Henry Seymour*. The eldest daughter, *Ellen Frances*, married Dr. *Eugene L. Nelson* of Quincy, Ill., son of Rev. *David Quincy*; have six children, the youngest, *Lucy Caroline*, unmarried, living (1889) with her mother at Pittsfield, Ill.
6. RICHARD, born May 11, 1805, unmarried; living (1889) in Pittsfield, Ill.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

2659. WAITE LIPPITT⁸ GREENE (Amos⁷, William⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born November 1, 1813. She married, November, 1838, Christopher R. Budlong of Providence, son of Benjamin of Nassauket.

CHILD:

3881. MARY LIPPITT BUDLONG, born November 14, 1848, married *Clarence Bradford*, and had a son, *William Greene Bradford*.

2660. MOSES⁸ GREENE (Amos⁷, William⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born June 29, 1815, died 1892. He married, May 22, 18—, Eunice P. Eddy of Providence.

2663. ADAM⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in New York State. He spent his life preaching as a circuit rider in Jefferson, Oswego, and St. Lawrence counties, finally removing later (1848-50) to Columbia County, Wis.

2664. ESEK⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in New York State, December 22, 1808. He married Ann Gibbs, born March 27, 1810. Their son's letter of recent date (1902) gives the following account of her ancestors: "Her maternal grandfather, Abraham Lighthall, of Holland-Dutch origin, emigrated to the Mohawk Valley in 1750, where, as an Indian fighter, he became distinguished. He was with Gen'l Washington, as Albany records show, and was Captain in Major Van Slack's regiment in the Revolutionary war. He was a very tall man and stood six feet seven inches in his stockings. Of his two daughters, one, my grandmother, married Daniel Gibbs of Connecticut, who journeyed to this part of civilization. They were the parents of my mother, Ann (Gibbs) Greene." From the same source, at earlier date, we learn that Esek Greene removed from Alexandria Bay, on the St. Lawrence River, to Milwaukee, Wis., in 1844, where he made his home for some years and

thence removed to Merrimack, Sauk County, Wis., where he died, June 29, 1862. It is stated that "a concourse of twenty teams followed him to his burial in Baraboo Cemetery, a distance of nine miles." His wife died in 1896, aged eighty-six. It was at his Wisconsin home that Mr. Greene's parents died.

CHILDREN:

3882. SIMON P., born March 21, 1830, married *Sarah Turner*.
 3883. GEORGE D., born April 29, 1831, married (1) *Matilda Bailey*, (2) *Annie Wagoner*.
 3884. CATHARINE, born October 23, 1832, married *A. B. Dunlap*.
 3885. THEODORE DECLERMONT, born September 30, 1834, married *Mary C. Massingham*.
 3886. SARAH A., born August 17, 1837, married *Darius E. Palmer*.
 3887. { EDMOND R., born April 3, 1841, married (1) *Mary Carl*, (2) Mrs. *Louise Gonoir* (widow).
 3888. { ROSINA O., born April 3, 1841, married *C. A. Leach*.
 3889. ALVIRA M., born October, 1843, married *George Bissett*.
 3890. ANGELINE IRENE, born April, 1846, married *Nathan Knapp*.
 3891. ELLA O., born September 1, 1849, married *Frederic B. Fleming*.

2666. NANCY⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was probably born in New York State. She married — Munroe, and had a large family of children, whose names are not known. They removed to Wisconsin after their marriage.

2667. CATHARINE⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was probably born in New York State. She married — *Cooke*.

CHILD:

3892. (Son) COOKE, lives near Beaver Dam, Wis.

2670. STEPHEN⁸ GREENE (Oliver⁷, Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born November 15, 1818. He married Abbie, daughter of John Farrows of Gloucester, R. I.

CHILDREN:

3893. OLIVER, married Emeline Parker.
 3894. ALLEN, married Henrietta Turner.
 3895. HENRY, married Marcia Tourtelot.

2671. WILLIAM⁸ GREENE (Oliver⁷, Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born June 3, 1823, in Gloucester, R. I., where

he died, December 7, 1894. He married Lucy Babbitt Pray of Gloucester. In a letter bearing date April 8, 1887, addressed to the late General Greene, he writes: "My grandfather, Peter Greene, was I think from Warwick, R. I., and his wife's maiden name was Johnston. They resided for awhile, I think, in this town. They had a family of eight children." (He mentions the names of their five sons and of three daughters, but of the latter gives no account.) Of the uncles who removed to New York State, he writes: "Uncle Esek lived there but a short time and removed to Milford, Mass. Uncle Nathaniel came to my Father's about 50 years ago—the rest I never saw." Of the Cady farm at Gloucester on which William Greene lived, he writes: "It passed from Col. Joseph Cady to his son Hezekiah; from him to Hosea Ballou, thence to Roswell C. Babbitt; lastly to me."

CHILD:

3896. WILLIAM CRAWFORD, born August 27, 1860, married Eva Dutton.

2673. JOHN FOSTER⁸ GREENE (Jabez⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born August 2, 1804, in Cornwall, Orange County, N. Y., died in Brooklyn, N. Y., August 26, 1879. He was a merchant of New York City. He married (1), February 22, 1851, Lucy (Fry) Nichols, daughter of Jonathan Fry of Salem, Mass., who died, leaving no children, July 3, 1852. He married (2), March 30, 1854, Angeline, daughter of Wilkins and Abby (Watson) Updike of Kingstown, R. I., born August, 1820, died at her residence in Brooklyn, N. Y., September 22, 1877, and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery. She was the granddaughter of Ludovic and Abigail (Gardiner) Updike. Her father, Wilkins Updike, was the author of that valuable book, *The History of the Episcopal Church in Narragansett*, published in 1847, and of *Memoirs of the Rhode Island Bar*, published in 1849. He is described as "a man of remarkable character and marked individuality who loved to explore the history of families." Mrs. Greene's maternal grandparents were Walter and Abigail (Hazard) Watson, and her great-grandfather, Thomas Hazard, known as "Virginia Tom," was a successful and wealthy merchant of Newport (see *The Hazard Family*, pp. 45, 47, 136, and 141). Mr. Greene was a man of exceptional ability and character, and of remarkably even disposition; rarely angered, and never depressed, even through heavy financial losses, some of which were occasioned by his too great generosity. He was the first man who developed a water supply for Brooklyn, E. D. He was of an inventive turn of mind, and saved millions in the manufacture of hats by one of his original patents. At the time of his death he had seventeen patents, showing his work in this direction.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

3897. JOHN FRANK, born January 6, 1855, unmarried.
 3898. WILKINS UPDIKE, born November 17, 1857, married *Mabel A. Harding*.
 3899. CARRIE BELLE, born November 3, 1860, died July 24, 1864.

2674. HANNAH⁸ GREENE (Jabez⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born January 10, 1808, in Cornwall, N. Y. She married, January, 1831, Robert Elam Ring, son of Elias and Catharine (Sands) Ring, born August 17, 1806, died May 13, 1874. His wife died July 9, 1842.

CHILDREN:

3900. MARTHA RING, born November 28, 1831, married *Joseph H. Gray* of New York, and had two sons: *Joseph Howard Gray* and *William Ring Gray*, who married a daughter of *Willard Ainsworth*, whose mother was *Sallie*, daughter of *Nathan Green* of St. Albans, Vt. *Nathan* was son of *Job Green* (probably not of the Warwick Greenses), and his wife, *Meribah Carr*, great-granddaughter of *Phillippa (Greene) Carr*, daughter of Deputy-Governor *John² Greene*. *Job Greene* was of Wallingford, Vt., in 1770, thence removed to Rensselaer County, N. Y., and later to Waterford, N. Y. He fought in the battle of Bennington and was taken prisoner. (See *The Greene Family*, by F. L. Greene, pp. 288-292.)
 Mr. and Mrs. *Gray* reside in Elizabeth, N. J.
3901. GEORGE RING, midshipman in U. S. Navy, died 1848.
 3902. ISAAC GREENE RING, born May 23, 1834, living (1902). Married, 1862, *Emma Dolton*. No children.
 3903. PHEBE A. RING, born May 18, 1836, living (1902) at Elizabeth, N. J., unmarried.
 3904. ELIZA RING, born January 4, 1843, married November 10, 1891, *Eugene W. Greene* of Florida, whose ancestors are said to have come from Rhode Island.

2675. THOMAS⁸ GREENE (Jabez⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Cornwall, N. Y. He married, in 1833, Emily, daughter of John de Noyeles of Haverstraw, N. Y. Mr. Greene was engaged in business—the manufacture of glue—with his brother James for many years, the firm being T. & J. Greene. He died November 30, 1871.

CHILDREN:

3905. SUSAN, born 1834, died 1855, married *S. I. Thursby* of Brooklyn, N. Y.
 3906. EMILY, born 1836, died 1885, married, 1871, *Parley A. Dailey* of Brooklyn, N. Y. No children.

2676. (Dr.) ISAAC⁸ GREENE (Jabez⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Cornwall, N. Y. He was a noted phy-

sician of New York City and a surgeon of Bellevue Hospital. He married Mary, daughter of Dr. David M. Reese of New York. He died July 1, 1854.

CHILD:

3907. MARTHA FRANCES, died in infancy.

2679. JAMES⁸ GREENE (Jabez⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Cornwall, N. Y., in 1820. He married, in 1858, Elizabeth Johnson of Albany, N. Y., who died in 1885. He was for many years engaged in business with his brother Thomas; the firm, T. & J. Greene, with Peter Cooper, producing all the glue manufactured for a number of years. Mr. Greene died in March, 1887. No children.

2682. ALBERT GORTON⁸ GREENE (John H.⁷, Thomas R.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born February 10, 1802. He married, in 1824, Mary Ann, daughter of Captain Benjamin Clifford, born November 5, 1797, died in Providence, January 30, 1865. He died at the home of his son-in-law, Rev. Samuel Duncan, at Cleveland, Ohio, January 3, 1868.

CHILDREN:

3908. ELIZABETH CLIFFORD, born August 25, 1825, married (1) *Cornelius G. Fenner*, and (2) *Gardiner H. Clark*.

3909. ARAZELIA GRAY, born February 26, 1828, married (1) *Charles Potter*, and (2) *Hon. Charles C. Van Zandt*.

3910. MARY CLIFFORD, born July 27, 1834, married *Samuel C. Eastman*.

3911. SARAH MARGARET FULLER, born April 28, 1839, married *Rev. Samuel W. Duncan*.

Hon. Albert Gorton Greene, of Brown University, 1820, was admitted to the bar in 1828. He was a man of antiquarian tastes, and yet, it is said that every process of manufacture from the lightest fabric to iron-work received his attention, and in this department of knowledge he was regarded as a living encyclopædia. He was a trustee of the Rhode Island Historical Society from its foundation, holding the office of Vice-President and President for twenty-five years. He was also the original designer of the seal of the Society, which device, as a member of the committee appointed to procure it, he submitted, May 27, 1831. "The love of letters was with him a passion, and though thoughtful and literary, he was most unassuming. His library contained a vast collection of literary curios of American poetry, and his department of English poets was unrivalled. In 1833, he became the editor of *The Literary Journal*. An occasional poem

in his own paper and four selections in the *R. I. Book of Poetry* are all that were published. He has been uniquely styled 'the American Poet who never published a volume.' But he appealed to the heart of humanity, when, as a boy of sixteen, he dashed off the lines of *Old Grimes is Dead* for a college society, little thinking that they would make him famous, and at the close of half a century form the truest epitaph on his own tomb! The pathos, quaint humor, and abounding charity of *Old Grimes* present a perfect picture of the moral qualities of its author. His life was full of wisdom and every grace that adorns humanity" (from Address of Hon. Samuel G. Arnold before the Rhode Island Historical Society, 1869).

2683. JOHN S.⁸ GREENE (John H.⁷, Thomas R.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Providence, R. I. He married, 1828 (?), Emeline, daughter of Rev. David and Louisa Pickering, born at Shrewsbury, Vt., January 11, 1811, died at Providence, February 8, 1849, and was buried at the North Burial Ground.

CHILDREN:

3912. ROBERT GORTON, born September 23, 1829, married *Agnes E. Calder*.
 3913. JOHN HOLDEN, born December 11, 1831, died June 2, 1836.
 3914. ELLEN.

2685. THOMAS RICE⁸ GREENE (John H.⁷, Thomas R.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Providence, April 25, 1809. He removed to Chicago, Ill., in 1843, where he died, October 28, 1850, unmarried. He was buried at North Burial Ground, Providence.

2686. RUTH⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Boscawen, N. H., November 29, 1787. She was the mother of Hon. William Pitt Fessenden, born at Boscawen, October 16, 1806, who became an eminent lawyer of Portland, Me., where his father, General Samuel Fessenden, resided. William Pitt was a member of the State Legislature; member of Congress, 1841-43; United States Senator, 1854-64 and 1865-69; Secretary of the United States Treasury, 1864-65. He inherited the fine physique of his mother, Ruth Greene. Hon. Daniel Webster, who knew her in her young womanhood, told the wife of her son that she "was one of the most beautiful women he ever saw." Ruth Greene married, later (second wife), — Currier and had two daughters, the eldest named Caroline. After Mr. Currier's death she married (2) a Mr. Bailey of Boston, where she resided until her death. She survived her husband and died in 1868.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

3915. EDWIN C. BAILEY, a successful journalist, who became editor and proprietor of the *Boston Herald*. He was married and lived and died in Boston. The only child named is a daughter, Mrs. *Shepard* of Boston, but there may have been others.
3916. FRANCIS BAILEY, died when about thirty years of age.
3917. (Son) BAILEY.
3918. (Son) BAILEY.
3919. (Daughter) BAILEY, who married — (?). Said to have been "so remarkably handsome and fascinating that she always created a disturbance!"

The only surviving son of William Pitt Fessenden, General Francis Fessenden, still resides in Portland, Me., "a gallant man with a splendid war record, who lost a leg in the Civil War." During a long period of years he never failed to honor his paternal grandmother, Ruth Greene, with a visit, whenever he chanced to be in Boston, and pleasant relations were always kept up by his father, also, with the children of her second marriage. General Francis had three brothers, two of whom were also in the United States service: James D., born 1833, died 1882, Brigadier and Brevet Major-General Volunteers; Samuel, born 1841, was mortally wounded at the second battle of Bull Run, August 31, 1862; William H., born 1835, died 1898.

2689. NATHANIEL⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Boscawen, N. H., May 20, 1797. His educational advantages were somewhat limited, and at the early age of ten years he went to Hopkinton, N. H., as clerk in a store. In 1812 his father died, leaving an embarrassed estate, which compelled Nathaniel to struggle on under adverse circumstances. But he was a great reader and faithful student, and, after connection for a time with the *New Hampshire War Journal* at Portsmouth, he removed to Haverhill, Mass., where he had the sole supervision of the *Gazette* when but eighteen years of age. In 1817 he started his own paper, *The Essex Patriot*, and in 1829 was appointed Postmaster of Boston, Mass.

Mr. Greene possessed some poetic talent and published occasional verses over the *nom de plume* of "Boscawen." He afterward published a *History of Italy* (translation), and translated about fifty volumes from the German. He also distinguished himself in politics. He travelled in Europe extensively, and when in Paris met with a great affliction in the death of his only daughter at Panama. He married Susan, daughter of Rev. William Batchelder of Haverhill, Mass. Mr. Greene was christened "Peter," but having great respect for his father's name, he wished to assume it, and

by permission of the Massachusetts Legislature he took the name Nathaniel. He died at Boston, November 29, 1877, when eighty years of age.

CHILDREN:

3920. WILLIAM BATCHELDER, born April 4, 1819, married *Anna B. Shaw*.

3921. MARY GARDINER, born 1821 (?), died 1852.

The following extract is from an obituary notice published in Boston: "Few names have been more closely identified with the life and interests of the city than that of Nathaniel Greene. He was eminently a successful man. He handled elements that lay before him with judgment and with vigor. For half a century his career was one of great activity, and it yielded results upon which he might well pride himself. He was a controlling spirit—a progressive force in those circles wherein he moved, and his name will be remembered as long as the events of the Boston of the 19th century are written about or spoken of" (see Coffin's *History of Boscawen, N. H.*: also *Batchelder Genealogy*).

2690. CHARLES GORDON⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Boscawen, N. H., July 1, 1804. In 1811 he went with his parents to Virginia. The next year his father died, and he returned with his mother to New Hampshire. Like his brother Nathaniel, he had but limited opportunities for education; but when Nathaniel had connected himself with the *Haverhill Gazette* he took charge of Charles and placed him in Bradford Academy. In 1817 he learned the art of printing. In 1822 he went to Boston, and later to Taunton, Mass., and published *The Free Press* for one year, when but twenty-one years of age. He was for many years editor of *The Boston Statesman*, and established the *Boston Post* in 1831.

Colonel Greene, in later years, was prominent politically and was respected by men of all parties. He was Representative to the Massachusetts Legislature, and, in 1848, was aide-de-camp to Governor Morton, on which account he received the title of "Colonel." Upon the accession of President Pierce he was appointed Naval Officer, and held the position for eight years. Colonel Greene was esteemed for his candor and affability. Hon. David Henshaw said of him: "He is the self-made, self-taught man; the energetic and polished writer. He shows the superiority of real worth over fictitious greatness." He married, October 24, 1827, Charlotte E., daughter of Captain Samuel and Elizabeth Hill of Boston, a lady of fine education and talent. She was born February, 1808, died February 14, 1880. He died in Boston, December 7, 1886, in his eighty-third year. Of

their six children but three survived; all inherited their parents' literary ability.

CHILDREN:

3922. CHARLES GORDON, Jr., born in Boston, Mass., died 1882.
 3923. NATHANIEL GORDON, born in Boston, died 1889.
 3924. CHARLOTTE GORDON, born in Boston, June 30, 1841, married *James Schounler Cumston*.

(See Note on New Hampshire branch of Greene family, Appendix II.)

2691. JACOB ⁸ GREENE (Jacob ⁷, Peter W. ⁶, Richard ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born April 3, 1779, in Bow, near Boscawen, N. H. He married, about 1801, Sallie, daughter of Isaiah Dow of Bow. They lived at Gilmanton (now Belmont), N. H., where the homestead is still standing.

CHILDREN:

3925. ASENATH, born November 21, 1802, married — *Perkins*; living Belmont, 1898.
 3926. CALVIN, born December 31, 1804, died.
 3927. NATHANIEL (Colonel), born June 14, 1806, was a prominent planter on the James River, near Richmond, Va., died.
 3928. MARY A., born January 3, 1809, married — *Sawyer*, died.
 3929. SAMUEL SAUNDERS, born October 11, 1810, married *Margaret Cary*.
 3930. GARDNER, born December 11, 1813, died.
 3931. EMMA, born April 3, 1816, married — *Kidder*, living (1902) at Belmont, N. H.

2692. PETER HAZELTINE ⁸ GREENE (Jacob ⁷, Peter W. ⁶, Richard ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Bow, Merrimack County, N. H., November 30, 1780, and removed to Maine in early manhood. He married (1), April 20, 1807, Margaret Foster, born in Topsham, Me., June 8, 1786, died at their residence in Bath, Me., January 26, 1836. He married (2), April 12, 1837, Mrs. Louisa (Meacham) Burt, born at Enfield, Conn., September 11, 1790. She was a widow and had several children at the time of this marriage, but their names are not known. She died in 1849. Colonel Greene (of militia) died at Brookline, Mass., in 1863 or 1864. (The final *e* was not used by this family, but is uniformly employed in this *Genealogy* for the descendants of John Greene, surgeon.)

CHILDREN:

3932. ALBERT GALLATIN, born Topsham, Me., April 10, 1808, died while a student at college, May 4, 1829, at Bath, Me.

3933. PETER HAZELTINE, Jr., born Topsham, Me., November 30, 1809, died in the South.

3934. JOSEPH FOSTER (Admiral), born Topsham, Me., November 4, 1811, married *Ruth E. Bowman*.

2693. NATHANIEL⁸ GREENE (Jacob⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Bow, N. H. He removed to Topsham, Me., and married Peggy Rogers (?).

CHILDREN:

3935. ALEXANDER ROGERS, died Jackson, Miss., 1901.

3936. MARGARET ANN, married *John Rogers*.

2694. BALLARD⁸ GREENE (Jacob⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born 1787 (?) at Bow, N. H. He removed to Maine in early manhood. He was married, but his wife's name is not given. They lived at Damariscotta, Me., and she probably died first. "At the time of his death [date not mentioned], his brother, Peter Hazeltine Greene, went to his residence in Maine and took his three orphan children to his own home," where the sons remained for some years. The daughter went South before her marriage. (See No. 3939.)

CHILDREN:

3937. } Son, born in Damariscotta, Me., lived with their uncle, *Peter Hazeltine*

3938. } Son, born in Damariscotta, *Greene*.

3939. HARRIET, born in Damariscotta, married *George Washington Sully*.

2695. GARDNER⁸ GREENE (Jacob⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born 1787 (?) in Bow, N. H., but no mention is made of his family, except that they resided in Topsham, Me.

2701. JAMES⁸ GREENE (Giles⁷, Giles⁶, James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born April 18, 1785. He married, July 7, 1808, Lydia, daughter of Pardon Abbott of Coventry, R. I.

2702. GILES SLOCUM⁸ GREENE (Giles⁷, Giles⁶, James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born April 9, 1791. He "died in Pawtucket, R. I., Aug. 26, 1858, in his 68th year."

2717. REBECCA PITMAN⁸ GREENE (Joseph W.⁷, James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born November 22, 1830. She was married, in St. Ann's Church, Brooklyn, N. Y., October 16, 1862, by Rev. Dr. Benjamin C. Cutler, to Rev. Daniel Henshaw, son of Rt. Rev. John

Prentis Kenley (Henshaw), Bishop of Rhode Island (who died July 20, 1852). His son became rector of St. Andrew's Church, Providence, and in 1858 organized the first boy choir in that city and the third in this country. Upon the completion of the present edifice, which was erected in memory of Bishop Henshaw, the name of the church was changed from St. Andrew's to All Saints Memorial. After a rectorship of forty-four years, Rev. Dr. Henshaw was retired Rector emeritus. He still resides in Providence (1902). The degree of S.T.D. was conferred upon him by Griswold College; A.B., by Yale, in 1842, and A.M. by the same college in 1845.

Mrs. Henshaw is a lineal descendant of Governor William Brenton of Rhode Island, her grandmother, Elizabeth Brenton, being his great-great-granddaughter.

CHILDREN (all born in Providence):

- 3940. REBEKAH GREENE HENSHAW, born October 13, 1863, unmarried.
- 3941. JOHN HENSHAW, born November 4, 1865, lawyer, unmarried.
- 3942. JOSEPH GREENE HENSHAW, born December 12, 1866. Insurance Co., Providence, unmarried.
- 3943. ABBY FRANCES HENSHAW, born January 25, 1869, died November 28, 1875.
- 3944. MARY GORHAM HENSHAW, born June 25, 1873, unmarried.

2718. JAMES ANTHONY⁸ GREENE (Joseph W.⁷, James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born January 3, 1833. He was married, at St. Ann's rectory, Brooklyn, N. Y., April 14, 1857, to Sarah, daughter of Francis Marion and Caroline (Martin) Cutler of Avon, N. Y. He is a manufacturer of cotton, worsted, and silk goods, and proprietor of Hamilton Mills, Hamilton, R. I. He resides at Wickford.

Mrs. Greene, born April 13, 1836, died July 17, 1902.

CHILDREN:

- 3945. FRANCIS MARION, born March 12, 1858, unmarried.
- 3946. WALTER CUTLER, born December 20, 1859, died October 30, 1862.
- 3947. LAWRENCE MILLS, born March 20, 1862, married *Anna C. Carpenter*.
- 3948. JOSEPH WARREN, born November 6, 1863, married *Alice H. Durfec*.
- 3949. JAMES CULLEN, born October 18, 1865, unmarried.
- 3950. ANNA CAROLINE, born August 1, died December 13, 1867.
- 3951. ELIZABETH BRENTON, born January 18, died July 23, 1869.
- 3952. FREDERICK WILLIAM, born March 21, 1871, died February 3, 1876.
- 3953. HARRIET CUTLER, born February 20, 1873, died February 2, 1876.
- 3954. SUSAN CUTLER, born June 3, 1874, died February 13, 1876.
- 3955. CHARLOTTE AURELIA, born January 28, 1878, unmarried.

(The first five children born in Brooklyn, N. Y., the others at Wickford, R. I.).

2720. JOSEPH WARREN⁸ GREENE, Jr. (Joseph W.⁷, James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born November 2, 1846. He was married, October 20, 1874, in Trinity Church, Brooklyn, N. Y., to Julia Strong, daughter of Benjamin Munson and Arabella Upson (Taylor) Sherman, born September 21, 1850, died July 12, 1895, in Brooklyn, N. Y. The homestead farm of Captain James Greene, grandfather of Joseph Warren, Jr., and the old burial-ground at Centreville, he still retains in his possession. Mr. Greene is a lawyer of New York City, but resides in Brooklyn.

CHILDREN:

3956. JOSEPH WARREN, born February 22, 1876, was graduated from Yale College, and is studying law.
 3957. JAMES TAYLOR, born February 24, 1877, in employ of Guaranty Trust Co., New York City.
 3958. KATHARINE, born September 19, 1879, died October 21, 1881.
 3959. HERBERT GOUVERNEUR, born November 6, 1881; a Senior at Yale, will follow the profession of law.
 3960. JULIA SHERMAN, born April 28, 1885, a student at school in Ogontz, Pa.

Mrs. Greene was of the Connecticut Sherman family, connected with that of "Roger the signer." Her maternal grandparents, Najah and Susan (Barrington) Taylor, also came from that State. Mr. Taylor was born October 31, 1769, and removed from Danbury, Conn., to New York City a hundred years ago. His town house was No. 10 Courtlandt Street, and his country home on the left of the fountain at Union Square. He was a man of energy and affairs, and was vigorous in mind and body until a fortnight before his death, in 1858, at ninety years of age. He was a member of Dr. Cox's Presbyterian Church, Brooklyn, for more than fifty years, and was highly esteemed.

2721. MARY AUGUSTA⁸ GREENE (Joseph W.⁷, James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Brooklyn, N. Y., May 6, 1849. Her maternal emigrant ancestor was Richard Smith, who came from Gloucestershire, England, and settled in Taunton, Mass., 1640, whose descendants were founders of Smithtown, L. I. She was married, May 28, 1872, by Rev. Dr. Charles H. Hall, at the Church of the Holy Trinity, Brooklyn, to Herbert Gouverneur Ogden, son of Morgan Lewis and Eliza Glendy (McLaughlin) Ogden of Baltimore, Md., born in New York, April 4, 1846. He is the grandson of Samuel Gouverneur and Eliza (Lewis) Ogden and great-great-grandson of Hon. Francis Lewis, patriot of New York (1713-1803), one of the earliest members of the Sons of Liberty; member of First Colonial Congress, 1765; First Continental Congress; signer of

Declaration of Independence; and U. S. Commissioner of Admiralty, 1779. His wife was imprisoned by the British in New York, and, by order of Washington, exchanged for a British officer (see *Year Book 1891, Sons of the Am. Revol.*). "Mr. Ogden's great-great-grandfather, Uzal Ogden, was requested by Congress to deliver the funeral oration over the body of General Washington, and the manuscript is still preserved at Mt. Vernon." Herbert Gouverneur Ogden is a senior officer in the United States Coast and Geodetic Survey, and resides at Washington, D. C.

Mrs. Ogden died at Washington Nov. 1, 1902.

CHILDREN:

3961. HERBERT GOVERNEUR OGDEN, Jr., born 1873. Received degree M.E. Cornell University—lawyer of New York City.
 3962. WARREN G. OGDEN, born 1876, studying law at Washington, D. C.
 3963. MARY AUGUSTA OGDEN, born 1879, married Dr. *Norman Darrell Harvey* of Providence; one daughter, *Mary Augusta*.
 3964. JOSEPH WARREN, born 1886.
 3964^a. JEANNIE McLAUGHLIN OGDEN, born 1882, died in 1885.

2728. STEPHEN⁸ GREENE (Valentine⁷, Stephen⁶, Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born November 4, 1811. He married Almira, daughter of John Sherman. He died August 11, 1872, in his sixty-second year. His widow died April 10, 1876, in her sixty-sixth year, and both were buried in East Greenwich, R. I.

2729. GODFREY ARNOLD⁸ GREENE (Valentine⁷, Stephen⁶, Elisha⁵, Elisha⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born September 16, 1812, at East Greenwich. He married, but his wife's name is not mentioned.

CHILDREN:

3965. JOHN HOLMES.
 3966. ANNE.
 3967. MARY GODFREY.

2749. EDWARD ABORN⁸ GREENE (Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹), eldest son, was born January 24, 1823, at Providence, R. I. He was married, November 8, 1849, by Bishop J. P. K. Henshaw, to Hannah Cooke, daughter of Amos D. and Sarah (Franklin) Smith of Providence, who was born November 7, 1828, died August 12, 1889. She was a niece of Governor James Y. Smith of Rhode Island. Mr. Greene was associated with his father at the Clyde Print Works, having been admitted to the firm of S. H. Greene & Sons in 1869.

In 1885, he succeeded his father as member of the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati, and came into possession of the sword of his great-grandfather, Colonel Christopher Greene. His father, as lineal descendant, had received the sword voted by Congress to the illustrious Revolutionary hero, and also his eagle of the Cincinnati (see No. 664).

Mr. Greene was a member of the Town Council of Providence, and also of the School Committee. He died in Providence, November 14, 1892.

CHILDREN:

3968. HENRY FRANKLIN, born August 9, 1850, died December 27, 1867.

3969. SARAH FRANKLIN, born October 2, 1853, unmarried.

3970. EDWARD ABORN, Jr., born November 10, 1856, unmarried.

3971. CHARLES ROGERS, born October 21, 1858, died at Stafford Springs, Conn., July 30, 1859.

3972. CHARLES WILLIAM, born May 18, 1861, unmarried.

3973. ANNA MITCHELL, born January 1, 1864, died December 19, 1870.

3974. AMOS DENISON SMITH, born May 24, died November 16, 1869.

2750. HENRY LEHRÉ⁸ GREENE (Simon H.⁷, Job,⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born in Providence, R. I., May 31, 1825. He was educated in the private schools of that city. His father, Simon Henry Greene (who removed with his family in 1838 from Providence to Clyde, Warwick), was at the time of his death in 1885, the oldest calico printer in the United States. The son, Henry L., is now proprietor of the Clyde Print Works, founded by his father (see below), and the "S. H. Greene & Sons Corporation" has become the most successful and important in the State of Rhode Island, if not in this country. Upwards of six hundred operatives were employed in 1886, when it was said "the prints produced bear a reputation second to none, and have been awarded the highest honors wherever exhibited at any of the world's fairs" (*The Providence Plantations*, p. 416, by Welcome A. Greene).

Henry L. Greene married, August 13, 1849, Marcy Gooding, daughter of Oliver Cromwell and Lucy Ann⁷ (Greene) Wilbur (see No. 1585), born November 28, 1824, died at their home, River Point, R. I., June 22, 1879. Her emigrant ancestor, Samuel Wildbore, came to Boston, Mass., in 1633, and his son William settled in Portsmouth, R. I. Samuel, son of William, had a son Daniel, who settled in Swansea, and his son Thomas married Mary Gorton, granddaughter of the pioneer Samuel Gorton. Peleg Wilbur, son of Thomas and Mary, was the grandfather of Mrs. Greene. He was a large shareholder in the Washington Manufacturing Company, whose mill was the first cotton mill in Washington village. "In 1815, during the financial panic following the war with Great Britain, the mill was stopped, and some

years after was destroyed by fire. Peleg Wilbur and his sons bought up most of the shares of the old company, formed a new one known as 'The Washington Co.,' and built the easterly portion of the present stone mill, adding a large extension westerly in later years, the building finally containing one hundred and four looms and four thousand spindles."

The wife of Peleg Wilbur was Marcy Gooding (daughter of Matthew), for whom Mrs. Greene was named. For many years before her death Mrs. Greene was an invalid, but bore her sufferings with heroic fortitude, and was ever ready to lend a helping hand whenever she could do any good. "She died as she had lived, peacefully and quietly, and now that she is gone, a large circle of friends will recall her many virtues—the quiet, unobtrusive manner, the kind and gentle disposition which endeared her to all who knew her."—*Pawtuxet Valley Gleaner*.

CHILDREN:

3975. SUSAN ABORN, born August 5, 1850, died unmarried.
 3976. LUCY ANNA, born September 13, 1852, married *Benjamin Aborn Jackson*.
 3977. CAROLINE CORNELIA, born October 14, 1854, unmarried.
 3978. FRANCIS WHITTIER, born October 15, 1861, married *Jeanette Vreeland*.

"Henry Lehré Greene was in his fourteenth year when his father removed to his works at Clyde in the town of Warwick. He immediately commenced to acquire a practical knowledge of the art of bleaching, printing, and finishing cotton goods, in the establishment founded by his father and his partner, Edward Pike, in 1828. Mr. Pike died in 1842, when young Greene assumed an active part in the general management under his father, and, in 1845, was practically the operator of the mechanism of the establishment and the manager until 1868. He is now President of the corporation which grew out of the original and succeeding copartnerships, and is styled the S. H. Greene & Sons Corporation.

"In his early manhood he was elected a member of the Town Council of Warwick, serving two years in succession, and, later, was again elected and served as President of that body one year. In 1883, he was elected Senator from Warwick and was again elected in 1888. In 1884, he was appointed by Governor Bourn to serve the unexpired term of the late Dr. Job Kenyon on the Board of State Charities and Corrections, and on the expiration of that term, was reappointed for the full term of six years; was again reappointed, but resigned after one year's further service.

"In 1892, he was appointed by Governor Ladd a member of the State Commission on the Pollution of the Pawtuxet River. He is now President of the Board of Managers of the Rhode Island College of Agriculture and

Mechanic Arts, and has represented this institution on the State Board of Agriculture since January 4, 1896. [Resigned 1902.] In fact since he attained his majority Mr. Greene has served his adopted town and his State, in one public capacity or another up to the present time, continuously, for a period of over fifty-three years.

"He is President of the Phoenix Savings Bank, one of the Vice-Presidents of the Union Trust Co. and President of the Pawtuxet Valley Free Library Association, and was a Presidential Elector in 1884.

"Although not a farmer by occupation, he cultivates a few acres of land which he has brought from an almost barren condition to one of considerable productiveness. He feels a deep interest in all agricultural matters and earnestly desires to promote the welfare of the farmers of the State and that of their families."—*Annual Report R. I. State Board of Agriculture for 1900.*

2751. CHRISTOPHER RHODES⁸ GREENE (Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born in Providence, October 14, 1827. He removed with his father's family in 1838 to Clyde in the town of Warwick. At the age of fourteen he was in the employ of Earl P. Mason & Co. of Providence, and later was with Preston Bennett, cotton and cotton goods dealer, of the same city. Afterwards he was for a time in the Exchange Bank, Providence, and finally became the partner of his brother, William Rogers Greene, in St. Louis, Mo., under the firm name of Wm. R. Greene & Co., with branches in Memphis, Vicksburg, and New Orleans. He married, September, 1866, Maria, daughter of Charles Pratt, of Bridgewater, Mass., who died in 1867. About that time his business was ruined by the army worm and the destructive fire at Vicksburg, and he returned to his home in Rhode Island, becoming in 1869 one of the firm of S. H. Greene & Sons, at Clyde, Warwick, where he remained until his death, which occurred at Harris, R. I., March 13, 1885. No children.

2752. WILLIAM ROGERS⁸ GREENE (Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born in Providence, December 3, 1829. He was married, April 26, 1866, to Mary Eleanor Carter, daughter of William Dunbar Postlethwaite of Westmoreland, La. She was born August 28, 1841, at Westmoreland, died December 9, 1901, at Los Angeles, Cal.

Mr. Greene was extensively engaged in business in St. Louis, Memphis, Vicksburg, and New Orleans until 1867-68 (see above). Owing to his private interests in Louisiana and his wife being a native of that State, he remained at New Orleans for some years, but finally returned to his Rhode

Island home, accompanied by his family, and was admitted in 1874 as a member of the firm of S. H. Greene & Sons, at Clyde, Warwick. He died September 23, 1889, at Warwick, R. I., and was buried at Swan Point Cemetery, Providence.

CHILDREN:

3979. HELEN HOLCOMBE, born June 19, 1867.
3980. WILLIAM REGINALD, born October 16, 1869.
3981. HENRY ABORN, born May 20, 1875.
3982. LENORE, born July 18, 1876.
3983. MARION ELEANOR POSTLETHWAITE, born November 21, 1878.
3984. BENJAMIN ALLEN, born April 28, 1881, Warwick, R. I., died October 16, 1897, San Diego, Cal.
3985. CHRISTOPHER RHODES, born July 9, 1884, Warwick, R. I., where he died October 4, 1888.

2753. JOHN WATERMAN ABORN⁸ GREENE (Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip³, Job³, John², John¹) was born in Providence, February 19, 1832. He married at Old Warwick, July 25, 1855, Mary Frances, daughter of Joseph Holden and Mary Ann (Greene) Low, born in Providence, July 2, 1833. Her grandfather was Captain Samuel Low, who married Elizabeth Holden, lineal descendant of Captain Randall Holden, the Warwick pioneer. Captain Samuel Low was son of Anthony and his second wife, Sarah Stafford, and the grandson of John and Frances (Holden) Low. (His wife was granddaughter of Frances's brother, Randall Holden.) When Mrs. Greene's mother died, she was but two and a half years old, and until the age of nine years she lived with her great-grandmother, Welthyne (Greene) Hughes, at North Scituate, and then with her grandfather, Captain Low, at Old Warwick, until her marriage, after which she resided at Phenix and Clyde, in the near vicinity of the Clyde Print Works, until 1870, when, by the advice of physicians on account of her husband's failing health, the family removed to Auburndale, Mass. After having suffered many years in consequence of injuries received at a fire which occurred at his father's print works in 1853, Mr. Greene died at Auburndale, March 29, 1873, and was buried in Swan Point Cemetery, Providence. In 1865, Mr. Greene was admitted into partnership with his father at the Clyde Print Works, the firm being then known as S. H. Greene & Sons. He inherited the family aptitude for public service, and was prominent in politics and in town affairs, serving on the Town Council of Warwick as President and on the School Committee. Though so young at the time of his death, he had for years enjoyed in an unusual degree the confidence of his fellow-citizens of all ages, classes, and races. "Master Johnny," as he was always affectionately

called by the operatives of the print works, was always consulted before they took any important step in life, and in several instances they begged him to take their savings to keep, thinking the money nowhere so safe as with him, although he always declined the trust, insisting that it should go into the savings bank.

The highway running from Westcott's Toll Gate (now Westcott Station), over which the electric cars of the Rhode Island Suburban Railway run from the valley villages to Rocky Point) was opened and built in 1868 by his strenuous efforts, while he was President of the Warwick Town Council, and it is known in the family as his public monument; for, in giving to its construction that conscientious personal supervision which characterized his every act, he took the severe cold which so aggravated the troubles caused by his injuries in early life that he was ever after an invalid, though he lived for five years. The highway is now one of the great arteries of travel across the central part of the town of Warwick, as he foresaw it would be when he pushed it through. He had a most kindly, lovable disposition, with a keen intellect and wit, but his wit had no sting. After Mr. Greene's death, his widow resided in Providence with her two daughters until 1878, when, her own health failing, she removed with them to Nantucket, spending the winters in or near Boston or in Providence, until after the death of her younger daughter, Elizabeth Hughes Greene. The Nantucket home was then sold, and Mrs. Greene and her surviving daughter resided at Jamaica Plain, Mrs. Greene's father taking up his residence with them. It was here that he met with a sudden and shocking death while at a grade crossing close to the railway station. He was exceedingly deaf, and an express train struck him, killing him instantly (see No. 1460). In 1890, Mrs. Greene and her daughter Mary Anne returned to the milder climate of Providence, where they continue to reside.

CHILDREN (all born in Warwick, R. I.):

3986. MARY ANNE, born June 14, 1857—lawyer of Providence.

3987. JOSEPH LOW, born September 23, died November 14, 1858, buried at Swan Point.

3988. ELIZABETH HUGHES, born September 11, 1859, died June 22, 1883.

2754. GEORGE FREDERICK⁸ GREENE (Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born August 26, 1838. Residence, New Orleans, La. Unmarried, 1867.

2755. FRANCIS CLINTON⁸ GREENE (Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born June 23, 1842. He

served in the Civil War when only nineteen, and was corporal and captain's clerk, Co. H, Rhode Island Volunteers; was severely wounded in the left leg at the first battle of Bull Run and taken prisoner. He was honorably discharged from the army, his health being much impaired. He went to St. Louis and engaged in business with his brothers, but finally returned and died at his father's home at Clyde, Warwick, December 27, 1865, in his twenty-fourth year. "A noble young patriot, whose name is inscribed on the monument in Providence which was erected by the State in memory of her sons who sacrificed themselves for the good of their country."

2768. EDWARD⁸ GREENE (Christopher W.⁷, Jeremiah⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born October 31, 1831. His mother died when he was but five years of age, and for the next ten years he lived with his grandmother Greene, whose unmarried daughter, Alice Ann, bestowed upon him the care and devotion of a mother. Mr. Greene married, December 20, 1854, Martha Noxson, of Saratoga Co., N. Y., who died December 15, 1857. He has since remained a widower, and is a lawyer of New York City.

CHILD:

3789. Daughter, born February 9, 1856, died July 30 of the same year.

2771. ANTHONY HOLDEN⁸ GREENE (Philip⁷, Thomas L.⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹). He was the namesake of his paternal uncle. He died in the army hospital at Beaufort, S. C., October 23, 1862, during the war of the Rebellion.

2772. THOMAS LIPPITT⁸ GREENE (Philip⁷, Thomas L.⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born December 6, 1842. He served in the Civil War, as did his brother Anthony. He married, December 25, 1867, Josephine A. Perry.

2790. THOMAS GRAY⁸ GREENE (William Warren⁷, Christopher⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born July 2, 1834. He was Registrar of Deeds in St. Joseph Co., Mich., and resided at Centreville, Mich. He married, January 13, 1858, Julia Ann, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Boone) Gibson.

CHILD:

3990. JENNIE ANNETTE, born November 21, 1859, married *George J. Sadler*.

2791. CHRISTOPHER FRANCIS⁸ GREENE (William Warren⁷, Christopher⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born March 8,

1836. He married Margaret, daughter of Hon. John Hamilton of Constantine, Mich. He died from the effects of a fall from a building, September 21, 1882. He left several children.

2792. MARTHA JANE ⁸ GREENE (William Warren ⁷, Christopher ⁶, William ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born September 20, 1838 (?). She married Samuel Gibson, probably a brother of Julia Ann, who married her brother Thomas. Lived in Michigan.

2793. MARY ANNE ⁸ GREENE (William Warren ⁷, Christopher ⁶, William ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born May 24, 1840. She married, April 7, 1864, Henry Driscoll, a farmer, of Cass Co., Michigan. He was born March 24, 1841, died June 21, 1877. His widow died February 16, 1881.

CHILDREN:

3991. NELLIE MAY DRISCOLL, born November 17, 1865.

3992. CHARLES HOWARD DRISCOLL, born December 15, 1866, died December 13, 1876.

3993. MINNIE DRISCOLL, born June 14, died August 2, 1868.

3994. IDA ROMELIA DRISCOLL, born June 30, 1869.

3995. JENNIE DRISCOLL, born April 27, 1873.

3996. LUCY DRISCOLL, born August 1, 1875.

3997. HARRIETTE, born July 16, 1877 (posthumous).

2800. WILLIAM HENRY ⁸ GREENE (William ⁷, Jeremiah ⁶, William ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Scituate, R. I., May 25, 1840. He married, in 1864, Ellen Poole of Appleton, Wis., born 1844. His father removed with his family to the West about 1842, and his son William Henry and his wife now reside (1901) at Milwaukee, Wis. No children. (His name is given in another record "Henry Harrison Greene.")

2801. ABBY RUSSELL ⁸ GREENE (William ⁷, Jeremiah ⁶, William ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Germantown, Wis., June 17, 1847. She married, 1868, at Appleton, Wis., Samuel E. Tate of that place, residing there for a time, but now living (1901) at Milwaukee.

CHILDREN:

3998. LAURA S. TATE, born Appleton, June 10, 1872, married February, 1897, Arthur L. Hughes of Milwaukee, where they reside. Mrs. Hughes possesses unusual talent as a china painter. An exquisite vase painted by her, won an award at the World's Fair in Chicago in 1893.

3999. IDA BELLE TATE, born Appleton, 1877, died at Milwaukee, 1894.

2809. SARAH LITTLEFIELD⁸ GREENE (Samuel Littlefield⁷, Jeremiah⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born August 9, 1849. She married, May 30, 1871, Albert Henry of Spencer, Mass., and resides in Worcester. He is proprietor of a livery stable. No children.

2810. MARY FRANCES⁸ GREENE (Samuel Littlefield⁷, Jeremiah⁶, William⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born March 18, 1851. She married, February 4, 1884, Elijah Cutler, a retired manufacturer of Somers, Conn., born May 6, 1818. No children.

2818. JOHN ELLIOT⁸ GREENE (William Ellery⁷, John⁶, Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born June 23, 1837, at Vergennes, Vt. He married, in Cleveland, Ohio, December 20, 1864, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Harry Belden and Mary Lazell (Ward) Seymour, born August 16, 1844, in Vergennes, Vt., where she died in December, 1901. Mr. Greene has been for many years connected with The W. Bingham Company of Cleveland, to which city he removed in 1856. The business—wholesale hardware—was established by Mr. Bingham in 1841, and is now (1902) one of the three largest hardware houses in the world. In 1864 Mr. Greene was admitted to the firm as partner, and so continued until it was incorporated as The W. Bingham Co., of which he became Vice-President—and still holds the position.

CHILDREN:

4000. MARY SEYMOUR, born July 2, 1871, married *Charles O. Patch*.

4001. LUCY SHERRILL, born May 18, 1873.

4002. WILLIAM ELLERY, born January 18, 1875.

4003. EDWARD BELDEN, born July 26, 1878.

4004. HELEN MARIA, born January 25, 1880.

4005. HARRY BELDEN, born December 4, 1884, died February 5, 1886.

2821. MARY ADELAIDE⁸ GREENE (William Ellery⁷, John⁶, Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born August 28, 1845. She married, October 5, 1870, Dr. Joseph John Tobias of Vergennes, Vt. She died August 2, 1872.

2822. FRANCES ELLEN⁸ GREENE (William Ellery⁷, John⁶, Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born December 6, 1848. She married, September 18, 1872, William Henry Gwinn.

2823. LAURA SHERRILL⁸ GREENE (William Ellery⁷, John⁶, Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born May 29, 1851. She married, October 16, 1878, William Thatcher Webb of Pasadena,

Cal., and a merchant of Vergennes, Vt. (Her name is given erroneously "Louisa" in 7th generation.)

CHILD:

4006. ALBERT SHERRILL WEBB, born October 11, 1881, at Vergennes, Vt.

2824. LUCY HUNTINGTON ATWATER⁸ GREENE (William Ellery⁷, John⁶, Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born February 20, 1855. She married, at Vergennes, September 18, 1877, William McMasters, Jr., Secretary and Treasurer Montreal Rolling Mills, at Montreal, Canada.

CHILDREN (born at Montreal):

4007. ARTHUR WILLIAM McMASTERS, born July 9, 1878.

4008. ROBERT HUNTINGTON McMASTERS, born October 11, 1880.

4009. ELSIE WINFIELD SHERRILL McMASTERS, born September 22, 1883.

2825. WILLIAM EDWIN⁸ GREENE (William Ellery⁷, John⁶, Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born February 2, 1861. He married, October 14, 1885, Mary Eugenia Pond of Warren, Ohio. His occupation is that of travelling salesman.

CHILD:

4010. SHERRILL BENJAMIN, born at Warren, Ohio, June 8, 1888.

2834. MERCED DOLORES MARIA⁸ GREENE (Benjamin Ellery⁷, Job⁶, Benjamin Ellery⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born September 19, 1847, in Puerto Cabello, Venezuela. Resides in New York City; unmarried.

2835. EMILITA JOSEFINA BEATRICE⁸ GREENE (Benjamin Ellery⁷, Job⁶, Benjamin E.⁵, John⁴, Richard³, John², John¹) was born July 29, 1850, in Puerto Cabello, Venezuela. Resides in New York City and is unmarried. Her parents married in South America, where all their children were born. Her father, Benjamin Ellery Greene, was born in Boston, Mass., December 18, 1812, and died in New York, November 10, 1872 (see No. 1489). Her mother was of a Spanish family, and died in Caracas, Venezuela, April 23, 1862, aged forty-one. One of Mrs. Greene's brothers, Señor Don Manuel de Valenzuela, married a duchess in Madrid. Her nephew, Señor Arthur de Valenzuela, was in service in the Spanish War in Madrid.

The following account and some of the above data were received too late for proper insertion under Nos. 1489 and 1495 of Seventh Generation:

"Edward Dana Erving Greene, youngest brother of Benjamin Ellery, was a fine artist and celebrated ideal painter, and very prominent in New York, being also a fine singer, and a life member of the Mendelssohn Glee Club. He was the first member who died, and the club sang on the occasion of his funeral for the first time (at such a service) since its organization in 1866. Mr. Greene was for fourteen years Treasurer of the Academy of Design, and it was there that his funeral was held, all the artists attending in a body, as well as many members of the Mendelssohn Glee Club. He died June 17, 1879, in New York, aged fifty-three. His half-sister, Miss Harriet (not Eliza) Erving, lived with him at his New York home."

2845. HARRIOT MARIA⁸ GREENE (Simon Ray⁷, William⁶, Benjamin⁵, William⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born May 2, 1814. She married, May 16, 1831, Hon. Nathaniel Briggs Durfee, son of Judge David Durfee, a prosperous farmer of Tiverton, R. I.

CHILDREN:

4011. WILLIAM RAY DURFEE.

4012. MARIA MACY DURFEE, married, September 24, 1856, *Rowland Gibson Rodman* of North Kingstown, son of *Samuel* and *Mary (Peckham) Rodman*, born January 10, 1828. His father was one of the most successful manufacturers and richest mill owners in the State; was a member of the Baptist Church for over forty years; was one of the chief benefactors of the Baptist church built at Wakefield, R. I., 1852, and contributed largely to no less than twenty-six other churches. He was very energetic, but possessed "gentleness of manner combined with decision which made him beloved and trusted by all who came in contact with him."

Rowland G. Rodman was engaged in the manufacturing business at the beginning of the Civil War, but on the second call for volunteers he followed the example of his elder brother *Isaac Peace Rodman* (afterward Brigadier-General, and who fell at the battle of Antietam, "mourned as one of the bravest, purest, and best of men"), and raised a company of men mostly from his native town, of which the Governor appointed him captain. His first battle, Fredericksburg, one of the most fearful of the war, proved his last, for he was seriously wounded, and never entirely recovered from the effects of his wounds. The home of Captain and Mrs. *Rodman* is now (1895) at Ashland, Wis. (see *Hazard Family*, pp. 188, 233, 236). They have five children: *Harriot G.*, born February 19, 1859; *Rowland G.*, born August 22, 1861; *Mary Durfee*, born October 7, 1866; *Nathaniel G.*, born July 27, 1869; *Edgar G.*, born April 4, 1872, died March 17, 1877.

4013. GEORGE NIGHTINGALE DURFEE, married, April 18, 1866, *Julia*, daughter of *Carder* and *Eliza (Watson) Hazard*, born 1844. (*Carder Hazard* was brother of *Jane*, who married Dr. *Daniel Howland Greene* (No. 1900). Her grandparents were Dr. *George* and *Jane (Hull) Hazard* (see *Hazard Family*, p. 101). Children: *George N., Jr.*, born November 12, 1867; *Charles H.*,

born October 12, 1870; *Nathaniel Briggs*, born April 5, 1874; *Julia Huntington*, born August 16, 1878; *Edgar Greene*, born April 1, 1884.

Edgar Greene Durfee of Tiverton, who married, 1833, *Almira 7 Greene*, born 1807 (*William 6, Godfrey 5, Richard 4, Richard 3, Thomas 2, John 1*) was probably a brother of *Nathaniel Briggs Durfee*, who gave his brother's name to his youngest son (see No. 2397).

2846. CATHARINE RAY ⁸ GREENE (*William 7, Ray 6, William 5, William 4, Samuel 3, John 2, John 1*) was born November 20, 1824. She married, February 1, 1853, at Cincinnati, Ohio, Dr. Frederick Christian Roelker, born March 14, 1809, at Mellac, a small town near Osnabrück in the kingdom of Hanover. He first followed the profession of teacher, but later studied medicine, and resided in Cincinnati. He was the son of Heinrich Roelker, rector of the Catholic parochial school of St. John the Baptist, who was born at Osnabrück in 1784, where he died, May 8, 1824. His wife was Elizabeth Catharine Schultze of Paderborn, Westphalian province of Prussia, born November 1, 1783, died at Osnabrück, November 3, 1846. Dr. Frederick C. Roelker died September 1, 1880, and was buried on the Governor Greene farm. His wife was the great-granddaughter of the second Governor William Greene of Rhode Island, and her second cousin, Catharine Greene Lawton, granddaughter of her aunt, Catharine Ray (Greene) Turner, married her husband's brother, Alfred Roelker (see No. 1558). Mrs. Roelker died at her home in Cincinnati, May 21, 1864.

CHILDREN:

- 4014. WILLIAM GREENE ROELKER, born June 12, 1854, married *Eleanor Jenckes*.
- 4015. AMIE LIPMAN ROELKER, born 1856.
- 4016. FRITZ GREENE ROELKER, born June 14, 1857.
- 4017. HENRY ROELKER, born July 17, 1858.
- 4018. CATHARINE ELIZABETH ROELKER, born January 27, 1860, married *Lucien Wulsen*.
- 4019. EMIL HASTINGS ROELKER, born November 29, 1861, died June 10, 1864.

2863. SUSAN BURRILL ⁸ GREENE (*William Ray 7, Samuel Ward 6, William 5, William 4, Samuel 3, John 2, John 1*) was born October 18, 1823. She married, December 15, 1841, Samuel James Beals of New York City, born April 2, 1810, died December 16, 1857. He was son of Samuel and Abigail (James) Beals of Boston.

CHILDREN:

- 4020. ELEANOR BURGESS BEALS, born November 13, 1842, died September 30, 1843.
- 4021. SUSAN BURRILL BEALS, born December 29, 1843.

4022. JAMES BURRILL BEALS, born September 23, 1845, married, April, 1875, *Katharine*, daughter of Judge S. I. R. *McMillan*, have son, *Walter Burges*, St. Paul, Minn.
4023. MARY ELIZABETH BEALS, born November 23, 1847, married, June 28, 1881, *George Westbricht*.
4024. SAMUEL JAMES BEALS, born October 27, 1849, married September 23, 1876, *Fannie S. Tucker* of Worcester, Mass.
4025. SARAH FEARING BEALS, born August 27, 1851, died January 16, 1857.
4026. CAROLINE ABIGAIL BEALS, born July 21, 1857, married, October 27, 1880, *Frank Burlingame Jelson* (or *Gilson*) of St. Paul, Minn.

2873. DUTY ⁸ GREENE (William ⁷, Samuel ⁶, Joshua ⁵, Samuel ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹) was born November 30, 1812. He married Amey Katharine Kenyon, and probably died early, as she married his brother Benjamin.

CHILD:

4027. (Daughter), who was a teacher in Providence, R. I.

2874. BENJAMIN ⁸ GREENE (William ⁷, Samuel ⁶, Joshua ⁵, Samuel ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹) was born April 23, 1814. He married Amey Katharine Kenyon, his brother's widow.

CHILDREN:

4028. PHEBE.
 4029. CHARLES W.
 4030. ALBERT S.
 4031. WARNER C., born July 13, 1844.
 4032. ELLEN A.
 4033. { ARMAND D.
 { EDWARD W.

2876. ALLEN ⁸ GREENE (William ⁷, Samuel ⁶, Joshua ⁵, Samuel ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹) was born May 21, 1818, in Gloucester, R. I. "At the early age of fifteen he was apprenticed to Charles Smith a carriage maker, and after acquiring thorough knowledge of the trade, began business for himself in 1838. His work became well known and he prospered. In 1859 the Khedive of Egypt having ordered a representative carriage from the different nations of the world, Mr. Greene was selected to build the representative American carriage, and he chose the New England chaise. Mr. Greene served for several years in the Common Council and in the House of Representatives, was a member of the joint committee to build the Doyle Avenue School edifice, and in 1877, was appointed on the board of

Commissioners to build the new State prison at Cranston. He was a member of the Westminster Church and one of the organizers of the Franklin Lyceum. He was in all positions a citizen highly respected." (Obituary, *Providence Journal*.) He died October 3, 1888. In July, 1844, he married Miss Maria B. Cook of Boston. She died in Providence, January 5, 1888.

CHILDREN:

4034. Son.

4035. Son.

4036. EMMA R., married *Samuel N. Smith*. "Married in Providence on Thursday Dec. 20, 1877 by Rev. A. Woodbury Mr. *Samuel N. Smith* of Boston to *Emma R. Greene*, daughter of *Allen Greene Esq.* of Providence at the house of his parents."

2881. ETHAN SPRAGUE⁸ GREENE (Ray⁷, Samuel⁶, Joshua⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born September 29, 1824. He married, January 11, 1846, Phebe, daughter of the late William Hammond of Gloucester, R. I. He died October 2, 1849.

2890. ANDREW JACKSON⁸ GREENE (Daniel⁷, Samuel⁶, Joshua⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born June 24, 1829. He married, August 11, 1851, Emma M., daughter of Francis M. Chapman, of Preston, Conn., probably a descendant of the emigrant ancestor, Robert Chapman, of Saybrook, Conn.

2905. GEORGE SEARS⁸ GREENE, Jr. (George Sears⁷, Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹), eldest son by second marriage, was born at Lexington, Ky., November 26, 1837. He entered Harvard College in 1856, but left before graduation, and studied civil engineering in the office of his father. He served as assistant engineer in the Croton Aqueduct Department, on railroads in Cuba, and copper mining on Lake Superior. In 1868, he conducted extensive and accurate topographical surveys in Westchester County, and on Long Island, New York, and introduced several valuable improvements in instruments, some of which have been adopted by the United States Coast Survey, and have come into general use. In 1867 he became a member of the American Society of Civil Engineers, and was director thereof for several years, and vice-president in 1885. In 1875 he was appointed Engineer-in-Chief of the Department of Docks of the City of New York, in which capacity he designed and successfully executed river walls, wharves, and piers in very difficult situations. Since January, 1898, Consulting Engineer in New York City.

Mr. Greene is a member of the American Institute of Architects. He



GEORGE SEARS GREENE, JR.,
1897.





SAMUEL DANA GREENE.

FIRST LIEUTENANT AND EXECUTIVE OFFICER OF THE "MONITOR," 1862.

married, at St. John's Church, Charlestown, Mass., April 23, 1862, his cousin, Susan Moody, daughter of Hon. James and Susan Harriet (Moody) Dana of Charlestown, born July 7, 1838. Her father was the son of Hon. Samuel and Rebecca (Barrett) Dana and the brother of Mr. Greene's mother, Martha Barrett (Dana) Greene. He was graduated from Harvard College, and became Counsellor at Law and Mayor of Charlestown. He was a lineal descendant of Richard and Ann Bullard Dana of Cambridge, Mass. The Rev. and Hon. Samuel Dana of Groton, Mass., his grandfather (born January 14, 1739) was also graduated from Harvard, and had a pastoral charge at Groton, 1760-1775. He was Judge of Probate Court 1787-1792, and State Senator 1793 (see *Descendants of Richard Dana*, by Rev. J. J. Dana, pp. 33, 41, 46). Mrs. Greene was, on the maternal side, a granddaughter of Paul and Susan (Morrill) Moody of Waltham and Lowell, Mass., and great-granddaughter of Jonathan Morrill of Amesbury, Mass. Mrs. Greene died in New York City, June 18, 1881, and was buried at Woodlawn Cemetery.

CHILDREN:

4037. DANA, born New York City, June 27, 1863, died Leggett's Point, West Farms, N. Y., July 19, 1866, buried at Woodlawn.
 4038. MARTHA, born Leggett's Point, October 22, 1865, died New York City, April 6, 1884, buried at Woodlawn.
 4039. CARLETON, born New York City, October 24, 1868, married *Anna B. Lathrop*.
 4040. MABEL, born New York City, November 7, 1872, died Morrisania, N. Y., March 1, 1877, buried at Woodlawn.

2906. SAMUEL DANA⁸ GREENE (George S.⁷, Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Cumberland, Md., February 11, 1840. He was graduated at the U. S. Naval Academy, Annapolis, Md., 1859; Lieutenant United States Navy, 1861; Midshipman in the East Indian Squadron on the *Hartford* until her return to the United States 1861, when he volunteered for service under Lieutenant Worden, on the *Monitor*, our first ironclad, then being built at Greenpoint, L. I., of which he became second in command (see below). Lieutenant Greene was married (1), October 9, 1863, at St. Michael's Church, Bristol, R. I., by Rev. William Stone, rector, to Mary Willis, daughter of John Willis and Mary Gorham (Richmond) Dearth, born July 18, 1839. She was granddaughter of Hon. Lemuel Clark Richmond of Bristol, assessor, justice of the peace, and notary; cashier of Freeman's Bank for thirty-five years, and treasurer of the Savings Institution of Bristol. He married Hannah, daughter of Captain Isaac Gorham of Bristol, who was the great-great-grandson of John and Desire (Howland) Gorham. Mrs. Greene's great-grandfather, Gilbert Rich-

mond, was ensign of a company raised in Rhode Island in 1776, and ensign in the 2d Regiment in Revolutionary service. He was the great-grandson of Colonel Sylvester³ Richmond (Edward², John¹), who married Elizabeth Rogers, granddaughter of John Alden and his wife Priscilla Mullins (see *Richmond Family*, by Joshua Bailey Richmond, pp. 16, 179, 353, 499).

John Willis Dearth, father-in-law of Captain Greene, was son of Golden Dearth, who was born in England, settled in Rhode Island when about nineteen years of age, and married Elizabeth Bloom Bradford, daughter of Major William Bradford, who was in Revolutionary service, aide-de-camp to General Charles Lee. He was the great-grandson of John³ (William², William¹) and Mercy (Warren) Bradford, granddaughter of Richard Warren of the *Mayflower*. (The Warren lineage is traced to Richard, Duke of Normandy.) Mrs. Greene died at Dorchester, Mass., September 2, 1874, and was buried at Bristol, R. I. Samuel Dana Greene married (2), November 8, 1876, Mary Abby, daughter of the late Major Jacob and Abby E. (Briggs) Babbitt. Major Babbitt was a wealthy and prominent citizen of Bristol, R. I., and president of the Commercial Bank. He was impelled from a pure sense of patriotism to take up arms in the Civil War in the maturity of his years, and accepted the position of Major of the 10th Rhode Island Regiment, and later was Major of the 7th Rhode Island. He was a cool, brave, and prompt officer. He was wounded in the battle of Fredericksburg, and died at Alexandria, December 23, 1862. His last written words were: "Should it be my lot to fall, know that it was in defence of our beloved Constitution" (see *Memoirs of Rhode Island Officers*, by J. W. Bartlett, p. 265).

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4041. SAMUEL DANA, Jr., born October 24, 1864, married *Cornelia Chandler*.

4042. MARY RICHMOND, born April 21, 1867.

4043. GEORGE DE BOKETON, born November 9, 1871.

"Lieut. Greene's service on the *Monitor* was without intermission from the day she was commissioned till she foundered in the night of Dec. 29, 1862, off Cape Hatteras. On Mar. 6, 1862, the *Monitor* sailed from New York harbor, for Hampton Roads, Va. Having been built for service on inland waters she narrowly escaped sinking on her way to the Capes of Virginia on two occasions, and her officers and crew were without sleep for forty-eight hours on their arrival at their destination in Hampton Roads—on the morning of Mar. 9, 1862. In their exhausted condition Lieut. Worden proceeded at once to attack the enemy's iron-clad *Merrimac* and in that notable engagement Lieut. Worden the commanding officer directed from the Pilot House; and Lieut. Greene, in the Tower, had charge of the guns,



BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

MAJOR CHARLES THRUSTON GREENE.
1901.

every shot from which he personally fired, until, when near the close of the fight, Lieut. Worden being severely wounded and disabled, he became the Commander. In the delay consequent on the change of commanders, the vessels separated. When Lieut. Greene took his position in the Pilot House the *Monitor* was again directed to the *Merrimac* which was then on her way to Norfolk. Lieut. Greene not having a Pilot and the *Monitor* being of less speed than the *Merrimac* he could not follow the enemy through the very crooked channel of Elizabeth river, and firing a few ineffectual shots at the fleeing *Merrimac* he returned to the wooden ships of war which were saved by the successful action in which the *Monitor* drove the *Merrimac* from Hampton Roads to which she never attempted to return; thereby as effectually ridding the country from this danger as if she had been sunk in the Chesapeake Bay. Lieut. Greene continued second in command of the *Monitor* while she remained in the waters of Chesapeake Bay and was engaged in the several hard fought actions at Fort Darling and other points on James river. After escaping from the *Monitor* when she foundered off Cape Hatteras 1863 he was on blockade duty, executive officer of the *Florida*; 1864-5 executive officer of the *Iroquois* in the search for the *Alabama*; 1865-9 employed on several vessels; 1866 promoted Lieut.-Commander and in 1872 Commander. In 1875 he had command of the *Funiata*; 1876-7 of the *Monongahela* and in 1882-4 of the *Dispatch*. He was on duty at the Naval Academy 1865-8 as Assistant Professor of Mathematics; 1871-3 as Assistant Professor of Astronomy; 1878-82 as Assistant to the Superintendent of the Academy. He received a vote of thanks for his gallant services in the action between the *Monitor* and the *Merrimac* from the State of Rhode Island. When U. S. Senator Bayard of Delaware delivered an oration at the unveiling of Admiral Dupont's statue at Washington D.C. Dec. 20 1884 he made the following allusion to Commander Greene: 'The *Monitor* whose name is inseparable from that of Ericsson, whose genius devised her; of Worden, whose heroism tested her; of Greene, who caught up the torch of glory, as it dropped from the hand of Worden when he fell blinded and bleeding in the contest.'

Lieutenant Greene died at the Navy Yard, Kittery, Me., near Portsmouth, N. H., December 11, 1884. Funeral services were held at his quarters, December 15th, and the burial service was at Bristol, R. I., December 16, 1884.

2907. (Major) CHARLES THRUSTON⁸ GREENE (George S.⁷, Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Brookside, about nine miles west of Cumberland, Md., March 5, 1842. He was

married at St. Ann's Church, New York City, May 9, 1867, by Rev. Thomas Gallaudet, D.D., to Abby Ann, daughter of the late Charles Reed and Emily Lucretia (Chandler) Hull of New York City and granddaughter of Thomas and Sarah Chandler of Massachusetts, born September 15, 1841. She died suddenly at the home of William P. Abbott, Keene, N. H., February 16, 1878. Mrs. Greene was the great-granddaughter of Lieutenant Jedediah Hull, who was at Quebec with Arnold and Montgomery, and was by the side of General Montgomery when he fell. In possession of Burr Hull of Bethel, Conn., is the following:

"Commission to Jedediah Hull 2nd Lieutenant of the Regiment raised in this Colony for invading Canada and carrying war into the heart of the enemy's provinces."

"[Signed] THOS. FITCH—Govr
[of Conn.]"

Lieutenant Hull married Mary Chapman, a lineal descendant of Robert Chapman, who came from England in 1635, settled at Saybrook, Conn., and was Deputy to the General Court and Governor's Assistant.

Major Greene was married (2), November 26, 1880, at St. James's Church, Danbury, Conn., by Dr. Byron Hall, to Addie Maud, daughter of Henry and Clarissa Barrett (Sturges) Supplee, of Brookfield, Conn., and granddaughter of Charles (son of Samuel) and Betsy Ann (Gray) Sturges, born September 27, 1860.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 4044. CHARLES WOLCOTT, born Madison Barracks, Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., October 11, 1868, married *Cecilia Smith*.
- 4045. ANNA HULL, born Watertown, N. Y., September 12, 1870, married *Herbert Boughton*.
- 4046. EVELINE, born Black River, N. Y., March 12, 1873, died Morristown, N. J., March 1, 1888, in her fifteenth year.
- 4047. EMILY DANA, born Newtown, Conn., October 21, 1875.
- 4048. ABBY CHANDLER, born Newtown, Conn., August 8, 1877, married *John Vigus*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

- 4049. CLARA STURGES, born January 4, 1882, at Coweset, Warwick.
- 4050. JOHN DE BOKETON, born at Coweset, June 29, died at Coweset, August 28, 1883.
- 4051. MARTHA BARRETT, born near St. Mary's, Camden Co., Ga., July 21, 1884.
- 4052. SARAH ROBINSON, born at Apponaug, R. I., in the old Greene homestead, September 28, 1886.



MRS. ANNA MARY (GREENE) DAY.
1899.



BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

MAJOR-GENERAL FRANCIS VINTON GREENE,
1898.

Francis Vinton Greene is the youngest son of Major-General George Sears Greene. He was born in Providence, R. I., June 27, 1850. Received his early education at Trinity School, New York, and Burlington College, New Jersey. He was appointed a cadet at West Point, September 1, 1866, and graduated at the head of his class four years later. He served in the army for the next sixteen years as Lieutenant of Artillery in the Southern States; as Lieutenant and Captain of Engineers on the survey of the northern boundary of the United States; as Engineer-in-Chief of Public Works in Washington, and as Instructor of Practical Military Engineering at West Point.

In 1876 and 1877, he was on duty in the office of the Secretary of War in Washington. On the outbreak of the war between Russia and Turkey, he was sent abroad to observe and report the military operations of the contending armies, and for this purpose was assigned as Military Attaché to the United States Legation at St. Petersburg, and while in the field was attached to the staff of the Emperor of Russia. He was present at all the principal battles in Turkey and the marches from the Danube to Constantinople, and received various decorations from the Emperor of Russia and the King of Roumania. Resigning from the army in 1886, he became identified with the asphalt paving industry as Vice-President and afterwards President of the Barber Asphalt Paving Company. Under his management this industry, from a small beginning, became one of the leading industries of the country, and the asphalt pavement has become the standard material for covering the streets in all the principal cities (more than one hundred in number) in the United States and Canada.

In the year 1889, he joined the National Guard of New York as Major and Engineer of the First Brigade; and in January, 1892, he became Colonel of the 71st Regiment, and remained in command of the regiment until his promotion during the war with Spain.

This regiment was one of the first to volunteer its services in May, 1898, and it was mustered into the United States service on May 12th, and immediately proceeded to Florida, being the first volunteer regiment to arrive in that State. A few days after its arrival, he was appointed Brigadier-General of Volunteers, and ordered by telegraph to proceed immediately to San Francisco, where he received the command of the second expedition to the Philippines, which sailed from San Francisco June 15th, and arrived in Manila Bay, July 17th. His command, consisting of two regular and three volunteer regiments and two batteries of artillery, was immediately landed under the walls of Manila, and was almost constantly engaged in actions and skirmishes with the Spaniards, until August 13th, when, in conjunction

with the navy, the land forces, under General Merritt, assaulted and captured the city of Manila. In this assault, General Greene's brigade led the advance. For his services at Manila he was made a Major-General of Volunteers, to date from August 13, 1898. In September he was ordered to return to the United States, and on his arrival was assigned to command a division in the Seventh Army Corps, then stationed in Georgia, and during the absence of General Lee he was temporarily assigned to the command of the corps. In November he was ordered to Havana, to make arrangements for the encampment of the Seventh Army Corps, and with a view to his being Governor of Havana, which position was offered to him by the President; but when the treaty of peace was definitely signed in December, and the war was actually ended, General Greene preferred to return to the pursuits of civil life. The appointment as Governor of Havana was declined, and he offered his resignation, which was accepted to take effect February 28, 1899. He again became engaged in the asphalt industry, and also devoted considerable attention to political matters.

At the request of Governor Roosevelt, he became chairman of the committee to examine the canal question in New York, and after an elaborate study, extending over the year 1899, this committee made a very complete report on the subject, which was submitted to the Legislature of 1900, and is acknowledged to be the standard authority on all questions of fact relating to the canals. In the summer of 1900, he was a delegate to the National Republican Convention at Philadelphia, and soon after was elected Chairman of the Republican County Committee, and in that capacity conducted the campaign for McKinley in New York City, resulting in a very largely increased Republican vote, as compared with the election of two years previous.

General Greene is a well-known writer on military subjects, being the author of the following books: *The Russian Army and its Campaigns in Turkey* (2 vols.), 1879; *Army Life in Russia*, 1881; *The Mississippi (Campaigns of the Civil War)* 1882; *Life of Nathanael Greene* (Major-General in the Army of the Revolution), 1893; and also of numerous magazine articles on military and other subjects, the latest of which was the "History of the United States Army," running in three numbers of *Scribner's Magazine* in 1901.

He was married, on February 25, 1879, to Belle Eugenie Chevallié, of Washington, D. C., and has had six children, of whom five survive, their names and dates of birth being given on a previous page 616.

2914. ALBERT ROWLAND^s GREENE (Albert D.⁷, Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born March 3, 1844, at

Apponaug, Warwick. He married, December 10, 1878, Anna Susan, daughter of John G. and Mary Elizabeth (Baker) Bissell of Warwick, born September 24, 1852. Her great-grandfather, Silas Baker, married Patience Brown, the great-great-granddaughter of Rev. Chad Brown of Providence, and also of Roger Burlingame, whose son Thomas married Martha³ Lippitt (Moses², John¹) (Austin's *Geneal. Dict. R. I.*, p. 336). Mrs. Greene's grandmother, Susan (Tiffany) Baker, was a granddaughter of Thomas Tiffany and Waity⁶ Arnold (Josiah⁵, William⁴, Israel³, Stephen², William¹), whose lineage it is claimed is traced back to the twelfth century (see Somerby's *Arnold Family*). Waity Arnold's parents were William and Deliverance (Whipple) Arnold, daughter of John Whipple, Jr., and Rebekah Scott (widow). Albert Rowland Greene, attorney and counsellor-at-law, was, on the maternal side, a grandson of Rev. Rowland Greene, the noted Quaker preacher. He was a student at Brown University, 1865-66, and, later, entered Cornell University, where he was graduated in 1870. A year later he was graduated from the Michigan University Law School, and admitted to the Rhode Island bar in 1872. He enlisted in the 11th Regiment Rhode Island Volunteers in United States service, 1862-63, for nine months; was First Lieutenant, 78th Regiment, New York Volunteers, in United States service, from September, 1863; aide-de-camp to Brigadier-General George Sears Greene, United States Volunteers, Third Brigade, Second Division, Twelfth Army Corps, from September 25, 1863; and participated in the battles of Wauhatchie, Lookout Mountain, and Ringgold, Ga. He died January 28, 1901.

CHILD:

4068. MARC TIFFANY, born September 28, 1879.

The following obituary from a Rhode Island journal shows the esteem in which Judge Greene was held, and the faithful service he rendered:

"The death of Judge Albert R. Greene, which occurred at his home in Coweset yesterday morning, after a brief illness of pneumonia, means a loss to that town of one of its most valued and highly respected men. He was beloved by all in the vicinity in which he resided, and he could count his friends by the score not only in Rhode Island, but throughout the New England States. He was a member of the distinguished family of Greene, being the nephew of the late Major-General George S. Greene and a cousin of Major-General F. V. Greene of New York City. Judge Greene served as President of the Warwick Town Council for three years; trial Justice for a number of years previous to the establishment of the district courts; coroner for many years; and also represented the town in the Lower House of

the General Assembly several terms. He was at one time Judge of Probate Court of Warwick. He served as Moderator of the town from 1872 until its division into voting districts; and as Moderator of District No. 1 and of the financial town meeting till the time of his death. He was Town Solicitor and a member of the School Committee. He filled the office of Superintendent of Schools till 1896. He was an able politician, as evidenced by his continuance in office for nearly thirty years. Judge Greene was a member of the Rhode Island Bar Association, and was regarded as a lawyer of exceptional ability. It was in his own home, however, that he was best loved, and there he was indulgent and tender to a degree—the idolized husband and father."

2928. JANE⁸ GREENE (Alphonso⁷, Jeffray⁶, Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born September 18, 1831. She married, November 19, 1851, William Healey Pratt of Providence.

On the maternal side she was the great-granddaughter of Holden Rhodes (son of Holden, son of Charles and Catharine (Greene) Holden), who was lost on a voyage from London, England, to Boston, Mass, in 1811 (see No. 17).

CHILDREN:

4069. SARAH ELIZABETH PRATT, born December 18, 1852 (?).

4070. JANE PRATT, born June 18, 1854, married, in Providence, June 3, 1883, Henry B. Matteson of Apponaug, son of *Stukely Matteson*.

4071. EMMA LYDIA PRATT, born July 4, 1856.

4072. WILLIAM CHESTER PRATT, of Dayton, Ohio, born June 23, 1858, married, in Providence, December 13, 1882, *Lucy M.*, daughter of *Hezekiah Potter*.

4073. LOUISA REMINGTON PRATT, born January 6, 1860, married, in Providence, October 25, 1882, *William Warner Hoppin Cannon*.

2929. MARY ELIZABETH⁸ GREENE (Alphonso⁷, Jeffray⁶, Christopher⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born February 21, 1836. She married, June 19, 1860, Beriah G. Browning of Providence.

2936. ROBY KNIGHT⁷ GREENE (Warner J.⁷, James⁶, James⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born July 30, 1811. She married, March 25, 1830, Benjamin Budlong, Jr., son of Benjamin Budlong.

CHILDREN:

4074. BENJAMIN BUDLONG, born April 28, 1837, died December 17, 1853.

4075. HARRIET WHITMAN BUDLONG, born November 6, 1843, died aged thirty-seven, unmarried. She was the namesake of her grandmother, from whom she received by will a farm in Cranston and part of the old homestead where she lived.

4076. HENRY WARNER BUDLONG, born February 5, 1849, died aged thirty-two, unmarried.

2937. HENRY WHITMAN⁸ GREENE (Warner J.⁷, James⁶, James⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born March 1, 1814. He married, July 18, 1842, Emeline Dexter (sister of Jeremiah Dexter), born March 4, 1815. They were both living in 1887. No children. In 1872 Mr. Greene sold some of his land to the Buttonwoods Beach Association.

2941. CAROLINE⁸ GREENE (William Fones⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born June 10, 1795. She was married September 4, 1815, by Rev. John Wilson, to Thomas Crapon of Providence. He died in Savannah, Ga., where they resided, October 6, 1820. His widow lived with her daughter, Mrs. Arnold, in Philadelphia, until her death, February 6, 1882.

CHILD:

4077. ADELINE FENNER CRAPON, born May 10, 1819, died August 18, 1885, in Providence, R. I., married, December 22, 1840, *Nicholas R. Arnold* of Philadelphia, who died in Providence, R. I., June 8, 1881. They had two children: (1) *Elizabeth Tucker Arnold*, born May 6, 1842, married, January 15, 1861, *William S. Justis, Jr.*, of Baltimore, Md., one child, *Anna Arnold*, born December 7, 1867; (2) *Clara Foster Arnold*, born April 6, 1844, married, June 8, 1865, *Benjamin W. Spink* of Wickford, born April 2, 1838. They have four children: (1) *Clara Tucker Spink*, born May 15, 1866, married, November 18, 1890, *William Allan Dyer* of Fall River, Mass.; (2) *Edith Weedon Spink*, born August 15, 1868, married, March 28, 1893, *Walter Armington Potter*; (3) *Nicholas Carr Spink*, born February 29, 1876; (4) *Marion Arnold Spink*, born May 26, 1878.

2942. HENRY AUGUSTUS⁸ GREENE (William Fones⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born February 2, 1797, died June 5, 1842. He married, September 18, 1822, Ann (Nancy), daughter of Captain Joseph and Rebecca (Downing) Snow, born September 7, 1799, died February 13, 1854. Her parents were married at Newport, July 17, 1785. Captain Joseph was probably a mariner. He was son of James and Hannah (Searle) Snow and grandson of Solomon Searle of Providence, R. I.

CHILDREN:

4078. GEORGE HENRY, born June 4, 1824, married *Eliza E. Horton*.

4079. CHARLES WARREN, born April 9, 1827, married *Anna Learned*.

4080. WILLIAM DORRANCE, born May 2, died May 10, 1830.

4081. STEPHEN WARDWELL, born December 24, 1831, died October 28, 1834.

Mrs. Greene's emigrant ancestor, William Snow of Duxbury, Mass., came to America in 1638, and, after 1645, married Rebecca, daughter of Robert and Lucy (Williams) Barker, making his home at Bridgewater, Mass. Her great uncle (born in Bridgewater, 1715), brother of her grandfather, James Snow, was the Rev. Joseph Snow, Jr., for fifty years pastor of the Beneficent Church, Providence, of whom Rev. Dr. James Gardiner Vose, his able successor after many years, wrote as follows: "A wise and prudent shepherd, in whose church, piety and patriotism went hand in hand. . . . His pastorate was full of pious and elevating influences to this whole community" (see *Sketches of Congregationalism in Rhode Island*, by Rev. James G. Vose, pp. 87-103).

2944. LYDIA HILL⁸ GREENE (William Fones⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born February 18, 1801, died July 1, 1886. She married, October 26, 1825, Thomas Jefferson Wardwell of Providence, born March 5, 1801, died October 12, 1876.

CHILDREN:

4082. JOSIAH GREENE WARDWELL, born July 5, 1826, died August 22, 1827.
4083. ALMIRA JENCKES WARDWELL, born July 18, 1828, married, April 27, 1859, *Zerah Bradford Smith* of Warren, R. I., born July 3, 1830, died December 29, 1898. They had two children: *William Fones Greene Smith*, born August 28, 1860, died June 6, 1865; and *Jennie Williams Smith*, born October 30, 1866, married, June 3, 1891, her second cousin, *Arthur Duncan¹⁰ Greene*, son of *Charles Warren⁹* and *Anna (Learned) Greene*, born December 6, 1867. They reside in Providence, and have two children: *Beatrice*, born August 30, 1892, and *Anna Learned*, born June 7, 1896 (see No. 4739).
4084. WILLIAM ALLEN WARDWELL, born April 2, 1830, died (?).
4085. GEORGE THOMAS WARDWELL, born January 11, 1833, died June, 1886.
4086. FRANCES LAVINIA WARDWELL, born March 29, 1836, married *George Washington Matthews* of Chicago, Ill., born December 4, 1828. They have three children: (1) *Clara Louise*, born December 15, 1872; (2) *Frederic Wardwell*, born May 10, 1874, married, November 14, 1894, *Grace Etta Fargo*, born January 29, 1876, died March 12, 1901, one child, *Frank Fargo Matthews*, born November 29, 1896; (3) *Florence Fuller*, born May 29, 1877.
4087. NANCY JONES WARDWELL, born December 18, 1837, died February 28, 1840.
4088. CLARA GREENE WARDWELL, born May 15, 1841, died April 18, 1844.
4089. CLARA GREENE WARDWELL, born December 9, 1844.
(Also twin sons, who died in infancy.)

2946. WARREN SHELDON⁸ GREENE (William Fones⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born January 10, 1807. He

married, May 12, 1829, Mary Smith, daughter of David ⁵ Andrews, grandson of Samuel ³ (John ², John ¹). She was born at Dighton, Mass., June 28, 1798, and died at Providence, May 25, 1887 (see *Andrews Memorial*, p. 52). Mr. Greene was deacon of the Beneficent Congregational Church at Providence, 1836. Merchant; and Secretary of Providence Washington Insurance Company. He died February 28, 1881, and was buried at Swan Point Cemetery.

CHILDREN:

4090. CLARENCE ANDREWS, born June 14, 1830, died January 12, 1833.
 4091. WARREN ANDREWS, born December 27, 1832, married *Anna E. Potter*.
 4092. MARY FOSTER, born January 28, 1838, married *George B. Chase*.

2947. MARY DEXTER ⁸ GREENE (William Fones ⁷, Job ⁶, Job ⁵, Fones ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born December 27, 1809, died October 12, 1886. She married, June 19, 1833, William Foster, born October 15, 1806 (?), died June 6, 1878.

CHILDREN:

4093. EDWARD WILLIAM FOSTER, born November 5, 1838, died July 21, 1841.
 4094. WILLIAM HENRY FOSTER, born August 22, 1840, died October 22, 1843.
 4095. HENRY AUGUSTUS FOSTER, born September 16, 1842, married *Mary Hodges* of Buffalo, N. Y., and had *William, Henry A., and Lauric Hodges*.
 4096. MARY ANNA FOSTER, born August 14, 1844, married *Benjamin F. Randall* June 22, 1865. She died April 11, 1891.
 4097. ABBY LOUISE FOSTER, born November 10, 1846, married *William Orne Lamson*, and had two children, *Orne* and *Geraldine Lamson*.
 4098. GEORGE BARTLETT FOSTER, born July 9, 1851, died February 25, 1852.
 4099. CAROLINE EULA FOSTER, born May 1, 1854, married *William H. Macy 2d*, and had *Alfred, Josiah, and Florence Twombly Macy*.

2948. CHESTER WASHINGTON ⁸ GREENE (William Fones ⁷, Job ⁶, Job ⁵, Fones ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born October 7, 1811. He married, February 22, 1838, Abby Stone, daughter of Judge Bial Steadman of Belpre, Ohio, who died December 21, 1900. He was at one time Postmaster of Fall River, Mass. He died August 24, 1896.

CHILDREN:

4100. ANNA ORMSBEE, born November 4, 1838, married *Eliphalet S. Bunn*.
 4101. WILLIAM STEDMAN, born April 28, 1841, married *Mary E. White*.

2948a. GRIFFIN ⁸ GREENE (Benjamin D. ⁷, Job ⁶, Job ⁵, Fones ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Coventry, R. I.(?). He married,

1837 or 1857, and lived in Rulton (Huron ?), Wayne County, N. Y. (see No. 1635).

2948b. JANE⁸ GREENE (Benjamin D.⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in 1813, died August 29, 1846. She married Jerome Levalley of Providence, probably a lineal descendant of Pierre le Vallé, the Huguenot refugee, who settled in Warwick, R. I.

CHILDREN:

4102. BENJAMIN LEVALLEY.

4103. MARSENA LEVALLY.

2959. EDWARD⁸ GREENE (Joseph F.⁷, Fones⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born July 14, 1850. He married, January 15, 1874, Ella Virginia, daughter of Norton and Margaret (Wyatt) Kinney of Lasalle, Mich., born March 16, 1857. He is a farmer, a teacher, and in 1878 was Superintendent of Schools at Lasalle.

CHILD:

4104. JESSE FRANKLIN, born June 11, 1876.

2962. SARAH ADELLA⁸ GREENE (Benjamin F.⁷, Fones⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born February 2, 1860. She married, January 1, 1879, John Radlinger, a native of Prussia, who came to America about 1875. He is a farmer at Lasalle, Mich.

CHILD:

4105. W. FRANK RADLINGER, born July 13, 1880.

2963. WILLIAM PEAKE⁸ GREENE (Seneca⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born April 20, 1808, in Providence, R. I. He was twice married, and lived at Lynchburg, Va., where he kept a music store. He was a piano-maker and music teacher. He died at Charlottesville, Va., July 26, 1860, and was there buried. No children.

2964. GEORGE HENRY⁸ GREENE (Seneca⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Providence, R. I., July 21, 1809. He married (1), April 21, 1833, Hannah, daughter of Oziah Varney, born October 24, 1811, died November 1, 1879, at Lincoln, Vt., where he continues to reside (1897), and is employed in an iron foundry. He married (2) Mrs. Nancy P. (Aldrich) Lyford, widow of Ira P. Lyford. No children.

2965. THOMAS WARREN⁸ GREENE (Seneca⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Apponaug, Warwick, June 10, 1811. He married, July 9, 1835, at Albion, N. Y., Philinda Brown, daughter of Calvin and Clarissa (Brown) Smith, born at Easton, N. Y., November 20, 1813. He was a chair-maker, and from 1820 to 1834 lived in Vermont, thence removed to Albion, N. Y. In May, 1840, he removed to Yates, Orleans County, N. Y., and in September, 1858, to Lansing, Mich., where he carried on his business till 1876, when he sold out and went to live with his daughter in Denver, Col. He was Superintendent of Mackinac Island Park.

CHILDREN:

4106. EDWARD WARREN, born Albion, Mich., March 28, 1836, died July 11, 1841, at Yates, N. Y., where he was buried.
 4107. JULIA PHILINDA, born Albion, Mich., December 8, 1837, married *Homer Lockwood Thayer*.

"Mrs. Philinda (Smith) Greene died Nov. 2, 1888, in Lansing, and was buried there in the Mt. Hope Cemetery."

2966. ABRAHAM CHASE⁸ GREENE (Seneca⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Providence, March 13, 1813. He married (1), June 1, 1838, Polly Goodell, born February 12, 1818, died April 23, 1858, at Yates, Orleans County, N. Y. He married (2), May 7, 1859, Mrs. Angeline Allen of Yates, N. Y. He was a cabinet-maker. He died at Yates, N. Y., April 4, 1873, and was there buried.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4108. ANSEL N., born Yates, N. Y., September 10, 1839, died February 15, 1842.
 4109. CHARLOTTE M., born January 16, 1841, died February 18, 1842.
 4110. ELLEN JANE, born December 17, 1842, married *David A. Cheesebrough*.
 4111. FREEMAN ABRAM, born September 30, 1844, married *Cora L. Aber*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

4112. JOHNNIE, born Yates, N. Y., January 10, 1860, died August 10, 1863.
 4113. LINA, born Yates, N. Y., January 12, 1865.

2967. AUGUSTUS WEEDEN⁸ GREENE (Seneca⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Providence, March 13, 1813 (twin brother of Abraham Chase above). He married (1), December 2, 1835, at Trenton, Wayne County, Mich., Amy Jenkins, daughter of David and Betsy (Bodwell) Davis, born May 16, 1818, died at Monroe, Mich., October 7, 1854. Their home was at Raisinville, Mich., where he lived forty

years and cultivated a farm. He married (2), October 26, 1855, Clarissa, daughter of Calvin Smith of Brockport, N. Y. (sister of the wife of his brother, Thomas Warren Greene), born May 9, 1821, at Easton, N. Y., died at Saginaw, Mich., January 24, 1894. When but four years of age, Augustus Weeden Greene went to live (with the consent of his mother) with Jabez Matteson in Ontario County, N. Y., and remained there till 1829, when he went to Bristol, Vt., and learned the wagon-maker's trade. In 1834 he removed to Detroit, Mich., where, during the panic of 1836, he was financially unfortunate, losing all that he had gained, by a contract on the canal at Gibraltar, Wayne County. He soon after removed to Raisinville, Monroe County, and, forty years later (1878) he sold his farm and removed to Hodgman County, Kansas, where he died June 6, 1879. His family returned to Michigan and lived at Saginaw.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4114. GEORGE HENRY, born October 12, 1836, married *Julia Lucretia Baldwin*.
 4115. EDITH ANN, born September 24, 1838, married (1) *Adam Crosier*, (2) *John Calvin Brown*.
 4116. ANSON THOMAS, born November 9, 1841.
 4117. SENECA WESLEY, born January 21, 1844, married *Sarah Fournié*.
 4118. AMY HARRIET, born May 5, 1847, married *Walter W. Foote*.
 4119. ELIZABETH AMANDA, born May 8, 1852, married *John W. Taylor*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

4120. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, born September 28, 1856, married *Sarah E. Hayes*.
 4121. ALICE HARRIET, born July 28, 1858, died at Saginaw, unmarried, November 13, 1893.
 4122. WILLIAM PEAKE, born February 28, 1861. Resides at Saginaw, Mich., unmarried.
 4123. IDA CORNELIA, born January 2, 1863, unmarried.

2968. SARAH ANN⁸ GREENE (Seneca⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Coventry, R. I., April 11, 1815. She married, at Bristol, Vt., December 25, 1836, Valentine Perry Partch, son of James and Tamer Partch, born at Hinesburg, Chittenden County, Vt., March 30, 1813. They removed to western New York, 1844, and lived at Somerset, Niagara County, and Yates, Orleans County, until 1854, when they went to Elkader, Clayton, County Ia., where they were living, 1876. He followed his trade, which was that of a joiner.

CHILDREN:

4124. MINERVA JANE PARTCH, born Bristol, Vt., August 21, 1839, died of consumption, July 19, 1855.

4125. AUGUSTUS JAMES PARTCH, born Somerset, N. Y., August 27, 1843, married, September 11, 1872, *Lucy D.*, daughter of *David* and *Jane Lipton Webber*, born Pennvalley, Bucks Co., Pa., 1854. His occupation is that of a painter. Resides West Union, Fayette County, Ia. No children (1876).
4126. WILBUR VALENTINE PARTCH, born Somerset, N. Y., September 28, 1847, married, December 25, 1873, at Strawberry Point, Clayton County, Ia., *Rachel Tarlepon* (?), born Norway, Herkimer County, N. Y., April 20, 1853. He is a painter, and resides at West Union, Ia. They have a son, *Wilbur Day Partch*, born Elkader, Iowa, January 30, 1875.
4127. EDWARD FRANKLIN PARTCH, born Somerset, February 1, 1849, married, at Elkader, Ia., July 29, 1872, *Leodisa*, daughter of *Washington Maxwell*, a farmer, and resides at Carlisle, Warren County, Ia. Has a daughter, *Stella Partch*, born Elkader, June 23, 1873.
4128. MARY JANE PARTCH, born Elkader, August 29, 1856, married at Elkader, October 6, 1872, *Thomas Colwell* (or *Caldwell*) *Vine*, son of *Henry* and *Adeline (Palmer) Vine*, born Schenectady, N. Y., December 11, 1849. A music teacher; resides in Minnesota. No children (1876).

2969. ANN ELIZA⁸ GREENE (Jeremiah⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born December 10, 1818. She married, January 17, 1847, John Chandler Bartlett, who died 1864. She died October 6, 1867.

CHILDREN:

4129. MARY GREENE BARTLETT, born February 23, 1851, married *Edward David Thompson*.
4130. LUCY ALMIRA BARTLETT, born June 17, 1859.
4131. FREDERICK ABBOTT BARTLETT, born July 8, 1860.

2970. ALBERT CHASE⁸ GREENE (Jeremiah⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Plainfield, Conn., September 24, 1829. He married, September 6, 1865, Mary Eliza, daughter of Arnold Nelson and Amariah (Newton) Bemis of Oxford, Chenango County, N. Y., born April 16, 1842. He was a merchant and (1876) a farmer at Westminster, Windham County, Conn.

CHILDREN:

4132. CHARLES BEMIS, born September 14, 1866, at Canterbury, Conn.
4133. JAMES ALBERT, born June 15, 1868, at Canterbury, Conn.
4134. MARY ELIZA, born October 14, 1869, at Killingly, Conn.
4135. WILLIAM BACKUS, born July 29, 1871, at Killingly, Conn.
4136. ALICE LOUISA, born March 1, 1873, at Killingly, Conn.
4137. EDWARD CHASE, born September 2, 1875, at Canterbury, Conn.
4138. GEORGE MELVILLE, born May 26, 1879.

2974. ROSELLE⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born April 26, 1815, at Fairfield, N. Y. He married at Fredonia, N. Y., November 30, 1837, Eliza, daughter of General Leverett and Desire (Barker) Barker, born September 22, 1814, died July 24, 1877. He was a leather manufacturer, and lived at Fredonia, where their children were born and where they both died and were buried.

CHILDREN:

4139. LEVERETT BARKER, born November 23, 1839, married *Isabella Burnham*.
No children.
4140. MARY, born August 23, 1842, died June 23, 1863, unmarried.
4141. KATE, born August 8, 1845, died August 25, 1869, unmarried.
4142. CHARLES ROSELLE, born November 8, 1848, married *Alice Burnett*.
4143. ELIZA BARKER, born December 17, 1854, died October 17, 1873, unmarried.

2975. WILLIAM HENRY⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born September 1, 1817, died at Fredonia, N. Y., February 8, 1887. He married, December 23, 1843, at Newport, Herkimer County, N. Y., Sarah, daughter of Philip and Betsey (Dickerman) Kane of Little Falls, N. Y., born April 5, 1818. He was a leather manufacturer of Fredonia, where he died February 8, 1888.

CHILD:

4144. HELEN, born November 5, 1844, married *Leroy Atwood*.

2976. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born August 8, 1820. He married, September 21, 1853, Harriet, daughter of Jonathan and Susan (Dewey) Sprague, born in Pomfret, Chautauqua County, November 24, 1827. He was a lawyer, resided at Buffalo and Fredonia, N. Y. In 1853 he was elected Judge of the Supreme Court. He died at Fredonia, August 7, 1860, and was there buried.

CHILDREN:

4145. NATHANIEL, born August 28, 1854, in Buffalo, died April 7, 1863, in Minnesota.
4146. SPRAGUE, born November 23, 1855, in Buffalo, died May 17, 1858, in Minnesota.
4147. SUSAN, born November 25, 1858, married *Charles G. Thayer*.

2978. ALEXANDER HAMILTON⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born February 2, 1824. He married, in Boston, Mass., 1852, Cordelia, daughter of Hon. Daniel Fletcher

of Boston. They resided in that city, where he practised law. He died in New York City, May 9, 1862, aged thirty-eight, and was buried in Fredonia, N. Y. No children.

2979. JOSEPH NORTON⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Mayville, N. Y., January 31, 1827. He lived in Chautauqua County, excepting the few years spent in Herkimer County, from 1838 to 1843. In early manhood he was a teacher, but learned surveying and engineering. He was first engaged on the Michigan Central Railroad; in 1856, on the enlargement of the Erie Canal, Medina, N. Y.; was Division Engineer on the Delaware and Hudson Railroad line, under General George Sears Greene (neither knowing of any relationship until the General interested himself in learning who was his assistant and traced the family connection). Mr. Greene was later employed on the Erie Railroad; was Chief Engineer, under appointment of the Governor of Michigan, of the Portage Lake Ship Canal, near Houghton, Mich., and was mining in that State from 1863 to 1865. His life has been passed in the construction of public works, either as engineer or contractor; and in many different States and Canada, in which he has achieved an enviable reputation both as a skilled engineer and as an able executive, especially in railroad construction.

"In 1884 Mr. Greene was associated with Mr. William J. McAlpine in solving the engineering problems and perfecting details of a proposed 'Arcade Railway,' designed to give relief to congestion in transportation in New York City—which was intended to run under Broadway. Now, *eighteen years after*, a rapid transit road is being built on the same general idea that those men perfected, but who, unfortunately, were a quarter of a century ahead of public opinion. While there are now some changes of detail, the principles, general plans and estimate of cost, were all worked out by them."

At the age of seventy-five Mr. Greene is still (1902) actively at work, organizing and building an electric railway system in the northern suburbs of Boston, Mass.

Joseph Norton Greene was married (1), October 25, 1852, at Trinity Church, Fredonia, N. Y., to Ann Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel Witherell and Hannah (Fenner) Douglass, born February 6, 1828, died at Fredonia, September 3, 1857, and was there buried. Her maternal great-great-grandfather, Captain Arthur Fenner, was commanding officer in King Philip's war, at the burning of Providence, R. I., 1677. Her paternal grandfather, Captain Daniel Douglass¹ (born at New London, Conn., May

¹ This branch of the Douglas family has uniformly spelled the name with the double s.

28, 1752), is said to have been an officer in the Revolutionary army (see *Douglas Family*, by C. H. J. Douglas). He was the great-great-grandson of the emigrant ancestor, William Douglass, who came from Northamptonshire, England, to Massachusetts Bay in 1640, thence to New London, Conn., in 1660. He was Commissary for Connecticut troops during King Philip's war. Mr. Greene married (2), May 9, 1865, Margaret Lowber of Medina, N. Y., who died November, 1894.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4148. JENNIE, born September, 1853, died at Medina, 1855, buried at Fredonia.
 4149. LEWIS DOUGLASS (Captain), born May 23, 1856, married *Lizzie T. Adams*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

4150. MARY, born December 23, 1867, died January, 1868.
 4151. JESSIE, born August 21, 1870, living in New York City (1902), unmarried.

2080. LOUIS AUGUSTUS⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born March 26, 1829. He was a lawyer and lived at Mt. Pleasant, Ia. He died in Cincinnati, O., June 21, 1853, and was buried at Fredonia, N. Y. He was unmarried.

2081. GEORGE HAZARD⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born July 24, 1832. He married, April 9, 1860, at Versailles, N. Y., Mary, daughter of Rufus H. and Sylvia (Williams) Blodgett, born at Smith Mills, N. Y., April 16, 1838. He was a civil engineer and resided at Fredonia. He died February 7, 1869, at Eaton, Madison County, N. Y., and was buried at Fredonia. He served in the war of the Rebellion as Captain United States Volunteers, at Fort Moultrie, Charleston, S. C.

CHILD:

4152. ROSELLE B., born February 12, 1861.

2082. FRANCES⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born January 30, 1835. She married (1), September 21, 1857, at Sheridan, N. Y., Asa C. Couch, son of John and Emma (Brigham) Couch, born at Westfield, N. Y., 1830, died at Waterloo, Ia., September 21, 1859, buried at Westfield. She married (2) Colonel Josiah F. Marsh, son of Israel and Eliza Marsh, born at Whitby, Canada, 1825. Resides at Des Moines, Ia. Colonel Marsh served with distinction in the war of the Rebellion. He was Captain 7th Regiment, Iowa Volunteer Infantry, 1862; Lieutenant-Colonel 9th Regiment, Iowa Volun-

teer Infantry, November 20, 1862; and Colonel of the same on the death of Colonel Alexander Wilkins, who was killed in action, July 14, 1864, at Tupelo, Miss.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4153. MARY COUCH, born December 14, 1858, died November 18, 1859, Waterloo, Ia., buried Westfield, N. Y.
 4154. ALFRED COUCH, born Fredonia, N. Y., January 28, 1860, died March 25, 1861, at Fredonia, buried Westfield, N. Y.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

4155. HARRY MARSH, born November 14, 1864, at Des Moines, Ia.
 4156. WILLIAM MARSH, born July 29, 1867, at Waterloo, Ia., died June 15, 1873, at Dubuque, Ia., and was buried there.

2983. OSCAR HAMILTON ⁸ GREENE (Christopher ⁷, John ⁶, Job ⁵, Fones ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Herkimer, N. Y., March 10, 1822. He was married, December 25, 1845, by Rev. Mr. Hutchins, to Esther Ann, daughter of Asa and Louisa (Cole) Young of Winfield, Herkimer County, N. Y., born August 3, 1819. He was a farmer of Middleville, Otsego County, where he died May 7, 1883.

CHILDREN:

4157. EMMA LOUISA, born January 5, 1847, married *Newton P. Morgan*.
 4158. SARAH AMANDA, born March 7, 1848, married *Levi C. Smith*.
 4159. ZACHARY TAYLOR, born November 10, 1849, married *Julia Crippin*.
 4160. MAGGIE EVA, born February 6, 1854, married *William W. Ellsworth* of Litchfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y., son of *Loring D.* and *Olive Amelia (Gillette) Ellsworth*.

2992. DANIEL WEBSTER ⁸ GREENE (Samuel ⁷, John ⁶, Job ⁵, Fones ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born September 5, 1840. He married, about 1861, Gertrude Elizabeth, daughter of George and Jane (Hildreth) Ellison. Her paternal grandfather was Henry Ellison, from Rhode Island, and her maternal, Thadeus Hildreth, from Connecticut. They had no children. Daniel Webster Greene served in the war of the Rebellion as First Sergeant, Company "C," 121st New York Volunteers, July 21, 1862, Army of the Potomac; at South Mountain and at Antietam; at Fredericksburg, where he was wounded; at Salem and Chancellorsville. Appointed Adjutant-General, 1864; mustered out on account of disability, 1864; and appointed clerk of Adjutant-General's office till 1865.

2996. ELIZA ⁸ GREENE (John ⁷, John ⁶, Job ⁵, Fones ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born February 22, 1843, died May 8, 1864. She

married, November 19, 1858, — Bardwell, born in Springfield, Mass. He served in the war of the Rebellion in the 2d Minnesota Cavalry.

CHILD:

4161. FREDERICK LESLIE BARDWELL, born September 2, 1859.

2999. ELECTA A.^s GREENE (Sylvester⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born February 15, 1835. She married, November 1, 1871, Richard H. Roberts.

3000. JAIRUS HANDY^s GREENE (Sylvester⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born April 14, 1837. He married, November 25, 1861, Mary Jane Potter. They lived at Rome, N. Y. No children.

3002. LAVINA KNIGHT^s GREENE (Sylvester⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born July 26, 1842. She was named for her grandmother Greene, whose father, Robert^s Knight, served in the Captain-General's Cavaliers, battle of Rhode Island, 1788. She married at Rome, N. Y., October 25, 1870, Albert Raymond Barton of Fall Brook, Pa. He was a physician of Jamestown, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

4162. ALBERT RAYMOND BARTON, Jr., born December 2, 1871, Fall Brook, Pa.

4163. MARY LINA BARTON, born February 22, 1873 (?), Fall Brook, Pa.

4164. HELEN KNIGHT BARTON, born February 13, 1876, Jamestown, N. Y.

3003. EMMA LYDIA^s GREENE (Sylvester⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born November 8, 1844. She married, April 10, 1867, William Henry Prowse, a merchant of Herkimer, N. Y. No children.

3006. GEORGE WASHINGTON^s GREENE (Sylvester⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born July 16, 1856. He married, August 26, 1877, Emma Clemens. He is a bookkeeper of Herkimer, N. Y.

3012. FRANCES ADELIN^s GREENE (Benjamin F.⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) married Abram Manning of Mohawk, N. Y.

CHILD:

4165. (Son) MANNING, born about 1870, died 1878.

3016. SARAH MARIA^s GREENE (James S.⁷, Samuel⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Seymour, Conn., December 22, 1831. She married, March 31, 1850, Marcus Davis, born at Great Hill, Derby, Conn., October 9, 1820, a farmer, who lived at Great Hill.

CHILDREN (all born at Great Hill, Conn.):

4166. VIRGINIA JEANETTE DAVIS, born February 28, 1853, married, May 16, 1872, *Henry E. Smith*, farmer of Derby, have three children: *Bertha Jeanette*, *Cora Virginia*, and *Alice Florence*.
4167. LILY JOSEPHINE DAVIS, born April 15, 1855, married, October 21, 1873, *Charles Hull*, carpenter of Derby, had son, *Alfred James Hull*, born Ansonia, Derby, Conn., June 10, 1875.
4168. LEONARD ANSON DAVIS, born September 28, 1856.
4169. EDWARD JAMES DAVIS, born September 7, 1859.
4170. HENRY BRADFORD DAVIS, born September 16, 1861.
4171. BERNARD MARCUS DAVIS, born August 31, 1865, died Buffalo, N. Y., April 15, 1893, buried in Trinity Cemetery, near his home at Great Hill, Derby, Conn. He was graduated from the High School at Birmingham, Conn., and from the Wesleyan University at Middletown, Conn., in 1889; was Professor of Greek and Latin History in Chamberlain Institute at Randolph, N. Y., for three years, in the meantime studying law. He was admitted to the bar in Buffalo, N. Y., in 1892. In January, 1893, he opened a law office there. In politics he was a Democrat. He was a member of the M. E. Church.
4172. CARRIE AUGUSTA DAVIS, born June 10, 1868.
4173. JESSIE ANNIE DAVIS, born August 22, 1872.

3017. MAY ELIZA^s GREENE (James S.⁷, Samuel⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Seymour, Conn., June 3, 1833. She married, October 6, 1858, William Smith, born in Birmingham, Warwickshire, England. Proprietor of a restaurant (1876). He died November 17, 1887 (suicide), at Birmingham, Derby, Conn.

CHILDREN:

4174. FRANK BOYD SMITH, born May 9, 1859, committed suicide January 18, 1888.
4175. LAVINA ELEANOR SMITH, born August 12, 1863, died March 2, 1864, buried at Birmingham, Derby, Conn.

3018. HELEN FRANCES^s GREENE (James S.⁷, Samuel⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born April 18, 1835, died April 20, 1893, in Derby, Conn., buried at Seymour, Conn., beside her father. "She was a member of the Episcopal Church and a devoted Christian." Unmarried.

3021. JANE SHELDON⁸ GREENE (James S.⁷, Samuel⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Seymour, Conn., February 18, 1843. She married, August 6, 1866, Thomas Sterling, born in London, England, October 6, 1844, Secretary of Burlock Manufacturing Company (1876). He died by his own hand, July 2, 1889, at Bridgeport, Conn.

CHILDREN:

4176. JEANETTE ELEANOR STERLING, born November 6, 1867, married at Bridgeport, Conn., December 3, 1890, *George Gordon Prentice*, son of *Harvey Munroe* and *Elizabeth (Hillyer) Prentice*, and had two children: *George Gordon*, born August 28, 1891; *Sterling Garvin*, born September 29, 1894. Reside in New York City.
4177. JENNIE LOUISE STERLING, born January 19, 1870, married, New York City, April 4, 1893, Dr. *Paul Skiff Robinson*, son of Professor *W. C. Robinson* of Yale College. He is a physician of New Haven, Conn.; one son, *Elliot Sterling Andrew Robinson*, born August 22, 1894.

3023. MARY ANN⁸ GREENE (John Wesley⁷, Samuel⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born November 17, 1834. She married, November 14, 1865, Pardon I. Andrews.

CHILDREN:

4178. } PARDON IRVING ANDREWS, twins, born June 1, 1872.
4179. { IVA ELIZABETH ANDREWS,

3024. BRADFORD⁸ GREENE (John Wesley⁷, Samuel⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born July 3, 1838. He was married, November 11, 1860, by Rev. Christopher Rhodes to Sarah M. Johnson.

CHILDREN:

4180. ABBY E., born February 10, 1863.
4181. MARY E., born August 26, 1866.

3048. (Rev.) WILLIAM WALLACE⁸ GREENE (William Dabney⁷, Thomas⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born April 21, 1822, at Fredericksburg, Va. He married, October 22, 1860, Henrietta H. Dance of Lunenburg County, Va., one of whose ancestors, Thomas Dance, it is said, "assisted to build the first house in Jamestown, Va." (The original spelling of the name was Dantz.) Rev. William Wallace Greene is an Episcopal minister, of Dorchester Parish, Md. He was ordained deacon of the Old Stone Chapel, Clark County, Va., by Bishop Meade,¹ July 17, 1859;

¹ Bishop Meade was son of Colonel Meade, who was Aide to General Washington, the officer who superintended the execution of Major André.

and presbyter in St. George's Church, Fredericksburg, by Bishop Johns, March 30, 1861, during the Civil War. He was rector in Spottsylvania and in Caroline County, Va., until about 1877, but removed to the eastern shore of Maryland and took charge of Dorchester Parish. He now resides (1902) with his wife at Church Creek, Md., and both are active for their years. Rev. Mr. Greene once made a temperance address in Greene County, Va., in company with the celebrated John B. Gough.

CHILDREN:

4182. MARY ELIZA, born July 24, 1861, married *Benjamin J. Lithicum*.
 4183. THOMAS EVANS, born March 24, 1863.
 4184. MATTIE WILSON, born July 12, 1865.
 4185. FANNY McCARTY JOHNSTON, born March 9, 1868.
 4186. WILLIETTA WOODBRIDGE, born March 24, 1871, married *Charles Edgar Willis*.

The membership of the Rhode Island Society of the Cincinnati, so honorably held by Rev. Mr. Greene's great-uncle, Lieutenant John Morley Greene (see No. 792) of the Revolutionary army, fell to his nephew, William Dabney Greene, and, upon his death, to Rev. William Wallace, his eldest son. The maternal great-grandfather of Rev. William Wallace, Mr. Blackman, was a drummer in the French and Indian and Revolutionary wars, who "resigned because it was his duty to punish offending soldiers" (see No. 793).

3049. THOMAS HENSHAW⁸ GREENE (William Dabney⁷, Thomas⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born March 18, 1824, at Fredericksburg, Va. He married, November, 1853, Margaret Durdon of Nansemond County, Va., who survived him and died of consumption, August, 1859. He was a victim to the pestilence at Norfolk, and died at Baltimore of yellow fever, August, 1855.

CHILD:

4187. NEAL BOYLE, died at Washington, D. C., November 11, 1879.

3050. VIRGINIA VICTORIA⁸ GREENE (William Dabney⁷, Thomas⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Fredericksburg, Va., July 5, 1828. She married, in 1844, Thomas R. Hicks of Fauquier, Va. He died 1855. She died in Bedford County, Va., December, 1855.

CHILDREN:

4188. WILLIAM P. HICKS of Virginia, married —; had two daughters.
 4189. EMMA HICKS, married *Herbert McGrath* of Front Royal Va. They have several children.
 (There were also three younger Hicks children.)

3051. FANNY REYNOLDS⁸ GREENE (William Dabney⁷, Thomas⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Fredericksburg, November 11, 1831. She married at Norfolk, Va., November 25, 1852, Dr. Cornelius Boyle, a distinguished physician of Washington, D. C. She died at Fauquier Springs, Va., August, 1869. She was noted for her remarkable beauty, and greatly resembled her great-aunt, Susannah (Greene) Richmond (No. 794). Her brother, Rev. William Wallace Greene, has in his possession a fine portrait of Mrs. Boyle.

Dr. Boyle was son of John and Catharine (Burke) Boyle, born Nov. 12, 1819, died March 11, 1878. (See O'Hart's *Irish Pedigrees*, 2d. Series, p. 143.)

CHILDREN:

- 4190. JOHN BOYLE, born February 25, 1855.
- 4191. FANNIE GREENE BOYLE, born May 3, 1856.
- 4192. WATSON BOYLE, born November 28, 1859, employé House of Reps., Wash., D. C.
- 4193. KATE BURKE BOYLE, born September 23, 1862, married, 1899, *Dr. Frank Kenneth Cameron* of Baltimore, Md.
- 4194. CORNELIUS BRECKINRIDGE BOYLE, born June 24, 1864, married, March 18, 1897, *Rachel Celia Du Hammel* of Washington, D. C.
- 4195. EUSTACIA BARRON BOYLE, born November 1, 1869, married, November 24, 1897, *Frederick Sawyer Hardesty* of W. Va.—Children, Eustacia B. born 1898; Frederick Lee born 1900.
(Three of their nine children—Neal, Eugene, and Lavinia—died in infancy.)

3052. MARIA LOUISA⁸ GREENE (William Dabney⁷, Thomas⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Fredericksburg, November 7, 1833, died January, 1867. She married, 1856, Colonel George Thomas Rogers of Norfolk, Va., a distinguished officer in the C.S.A., born at Lynnhaven, Va., April 27, 1828, died March 5, 1901. He was Colonel of the 6th Virginia Regiment of Mahone's Brigade during the Civil War. The father of Col. Rogers was Dr. Ralph Rogers,—surgeon of 1812,—who married Elizabeth Antsell, widow of William Stone of Lynnhaven.

CHILDREN:

- 4195^a. JUNIUS ANTSELL ROGERS, born 1858 (?), died 1895.
- 4196. KATHARINE BOOKER ROGERS, born 1860, married *Virginus Tucker* of Norfolk, Va.
- 4197. GEORGE CLARKE ROGERS, born 1862-63.
- 4198. LEWIS LEE ROGERS, born 1864-65.

3053. CHARLES⁸ GREENE (William Dabney⁷, Thomas⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Fredericksburg, August, 1835. He died at Richmond, Va., June, 1847.

3058. ELIZABETH BENTLEY⁸ GREENE (James Allen⁷, Samuel⁶, John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born February 24, 1825. She married, December 8, 1845, Augustus Gardiner⁷ Greene of East Greenwich (Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), born October 5, 1819. (For children, see No. 1939.)

3059. JOHN HERMAN⁸ GREENE (James Allen⁷, Samuel⁶, John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born April 28, 1828, at Newport, R. I. He married, December 10, 1850, Abby M., daughter of John and Susan B. Clarke of Newport.

CHILDREN:

- 4199. ABBY, born July 15, died August 29, 1851.
- 4200. JAMES ALLEN, born September 13, 1853.
- 4201. JOHN HERMAN, born June 2, 1855 (?).
- 4202. SUSAN CLARKE, born October 11, 1857.
- 4203. HENRY CLARKE, born June 5, died September 27, 1859.
- 4204. ELIZABETH BENTLEY, born August 22, 1862, died August 27, 1863.
- 4205. ELLA, born September 24, 1864, died August 2, 1865.
- 4206. AUGUSTUS SABIN (?), born June 8, 1866.
- 4207. SARAH CLARKE, born April 13, 1868.
- 4208. WILLIAM HENRY, born October 17, 1870.

3060. WILLIAM OMAN⁸ GREENE (James Allen⁷, Samuel⁶, John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born February 8, 1832. He married, February 12, 1855, Mary P., daughter of Anthony and Ann S. Manvel, born August 17, 1834.

CHILDREN:

- 4209. ANN S., born December 24, 1856.
- 4210. WILLIAM HOWARD, born November 8, 1858.
- 4211. AMELIA P., born April 11, 1861.
- 4212. EDWARD SIMMONS, born December 4, 1863.
- 4213. HERBERT H., born June 12, 1866, died January 29, 1869.
- 4214. HENRY H., born August 24, 1868.

3066. GEORGE MARSHALL⁸ GREENE (George Allen⁷, Samuel⁶, John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Cambridge, Mass., August 26, 1838. He married Charlotte Elizabeth, daughter of Warren Grant of Milford, Mass.

CHILD:

- 4215. DAUGHTER, born July 26, 1878.

3067. JOHN EDWARD⁸ GREENE (George Allen⁷, Samuel⁶, John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Connecticut, June 11, 1840. He married (1870?) (1) Louisa P., daughter of W. P. Haven of Milford, Mass. She died March, 1875, aged thirty-two. He married (2), November 6, 1880, Alice Kimball.

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4216. GUY EDWARD, born April 23, 1871.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

4217. PAUL BENNIE, born November 9, 1881.

4218. JOHN REA, born June 12, 1882.

4219. EARL RANDALL, born March 12, 1885.

4220. CLAY MARSHALL, born January 27, 1888.

3068. RANDALL BARROWS⁸ GREENE (George Allen⁷, Samuel⁶, John⁵, Samuel⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Holliston, Mass., August 13, 1850. He married, September 3, 1879, Ellen Augusta, daughter of Luther Robinson of Newton, Mass.

CHILDREN:

4221. FLORENCE AVIS, born May 26, 1881.

4222. EARLE ROBINSON, born May 17, 1885.

3082. PAUL⁸ GREENE (Samuel⁷, Timothy⁶, Paul⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born February 16, 1824; "he died suddenly of heart disease," November 17, 1890, and was buried near his parents in the family lot in North Burying Ground, Providence, R. I. He was at one time agent for the Bernon Mills at Bernon, Woonsocket, R. I., but was not otherwise engaged in any active business, for he increased his inheritance of \$40,000 to \$100,000.

3085. (Captain) CHARLES HARRIS⁸ GREENE (Samuel⁷, Timothy⁶, Paul⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born February 13, 1835. He was in the war of the Rebellion: Captain 4th Rhode Island Volunteer Infantry, 1862-64; Lieutenant, 17th United States Infantry, 1867; and Captain 17th Infantry, U. S. A., May 19, 1881; he was retired after thirty years' service, on his application, January 1, 1896.

3086. JOSEPH TYLER⁸ GREENE (Daniel⁷, Timothy⁶, Paul⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born January 15, 1814, at Paw-

tucket, R. I. He married, April 23, 1839, Julia Ann, daughter of Prince and Keziah (Baker) Eldredge of Pawtucket, born May 29, 1818.

CHILDREN:

4223. CHARLES TYLER, born March 18, 1844, died July 1, 1846.

4224. ANNE TYLER, born May 15, 1847.

4225. JOSEPH MANTON, born March 19, 1853.

The following extract is from a Pawtucket newspaper obituary, January 6, 1887:

“Joseph T. Greene died at his residence yesterday from the effects of a paralytic shock, aged about 74. He has been a familiar figure on our streets, having always resided here. He was in the manufacturing business with the old firm of ‘Timothy Greene & Sons.’ In his early days Mr. Greene was for a while in the dry goods business, and in his later years retired from active business life. He had considerable musical ability and for many years was organist of St. Paul’s Church, of which he was a member, and for a time was also engaged as organist in a church in Providence. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity. His wife and daughter survive him.”

3090. JAMES^s GREENE (Daniel⁷, Timothy⁶, Paul⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born April 24, 1823. He married Mary Jane Arnold. He died November 30, 1868.

CHILD:

4226. CLINTON, born 1861.

3092. SARAH HALL^s GREENE (Daniel⁷, Timothy⁶, Paul⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 10, 1828. She married, April 19, 1848, John Quincy Adams Roberts, son of Frank and Nancy (Johnson) Roberts of Boston, born March 1, 1824. Resided in New York City.

CHILDREN:

4227. JOSEPH BURRILL ROBERTS, born Boston, April 8, 1850, died New York, August 1, 1869.

4228. CAROLINE GREENE ROBERTS, born Boston, October 1, 1855.

4229. ELIZABETH TYLER ROBERTS, born Boston, February 6 (?), 1858.

4230. ELLA WILKINSON ROBERTS, born Boston, April 3, 1864, died New York, February 23, 1866.

3093. ELIZABETH FRENCH^s GREENE (Daniel⁷, Timothy⁶, Paul⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 1, 1831. She

married, May 15, 1873, Charles William Cheever, son of Benjamin and Anna (Collins) Cheever, born in Portsmouth, N. H., December 20, 1818.

3117. ALFRED⁸ GREENE (Perry⁷, William⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born April 3, 1825, in North Kingston, R. I. He married, in Fall River, Mass., October 24, 1847, Helen M. Blanchard, born at Hingham, Mass.

CHILDREN:

4231. MARY ELIZABETH, born June 30, 1853, married *Robert M. Pike*.

4232. ANNIE, born September 17, 1859.

4233. SADIE, born October 23, 1869, at Newport, R. I.

3118. ELEANOR⁸ GREENE (Perry⁷, William⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in North Kingston, R. I., August 2, 1828. She married, October 24, 1847, James Kingsley, son of Jedediah and Phebe Kingsley, born at North Kingston, 1828. She died at her home in North Kingston, July 11, 1867.

CHILDREN:

4234. ALFRED P. KINGSLEY, born North Kingston, March 14, 1851, died in infancy.

4235. FRANK J. KINGSLEY, born North Kingston, February 25, 1854.

4236. J. ORRIN KINGSLEY, born North Kingston, May 21, 1861, married, April 23, 1884, at North Kingston, *Mary Jane Gwinn* of East Greenwich, R. I., born in England. They had five children: *Florence V. G.*, born December 2, 1884; *James A.*, born February 24, 1886; *Levi V.*, born March 21, 1888; *John B.*, born November 23, 1890, died August 26, 1891; *Edwin O.*, born June 6, 1893.

3119. SAMUEL⁸ GREENE (Perry⁷, William⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in North Kingston, R. I., August 1, 1829. He married, October 15, 1849, Amey Ann, daughter of Daniel and Dorcas Brown, born in Exeter, R. I., October 2, 1829.

CHILDREN:

4237. OLIVE, born August 24, 1850, married *Thomas A. Capen*, M.D.,

4238. WALTER, born June 13, 1859, Cumberland, R. I.

3120. SARAH⁸ GREENE (Perry⁷, William⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in North Kingston, R. I., April 25, 1831. She married, April 1, 1855, John Brown of North Kingston, son of John and Penelope Brown, born May 4, 1823. No children.

3122. ARDELIA ROBINSON⁸ GREENE (Thomas⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in Providence, June 5, 1838. She was married, by Rev. Dr. Edward Hall, May 15, 1857, to George Henry Bates. She died in Providence, September 6, 1871.

CHILD:

4239. REBECCA KENTFIELD BATES, born June 3, 1858.

3123. ALBERT NATHANIEL⁸ GREENE (Thomas⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 4, 1840. He was a non-commissioned officer in the 5th Rhode Island Heavy Artillery.

3124. CHARLES THOMAS⁸ GREENE (Thomas⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 22, 1843. He enlisted as a private in the 7th Rhode Island Volunteers, and afterward was Lieutenant in the 14th Rhode Island Colored Volunteers.

3126. SARAH MARTHA⁸ GREENE (Thomas⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born February 10, 1846. She married at Barrington, R. I., October 3, 1871, Fernandez Bennett.

CHILDREN:

4240. FERNANDEZ BENNETT, Jr., born and died in Providence, September 19, 1872.

4241. ELLA FLORENCE BENNETT, born October 9, 1873, died 1875 (?).

4242. SARAH BENNETT, born and died in Barrington, June 15, 1875.

4243. EMILY DAVOLL BENNETT, born Providence, June 2, 1879.

4244. CORNELIUS WILLIAM BAINBRIDGE BENNETT, born Providence, June 5, 1883.

3128. LEVI MAXEY⁸ GREENE (Thomas⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in Providence, November 4, 1851. He married, May 13, 1873, Annie G. Seymour of Barrington, born January 9, 1856.

CHILDREN:

4245. REBECCA KENTFIELD, born Barrington, February 6, 1874, married —
Armington.

4246. ADDIE HUDSON, born September 1, 1875.

4247. WALTER THOMAS, born September 30, 1877.

4248. ETHEL AUGUSTA, born October 25, 1878.

3158. ANNA MARIA⁸ GREENE (George W.⁷, Nathaniel Ray⁶, Nathanael⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Schoharie, N. Y., September 24, 1854. She married, September 15, 1883, Rev. Alva

Edwin Carpenter, son of Alva and Elizabeth (Allen) Carpenter, born March 21, 1855. He was ordained deacon, June 18, 1882, and priest, May 9, 1883. His maternal grandfather was "Squire" Allen of Swansea, Mass. Mrs. Carpenter's father, Hon. George Washington Greene, State Historian, wrote the life of his illustrious grandfather, General Nathanael Greene. Rev. and Mrs. Carpenter reside (1902) at Warren, R. I.

CHILDREN:

4249. GEORGE WASHINGTON GREENE CARPENTER, born Middlebury, Vt., March 18, 1886.

4250. ANNA CLARKE CARPENTER, born Middlebury, Vt., September 20, 1887.

3159. CATHARINE PORTER⁸ GREENE (George W.⁷, Nathaniel Ray⁶, Nathanael⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in New York City, November 1, 1857. She married, September 2, 1880, Rev. William Brenton Greene, Jr., son of William Brenton and Eliza H. (Arnold) Greene of Newport, R. I. (No. 1880). He was born in Providence, September 2, 1854. He is Professor in the Theological Seminary of Princeton, N. J. (Full record, No. 3195.)

Mrs. Greene is a great-granddaughter of General Nathanael Greene of the Revolution, and is justly proud of the possession of some interesting relics, viz., the silver tankard and camp cups, bearing the General's coat-of-arms, which he used during the war, his epaulettes and camp-desk, and also some hand silver. Rev. Dr. and Mrs. Greene reside at Princeton. No children.

3160. MARY WARD⁸ GREENE (George W.⁷, Nathaniel Ray⁶, Nathanael⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Tarrytown-on-Hudson, N. Y., March 29, 1860. She resides at Greensdale, Newport, R. I., and is unmarried. She has in her possession the watch and seal of her illustrious great-grandfather, General Nathanael Greene, and also a pin containing the hair of George and Martha Washington, which General Washington presented to General Greene's son, Nathaniel Ray Greene.

3161. NATHANIEL⁸ GREENE (George W.⁷, Nathaniel Ray⁶, Nathanael⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born September 29, 1865, at East Greenwich, R. I., died October 31, 1893, and was buried at Newport, R. I., beside his parents. He was educated at Mowry and Goff's School, Providence, and the Boston Latin School. At the time of his death he was engaged in business in New York City. He married Miss Mae Thomas. They had one son who died in infancy.

3163. AGNES LOVE BRADLEE^s GREENE (Franklin⁷, Franklin⁶, Elihu⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born July 23, 1832. She married (second wife), September 27, 1859, Joseph William Balch. She was the great-granddaughter of Samuel Bradlee (or Bradley), merchant of Boston, and his wife, Agnes (Love) Bradlee.

CHILDREN:

- 4251. JOSEPH BALCH, born February 3, 1861.
- 4252. FRANK GREENE BALCH, born April 26, 1864.
- 4253. JOHN BALCH, born May 4, 1865.
- 4254. EMILY GREENE BALCH, born August 17, 1869.

3172. ABBY SOPHIA^s GREENE (Christopher A.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born December 11, 1844. She married, September 30, 1867, Richard Mead Atwater of Millville, N. J., son of Stephen and Mary L. (Weaver) Atwater of Providence, R. I., born August, 1844. His father was born 1815; was a civil engineer; died in Providence, 1855.

CHILDREN:

- 4255. SOPHIA MEAD ATWATER, born September 4, 1868.
- 4256. CHRISTOPHER GREENE ATWATER, born December 23, 1869.
- 4257. ETHELWYN MORRILL ATWATER, born July 14, 1871.
- 4258. RICHARD MEAD ATWATER, Jr., born May 15, 1873.
- 4259. DAVID HASTINGS ATWATER, born November 8, 1875.
- 4260. ANNA DOROTHEA ATWATER, born June 27, 1877.
- 4261. MAXWELL WANTON ATWATER, born December 10, 1878.
- 4262. ELIZABETH CHACE ATWATER, born June 15, 1880.

The maternal grandfather of Richard Mead Atwater, senior, was Zebulon Weaver, born at Hopkinton, R. I., 1786, died at Hamilton, N. Y., 1858. He was a farmer, and a minister in the Society of Friends. He married Eunice Minor, born at Guilford, Conn., 1789, died 1838 (?). His paternal grandfather, Mead Atwater, was also a preacher among the Friends, as was his wife, Huldah (Hoag) Atwater, who died in 1870. Mead Atwater was son of Stephen and Hannah (Mead) Atwater, and was born in 1790, in Columbia County, N. Y., died in Somerset County, 1879.

3175. ELIZA CHACE^s GREENE (Christopher A.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 2, 1851. She married, October 24, 1871, Arnold Buffum Chace, a manufacturer of Valley Falls, R. I., born November 10, 1845, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Buffum) Chace, daughter of Arnold Buffum.

CHILDREN:

4263. ARNOLD BUFFUM CHACE, Jr., born August 14, 1872.
 4264. MALCOLM GREENE CHACE, born March 12, 1875.
 4265. MARGARET LILLIE CHACE, born November 20, 1876.
 4266. EDWARD GOULD CHACE, born October 16, 1882.

3176. WILLIAM CHACE⁸ GREENE (Christopher A.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born at Marietta, Ga., December 16, 1852. Brown University, 1875. He married, October 24, 1877, Sarah Holden, daughter of Daniel Follansbee and Anna Hall (Holden) Morrill of Providence. She was born at Rehoboth, Mass., May 25, 1855.

CHILDREN:

4267. ESTHER FOLLANSBEE, born January 23, 1879.
 4268. WINIFRED HASTINGS, born December 12, 1880, died July 25, 1881.
 4269. PRESCOTT MORRILL, born December 3, 1881.
 4270. CHRISTOPHER ALBERT, born April 15, 1886.

3178. ANNA MAXWELL⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born January 19, 1843, in Roxbury, Mass. She married, September 7, 1864, John Stephenson Bugbee, a lawyer of San Francisco, Cal., born May 30, 1840, at Sackville, N. B.

CHILDREN (all born in San Francisco):

4271. MAXWELL GREENE BUGBEE, born September 2, 1865.
 4272. BESSIE ELDREDGE BUGBEE, born March 9, 1867.
 4273. WINSLOW BUGBEE, born January 30, 1871.
 4274. FLORENCE FENNO BUGBEE, born January 18, died January 23, 1876.
 4275. ARTHUR STEPHENSON BUGBEE, born March 28, 1879.

3178. ELIZABETH ELDREDGE⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in Brooklyn, N. Y., May 30, 1846. She married, in San Francisco, November 11, 1868, Sidney Mason Smith, a merchant of that city, born in Boston, Mass., May 28, 1842.

CHILDREN (all born in San Francisco):

4276. ETHEL SHIPLEY SMITH, born September 23, 1869.
 4277. HELEN JOSEPHINE SMITH, born February 22, 1871.
 4278. KATHARINE LARNED SMITH, born August 20, 1872, died April 18, 1875.
 4279. BERTHA ELDREDGE SMITH, born July 29, 1876.

3179. ELOISE PAYNE⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in Brooklyn, N. Y., April 29, 1851. She married, December 2, 1875, George Henry Foster, born in Roxbury, Mass., January 11, 1845. They reside in California.

CHILDREN:

4280. ROBERT DUNCAN FOSTER, born San Francisco, May 3, 1877.

4281. HERBERT ELDREDGE FOSTER, born Oakland, Cal., December 15, 1878.

4282. EDITH FOSTER, born San Rafael, Cal., August 31, 1881.

3180. NATHANIEL⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in Bridgeport, Conn., May 30, 1855. Lives in San Francisco, Cal.

3181. CHARLES SAMUEL⁸ GREENE (Nathaniel⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in Bridgeport, Conn., December 6, 1856. Educated at Brattleboro, Vt., and Boston, Mass., and was graduated from East Greenwich Academy in Rhode Island, 1876. Moved to San Francisco, Cal. Received the degree of A.B. from the University of California, 1886, and was President Alumni Association, 1900. He became sub-editor of the *Overland Monthly*, and is now a contributor also to other magazines. He resides at Oakland, Cal.

3182. MARGARET LADD⁸ GREENE (Thomas Casey⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in East Greenwich, R. I., September 28, 1858. She was married in St. Luke's Church, East Greenwich, October 7, 1884, to Rev. George Francis Greene of Cranford, N. J. Her maternal grandfather was William Gardiner Ladd, a merchant of Boston, Mass., and her great-great-grandfather, Hon. Thomas Cushing of Boston, was Speaker of the House of Representatives of Massachusetts; President of the Senate, 1780; and Lieutenant-Governor under Hancock (see No. 1869). Rev. George Francis Greene was born at North Greenbush, N. Y., June 5, 1858, and was graduated from Princeton University, 1882; received degree, A.M., 1885; Theological Seminary, 1885; and since May of that year has been pastor of the First Presbyterian Church at Cranford, N. J. Rev. Mr. Greene is the author of *Many-Sided St. Paul* (1901), and is a frequent contributor to the religious and secular press. He is the son of George Washington and Jennie (Ewing) Greene and the great-grandson of Captain John Greene of Hopkinton, R. I., veteran of the French and Indian and Revolutionary wars, and a lineal descendant of John Greene of Kingstown, who was not of the Warwick Greens.

CHILDREN:

4283. MARGARET CUSHING GREENE, born August 15, 1886.

4284. KATHARINE CELIA GREENE, born January 22, 1890.

4285. THOMAS CASEY GREENE, born September 7, 1896.

3183. SAMUEL WARD^s GREENE (Thomas Casey⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born July 10, 1865. Resides at East Greenwich, R. I., and is unmarried. He is a fruit-grower, and spends a portion of each year on his plantation at Micco, on the Indian River, Florida.

3185. RICHARD WARD^s GREENE (Charles C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Christopher⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born December 5, 1861. He was married, April 23, 1884, at All Saints' Church, Worcester, Mass., by Rev. Dr. A. H. Vinton, to Edith Putnam, only child of John Davis and Mary Flagg (Putnam) Washburn. They reside at Worcester. No children.

3195. (Rev.) WILLIAM BRENTON^s GREENE, Jr. (William Brenton⁷, William Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), elder son, was born in Providence, R. I., August 16, 1854. Having pursued his preparatory studies at the M. W. Lyon Collegiate Institute, New York City, he entered the class of 1876 in Princeton College, graduating from there with the valedictory honor. After teaching for a year in the Preparatory School at Princeton, he entered the Princeton Theological Seminary in the fall of 1877. In the Seminary, also, Mr. Greene won high standing in scholarship. In the second term of his senior year, 1882, he received a unanimous call to the First Presbyterian Church in Boston, Mass., which he accepted. He was licensed by the Presbytery in May, and installed and ordained in June of the same year, retaining this pastorate till May, 1883, when he accepted a unanimous call from the Tenth Presbyterian Church of Philadelphia, Pa. He spent the summer vacation travelling in Europe. Mr. Greene remained in Philadelphia ten years. While there he received various overtures to take up other work, among them a call to professorship in Miami University, Oxford, Ohio. In 1891 he was honored by his alma mater with the degree of Doctor of Divinity. In January, 1893, Dr. Greene removed to Princeton, N. J., having accepted a call to the Theological Seminary to be Stuart Professor of the Relations of Science and Philosophy to the Revealed Religion. In this important field he has since remained. Dr. Greene was married, September 22, 1880, to Miss Catharine Porter, the second daughter of Hon. George Washington and Catharine Van

Buren (Porter) Greene, the great-granddaughter of General Nathanael Greene of the Revolution. No children (see No. 3159).

3196. (Rev.) RICHARD JAMES ARNOLD⁸ GREENE (William Brenton⁷, William Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Nathanael⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), younger son, was born in New York City, November 21, 1856. He was prepared for college at the M. W. Lyon Collegiate Institute. In 1874 he entered Princeton College, from which institution he was graduated June, 1878. After pursuing a post-graduate course for one year, he entered the Theological Seminary, taking the regular course with a graduate year, leaving that institution in May, 1883, to take the place of assistant, for one year, to the Rev. Dr. John Hall, pastor of the First Presbyterian Church of Trenton, N. J. At the close of the year, being disappointed in plans for a trip abroad, Mr. Greene supplied various pulpits until 1885, when he was appointed by the Presbytery of New York as stated supply for six months of the Murray Hill Presbyterian Church, New York City. Previous to this, he had declined a call to the First Presbyterian Church at Alexandria, Va. In 1885-86 Mr. Greene took a year of special study at Union Theological Seminary, New York. In July, 1886, he assumed the charge of Grace Presbyterian Church in Jenkintown, Pa., where he remained till January, 1894. During his pastorate the mission at Wyncote (afterward Calvary Presbyterian Church) was established. Since resigning his charge in Jenkintown, Rev. Mr. Greene has resided at Princeton, N. J., and has, at intervals, supplied various pulpits and been engaged in literary work. His *Songs from the Psalter* was published by Messrs. G. P. Putnam's Sons in October, 1899.

3236. JOHN⁸ GREENE (John⁷, John⁶, Gideon⁵, John⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born August 26, 1866, and was the eldest son of his father's second wife. He married, September 17, 1895, Mary Emma Fairbanks.

CHILDREN:

4286. JOHN, born June 24, 1896.

4287. RUTH, born April 23, 1899.

3246. ANNIE MOORE⁸ GREENE (William Charles⁷, Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born December 23, 1842. She married A. Percy Sperry.

CHILDREN:

4288. MARY W. SPERRY, born March 23, 1859.

4289. ANNIE GRAYDON SPERRY, born November 15, 1860, married, June 13, 1888, *William Wemple Edwards*, and had three children: *William Edwin*, born April 3, 1889, died August 7, 1889; *Ida May*, born September 1, 1891; *Grace Sperry*, born January 11, 1893.

4290. REQUINA AUSTIN SPERRY, born December 24, 1864.

4291. WILLIAM G. SPERRY, born September 25, 1866.

3270. JOSEPH SIRE⁸ GREENE (Charles Chambers⁷, William Wallace⁶, Charles⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹), eldest son, was born January 10, 1856. He was married, June 6, 1883, by Rev. Dr. Brook of St. Louis, Mo., to Emma, daughter of General Albert Gallantine and Mary Emily Edwards, born February 23, 1858, died February 18, 1885.

CHILD:

4292. ALBERT EDWARDS, born February 10, 1885.

3285. WILLIAM HENRY⁸ GREENE (David⁷, Edwin R.⁶, David⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born September 30, 1847. He married Maria, daughter of Dr. John Hudson, who died of consumption, April 5, 1882.

3287. DAVID MILTON⁸ GREENE (David⁷, Edwin R.⁶, David⁵, Rufus⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born March 22, 1853. He married (1), September 28, 1876, Irene Elizabeth Johnson, born February 8, 1861, died of consumption, January 9, 1886. He married (2), June 22, 1886, in Lansing, Mich., Florence, daughter of Dr. Solomon D. Newbro, one of the earliest settlers of Lansing. He is a physician and resides at Grand Rapids, Mich.

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4293. IDA MAY, born October 31, 1881, died March 12, 1885.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

4294. MILDRED IDA, born June 4, 1890.

4295. LULU C., born February 26, 1893.

3290. WILLIAM EDWARD⁸ GREENE (David⁷, David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born November 17, 1817. He married, November, 1839, Elizabeth (or Eliza), daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Cooke) Sherman, born July 7, 1821.

CHILDREN:

4296. WILLIAM EDWARD, born April 16, 1842, married at Shannock.

4297. MARY ELIZA, born May 16, 1846, married *Daniel Phillips* of Westery.

4298. DAVID THOMAS, born April 4, 1849.

4299. ROWLAND ANSON, born August 12, 1852, died.
 4300. SILAS TOUEY, born February 19, 1854, "of La Fayette."
 4301. ALMIRA REYNOLDS, born June 6, 1855, married —.
 4302. JOHN ROSE, of "Slocumville."

3291. HANNAH CARR⁸ GREENE (David⁷, David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born September 9, 1819. She married, November 18, 1852, her cousin, David Greene, son of her father's brother, Reynolds Greene. (Children's record, No. 3316.)

3296. MARY ANN⁸ GREENE (Joshua A.⁷, David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born March 8, 1814. She married, June 17, 1830 (31?), — Smith, son of Richard and Mary (Douglas) Smith of North Kingstown, R. I.

CHILDREN:

4303. ABBIE FRANCES SMITH, born April 25, 1834, married (1) *William Briggs*, (2) *Jeremiah Northup* of Harrington, lived at Phenix.
 4304. MARTHA ANN SMITH, born October 10, 1835, died January 19, 1838.
 4305. GEORGE BOSS SMITH, born July 7, 1837, died August 17, 1839.
 4306. MARTHA SMITH, born August 15, 1838, married (1) *Asa Harrison*, and had *Nellie* and *Mary Ann Harrison*; she married (2) *Albert Johnson* of Phenix, and had one child, who died in infancy.
 4307. SUSAN DYER SMITH, born June 28, 1840, married *Thomas G. Budlong* of Warwick, son of *Moses* and *Lydia (Wilbur) Budlong*, resided at Whiterock. They had three children: *Harriet*, *Walter*, Jr., and *Charles Budlong*.
 4308. MARY ANN SMITH, born April 20, died October 2, 1842.
 4309. JOHN FRANCIS SMITH, born November 14, 1846.

3297. BENJAMIN⁸ GREENE (Joshua A.⁷, David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born April 17, 1817. He married, December 20, 1844, his cousin, Hannah Allen, daughter of his uncle Joseph and Mary (Northup) Greene [probably named for her maternal grandmother, Hannah (Place) Northup].

CHILDREN:

4310. SUSAN, born November 12, 1845, married *William H. Sherman*.
 4311. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, born October 28, 1847, unmarried (1880).
 4312. HENRY NORTHUP, born July 20, 1848 (?).
 4313. THOMAS ALLEN, born August 6, 1852.
 4314. HERBERT ALPHONSO, born June 16, 1853.

3298. JULIA ANN⁸ GREENE (Joshua A.⁷, David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born February 28, 1809. She married, but the name of her husband is not mentioned.

CHILD:

4315. MANTON —, born June 15, 1828, died February, 1868, married, April 15, 1849, *Adeline Johnson*, who died September 2, 1853.

3299. HANNAH ALLEN⁸ GREENE (Joseph⁷, David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born July 31, 1813. She married, December 20, 1844, her cousin, Benjamin Greene (see No. 3297), son of her uncle Joshua Allen Greene.

3300. HENRY NORTHUP⁸ GREENE (Joseph⁷, David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born December 16, 1814. He married, July 7, 1836, Mary Ann Turner. He lived and died in Bristol, R. I.

CHILD:

4316. Son, who died in the war of the Rebellion.

3301. DAVID⁸ GREENE (Joseph⁷, David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born January 29, 1817. He married, May 27, 1840, Martha or Martha Anne Nickerson. He lived in Connecticut and had a family, but no account is given of them. He died in the war of the Rebellion.

3302. JOSEPH⁸ GREENE (Joseph⁷, David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born January 31, 1821. He married, June 9, 1845, Adeline Clough of Vermont. He resided in Maine and had a family.

3303. SARAH⁸ GREENE (Joseph⁷, David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born April 17, 1823. She married, September 11, 1843, Silas Whitman.

CHILD:

4317. (Son) WHITMAN.

3305. LYDIA ANN⁸ GREENE (Joseph⁷, David⁶, David⁵, David⁴, David³, James², John¹) was born February 24, 1829. She married, March 14, 1844, Godfrey C. Pierce.

CHILDREN:

4318. WILLIAM WALLACE PIERCE, born September 25, 1844.

4319. MARY PIERCE.

4320. LYDIA PIERCE.

3306. PATIENCE GARDINER ⁸ GREENE (Caleb ⁷, David ⁶, David ⁵, David ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹) was born July 17, 1815. She married, January 5, 1836, Edward Reddy, son of Patrick and Ann (Doran) Reddy of Ireland.

CHILDREN:

4321. MARY ANN REDDY, born July, 1838, married *Robert Browning*.
 4322. THOMAS REDDY, born May 17, 1842, at Potter Hill.
 4323. ELIZABETH REDDY, born October 10, 1844, married *John Blanchard* of Lawrence, Mass.
 4324. WILLIAM REDDY, born November 3, 1845, at Wickford, R. I.
 4325. ESTHER REDDY, born January 10, 1852, died September 10, 1854.
 4326. HARRIET REDDY, born January 8, 1859, married, May 16, 1878, *William Henry*, or *Edwin, Gardiner*, son of *John* and *Lucy (Brown) Gardiner*, born January 3, 1858, and had daughter, *Cora Evelyn*.

3316. DAVID ⁸ GREENE (Reynolds ⁷, David ⁶, David ⁵, David ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹). Birth not recorded. He married, November 18, 1852, his cousin Hannah, daughter of his uncle David and Hannah (Carr) Greene (see No. 3291).

CHILDREN:

4327. SARAH WATSON, born September 10, 1853, married *Alphonso W. Sherman*.
 4328. PHEBE FRANCES, born October 11, 1855, died June 20, 1872.
 4329. HANNAH CARR, born June 2, 1857, married (1) *Calvin Palmer*; (2) *Reuben D. Garrett*, and had two daughters; (3) *Benjamin Franklin Wilson*.
 4330. MARY ELIZABETH, born December 3, 1858, died.
 4331. DAVID, born March 5, 1860, died.

3317. OLIVER WATSON ⁸ GREENE (Reynolds ⁷, David ⁶, David ⁵, David ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹) was born August 13, 1833. He married, November 28, 1861, Sarah Hopkins, daughter of Thomas Arnold Lawton, born January 21, 1844.

CHILDREN:

4332. MARY ELIZABETH, born March 14, 1863, married *Joseph Bowdoin Nichols*, son of *Joseph Nichols*.
 4333. THOMAS ARNOLD LAWTON, }
 4334. WATSON REYNOLDS, } born December 11, 1866.
 4335. SARAH LINTHA (?), born February 1, 1869.
 4336. SAMUEL WATSON, born April 2, 1871.
 4337. OLIVER WATSON, born March 17, 1874.

3322. ABBY M.⁸ GREENE (Benjamin G.⁷, Samuel Stafford ⁶, Caleb ⁵, Jonathan ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Bridgewater, Mass., in 1831. She was married at Braintree, Mass., December 28, 1854, by Rev. R. S. Storrs, D.D., to Henry M. Beals (born 1831), son of Isaac and Submit Beals (see *South Braintree Records*).

3332. FREDERICK LEWIS ⁸ GREENE (Lewis ⁷, Benjamin ⁶, Caleb ⁵, Jonathan ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹) was born June 20, 1855. Harvard, 1876; student at Harvard Law School; admitted to the bar in Franklin County, Mass., August, 1879.

3333. WILLIAM BARTLETT ⁸ GREENE (Lewis ⁷, Benjamin ⁶, Caleb ⁵, Jonathan ⁴, David ³, James ², John ¹) was born July 26, 1858. United States Signal Service, Washington, D. C., 1880; and Chief of Division in Pension Office, 1883.

3336. CHARLES ABORN ⁸ GREENE (Randall H.⁷, John⁶, David⁵, David⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Providence, October 28, 1821. He was married at St. Mark's Church, New York, February 12, 1850, to Mary Jane, daughter of Silas Burrows, Esq. He died in New York, March 4, 1861.

CHILDREN:

4338. CHARLES BURROWS, born New York, March 4, 1852.

4339. MARY BURROWS, born New York, January 21, 1854.

3338. JOHN LOWRY ⁸ GREENE (Randall H. ⁷, John ⁶, David ⁵, David ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Providence, September 5, 1825. He was married at the Dutch Reformed Church, Brooklyn, N. Y., by Rev. Dr. Dwight, January 17, 1848, to Mary Louisa, daughter of Hon. Thomas G. and Dorothy (Miller) Talmage, daughter of David Miller.

CHILDREN:

4340. MARY BURROWS, born and died Brooklyn, N. Y., December 1, 1848.

4341. HENRY EDMUND, born New York, July 12, died August 4, 1850.

4342. MARY LOUISE, born New York, July 9, 1852, died October 29, 1853.

4343. HARRY TALMAGE, born New York, July 21, 1854.

4344. WILLIE ABORN, born New York, December 30, 1861, died Bloomfield, N. J., October 29, 1864.

4345. MARIE LOUISE, born July 9, 1869 (?).

3341. MARY ABBY ⁸ GREENE (Randall H.⁷, John ⁶, David ⁵, David ⁴, John ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Providence, January 17, 1832.

She was married by Rev. Dr. J. A. Farley, at her father's residence, Brooklyn, N. Y., October 21, 1857, to William Swinton Gadsden, son of Thomas Norman Gadsden, Esq., of Charleston, S. C. He died of yellow fever at Charleston, October, 1858.

CHILD:

4346. MARY JOSEPHINE GADSDEN, born Charleston, S. C., November, 1858, died February 3, 1859.

3342. ANNA FRANCES^s GREENE (Randall H.⁷, John⁶, David⁵, David⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Providence, August 18, 1835, and died 1901. "At Tours, France, August 31, 1901, Anna Frances Greene, daughter of the late Randall H. and Mary Burrows Greene."

3343. FRANK WILLIAM^s GREENE (Randall H.⁷, John⁶, David⁵, David⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Providence, April 21, 1839. He was married, November 5, 1862, in Brooklyn, N. Y., by Rev. Dr. James Eels, to Alice, daughter of Jesse and Mary (Williamson) Caruthers.

CHILDREN:

4347. IRVING WALLACE, born Brooklyn, August 22, 1863.

4348. IDA CARUTHERS, born Brooklyn, July 20, 1865.

3345. EMILY TALBOT^s GREENE (Randall H.⁷, John⁶, David⁵, David⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Brooklyn, N. Y., December 24, 1852. She married, at Wickford, R. I., October 24, 1883, William Thomas Richmond of New York City (1896), son and only child of Thomas Andrews and Helena Adams (Porter) Richmond, born May 13, 1859. His father was a lawyer of New York City. His mother was the daughter of Emerson Drinkwater Porter of Bangor, Me. (living 1896). His paternal grandfather, William Richmond, was born in Dighton, Mass., 1770, and removed to Providence, R. I. Merchant and mariner, 1800; captain, 1833; owner of Richmond Mills, Scituate, R. I.; and President of the Merchants' Bank, Providence. His grandmother was Clarissa Andrews of Dighton. (See *Richmond Family*, by Joshua B. Richmond, p. 179.)

3348. LILLIAN PITMAN^s GREENE (Randall H.⁷, John⁶, David⁵, David⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Brooklyn, N. Y., October 17, 1856. She was married by Rev. William Ayres, at Duck Cove, North Kingstown, R. I., April 23, 1879, to William Jones Dyer, son of Elisha Dyer of Providence.

3350. AMELIA⁸ GREENE (James⁷, James⁶, Increase⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born June 29, 1813. She married, April 21, 1830, Samuel B. Wellington. In 1890 she was a widow living in Tioga, Pa.

CHILDREN:

- 4349. JAMES G. WELLINGTON, born February 5, 1831.
- 4350. QUINCY WINTHROP WELLINGTON, born December 27, 1832.
- 4351. SARAH MOTT WELLINGTON, born December 6, 1834.
- 4352. EDWARD LESLIE WELLINGTON, born December 6, 1836.
- 4353. ANNA ELIZA WELLINGTON, born April 19, 1839, died January 16, 1869.
- 4354. SAMUEL B. WELLINGTON, born July 6, 1846.
- 4355. ELLA AMELIA WELLINGTON, born February 5, 1851.

3351. JAMES HARVEY⁸ GREENE (James⁷, James⁶, Increase⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born May 9, 1816. He married, 1836-37, Mary Ann Barker. He served in the war of the Rebellion. He enlisted in an Indiana regiment and died in Richmond Prison in 1861.

CHILDREN:

- 4356. JAMES GARDINER (THURSTON), born, December 17, 1837, married *Mary Helen Rice*.
- 4357. MARY HELEN, born October 7, 1839, married (1) Dr. *John Hall Brock*, (2) *James Francis Radcliffe*.

3377. LUCRETIA⁸ GREENE (Jedediah⁷, Nathan⁶, Jedediah⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born December 24, 1816. She married, February 1, 1836, at Palermo, N. Y., Rev. Ebenezer Arnold, born at Lenox, Mass., November 9, 1816. Lived at Thousand Island Park, Jefferson County, N. Y., and in St. Lawrence County.

CHILDREN:

- 4358. MARY ARNOLD, born at Fremont, Ind., April 30, 1838, married, February 10, 1856, Rev. *Elijah Merchant*, and had three children: *Elijah Wilbur*, born April 22, 1858, died August 2, 1882; *Emma C.*, born January 24, 1864, died January 15, 1865; *Ebenezer*, born August 4, 1867, died young.
- 4359. LOVINA ELIZABETH ARNOLD, born October 1, 1848, married, May 20, 1877, *W. F. Hitchcock* of San Francisco, Cal., and had two children: *Roy C.*, born June 1, 1878, died young; *Eva Grace*, born July 2, 1880.
- 4360. WESLEY ASBURY ARNOLD, born August 22, 1850, married (1), September 25, 1880, *Sarah Darrow*, of Fulton, N. Y., and (2), June, 1884, *Florence Crandall* of Chicago, Ill. Child by first marriage, *Sara Etta*, born December 16, 1881.
- 4361. MARTHA ARNOLD, born October 10, 1852, died young.
- 4362. LUCRETIA ARNOLD, born December 31, 1854, died young.

4363. BENSON ARNOLD, }
 4364. WATSON ARNOLD, } born May 10, 1856, died young.
 4365. FLORA ARNOLD, }
 4366. LAURA ARNOLD, } born September 2, 1857, died young.
 4367. ARLEY EMORY ARNOLD, born February 20, 1859, married —, June 30, 1884,
 and had *Arline*, born February 10, 1885.
 4368. HARVEY VICTORY ARNOLD, born November 8, 1862, married, April 8, 1884,
Cora Greene, and had two children: *Edward Greene*, born February 16,
 1885; *Lucretia Luella*, born 1887.

3381. JEDEDIAH⁸ GREENE (Jedediah⁷, Nathan⁶, Jedediah⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born March 16, 1827. He married, March 11, 1858, Mary A. Hines of Fulton, N. Y., and removed to Alameda, Cal.

CHILDREN:

4369. LEONARD, born June 16, 1861, married *Carric Harding*.
 4370. LIDA LUCRETIA, born November 14, 1862.

3382. JEREMIAH MERRITT⁸ GREENE (Jedediah⁷, Nathan⁶, Jedediah⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born August 13, 1829. He married at Fulton, N. Y., April 14, 1852, Martha Helen Gilbert. Resides at Cleveland, Ohio.

CHILDREN:

4371. CAROLINE ROZELLE, born May 9, 1855, married *Charles F. Williams*.
 4372. BEATA, born January 11, 1857, died January 25, 1858.
 4373. FANNY LUCRETIA, born December 10, 1858, died young.
 4374. ADA JOSEPHINE, born January 6, 1861, married *David S. Hitchcock*.

3384. HENRY COOLEY⁸ GREENE (Jedediah⁷, Nathan⁶, Jedediah⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born June 8, 1834. He married, August 20, 1854, Helen Maria (?), daughter of Seth Burgess. Resides at Stillwater, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

4375. ELEAZUR PARKE, born August 25, 1856, married (1) *Abmira Gehr*, (2) *Alice Seelye*.
 4376. MINNIE MERTICE, born August 20, 1858, married *Walter V. Carr*.
 4377. OLIVER DECKER, born June 17, 1861, married *Annie S. Jeremiah*.
 4378. BURTON ELLINWOOD, born December 8, 1862, married *Elizabeth Kennedy*.
 4379. CARLOTTA, born December 15, 1868.
 4380. HUGH GLYNDON, born May 25, 1873.

3429. GRANT COLFAX⁸ GREENE (George⁷, Samuel⁶, Langford⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born probably in New York State. The date of his father's removal to Minnesota is not definitely given. He married, September 24, 1890, Luella Josephine, daughter of Jonathan Uriah and Mary Ann (Arnold) Greene, daughter of William Arnold of Coventry, R. I. Jonathan U. Greene was of Vernon, Vt., and removed to New Auburn, Minn., after 1855. His daughter, Luella Josephine, was born at New Auburn, March 26, 1867. Her grandparents were Jonathan Bigelow and Julia A. (Streeter) Greene. (See *The Greene Family*, by F. L. Greene, p. 454.)

3457. ALBERT EDWARD STORY⁸ GREENE (Albert S.⁷, Joseph L.⁶, Thomas⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born in Washington, D. C., February 21, 1872, died in 1900. He married Ellen Marbury Beale of Washington. They had two children, whose names are not mentioned.

3461. JOHN⁸ GREENE (Thomas⁷, Caleb⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born March 27, 1795. He married Mary, daughter of Amasa and Nancy (Freeman) Jones. He died August 22, 1891.

CHILDREN:

4381. PENELOPE, born 1821, married *John A. Littlefield*.

4382. FRANK GEORGE, died aged two years.

4383. MARY JANE, born December 18, 1830, married *John S. Sherman*.

4384. FRANK GEORGE, born October 1, 1832, of Chicago, Ill.

4385. ANNA AUGUSTA, born January 9, 1836, died April 26, 1878, at Providence, R. I.

4386. THOMAS, born 1837, died November 12, 1863, aged twenty-six.

4387. JOHN HENRY, born September 20, 1840, died August 15, 1841.

4388. JOHN HENRY, born September 5, 1842, of Chicago, Ill.

4389. AMEY WAITE, born April 30, 1843.

3465. MARY ANNE⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born in 1802. She married — Foster and resided in Nova Scotia. She possessed the Greene characteristic of mental and physical activity in old age. Date of death not recorded.

3467. SARAH⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 12, 1807. She married Albert Harris and lived in Nova Scotia, retaining her vigorous faculties until an advanced age.

3470. LEAH⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born September 28, 1813, died in 1853. She married, May 24, 1836, Granville Bevill Reed, born January 24, 1812. He was a grandson of Duncan and Jerusha (Post) Reed of Saybrook, Conn., and also of Captain Moses Shaw, a descendant of John Shaw of Plymouth, Mass. Mr. Reed's home was destroyed by fire in 1888 (?), and his numerous records and papers bearing upon the family history were entirely consumed.

CHILDREN:

4390. GUILFORD SHAW REED, born September 17, 1837, married, March 17, 1859, at St. John, New Brunswick, *Ella Pauline*, daughter of *John Berryman*, granddaughter of *John* and *Catharine (Edgar) Berryman* of England, and the great-granddaughter of *Peter* and *Elizabeth (Annesley) Wade* of New York, who were loyalists. Children: (1) *Helen Leah Reed*, born March 13, 1862, a graduate of Radcliffe College (Harvard), and a writer of girls' college histories; resides in Boston, Mass; (2) *Ethel Carleton Reed*, born December 30, 1866, married, June 8, 1881, *Everett Morss* of Boston (have daughter, *Constance*, born March 10, 1896); (3) *Arthur Granville Reed*, born September 17, 1870, died May 6, 1876; and (4) *Edwin*, (5) *Harry Edgar*, (6) *John Berryman*, and (7) *Catharine*, who all died in infancy.
4391. CHARLES REED, married (1) *Hesther Miller*, had daughter *Hesther*, born 1866, married *William Sinclair*; and (2) *Alcep Spinnicy*, and had son, *Herbert*, born 1875.
4392. WILLIAM REED, married ——. Six children: *Nina*, married *Harry Davidson*; *Susan*, *Reginald*, *Clinton*, *Edward*, *Guilford*.
4393. ALICE REED, born 1847, married, August, 1881, *Edson Kemp*. No children.
4394. ANNIE AUGUSTA REED, born 1853, married, November, 1890, *Arthur Augustus Swaney*, have son *Granville*, born November 7, 1891.
4395. JOSEPH REED, }
 4396. JOHN REED, } died in infancy.
 4397. (Son) REED, }

Miss *Helen Leah Reed*, author of the *Brenda* books and of the novelette, *Miss Theodora*, was born in St. John, N. B. She has lived almost all her life, with the exception of ten years in Cambridge, in Boston, where her parents went at the end of the Civil War. Miss *Reed* has traveled widely in this country and in Europe. She was induced to undertake the *Brenda* series because of her close acquaintance with young girls and their needs. Miss *Reed's* interest in Horace continues (she was the first winner of the Sargent Prize for the best metrical translation of an ode of Horace, which version was published in *Scribner's Magazine*), and she works on translations, of which she intends eventually to publish a volume. Her published translations have been selected as representative translations for the *edition de luxe* of Horace, now preparing by the Bibliophile Society. Miss *Reed* has also in hand a novel which will not be finished for some time, and she has undertaken a bit of historical work of some importance.

3471. ETHELINDA⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born 1815 (?). She married William Carleton and died in 1888. No children.

3473. MARIA⁸ GREENE (Job⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Smithfield, R. I., February 26, 1800. She married George Henry Hawes of Providence. She was an exemplary member of the Society of Friends and an active worker in the cause of temperance, delivering lectures in various places in Rhode Island and Massachusetts during the years 1845-55. She died September 20, 1876, and was buried in the North Burying Ground at Providence. Her husband died several years earlier.

CHILDREN:

4398. JETHRO MITCHELL HAWES.

4399. GEORGE HENRY HAWES, Jr.

4400. SARAH JANE HAWES, married (1) — *Richmond*, (2) *J. Milton Hall* of Providence. No children.

4401. LOUISA M. HAWES, married *E. E. White*. No children.

4402. EDWARD COFFIN HAWES of Providence.

4403. ROWLAND GREENE HAWES, of Providence.

It is learned too late for recording number that Anna⁸ Greene, sister of Mrs. Maria (Greene) Hawes, married (1) William Kingsley, (2) Willard Ware.

3474. DANIEL⁸ GREENE (Job⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Nantucket, Mass. He married — (?), and lived for many years in the old Greene homestead in Franklin, Norfolk County, Mass. We have mention of only one child, but there may have been others.

CHILD:

4404. ABBY, born Franklin, Mass., married — *Lynch*.

3475. SAMUEL⁸ GREENE (Job⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Nantucket (?). He married Ruth —, who was living in Pawtucket, R. I., when over ninety years of age. The date of his death is not known.

CHILD:

4405. (Dr.) JEROME B., born in Providence (?), married Miss — *Coggeshall*.

3476. CHARLES⁸ GREENE (John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 15, 1793. His full name was Charles Coffin Greene. He married (1), June 1, 1815, Mary Gurrell of Nantucket, Mass., born September 17, 1798, died August 28, 1829. He married (2), October 26, 1831, Sarah Ann Maguire of North Kingstown, R. I., who died March 2, 1858. He died March 11, 1867.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

- 4406. CHARLOTTE, born August 14, 1818, married *Edward Ross*.
- 4407. MARY ANN, born April 22, 1820, died May 30, 1902, married *John Clark*.
- 4408. CHARLES HENRY, born June 6, 1824, married *Sarah Munroe*.
- 4409. JOHN GURRELL, born July 14, 1826, married *Ann O. Fisher*.
- 4410. WILLIAM G., born August 22, 1829, died at Providence, R. I., February 2, 1833.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

- 4411. SARAH ELIZABETH, born September 19, 1833, married *William C. Almy*.
- 4412. EMILY BAILEY, born November 20, 1835, married *George F. Boyden*.
- 4413. ELLEN MARIA, born January 4, 1838, died July 13, 1857.
- 4414. WILLIAM FREDERICK, born August 29, 1840, died November, 1899, married *Addie Clasby*.
- 4415. FRANCES ANNA, born August 9, 1842, died September 16, 1860.

3476^a. THOMAS⁸ GREENE (John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born in East Greenwich, R. I.(?), March 3, 1797. He married Elizabeth, daughter of William and Ruth Brooks, born August 6, 1799, died September 3, 1872. He died May 11, 1877. They resided at Nantucket, Mass.

CHILDREN:

- 4416. WILLIAM BROOKS, born about 1824, married *Ellen Bullen*.
- 4417. SARAH CUSHMAN, born about 1826, married Captain *William S. Whippy*.
- 4418. THOMAS BROCK (Rev.), born August 24, 1829, married *Harriet S. Bumper*.
- 4419. JAMES MUNROE } born about 1834, married *Abby Boyden*.
- 4420. GEORGE WASHINGTON } born about 1834, married *Sarah ——(?)*.
- 4421. ANDREW BROOKS, born about 1836, married *Winifred Coleman*.
- 4422. ELIZABETH ANN, born about 1838, married *William Rand*.
- 4423. EDWARD PAYSON, born April 24, 1840, married *Emily S. King*.
- 4424. WINIFRED COFFIN, born about 1845, married *John S. Tewksbury*.

3477. SARAH⁸ GREENE (John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born January 21, 1801, died April 2, 1824. She married Caleb Cushman. (Her birth date is also given January 26, 1800.)

3478. BENJAMIN⁸ GREENE (John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 8 (January 4 ?), 1803. He married Priscilla Tourgée.

CHILDREN:

4425. ALBERT ANDREW, resides New Bedford, Mass.

4426. LEANDER, resides New Bedford, Mass.

3479. GEORGE⁸ GREENE (John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 5, 1806. He married Elizabeth Maguire (probably a sister of Sarah Ann, wife of his brother Charles). Both have died, and also their son and daughter.

3480. PHEBE⁸ GREENE (John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born September 15, 1808, died March 21, 1862. She married James Salisbury and had one son, named Martin. Residence, Nantucket, Mass.

3481. MARY⁸ GREENE (John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 3, 1813. She married (1) Peleg Wood, and (2) Franklin Maguire, probably of North Kingstown. Peleg Wood, born December 15, 1802, was doubtless the son of Peleg and Louisa Wood, and grandson of Thomas and Jerusha (Cooke) Wood of Portsmouth, R. I. (see Cooke record, No. 182, *Newport Mercury*, by Mrs. H. Ruth Cooke, who has courteously aided in the Greene-Cooke lines).

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4427. GEORGIANA WOOD of Crompton, R. I.

3482. LYDIA⁸ GREENE (John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 23, 1817. She married Joseph Clark, of whom there is no further mention.

3499. CELIA⁸ GREENE (John Malbone⁷, John⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born October 18, 1800, died February 23, 1870. She married Thomas S. Metcalf of Providence, who removed to Augusta (or Macon?), Ga.

CHILD:

4428. ELIZA ROGERS METCALF, married *Robert Kerr* of Georgia.

3501. WILLIAM AMOS⁸ GREENE (John Malbone⁷, John⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born March 1, 1807 (*Provi-*

dence Records). He married (1) Nancy Parks Butler, and (2) Mary (Maria?) Louisa, daughter of Thomas Jacobs, who was living in 1880. He died in Providence, R. I., December 18, 1866, in his sixtieth year.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

4429. WILLIAM.

4430. ANNE M., married, October 22, 1872, *William Henry Owen* of Providence.

3502. HENRY QUINCY⁸ GREENE (Henry⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 13, 1800. He married Maria, daughter of Joel Herbert Bedell of New York City (later, New Jersey), who died in New York, October 12, 1876. He died July 10, 1830.

CHILDREN:

4431. ANGELINA.

4432. MARIA LOUISA, born —, married *George W. Seymour*.

4433. HENRY, born April 1, 1831, died November, 1847.

3507. MARY HENRIETTA⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 27, 1816. She married, September 2, 1840, Orvill L. Coe, who died in Magadon (Magnolia?), Ohio, leaving six daughters, who married and had families, but of whom we have no record.

3508. (Rev.) BARNABAS BUMP⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 31, 1818. He married, May 17, 1841, Nancy Caldwell Vallandigham (cousin of Clement C. Vallandigham), born May 26, 1821, and died in 1860. Residence, Decorah, Winneshick County, Iowa.

CHILDREN:

4434. OSCAR C., born February 21, 1842, married *Fennie G. Scheffler*.

4435. ALICE MATILDA, born November 1, 1844, married *John W. Colton*.

4436. CLEMENT MENDEL, born November 16, 1849; unmarried.

3509. SAMUEL CURTIS⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born July 2, 1822. He married Eliza Hurd, June 16, 1847. No children.

3510. ELIZABETH BARROWS⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 26, 1824, died in 1879. She married, May 30, 1844, Simon Laudenslager. No children.

3511. BENJAMIN DANIELS⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 11, 1827. He married, September 20, 1846, Laura Leavitt. Lived at Watseka, Iroquois County, Ill.

CHILDREN:

4437. ELLEN, born July 5, 1847, died in infancy.
 4438. EDGAR CURTIS, married —, had two children.
 4439. EVA, }
 4440. ELLA, } twins. Both married, and have families.

3512. MARY ELIZA⁸ GREENE (Caleb⁷, Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) married Eben Joy. He married (2) Sarah Westcott. There were children by second marriage, but names and dates are not given.

3513. RICHARD⁸ GREENE (Caleb⁷, Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) married Elizabeth Hatch.

CHILDREN:

4441. JOHN.
 4442. CORA.
 4443. RICHARD, or REUBEN.

3523. ADELINE F.⁸ GREENE (Peter D.⁷, Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) married, October 2, 1849, Charles Earl Carpenter, son of Earl and Sarah (Harris) Carpenter of Providence, R. I., born June 22, 1824. His maternal grandfather was Joseph⁶ Harris (Elisha⁵, Joseph⁴, Toleration³, Andrew², William¹), who married Catharine, daughter of John Coddington and Sarah (Clarke) Greene, November 25, 1790. Joseph Harris was son of Elisha and Frelove (Dyer) Harris, daughter of Deacon John and Frelove (Williams) Dyer, who was a great-granddaughter of Roger Williams. His paternal grandparents were Nathaniel G. and Deliverance (Greene) Carpenter, daughter of Elisha⁵ Greene (Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) and his wife, Hannah (Gorton) Greene.

He was prominent in business and public life, and connected with the church charities and philanthropic work in Providence. He died June, 1898 (see obituary, *Providence Journal*, June 29).

CHILDREN:

4444. ALBERT G. CARPENTER, born February 24, 1851.
 4445. ABBY CARPENTER, born April 24, 1853. Married Samuel H. Bullock.
 4446. EMMA CARPENTER, born June 8, 1858. Died young.
 4447. LUCY CARPENTER, born December 14, 1861.

3525. ABBY⁸ GREENE (Richard W.⁷, Thomas W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 17, 1819. She married, September 26, 1844, Jenckes Mowry, son of Joseph Mowry of Smithfield, R. I. He died June 9, 1898.

CHILDREN:

4448. JOSEPH EDWARD MOWRY, born November 2, 1845, married *Carrie Low*. They have five children: *Jeanette Low, Grace Greene; Harold Jenckes*, married, October, 1899, *Elizabeth Earle; Helen Sayles*, and *Ethel*.
4449. CAROLINE FRANCES MOWRY, born August 26, 1847, died July 2, 1849.
4450. HANNAH DELIA MOWRY, born May 19, 1849, died 1900, unmarried.
4451. FANNIE WELLES MOWRY, born December 16, 1852, married, October 22, 1879, *John Baker Branch*. They reside in Providence, R. I. Three children: *Florence Baker*, born August 3, 1882, died July 29, 1883; *Claude Raymond*, born January 9, 1886; *Beatrice*, born October 9, 1888.
4452. JANE ANTHONY MOWRY, born March 9, 1855, married (1) *Mortimer Hartwell*, and had four children: *John, Mortimer, Everett*, and *Arthur*. She married (2) Rev. *Thomas Anderson*, D.D., of Albany, N. Y. (1902), formerly Secretary of the Board of Trustees of Brown University.
4453. RAYMOND GREENE MOWRY, born May 31, 1857, unmarried, resides in Providence.
4454. ABBY JENCKES MOWRY, born July 21, 1865, married, December 2, 1896, *Arthur Putnam Woodward*.

3526. CAROLINE⁸ GREENE (Richard W.⁷, Thomas W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 24, 1824. She married, September 28, 1844, Benjamin Gardiner, son of Wickes and Waite (Rhodes) Gardiner of Old Warwick, who died November, 1901. She died January 4, 1869.

CHILDREN:

4455. WALTER SCOTT GARDINER, born June 10, 1846, died October 20, 1852.
4456. RICHARD WICKES GARDINER, born August 10, 1848, died young.
4457. HARRIET RHODES GARDINER, born June 24, 1854, unmarried.
4458. ELIZABETH W. GARDINER, born January, 1857, unmarried.
4459. CAROLINE GARDINER, born March, 1861, died young.
4460. CHARLES CORNELL GARDINER, born 1863, married (1) *Annie Cooke*, (2), November, 1900, *Ethelynd*, daughter of Rev. *C. A. L. Richards*, D.D., of Providence. No children.
4461. ALBERT GARDINER, married, 1900, *Annie Marion Dow* of Cambridgeport, Mass. They have one daughter, *Elizabeth Mott*, born April, 1901.

3527. RICHARD⁸ GREENE (Richard W.⁷, Thomas W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 2, 1827. He married, September 28, 1852, Sarah Malvina, daughter of Jeremiah and Isett

(Cole) Atwood of Pawtucket, R. I., born January 11, 1831. Mr. Greene resided in Warwick (1881). He built a house on the northern part of the old "Stone Castle" estate, which he had inherited from his father, Richard Wickes Greene. Mrs. Greene's mother, Isett Atwood, was daughter of John and Victoria (Davis) Cole, and granddaughter of John and Mary Bissell, daughter of Samuel and Isett (Burgess) Bissell of Newport. (See *Narrag. Hist. Reg.*, vol. ii., p. 184, January, 1884.)

CHILD:

4462. ALICE D., born August 10, 1853, married (1) *Robert Wickes Greene*, (2) *Andrew Paine*. (See No. 3602.)

3528. HANNAH⁸ GREENE (Richard W.⁷, Thomas W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 2, 1829, died March 22, 1869. She married, March 1, 1854, Rev. Mylon Merriam, a Baptist minister, son of Deacon Jonathan and Sally (Conant) Merriam of Brandon, Vt., born July 5, 1811. His father was born in Concord, Mass., July 6, 1764, and was the son of Isaac³ and Eleanor (Munroe) Merriam. He was a lineal descendant of Thomas¹ Merriam, one of the founders of Concord. His mother, Sally Conant, born at Ashburnham, Mass., October 17, 1770, was the daughter of Ebenezer and Lydia (Oakes) Conant, and a lineal descendant of Roger Conant. Rev. Mylon Merriam died in Boston, May 31, 1890.

CHILDREN:

4463. WALTER SCOTT MERRIAM, born Sharon, Mass., July 9, 1856, married, May 4, 1901, *Carolyn Howe*.
4464. MYLON CONANT MERRIAM, born Sharon, Mass., February 6, 1858, married, September 24, 1884, *Estella Leachman* of Topeka, Kansas. They have two children: *Agnes Conant*, born May 4, 1888, and *Walter Scott*, born August 14, 1894.
4465. BESSIE GREENE MERRIAM, born Shaftesbury, Vt., October 17, 1861, a teacher in the Girls' High School, Brooklyn, N. Y.
4466. SARAH WICKES MERRIAM, died in infancy.

3529. ELIZA⁸ GREENE (Richard W.⁷, Thomas W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 12, 1832. She married (second wife), June 5, 1856, Edward Nelson Davis, son of John Davis of Providence, born June 30, 1818, died February 18, 1876. He was for nearly twenty-five years cashier of the Bank of America of Providence, where he resided. His first wife, Jane Anthony (see No. 2359), was a cousin of the second Mrs. Davis, who has survived her husband many years and now resides in Boston, Mass. (1902).

CHILDREN:

4467. NELSON STAFFORD DAVIS, born Providence, May 29, 1857, married by Bishop Clark, at Grace Church, October 18, 1881, to *Etta S.*, daughter of *Peleg James* and *Sarah (Stafford) Congdon*, born May 26, 1858. They have two children: *Nelson Clifton*, born Providence, September 13, 1882, and *Gertrude Congdon*, born Providence, February 10, 1883.
4468. RICHARD GREENE DAVIS, born June 18, 1859, married (1), October 31, 1883, in First Baptist Church, Providence, *Carrie Howard*, daughter of *Francis Howard* and *Mary Jane (Burton) Perry*, who died December 28, 1898. They had four children: *Hope*, born November 24, 1885; *Francis Perry*, born August 20, 1890; *Richard Greene, Jr.*, born October 4, 1892; *Eleanor*, born January 27, 1897, died January 6, 1899. He married (2), November 20, 1901, *Fannie*, daughter of *James H. Mumford, Jr.*, and his wife, *Hetty (Thurber) Mumford* of Providence.
4469. ABBY DAVIS, born Providence, February 11, 1861, married, September 28, 1886, Dr. *Herman Frank Vickery* of Boston, born Rochester, N. Y., August 20, 1856. He is the son of *John Vickery* (born Dover, N. H.) and his wife, *Martha Bond (Perkins) Vickery* (born East Braintree, Mass.). They have four children: *Margaret*, born July 4, 1887; *Ruth Perkins*, born December 2, 1888; *Robert Greene*, born May 5, 1891; *Edward Cary*, born February 6, 1899.
4470. MARY BROWNELL DAVIS, born September 18, 1863, married, November 1, 1900, *Alfred Douglas Flinn* of Boston, born New Berlin, Union Co., Pa. He is the son of Dr. *Matthew Bonner* and *Sarah Jane (Jones) Flinn* of New York City.

3530. PHEBE⁸ GREENE (Richard W.⁷, Thomas W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 4, 1834. She was married, August 6, 1861, by Rev. Samuel W. Field, D.D., of Providence, to Albert Augustus Gamwell, who was a prominent school teacher in that city for twenty-five years. He was the son of Samuel and Clarissa (Moore) Gamwell of Chester, Mass. (This name should not be confused with that of Professor *Gammell* of Brown University.)

CHILDREN (all born in Providence):

4471. ROLAND GAMWELL, born July 25, 1863, married, at Bridgewater, Mass., October 10, 1890, *Helen Ray*, daughter of *Thomas* and *Maritta (Borden) Thacher* of Roxbury, Mass. They have one daughter, *Hester Thacher*, born August 7, 1892, at Fairhaven, State of Washington.
4472. HELEN LINCOLN GAMWELL, born March 2, 1865, married, at Providence, August 2, 1894, *William Smith Ely*, M.D., son of *William Watson* and — (*Allan*) *Ely* of Rochester, N. Y. They have one child, *William S.*, Jr., born Rochester, November 18, 1895.
4473. ALBERT ARTHUR GAMWELL, born March 16, 1867, married, at Fairhaven, Washington, October 27, 1895, *Mabel Wendell*, daughter of Dr. *McClellan* of Crawfordsville, Ind.; have two children: *Barbara Greene*, born March 13, 1897; *Gardner McClellan*, born April 29, 1899.

4474. OLIVE WELLS GAMWELL, born November 28, 1869, married, June 14, 1896, at Providence, R. I., *Arthur Price Weedon*, son of *William* and *Myra O. (Foster) Weedon*. No children.

3531. JEANETTE⁸ GREENE (Richard W.⁷, Thomas W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Warwick, R. I., December 9, 1837. She married, June 12, 1860, William Henry Bowen, son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Paine) Bowen, born in Johnston, R. I., February 27, 1836. His maternal grandparents were Oliver and Abigail (Thornton) Paine of Cranston, R. I., and his paternal, James and Ruth (Arnold) Bowen of Warren, R. I.

CHILDREN:

4475. HENRY GREENE BOWEN, born North Providence, August 10, 1868, died early.
 4476. EVERETT ANTHONY BOWEN, born Lewiston, Me., November 12, 1869, married *Jennie Stetson*; have two sons, *Maurice* and *Richard*, and a daughter.
 4477. THEODORA GREENE BOWEN, born December, 1877, unmarried.

3537. ROWLAND⁸ GREENE (Joseph H.⁷, Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 17, 1823. He was in the United States service in General Taylor's army, and was killed at the battle of Monterey, September 21, 1842.

3539. JOSEPH HARRIS⁸ GREENE, Jr., (Joseph H.⁷, Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 8, 1827. He married, April 12, 1855, Olivia Smith, daughter of Oliver and Sarah (Shackerly) Woodruff. They resided in Brooklyn, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

4478. HARRIS WOODRUFF, born May 28, 1856, married *Carrie E. Jordan*.
 4479. EDWARD FRANK, born June 11, 1858.
 4480. ARTHUR ST. CLAIR, born August 22, 1859, died in New York, July 1, 1860.
 4481. OLIVIA SHACKERLY, born May 20, 1861.
 4282. BELMONT TOHELIER, born July 18, 1862, died February 1, 1863.
 4483. FREDERICK SEARLE, born December 4, 1863, died April 26, 1864.
 4484. JOSEPHINE OLIVIA, born November 1, 1866, married *Harry H. Gilbert*.
 4485. PAUL JOSEPH, born August 15, 1870, died July 14, 1872.

3542. LYMAN ROOT⁸ GREENE (Joseph H.⁷, Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 16, 1833. He married, April 21, 1854, Cornelia Willis, daughter of Abner and Anna (Burr) Jones of Brooklyn, N. Y., and widow of Henry Vogt. (She had five children by first marriage).

CHILDREN:

4486. LYMAN HASWELL, born October 27, 1858, died in Brooklyn, August 22, 1866.
 4487. EDWARD ROWLAND, born April 26, 1861.
 4488. LOUIE MORGAN, born February 7, 1865, died May 24, 1889.

3543. ARTHUR HASWELL⁸ GREENE (Joseph H.⁷, Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 14, 1836. He was in the war of the Rebellion and lost a leg in the service.

3547. EDWARD HARRIS⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) as born September 10, 1841. He served in the army during the war, 1861-65, and died August 18, 1874, at Northfield, Minn., where he had gone to recover his health.

3548. (Rev. & Colonel) HENRY MARTYN⁸ GREENE (Elisha H.⁷, Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Norwich, Conn., October 14, 1833. He married January 29, 1860, at Valley Farm, Kansas, Mary Monogue of New York City, born June 12, 1843. He was a pioneer farmer in Wisconsin and Kansas, and was Lieutenant-Colonel of the 2d Kansas State Militia. He was severely wounded in the head and hip, and left for dead on the battlefield of Westport, Mo., 1864. He resided in Osage County, Kansas, and, as Presiding Elder in the United Brethren's Church, had jurisdiction over one third of the State. He was appointed one of the delegates from Kansas to the General Conference of the United Brethren's Church, which meets but once in four years. Later, he entered the Presbyterian ministry, and was pastor of the church at La Cygne, Kan. He was also President of the Board of Trustees of the Lane University at Leocompton, Kan.; Chairman of the Committee on Education; member of the State Senate, 1876-80; and Superintendent of the State Institution for Feeble-Minded Youth, 1879-88. He was afterward engaged in newspaper and magazine writing until incapacitated for work by a stroke of paralysis. He died November 29, 1900, at Lawrence, Kan., where his widow still resides.

CHILDREN (all born at Valley Farm, Osage County, Kan.):

4489. LUCY ANNA, born March 8, 1862, died in infancy.
 4490. CAROLINE AMELIA, born November 12, 1863, died August 31, 1866.
 4491. FLORENCE HARRIS, born January 12, died January 24, 1865.
 4492. HENRIETTA MARY, born January 8, 1866, died March 20, 1867.
 4293. EDWARD ELISHA, born February 6, 1868.
 4494. HENRY MARTYN, JR. }
 4495. JAHIEL BONEBRAKE, } all living in 1901.
 4496. FREDERIC, }
 4497. CHARLES, }

3549. WILLIAM WILBERFORCE⁸ GREENE (Elisha H.⁷, Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Norwich, Conn., March 2, 1835. He married, April 18, 1856, Amelia Zenobia, daughter of Charles and Amelia Zenobia Ormsby of Waynesville, Ill., born May 18, 1838. He was the County Clerk of Livingston, Ill., and at the time of his death, a real estate agent. He died at Pontiac, Ill., April 13, 1857. His widow resides with her daughter in Colorado.

CHILD:

4498. ELLA LUCY, born September 9, 1857, married *Alfred Lyon* of Denver, Col.

3550. THOMAS WATERMAN⁸ GREENE (Elisha H.⁷, Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Stamford, Conn., February 10, 1837. He married, November 15, 1866, Mary Ann, eldest daughter of Professor Warren and Mary Ann (Brown) Leverett of Upper Alton, Ill., born at Greenville, Ill., July 13, 1839. He was a member of the Baptist Church. Was educated at Shurtleff College, Upper Alton, Ill., and completed a theological course at Rochester, N. Y. (see below). He died at Camptonville, Cal., August 22, 1877. His wife's family was one of the oldest and most highly respected in New England, many of whom have risen to prominence. Among them were President Leverett of Harvard University, and Hon. John Leverett, Governor of Massachusetts. Professor Warren Leverett of Shurtleff College, father of Mrs. Greene, was educated at Brown University, and gave his life to the work of education in the pioneer college at Upper Alton, Ill. His wife, Mary Ann Brown, was also of sturdy New England stock, a lineal descendant, it is believed, of Peter Brown of the *Mayflower*. She was a woman of firm religious principles, of literary tastes and well educated. Before her marriage to Professor Leverett she was a teacher for several years. Mrs. Greene has survived her husband twenty-five years; living, 1902.

CHILDREN:

4499. LUCY LEVERETT, born October 19, 1867, married Rev. *Judson C. Chapin*.

4500. FRANK WARREN, born April 22, 1870, married *Ada B. Sloan*.

4501. WILLIAM WASHINGTON, born August 29, 1872, unmarried.

4502. BENJAMIN, born Vacaville, Cal., May 4, 1877, died in infancy.

"Rev. Thomas Waterman Greene was born in Stamford, Conn., Feb. 10, 1837, of patriotic and God-fearing ancestry, inheriting many noble traits of character which, by rigid self-discipline under the direction of Divine grace, developed a noble and useful man.

"In 1838 his father removed to Woodford County, Ill., settling on a

farm near Metamora, and his youth was spent in severe physical toil. In 1854, having decided to prepare for the ministry, he entered the Preparatory Dep't of Shurtleff College and graduated with second honors in the class of 1860. He immediately entered the Theological Seminary at Rochester, N. Y., graduating in 1863. These years of education were full of struggle and self-denial, desperate conflict and victory.

"His first pastorate was at Winchester, Ill., where he was ordained, April, 1864. His second pastorate was in Litchfield, 1867-68, but he was compelled by ill-health to abandon his work, and he removed to Lawrence, Kan., to engage in journalism. In 1872, his health having improved, he became pastor at Junction City, Kan.; then at Fort Scott, Kan.; and Denver, Colo. In 1875 he was elected President of California College at Vacaville, since removed to Oakland, Cal. Two years of labor for this college overtaxed his strength, and he passed to his reward, August 22, 1877, at the early age of forty years, his death occurring suddenly at Camptonville, Cal., a quiet village among the Sierras, where, in the home of dear relatives, he had been enjoying a few weeks' rest. He sleeps in one of California's beautiful cemeteries, far from the home of his early life, far from the classic walls of old Shurtleff, where he and his early friend, Rev. Francis M. Ellis, D.D., struggled together against fearful odds to secure the necessary equipment for effectual ministerial service in the Kingdom of Christ."—From *Semi-Centennial History of the Alpha Zeta Society of Shurtleff College*, by William W. Greene, published 1898.

3552. (Colonel) ALBERT ROBINSON^s GREENE (Elisha H.⁷, Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born January 16, 1842, at Mount Hope, Ill. He married (1), January 31, 1867, Lydia Emeline, daughter of Dr. William and Emeline Boles of Monmouth, Kan., born October 24, 1845, died May 18, 1867. He married (2), August 3, 1868, Julia Anna, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Bowker) Coblentz of Greenville, Ohio. His early life was spent on his father's farms in Illinois and Kansas, and from employment on the latter he enlisted in Company "A," 9th Kansas Cavalry, and served in the Union army to the close of the war, which was exactly one thousand days. After the surrender of Lee he was commissioned a Lieutenant, but declined, preferring to be mustered out with the rank he had held—that of Quartermaster-Sergeant, 9th Kansas Volunteers.

Returning to the farm, he was caught in the era of wild speculation in 1873 and financially ruined. From 1875 to 1883 he was editorial correspondent for the *Kansas City Journal*. He was elected to the State Senate in 1880 and served until 1883, when he resigned to become Inspector of the

General Land Office at Washington. In 1885 he resigned this position and formed a partnership with Lieutenant-Governor Riddle in the newspaper and publishing business at Minneapolis, Kan. In 1886 he bought the *Cedar Vale Star*, and a year later was elected Railroad Commissioner of Kansas, a position which he held for six years. In 1893 he retired to his farm at Lecompton, Kan., devoting his time to newspaper and magazine writing. In 1897 he was reinstated as Inspector of the General Land Office at Washington, a position he held until January 1, 1901, when he was appointed Chief of the Division of Forestry of the Interior Department, from which he was again promoted, August 1, 1901, to be Special Inspector for the Secretary of the Interior, the position he now holds (1902).

(See "Kansas Letter," Appendix II.)

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

4503. ARIEL BERNICE, died in infancy.
 4504. JULIA EMELINE, born June 10, 1869, married Prof. *Lewis E. Eddy* of Woodward, Oklahoma.
 4505. JENNIE MAY, born May 20, 1871, married *Edward Payson Harris* of Lecompton, Kansas.
 4506. ARTHUR ALBERT, born September 22, 1876.
 4507. LUCY STACEY, born December 8, 1879.
 4508. CARRIE PRENTIS, born January 11, 1888.

Mr. Greene is an active member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows and the Grand Army of the Republic. In 1892-93 he was Department Commander of Kansas in the latter organization. Religiously he is a Congregationalist, the church of his parents.

3553. SUSANNAH⁸ GREENE (Elisha H.⁷, Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born March 8, 1847. She died, unmarried, when she was nearly twenty-six years of age.

"Susannah Greene, named for her grandmother, Susannah (Harris) Greene, wife of Dr. Rowland Greene of Rhode Island, was a remarkably intelligent child, giving promise of brilliancy up to the time when she was taken ill with scarlet fever on the way up the Missouri River, the family being *en route* from Illinois to Kansas. For weeks she hovered between life and death, amid the trying conditions of rigid frontier life in Kansas. At length careful nursing restored her to physical health, but her reason was impaired and she lived for twenty years under a mental cloud. She died in Kansas, February 18, 1873, and is buried in the cemetery at Lecompton. She was beloved by the entire community, and was able to converse with some intelligence on many subjects. Her religious convictions and love for

God and the Saviour were never beclouded, and her constant love and devotion to her parents was exquisitely sweet and beautiful."

3565. DAVID McCULLOUGH⁸ GREENE (James⁷, Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 25, 1847. He was the only son surviving his father, Rev. James Greene of Indianapolis, and for some years before the latter's death (1893) was his business partner.

3566. THOMAS COGLEY⁸ GREENE (James⁷, Rowland⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 9, 1849, and died at the hospital at Fort Laramie, Wyo., August 8, 1886, where he was admitted on August 1, suffering from the last stages of heart disease and dropsy. He rallied after a few days' treatment, but sank suddenly at the end of the week. Dr. L. Brosheimer (?), Assistant Surgeon, U. S. A., reported in a letter of sympathy to his father that "he sat up in bed five minutes before his death occurred and talked, apparently having no fear of death."

3570. MINERVA ROGERSON⁸ GREENE (Rufus⁷, Rufus⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 21, 1828, died March 31, 1889. She married, October 15, 1855, Dr. Emerson Colon Angell of San Francisco, Cal., son of Job and Alice (Leach) Angell of Scituate, R. I. Dr. Angell removed to California, December 11, 1855, but returned to New York, December 11, 1862, and removed to Tarrytown, N. Y., in 1883.

CHILDREN:

- 4509. RUFUS GREENE ANGELL, born December 14, 1859, at San Francisco, Cal., married, May 16, 1901, *Sarah E. Lazarre*.
- 4510. ALICE ANNIE ANGELL, born October 11, 1862, at San Francisco, Cal., married, January 26, 1893, *Edmond Percy Wallian*, and has one child, *Greta*, born August 21, 1894.
- 4511. EDITH CONSTANCE ANGELL, born July 13, 1872, died March 28, 1878, in New York City, buried at Woodlawn Cemetery.

3571. SARAH BUCKLIN⁸ GREENE (Rufus⁷, Rufus⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born July 26, 1830. She married, March 22, 1853, George Arthur Cheney of the Boston Cheney family. He went to Africa three times as agent for Rufus Greene & Company of Providence, and was located at Zanzibar. He returned to Rhode Island in 1859, thence removing to Essex, Conn., where his widow and family still reside. He died at Essex, May 26, 1901.

CHILDREN:

4512. ARTHUR BARNARD CHENEY, born January 8, 1854, at Zanzibar, East Africa, died at Providence, R. I., July 21, 1855.
4513. CRAWFORD GREENE CHENEY, born March 13, 1855, at Zanzibar, Africa, married, at Essex, Conn., October 18, 1882, *Harriet A. Stephenson*. No children.
4514. GEORGE LOCKE CHENEY, born March 9, 1857, at Providence, R. I., married, at Cold Spring Harbor, L. I., October 18, 1887, *Harriet Carnes*. They have four children: *Sarah*, born New York, August 22, 1890; *Barbara*, born New York, February 11, 1892; *Julia de Forest*, born Essex, Conn., March 22, 1894; *Harriet Crawford*, born Essex, Conn., October 1, 1895.
4515. MAUDE CHENEY, born Essex, Conn., August 2, 1862, married, January 3, 1884, *William Graydon Seeley* of New York; have two children: *Muriel*, born October 18, 1888, and *George Henry*, born February 8, 1894.

3576. DORCAS HALL⁸ GREENE (Rufus⁷, Rufus⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 5, 1836. She married, August 24, 1857, Eben A. Kelly, professor of music, son of Captain Ebenezer and Sophia Packard (Balch) Kelly, who died August 9, 1896. His widow still survives (1902).

CHILDREN:

4516. MINERVA BUCKLIN KELLY, born June 23, 1858, married, November 2, 1879, *Sidney B. Tobey*, son of *Edward S. Tobey* of Boston, Mass. They have one son, *Berkeley Greene Tobey*, born January 10, 1881.
4517. EBEN AUGUSTUS KELLY, born November 30, 1860, died October 29, 1865.
4518. SOPHIA PACKARD KELLY, born March 23, 1866, unmarried.
4519. BENJAMIN EDDY KELLY, born 1869, died December 7, 1873.

3574. HARRIET LINCOLN⁸ GREENE (Rufus⁷, Rufus⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 4, 1841, died January 31, 1881. She married, at Piedmont, Oakland, Cal., Russell Winchester Wing, who died October 9, 1900. No children.

3575. RUFUS⁸ GREENE (Rufus⁷, Rufus⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born September 29, 1843. (He was named Frank Rufus, but the first name was dropped by act of Rhode Island Assembly.) He married, at Ogdensburg, N. Y., December 28, 1868, Mary, daughter of Timothy and Elizabeth (Vail) Shepard, born at Ogdensburg, August 18, 1841. They resided in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he died, December 14, 1881.

Mrs. Greene's paternal grandparents were Timothy Shepard of Plainfield, Conn., and Anna Moore, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Fitch)

Moore of Canterbury, Conn. Her maternal grandfather, Benjamin Vail, and his wife, Elizabeth (Tuttle) Vail, were both of Long Island.

CHILD:

4520. MARY SHEPARD, born September 26, 1869.

Mrs. Greene and her daughter have lived for several years in Paris, France. Miss Greene is an artist and portrait painter, who exhibits one or more pictures annually at the Salon and is making for herself an enviable reputation.

3576. ANNIE CARLISLE⁸ GREENE (Rufus⁷, Rufus⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 24, 1845. She married, December 7, 1871, Charles P. Robinson.

CHILDREN:

4521. CONSTANCE ROBINSON, born October 12, 1874.

4522. ANNETTE LINCOLN ROBINSON, born September 2, 1883.

4523. MARGARET ROBINSON, born December 25, 1884.

4524. HELEN ROBINSON, born June 2, 1886.

3577. ISAAC CHASE⁸ GREENE (Rufus⁷, Rufus⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 1, 1851. He is a graduate of the Royal Polytechnic School, Dresden, Saxony, and a mechanical engineer. Mr. Greene resides at the homestead in Providence, and is trustee and custodian of several estates. He is unmarried.

3578. LINCOLN⁸ GREENE (Rufus⁷, Rufus⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 5, 1854. He died at Aspinwall, South America, January 19, 1883. He was sick with a fever on board a small vessel, and while his watcher was asleep, it is supposed he escaped to the deck and fell overboard.

3580. ROBERT LLOYD⁸ GREENE (Rufus⁷, Rufus⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 10, 1861. He is a wholesale paper dealer. He resides in Providence and is unmarried.

3583. HOWARD⁸ GREENE (Rufus⁷, Rufus⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 23, 1870. He married, December 18, 1895, Grace Marguerite, daughter of Richard Henry Deming of Providence.

CHILDREN:

4525. ELEANOR, born April 30, 1899.

4526. RICHARD DEMING, born November 22, 1900.

3597. MARY FRANCES⁸ GREENE (John W.⁷, Robert W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Old Warwick, July 6, 1832, where she died May 5, 1901. She was buried from the home of her brother, Robert Wickes Greene, in Old Warwick.

3600. ELLEN ESTELLE⁸ GREENE (John W.⁷, Robert W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Providence, July 4, 1839. She married Jason Sandford Pearce, son of Allen and Almira (Wright) Pearce, born June 11, 1839.

3601. JOHN WICKES⁸ GREENE, Jr. (John W.⁷, Robert W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born March 7, 1841. He was married, June 25, 1867, by Rev. S. W. Field, to Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen and Susan (Manchester) Chace of Providence, born September 5, 1839.

CHILD:

4527. CHARLES CHACE, born May 23, 1872.

3602. ROBERT WICKES⁸ GREENE (John W.⁷, Robert W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Warwick, March 5, 1847. He is a civil engineer, and resides in Old Warwick. He married, July 1, 1883, Alice D., daughter of Richard⁸ (No. 3527) and Malvina (Atwood) Greene of Old Warwick, born August 10, 1853. His mother, who died in 1889, willed to him her genealogical books and papers relating to the Greene family history, in which he is as deeply interested as she herself had been for many years.

CHILDREN:

4528. MARION ATWOOD, born December 17, 1883, died September 29, 1884, at the home of her grandfather, *Richard Greene*, on the old "Stone Castle" estate.

4529. BESSIE ALICE, }
4530. JULIA, } born December, 1885.

3613. WILLIAM MONTGOMERY⁸ GREENE (Godfrey⁷, Caleb C.⁶, Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 10, 1840. He married, March 30, 1864, Eliza Jane, daughter of Henry and Eliza T. (Hazard) Gardiner of Providence, born March 24, 1843. He died May 21, 1878.

CHILDREN:

4531. FLORENCE EUGENIA, born April 19, 1868.

4532. JENNIE LIPPITT, born August 29, 1869.

4533. LAURA MAY, born May 3, 1871, died November 5, 1885, at Providence.
 4534. WILLIAM HENRY, born March 7, 1875.
 4535. GEORGE TURNER, born February 29, 1876.

3615. GODFREY⁸ GREENE, Jr. (Godfrey⁷, Caleb C.⁶, Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 25, 1843. He married Anna, daughter of Alfred S. and Mary (Baker) Coffin of Nantucket, born April 14, 1845, died April 17, 1880. "Died in Providence June 12, 1885, Godfrey Greene Jr. in his 42nd year."

CHILDREN:

4536. WALTER CARR, born July 1, 1865.
 4537. GRACE WILLIAMS, born October 9, 1869.
 4538. ALBERT GLADDING, died young.

3617. JOHN WARNER⁸ GREENE (William M.⁷, Benjamin⁶, Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born September 28, 1824. He married, November 28, 1846, Caroline, daughter of Jonas and Rachel (Gregg) Kilbourne of Boston, Mass., born August 9, 1831.

CHILDREN:

4539. WILLIAM HENRY, born December 11, 1847, married *Emma B. Kent*.
 4540. FRANK M., born September 17, 1851.

3618. WILLIAM HENRY⁸ GREENE (William M.⁷, Benjamin⁶, Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born January 31, 1827. He married, July 31, 1848, Frances Gardiner, daughter of Daniel Rhodes and Mehitable (Capron) Briggs, born October 29, 1830, died in Providence, June 9, 1883.

CHILDREN:

4541. WALTER MONTGOMERY, born June 22, 1850, married *Ella E. Valentine*.
 4542. EDMUND SPERRY, born February 11, 1853.
 4543. FRANCES LOUISE, born February 22, 1857, died August 24, 1858.

3624. SARAH JANE⁸ GREENE (Benjamin F.⁷, Benjamin⁶, Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 13, 1836. She married (1), in 1855, Lewis Davis, a jeweller of Pawtucket, and (2) Wanton Durfee, her second cousin, who was the son of Edward G. and Almira (Greene) Durfee, daughter of William⁶ Greene (Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) (see No. 2397).

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4544. HERBERT FRANKLIN DAVIS (name changed to Herbert Franklin Greene), born September 6, 1856, married, August 13, 1879, *Harriet Lillian Spencer* of Central Falls, R. I., and had three children: *Spencer Benjamin Greene*, born April 9, 1881; *Harvey Spencer Greene*, born April 27, 1883; *Charles Franklin Greene*, born February 26, 1889.

3626. MARY ALBINA⁸ GREENE (Benjamin F.⁷, Benjamin⁶, Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 29, 1840. She married, January 1, 1874, Ellery Wood⁹ Greene, son of Jeremiah I.⁸ (Benjamin⁷, Joseph W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) and Martha (Munroe) Greene of Bristol, R. I., born July 6, 1833. He was grandson of Benjamin and Rebecca S. Munroe, great-grandson of Archibald and Rebecca Munroe, and great-great-grandson of Nathaniel and Martha (Taylor) Munroe. Mr. Ellery W. Greene lived at Los Angeles, Cal. (see No. 4631). No children.

3627. RICHARD FRANKLIN⁸ GREENE (Benjamin F.⁷, Benjamin⁶, Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born July 5, 1842. He married, in 1862, Elizabeth Augusta Brown of Providence.

CHILDREN:

4545. WILLIAM RICHARD, died.
4546. REBECCA, died.
4547. EDWARD RICHARD, died.

3628. EDWARD ALONZO⁸ GREENE (Benjamin F.⁷, Benjamin⁶, Godfrey⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 9, 1845. He married, February 11, 1874, Anna Badger Houghton of Central Falls, R. I.

CHILDREN:

4548. MURIEL HOUGHTON, born April 19, 1875.
4549. WILLIAM, born June 28, 1878.
4550. ETHEL, born July 31, 1886, died January 24, 1888.
4551. MADELINE, born May 27, 1889.

3629. GEORGE⁸ GREENE (William⁷, Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 19, 1818. He married, September, 1839, Susan Fuller. They lived at Waverley, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

4552. ARLINA, married *Adney Hanting*.
4553. ALBERT, married *Rosa* ——.
4554. JANE, married *Charles Leonard*.

4555. EDWARD.

4556. AMBROSE.

3630. HARRIET⁸ GREENE (William⁷, Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 4, 1820. She married, March, 1841, Delos Stoddard. She died August, 1867.

CHILDREN:

4557. EDWARD HARRY STODDARD, Captain Co. B, 26th Missouri Infantry, died in service near Vicksburg in the twenty-first year of his age.

4558. ELLEN LEONIA STODDARD, born August, 1845, married *Chesterfield Harsen-deck*.

4559. DELOS WILLIAM STODDARD, born January 22, 1849, unmarried (1878).

3631. MARTHA⁸ GREENE (William⁷, Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 9, 1821. She married, September, 1840, Randolph Chamberlain. Lived at Oxford, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

4560. JULIA CHAMBERLAIN.

4561. ADA LODENIA CHAMBERLAIN, unmarried.

4562. ELIZABETH CHAMBERLAIN.

4563. ELLA CHAMBERLAIN.

4564. LUCINDA CHAMBERLAIN, married *Merritt Lamb*.

3632. ELIZA⁸ GREENE (William⁷, Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 7, 1823. She married, December 25, 1839, Rufus Chamberlain, cousin of her sister's husband, Randolph Chamberlain. Lived at Afton, Chenango County, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

4565. EMMA AUGUSTA CHAMBERLAIN, born January 30, 1841, married *Stephen Abbey⁸ Greene*, son of *Benjamin⁷ (Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹)*. (For children, see No. 3672.)4566. WALLACE ANSON CHAMBERLAIN, born December 6, 1843, married, January 1, 1868, *Julia Seymour*.4567. RANDOLPH ALBERT CHAMBERLAIN, born May 26, 1846, married, January 13, 1869, *Celia*, daughter of *William B.* and *Abigail (Fewell) Grover*. They had two children: *Edward Randolph*, born October 30, 1869, and *Fred-erick Grover*, born September 29, 1874.

4568. SARAH ELIZA CHAMBERLAIN, born April 10, 1848.

4569. MARTHA ROSELIA CHAMBERLAIN, born February 28, 1851.

4570. HUDSON CHAMBERLAIN, } born March 16, 1854, married *Libbie Morrill* Feb-
ruary 21, 1877.

4571. JUDSON CHAMBERLAIN, } born March 16, 1854.

4572. FLORINE LIZETTE CHAMBERLAIN, born September 21, 1856, died August 1, 1858.

3633. WILLIAM HENRY ⁸ GREENE (William ⁷, Benjamin ⁶, Benjamin ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born October 22, 1825. He married (1), in 1848, Agnes Van Gorder, and (2), in 1852, Henrietta Baker, sister of his father's second wife, Mary Baker of New Jersey.

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4573. FRANK, married *Anna Hoodley*.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

4574. HARRIET, married *Charles Earle*.

4575. ELIZA, married *Allen Chamberlain*.

3638. EDWIN VALENTINE ⁸ GREENE (William ⁷, Benjamin ⁶, Benjamin ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born February 11, 1834. He was a fruit-grower of Benton Harbor, Mich. He married, May 5, 1857, Maria Prudence, daughter of Esek King Carpenter, born September 19, 1832.

CHILDREN:

4576. MERRITT (ANSON?), born September 11, 1858.

4577. FLORA MELISSA, born April 18, 1864.

4578. CHARLES, born January 15, 1871.

4579. MAY, born May 5, 1873.

3639. FANNIE MARY ⁸ GREENE (William ⁷, Benjamin ⁶, Benjamin ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born May 4, 1836. She married (1), 1854, Edward Bennett, (2), 1866, R. S. Miller, and (3), 1868, — Chapman.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4580. ABEL BENNETT, born 1858.

4581. FRANK BENNETT, born 1863, died 1865.

3672. STEPHEN ABBEY ⁸ GREENE (Benjamin ⁷, Thomas ⁶, Benjamin ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born at South Hartwick, N. Y., July 24, 1828. He married (1), Eliza, daughter of Amos and Betsey (Eldredge) Barton of New Lisbon, Otsego County, N. Y., but formerly of the Rhode Island Bartons. She died March 28, 1866, and was buried at South Hartwick. (Her father died at New Lisbon, at eighty-three years of age. She was one of thirteen children.) Stephen A. Greene married (2), March 30, 1868, Emma Augusta, daughter of Rufus and Eliza ⁸ (Greene) Chamberlain, born in Iowa. Resided at Lafayette, Mich. Eliza

(Greene) Chamberlain was daughter of William ⁷ Greene (Benjamin ⁶, Benjamin ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹), cousin of her husband's father.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4582. ALBERT CHARLES, born New Lisbon, June 9, 1852, clerk, of Lansing, Mich.
 4583. VIOLA OCTAVIA, born New Lisbon, June 9, 1854.
 4584. CORA BELLE, born New Lisbon, July 9, 1857, married, July 24, 1876, *James S. Richards*.
 4585. URSULA MARIA, born New Lisbon, December 25, 1862, married, May 7, 1889, at Watertown, Clinton Co., Mich., *Herbert J. Lowell*.
 4586. OSCAR, born Hartwick, October 11, 1864, died September 20, 1865.

3673. MARY ELIZABETH ⁸ GREENE (Benjamin ⁷, Thomas ⁶, Benjamin ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in Hartwick, N. Y., June 26, 1831. She married, March 8, 1859, at New Lisbon, N. Y., Washington Greene Wiley, son of Jacob and Lydia (Adams) Wiley; daughter of Freelove Barton of Warwick, R. I., born September 25, 1829. He is a farmer and dealer in real estate at Lansing, Mich.

CHILDREN:

4587. MAUDE IRENE WILEY, born Lansing, October 1, 1864, married, in Lansing, April 20, 1887, *Charles A. Towne*, a young lawyer of Marquette, formerly of Lansing. Later removed to Duluth, Minn., where they now reside. He was a member of the Fifty-fourth Congress from Duluth (Republican), but joined the Silver party 1896, and was nominated by that party for the same office and defeated. He is an eloquent speaker.
 4588. HARRY GREENE WILEY, born Lansing, March 15, 1866, married, July 16, 1887, at Benton Harbor, Mich., *Lora A.*, daughter of *H. W. Williams*. Reside at South Haven, Mich. Their son, *Harold Williams*, was born in Lansing, April 4, 1889.

3674. KATE REBECCA ⁸ GREENE (Benjamin ⁷, Thomas ⁶, Benjamin ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born in New Lisbon, N. Y., March 22, 1835. She married, April 14, 1861, Rev. Charles Giles Bowdish, son of William Sweet and Phebe (Stanton) Bowdish, born May 12, 1834. Rev. Leonard Bowdish, brother of Charles G., performed the marriage ceremony. They were both ministers of the Methodist Episcopal Church. Rev. Charles Giles Bowdish died at Brooklyn, N. Y., July 3, 1873, and was buried at Mt. Vision, N. Y., where his widow has lived.

CHILDREN:

4589. WILLIAM LEONARD BOWDISH, born Fairbault, Minn., March 11, 1863.
 4590. CHARLES GILES BOWDISH, born New Lisbon, N. Y., January 31, 1874, died August 17, 1877.

3675. THOMAS MELVILLE⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born in New Lisbon, November 4, 1838. He married Angenet, daughter of Willard Lee of Mt. Vision, N. Y. He was a farmer of New Lisbon. No children.

3677. JOHN WELLS⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born in New Lisbon, January 24, 1844. He married, at the residence of her brother, Locker Keith of Hartwick, March, 1867, Angeline, daughter of Amos Keith of New Lisbon. He is a farmer.

CHILD:

4591. CHARLES WELLS, born May 1, 1868.

3680. SELINDA⁸ GREENE (Lyman⁷, Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Hartwick, N. Y., February 21, 1834. She married, January 11, 1854, Frederick Phillips, (son of John Phillips, born at Albany, N. Y., December 28, 1790). Lived at Hartwick, where Mrs. Greene died in 1874. No children.

3684. MERTON⁸ GREENE (Lyman⁷, Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Hartwick, N. Y., February 25, 1842. He married, December 16, 1863, Eliza Jane, daughter of Simon and Mary (—) Willis. He is a miller, living at Hartwick, where their children were born.

CHILDREN:

4592. GEORGE S., born March 10, 1867, died May 15, 1874.

4593. SARAH, born October 9, 1872.

3689. AUGUSTA ELMA⁸ GREENE (Lyman⁷, Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Hartwick, N. Y., April 21, 1844. She married, December 13, 1864, George H. Brownell, son of Hiram Brownell. He died at Hartwick, April 10, 1871, and was buried there.

CHILDREN:

4594. HERBERT BROWNELL, born Hartwick, N. Y., May 18, 1866.

4595. OSCAR B. BROWNELL, born Hartwick, June 5, 1869.

3687. SARAH CORNELIA⁸ GREENE (Lyman⁷, Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Hartwick,

N. Y., February 27, 1848. She married, January 6, 1872, John B. Cook, a farmer of South Hartwick, son of Daniel Cook of Mt. Vision, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

4596. ANNA MELISSA COOK, born S. Hartwick, June 13, 1875.
4597. CURTIS LYMAN COOK, born S. Hartwick, March 20, 1877.

3688. HERMAN EVERINGTON⁸ GREENE (Lyman⁷, Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Hartwick, N. Y., July 20, 1853. He married, December 11, 1874, Fannie, daughter of George Hillman of Mt. Vision, where they reside.

CHILDREN:

4598. PAUL COOK, born Mt. Vision, October 15, 1875.
4599. GEORGE BYRON, born Mt. Vision, November 15, 1877.

3698. LYDIA⁸ GREENE (Christopher⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born September 26, 1852. She married, July 6, 1876, Marcellair Rea, son of Samuel and Susan Rea. He died July 20, 1883, and was buried at Newport, Ohio. His widow continued his business, in which she was very successful, attending personally to all its details. (The death of Mrs. Rea's mother, Mary (Wood) Greene, at Newport, Ohio, occurred in May, 1901, after the records of Seventh Generation were prepared.)

CHILDREN:

4600. ALICE REA, born May 14, 1877.
4601. GARNET GREENE REA, born August 17, 1879.
4602. SAMUEL GREENE REA, born March 6, 1881.

3699. MARY ELIZABETH⁸ GREENE (Christopher⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 30, 1854. She married, in Newport, Ohio, September 18, 1877, Dr. Joseph H. McElHinne, son of Dr. Joseph Miller and Arabella R. (Hannold) McElHinne, of Newport, born October 13, 1850. They reside at New London, Huron County, Ohio. Their marriage took place on the twenty-seventh anniversary of the marriage of the bride's parents, and the twenty-eighth, of the parents of the groom.

CHILDREN:

4603. MARY ARABELLA McELHINNEY, born June 30, 1878.
4604. GLENNA EVANGELINE McELHINNEY, born May 12, 1880.
4605. BESSIE GREENE McELHINNEY, born September 30, 1882.
4606. CLARE BEACH McELHINNEY, born October 11, 1890.

3700. CARRIE ISABELLA⁸ GREENE (Christopher⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born September 22, 1859. She married, March 6, 1889, Junius Greenwood, son of William and Pamelia (Little) Greenwood. He owns and lives on part of the old John Greene homestead in the old brick house built by his ancestor at Newport, Ohio. His father, William Greenwood, was a brother of his cousin Cornelius D. Battelle's wife, Elizabeth Greenwood (see No. 1207).

CHILDREN:

4607. MARY GREENWOOD, born June 8, 1891.

4608. WILLIAM GORDON GREENWOOD, born September 7, 1897.

3701. GORDON CHRISTOPHER⁸ GREENE (Christopher⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born September 8, 1862. He married, November, 1890, Mary Becker.

CHILDREN:

4609. HENRY WILKENS, born July 13, 1898.

4610. CHRISTOPHER BECKER, born August 26, 1901.

3702. JOSEPH EDWARD WOOD⁸ GREENE (Christopher⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 17, 1864. He married, September 5, 1897, Mary Z. West.

CHILDREN:

4611. FRANCIS CLAY, born March 19, 1899.

4612. ELIZABETH WEST, born August 24, 1900.

3704. DANIEL RICHARD⁸ GREENE (William Hill⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 12, 1851. He married Emma Alice, daughter of Colonel Andrew Wilson and Alice J. McCormick, born at Parkersburg, W. Va., October 7, 1852. Her great-grandfather, William McCormick, served in Captain Wilson's company, Pennsylvania Volunteers, in the war of the Revolution. On the maternal side Mrs. Greene is descended from the Pattersons of Maryland.

Mr. Greene owned one half interest in the Phoenix Flouring Mills in 1889, and is now (1901) President of the Pueblo National Bank, Pueblo, Col.

CHILDREN (all born in Marietta, Ohio):

4613. RICHARD McCORMICK, born September 22, 1876, Cashier Pueblo National Bank, unmarried.

4614. ALICE WILLIAMS, born July 13, 1878, unmarried.

4615. GRACE EMMA, born August 22, 1883, unmarried.

4616. ELBERT, born November 11, 1887, unmarried.

3717. JAMES RICHARD^s GREENE (Charles H.⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 25, 1857. He married, at Newport, Ohio, December 30, 1879, Mary M., daughter of John M. and Sarah A. (Hineman) Bevan, born August 14, 1862.

CHILDREN:

4617. OLLIE CLARA, born November 29, 1880.

4618. WILL D., born September 9, 1882.

4619. MYRTLE B., born July 15, 1884.

4620. GLENNA A., born June 8, 1887.

3718. MARTHA WASHINGTON^s GREENE (Charles H.⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born May 2, 1859. She married, July 24, 1889, at Methodist Episcopal Church, Newport, Ohio, J. A. Bevan.

3719. CHARLES LORENZO^s GREENE (Charles H.⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 1, 1861. He married, August 30, 1883, Marilla, daughter of James and Ann (Roffe) Johnston, born May 21, 1858. He is a farmer and resides on an island in the Ohio River, near Newport, Ohio. His wife died July 24, 188-, and was buried at Newport, Ohio. Her father, James Johnston, was born in Kelsie, Scotland, February 26, 1808; and her mother, Ann Roffe, was born in Dublin, Ireland, December 3, 1816.

CHILD:

4621. THOMAS HIRAM, born May 29, 1884.

3720. LUTHER ALONZO^s GREENE (Charles H.⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 1, 1861 (twin-brother to Charles Lorenzo above). He married, February 19, 1884, Ella, daughter of William and Mary (Conner) Morgan. He was a farmer, died April 27, 1889, and was buried at Newport, Ohio.

CHILD:

4622. BESSIE TENEZVOUS, born February 4, 1885.

3756. ALICE MELISSA^s GREENE (James B.⁷, Richard⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Newport, Ohio, January 30, 1857. She married, October 27, 1887, Edward M. Tracewell, Attorney-at-law of Columbus, Kan.

CHILD:

4623. GRACE TRACEWELL, born November 17, 1888.

3758. JANE AMANDA⁸ GREENE (James B.⁷, Richard⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born September 7, 1863. She married, September 20, 1882, William Victor Torner. Living (1888) at Cow Run, Washington County, Ohio.

CHILDREN:

4624. JAMES VICTOR HUGO TORNER, born Newport, Ohio, April 24, 1884.

4625. FLORENCE MAY TORNER, born Cow Run, Ohio, May 10, 1886.

3759. PERLEY ADKINS⁸ GREENE (James B.⁷, Richard⁶, John⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born October 24, 1865. He married, at Newport, Ohio, October 3, 1889, Anna E. Thompson. Lived at Brazil, Ind.

3810. REBECCA RUSSELL⁸ GREENE (Charles Dyer⁷, John F.⁶, Caleb⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 24, 1841. She married, June 24, 1862, William Mumford Durfee. She died March 25, 1865, at the early age of twenty-three years.

CHILD:

4626. ELIZABETH RUSSELL DURFEE, died young.

3812. ELIZABETH GAIR⁸ GREENE (Charles Dyer⁷, John F.⁶, Caleb⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born July 23, 1844. She married, October 23, 1870, Edward Balch Knight of Providence, R. I.

CHILD:

4627. RUSSELL MANCHESTER KNIGHT, born November 14, 1873.

3817. WILLIAM HENRY⁸ GREENE, Jr. (William H.⁷, John F.⁶, Caleb⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born December 31, 1842. He married Helen Stanley, daughter of Daniel and Nancy (Curtis) Field. Her mother was born in Springfield, Mass., 1815, died 1855. Her father was son of Daniel Field⁷ (Lemuel⁶, Deacon John⁵, John⁴, Captain John³, Captain John², John¹) and Lucy P. (Brown) Field. Her great-great-grandmother, wife of Deacon John Field, was Lydia Warren, sister of General Warren, who died at Bunker Hill. (See *Field Genealogy*, by H. A. Brownell, p. 42.)

3818. JEREMIAH INGRAHAM⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Joseph W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born February

18, 1806. He married, October 14, 1827, Martha Hill, daughter of Benjamin and Rebecca (Snow) Munroe of Bristol, R. I., born in 1803-04. Her maternal grandparents were Archibald and Rebecca Munroe. Archibald was son of Nathaniel and Martha (Taylor) Munroe. Jeremiah I. Greene died June 8, 1870, and was buried at Juniper Hill Cemetery, Bristol, R. I.

CHILDREN:

4628. BENJAMIN MUNROE, born June 22, 1828, married *Mary A. White*.
 4629. MARY ABBIE, born November 6, 1829, married *William Henry Simmons*.
 4630. GEORGE THOMAS, born October 28, 1831, married *Maria Munroe*.
 4631. ELLERY WOOD, born July 26, 1833, married *Mary Albina Greene*.
 4632. JEREMIAH INGRAHAM, JR., born March 18, 1842, married *Hannah Frances Bosworth*.
 4633. JOSEPH WHIPPLE, born October 31, 1844, married *Susan D. Gladding*.
 4634. WILLIAM HENRY, born January, 1849, unmarried.

3819. ELLERY WOOD⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Joseph W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 11, 1808. He married Abby, daughter of Samuel Phillips, who died in 1852. He died March 6, 1833. No children.

3820. THOMAS WHIPPLE⁸ GREENE (Benjamin⁷, Joseph W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 8, 1819, died April (or May), 1883. He married, September 30, 1839, Rachel Sullings, daughter of William and Mary Cummings of New Bedford, Mass. born January 24, 1815, died July 29, 1876.

CHILDREN:

4635. REBECCA INGRAHAM, born November 10, 1844, married *William H. Ma-comber*.
 4636. MARY FRANCES, born March 6, 1847, married *Moses Wood*.

3829. MARGARET WOODSIDE⁸ GREENE (David⁷, John R.⁶, David⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Baltimore, Md., about 1849. She married (1), 1870, William M. Ogden, M.D., and (2), in 1883, Hon. Edward Avery. The following was received from the Town Clerk at South Braintree, Mass., with other Greene records, in 1888: "Hon. Edward Avery married for his second wife, August 14, 1883, Margaret Woodside [Greene] Ogden, age 34, born in Baltimore, Md., second marriage, dau. of David and Anna M. [Greene]. She resides at East Braintree, Mass."

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4637. FLORENCE A. OGDEN.
 4638. ANNE TEMPLE OGDEN.

3835. CATHARINE GERTRUDE⁸ GREENE (William A.⁷, David Ireland⁶, David⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born September 1, 1831, died December 6, 1883. She married Robert Ten Eyck of Watertown, N. Y.

CHILD:

4639. WILLIAM GREENE TEN EYCK, born in 1861, married Miss *Lavinia* (?), and has one son, *Joseph Greene*, born November, 1885. Mr. Ten Eyck is Clerk of King's Co. Court, and resides in Brooklyn, N. Y.

3836. WILLIAM HENRY⁸ GREENE (William A.⁷, David Ireland⁶, David⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 31, 1833. He married Harriet Lovejoy, sister of Dr. Lovejoy of Washington, D. C., who married Mr. Greene's sister (No. 3837). Mrs. Greene died May, 1901. Her husband survives her and lives in Brooklyn, N. Y. (1902). No children.

3837. MARIA LANSING⁸ GREENE (William A.⁷, David Ireland⁶, David⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born March, 1838, died November 1, 1866. She married, at Red Bank, N. J., November 24, 1858, Dr. J. W. H. Lovejoy of Washington, D. C., born December 15, 1824, died March 18, 1901.

CHILDREN:

4640. KATE LOVEJOY,
4641. ANNIE B. LOVEJOY, } All reside in Washington, D. C., and are unmarried.
4642. (Daughter) LOVEJOY, }

3838. JOSEPH STORY⁸ GREENE (William A.⁷, David Ireland⁶, David⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Brooklyn, N. Y., February 18, 1841. He entered the Engineer Corps of the United States Navy, February, 1862, and was retired for disability in the line of duty in 1867. He now resides at Watertown, N. Y. He married, September 28, 1871, Caroline M., daughter of David Day Otis of Watertown, N. Y., and his wife, Sarah Olney of Thompson, Conn.

3853. JAMES A.⁸ GREENE (David H.⁷, David Ireland⁶, David⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 19, 1854. He married, June 7, 1881, Catharine L. Schuc, and resides at Constableville, N. Y.

3856. CATHARINE ADRIANA DE P.⁸ GREENE (Rutsen V. R.⁷, David Ireland⁶, David⁵, Thomas⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was

born January 29, 1843. She married (1) April 8, 1860, Benjamin F. Forney, a lawyer and merchant, and had four children, who died young. She married (2), May 7, 1899, J. F. Smith, and resides at Little Rock, Ark.

3860. GARDINER⁸ GREENE, Jr. (Gardiner⁷, William P.⁶, Gardiner⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Norwich, Conn., August 31, 1851. He married, April 4, 1894, Louise Eustis, daughter of Henry Lee and Mary Wilson (Hill) Reynolds, born in Washington, D. C., March 6, 1868. They reside in Norwich, where Mr. Greene has for many years followed the profession of law. No children.

Hon. Gardiner Greene was graduated from the Norwich Free Academy, 1868; from Yale University, 1873; and from Columbia College Law School, 1877. Was admitted to the bar in New York City, May, 1877, and in Connecticut, March, 1878. Became associated in the practice of law in Norwich, Conn., with Hon. John T. Wait—who was for many years member of Congress for the Third District of Connecticut,—and retained that connection till Mr. Wait's death in 1900, and still continues in practice there. Was a member from Norwich in the Connecticut House of Representatives, and Chairman of the Committee on Canvass of Votes for State Officers in the deadlock session of 1891-92. The House having ordered that no business should be introduced except through this Committee, he was placed at the head of the Republican party in the General Assembly during that session. Was also a member of said House from Norwich during session of 1895-96, serving on the Judiciary Committee, and, after the House Chairman of that Committee was made a judge, Mr. Greene was elected House Chairman, but declined to serve. In 1899 was appointed by the Governor of Connecticut one of a commission of six lawyers to revise the statutes of the State. The General Assembly, in 1901, adopted their revision, and directed them to incorporate with it the session acts of 1901, and that the whole work should become law, July 1, 1902. (See *The Judicial and Civil History of Connecticut*.)

3861. LEONARD VASSAL⁸ GREENE (Gardiner⁷, William P.⁶, Gardiner⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Norwich, Conn., December 22, 1857. He died at Cedar Rapids, Iowa, September 18, 1895, where he was engaged in mercantile business.

3878. HENRY UPHAM⁸ GREENE (John S. C., Jr.⁷, John S. C.⁶, Gardiner⁵, Benjamin⁴, Nathaniel³, Thomas², John¹) only son, was born in Vienna, Austria, November 21, 1871. "In accordance with the provisions of the Mass. Statutes, Mr. Greene has changed his name to Henry

Copley Greene." He is a grandson of Rev. John Singleton Copley Greene of Boston and Waltham, Mass. He was graduated from Harvard in 1894; resides in Boston. He is the author of *The Children's Crusade*, translated from the French, and of several other books. He is unmarried.

ADDENDUM.

The following data concerning the family of Captain James ⁷ Greene of Claremont, N. H. (Daniel ⁶, James ⁵, Elisha ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) were received too late to place under proper numbers:

Captain James ⁷ (No. 1708), born in Claremont, March 20, 1779, married, January 2, 1802, Mercy Nelson of Claremont, born March 2, 1780, died October, 1866. He was Captain of 24th Regiment, United States Infantry, War of 1812; died February 7, 1817. Their children were:

1. EPAMINANDOS, born 1803, died 1844, unmarried.
2. CONTENT, born 1805, died 1862, unmarried.
3. DANIEL, born 1807, married, 1832, *Katharine*, daughter of *Catherine (Greene) Parker*. He died 1882. Had five children: *Julia S.*, married *Harvey H. Collins*; *Franklin J.*, born 1834, married, 1863, *Fennie M. Ashley*; *Erastus P.*, *Weltha R.*, and *Charles J.*, died unmarried.
4. HANNAH, born 1809, married, 1834, *George Ray*, whose ancestors were English and settled in Connecticut. He was born 1804, died 1892. She died 1847. Children: (1) *Ossian*, born 1835, died 1892; was twice married. He was a lawyer of New Haven County; solicitor, ten years; member of Legislature twice; United States District Attorney; member of Congress, two terms. Had two sons and two daughters. (2) *Orman P.*, born 1837, married, 1862, *Mary I. Williams*, born 1842, died 1901; had two sons. He was educated in the common schools, People's Academy, Williston Academy, and Essex Classical Institute. Studied law and taught school. Served from August 30, 1862, to close of Civil War in 1865, as private, Company G, Sergeant-Major, and First Lieutenant, 2d Regiment, Vermont Volunteer Infantry. Lawyer and insurance commissioner in New Hampshire, 1868-69; Town Clerk, Colchester, Vt., 1875-76; Trustee, Winooski Savings Bank, since 1875; Clerk of Chittenden County since August 30, 1882. (3) *Elizabeth M.*, born 1842, married *Otis S. Bridges*; had five sons and six daughters. (4) *Amelia C.*, born 1844, married — *Coates*, died s. p. (5) *Ellen M.*, born 1846, married, 1869, *August Bocker*, died 1901; had one son and three daughters.
5. JAMES, born 1810, married *Mchitable Shattuck*, and had *Mary A.*, married — *Tyler*; *Quincy A.*, married *Delia A. Leach*; *De Witt C.*, married *Lucinda Watson*.
6. ALBERT G., born 1812, married, 1836, *Charlotte S. Blush*.
7. REBECCA M., born 1815, married Captain *Milton G. Bostwick*.
(In seventh generation, p. 489, she is recorded "Maria.")

NINTH GENERATION.

3882. SIMON P.^o GREENE (Esek⁸, Nathaniel⁷, Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in New York State, March 21, 1830. He married, June 1, 1852, Sarah Turner. He served in the Civil War as assistant sergeant under General McClellan, and was shot through the knee in the battle of Antietam. "He was a successful builder and contractor, and possessed a remarkable bass voice. At one time he made a tour of the United States as a public singer. He and his wife are both deceased."

CHILDREN:

4643. LEICESTER, hotel proprietor at Carrington, N. D.

4644. ELSIE, matron in Home for Feeble-Minded, Burlington, Wis.

4645. CHARLES ORMSTED, employee of Laird, Morton & Co., Winona, Minn. He is married and has one son and two daughters.

3883. GEORGE D.^o GREENE (Esek⁸, Nathaniel⁷, Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in New York State, April 29, 1831. He married (1), July 3, 1853, Matilda Bailey, and (2) Annie Wagoner. He resided at Pipe Stone, Minn. He served for four years in the Civil War. His widow, Mrs. Annie W. Greene, survives him.

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4646. HENRY, married; employed in Pipe Stone and vicinity to regulate elevators.

4647. ETTA, married.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

4648. FREDERICK, killed in Philippine war.

(There were also four daughters.)

3884. CATHARINE^o GREENE (Esek⁸, Nathaniel⁷, Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in New York State, October 23, 1832. She married, April 8, 1849, A. B. Dunlap, who died. She now resides at Charleston, Kan.

CHILD:

4649. FRANK B. DUNLAP of Atlanta, Ga. He is married and has two daughters and one son.

3885. THEODORE DECLERMONT⁹ GREENE (Esek⁸, Nathaniel⁷, Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in New York State, September 30, 1834. He married, June 21, 1865, Mary C. Massingham, and resides at Ashland, Wis., where he is engaged in business with his son—North Dakota Produce and Commission Company.

CHILDREN:

4650. WALTER S., married *Sophia Blissnebach*. They have three daughters, *Mary*, *Rose*, and *Cecilia*.
 4651. KATHARINE M., married *Frank Palmer*, lives at Fargo, N. D.
 4652. GRACE, unmarried.
 4653. MINNIE MAY, married *Earl Marvin*; have two daughters, *Ruth* and *Margaret*. Residence, Spokane, Wash.
 4654. JESSIE, unmarried; lives with her married sister at Spokane.

3886. SARAH A.⁹ GREENE (Esek⁸, Nathaniel⁷, Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in New York State, August 17, 1837. She married, March 28, 1856, Darius E. Palmer. He was First Lieutenant in 17th Wisconsin Volunteers, and served in the Civil War.

CHILDREN:

4655. (Son) PALMER, a farmer, married.
 4656. (Son) PALMER, a farmer, married.
 4657. ELMON E. PALMER, engaged in business at Baraboo, Wis.; unmarried.

3887. EDMOND R.⁹ GREENE (Esek⁸, Nathaniel⁷, Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in New York State, April 3, 1841. He served four years on the frontier as sergeant in the Civil War. He married (1), October 1, 1860, Mary Carl (or Earl), and (2) Mrs. Louise Gonoir.

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4658. ROSE, married — *Duff* of Harlan, Kan. They have two daughters and one son.

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

4659. EDDIE, born 1888.
 4660. FRANCIS, born 1890.
 4661. RUTH, born 1892.
 4662. BENJAMIN, born 1897.
 4663. EDITH, } born 1899.
 4664. ETHEL, }

3888. ROSINA O.^o GREENE (Esek ⁸, Nathaniel ⁷, Peter ⁶, John ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in New York State, April 3, 1841. She married, April, 1856, C. A. Leach, and resided at Dresbach, Minn. She is now (1902) a widow, and has six children.

3889. ALVIRA M.^o GREENE (Esek ⁸, Nathaniel ⁷, Peter ⁶, John ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in New York State, October, 1843. She married, August 28, 1865, George Bissett. Residence, Beve-ridge, Beltram County, Minn. She is now (1902) a widow, and has one daughter, married.

3890. ANGELINE IRENE ^o GREENE (Esek ⁸, Nathaniel ⁷, Peter ⁶, John ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Milwaukee, Wis., April, 1846. She married, May 16, 1866, Nathan Knapp, and resides at Tacoma, Wash.

CHILDREN:

- 4665. LOUISE KNAPP, married *George Churchill*, and resides at Castleton, N. D.; one son, *Everett*.
- 4666. ESTELLE KNAPP, married *William Lebo*. Residence, Tacoma, Wash.; have two sons.
- 4667. ROY KNAPP, born 1884.

3891. ELLA O.^o GREENE (Esek ⁸, Nathaniel ⁷, Peter ⁶, John ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Milwaukee, Wis. (?), September 1, 1849. She married, October 12, 1864, Frederic B. Fleming. Residence, Fargo, North Dakota.

CHILDREN:

- 4668. EARL FLEMING, married, and has one son.
- 4669. ROY FLEMING, unmarried.
- 4670. LINDSAY FLEMING, unmarried.

3893. OLIVER^o GREENE (Stephen ⁸, Oliver ⁷, Peter ⁶, John ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Killingly, Conn. He married Emeline Parker.

CHILDREN:

- 4671. ARTHUR, born 1880.
- 4672. JENNIE, born 1883.

3894. ALLEN ^o GREENE (Stephen ⁸, Oliver ⁷, Peter ⁶, John ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Killingly, Conn., May 10, 1848. He married Henrietta Turner. Residence, Thompson, Conn.

CHILDREN:

4673. HERBERT, died.
 4674. CLIFFORD, living 1902.
 4675. LAURA B., died.
 4676. MABEL, died.

3895. HENRY⁹ GREENE (Stephen⁸, Oliver⁷, Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Killingly, Conn. He married Marcia Tourtelot.

CHILDREN:

4677. HENRY M.
 4678. CHARLES W.,
 4679. CARRIE,
 4680. MINNIE, } married.

3896. WILLIAM CRAWFORD⁹ GREENE (William⁸, Oliver⁷, Peter⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Gloucester, R. I., August 27, 1860. He married, February 14, 1887, Eva Dutton of Thompson, Conn. They reside at West Gloucester.

CHILDREN:

4681. MARTHA, born and died March 14, 1888.
 4682. WILFRED J., born and died February 8, 1889.
 4683. ELIZA L., born May 20, 1890.
 4684. BERTHA A., born January 6, 1892.
 4685. ALFRED C., born June 5, 1893.
 4686. EVERETT W., born November 22, 1894, died October 8, 1896.
 4687. LAURA A., born December 22, 1895.
 4688. ELSIE E., born January 8, 1897.
 4689. LUCY V., born July 3, 1898.
 4690. RUTH E., born July 24, 1899, died November 30, 1899.
 4691. ALVIN C., born August 23, 1901, died October 3, 1901.

Letter received from William C. Greene, of recent date, states that his grandfather's wife "was Rhoda Bowen and he did not marry a second time" (No. 1339). He also records the death of Oliver's children, as follows: "Martha⁸ Greene married Marvel Aldrich of Burrillville, R. I., and died Oct. 22, 1840, leaving no children. Ruth⁸ Greene married Erastus Blackmar of Thompson, Conn., and died October 24, 1884, leaving no children. Stephen⁸ Greene (No. 2670) died Dec. 17, 1886."

3897. JOHN FRANK⁹ GREENE (John F.⁸, Jabez⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at Potowomut, Warwick, January

6, 1855. He was for many years superintendent of the glue manufactory owned by his uncles, T. and J. Greene, of New York City, and is now (1902) engaged in the manufacture of a compound for bells—his own invention,—having inherited his father's inventive talent. Mr. Greene resides in Greensboro, N. C., and is unmarried.

3898. WILKINS UPDIKE⁹ GREENE (John F.⁸, Jabez⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Brooklyn, E. D., N. Y., November 17, 1858. He was married, April 5, 1893, at the Church of the Messiah, Brooklyn, to Mabel, daughter of Robert and Emma F. Harding of Brooklyn, born March 25, 1865. Mr. Greene was graduated from Columbia College, School of Mines, and as mining engineer has visited almost every country—Europe, Canada, South America, and the western United States. He is at present (1902) general manager and engineer of the Centre Gold and Copper Mining Company at Centre, Guilford County, N. C., where he resides a portion of the year.

CHILD:

4692. HARDING UPDIKE, born April 23, 1895.

3908. ELIZABETH CLIFFORD⁹ GREENE (Albert G.⁸, John H.⁷, Thomas R.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born August 25, 1825. She married (1), August 3, 1846, Cornelius George Fenner, and (2) Gardiner H. Clark of Cambridge, Mass. She died November 7, 1857. No children.

3909. ARAZELIA GRAY⁹ GREENE (Albert G.⁸, John H.⁷, Thomas R.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born February 26, 1828. She married (1), July 3, 1849 (*Providence Record*), Charles Potter, Jr., son of Charles Potter of Providence, and (2) Hon. Charles Collins Van Zandt, Governor of Rhode Island, who was of Knickerbocker stock, the son of Edward Van Zandt of New York. His mother was daughter of Hon. Charles Collins of Bristol, R. I., who for nine years was Lieutenant-Governor of the State. Governor Van Zandt was graduated from Trinity College, Conn., in 1851. He studied law with Hon. Thomas C. Perkins of Hartford, Conn., and Hon. Alfred Bosworth of Warren, R. I. Was admitted to the bar in 1853, and was City Solicitor for Newport, where he resided, for some years. He was elected Representative to the General Assembly from Newport, and was in turn Speaker of the House, State Senator, and Chairman of the Senate Judiciary Committee. He was Lieutenant-Governor of Rhode Island, 1873-75, and in 1877 was elected

Governor, serving for three years and declining renomination. "In all his various public positions, Gov. Van Zandt served with marked ability. He possessed fine literary talent and great oratorical powers, having few equals as a public speaker."

CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4693. CHARLES POTTER, born July 19, 1850, married *Mary*, daughter of *Jonas* and *Abby (West) Minturn*. Her grandfather, *Benjamin Minturn*, was the son of *William* and *Penelope (Greene) Minturn* (see No. 1124). They had three children: *Charles Potter*, born about 1875; *Mary Minturn Potter*, born 1876; and *Arazelia Potter*, born 1877.

3910. MARY CLIFFORD⁹ GREENE (Albert G.⁸, John H.⁷, Thomas R.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born July 27, 1834. She married, July 11, 1861, Samuel C. Eastman of Concord, N. H., born July 11, 1837.

CHILDREN:

4694. MARY EASTMAN, born May 19, 1862.
4695. ALBERT GORTON EASTMAN, died young.

3911. SARAH MARGARET FULLER⁹ GREENE (Albert G.⁸, John H.⁷, Thomas R.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born April 28, 1839. She married Rev. Samuel W. Duncan, a Baptist minister of Cleveland, Ohio, son of Hon. James Duncan of Haverhill, Mass.

CHILD:

4696. ALBERT GREENE DUNCAN.

Mrs. Greene's father, Albert Gorton Greene, died at her home in Cleveland in 1868.

3912. ROBERT GORTON⁹ GREENE (John S.⁸, John H.⁷, Thomas R.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Providence, September 23, 1829. He married Agnes Elizabeth, daughter of John and Lydia Calder of Providence, born July 9, 1831, died April 8, 1858. He died in Chicago, Ill., November 23, 1857, in the twenty-eighth year of his age. (Above dates from gravestones.)

CHILD:

4697. THOMAS, resided with his grandmother Calder, in Providence.

3920. WILLIAM BATCHELDER⁹ GREENE (Nathaniel⁸, Nathaniel⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born at

Haverhill, Mass., April 4, 1819. He rendered much service to his country. Served as Lieutenant in United States Army, and was in the Florida war, but resigned in 1841 to enter the ministry. He was settled at Brookfield, Mass. He married Anna Blake, daughter of Robert G. Shaw of Boston, Mass. He was connected with the Brook Farm socialistic experiment; was a Mason of the thirty-third degree; a talented writer, and author of well-known theological and scientific pamphlets. At the outbreak of our Civil War he was in Europe, but when the news of the attack on Fort Sumter reached him, he hastened home and engaged in the service. He was appointed Colonel of 14th Massachusetts Volunteers. He commanded the line of fortifications on the Potomac, and served with distinction. He died at Weston-super-Mare, England, May 30, 1878, in his sixtieth year. (See *Batchelder Genealogy*, p. 457.)

CHILDREN:

4698. WILLIAM BATCHELDER, born 1851, married *Sallie E. Austin*.

3921. MARY GARDINER ° GREENE (Nathaniel ⁸, Nathaniel ⁷, Peter W. ⁶, Richard ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born about 1820 (?). She died at Panama in 1852, during her father's absence in Paris, France. She was a Sister of Mercy, which order she had joined some years before, and at the time of her death was *en route* for San Francisco, Cal., to establish a Home for the Sisterhood.

3922. CHARLES GORDON ° GREENE, Jr. (Charles G. ⁸, Nathaniel ⁷, Peter W. ⁶, Richard ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Boston, Mass. He was a banker of Paris, France, where he died in 1882.

3923. NATHANIEL GORDON ° GREENE (Charles G. ⁸, Nathaniel ⁷, Peter W. ⁶, Richard ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Boston, Mass. He was for many years associated with his father, Charles Gordon Greene, in the office of the *Boston Post*. He died at Brussels, Belgium, July 4, 1889.

3924. CHARLOTTE GORDON ° GREENE (Charles G. ⁸, Nathaniel ⁷, Peter W. ⁶, Richard ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹), only daughter, was born in Boston, Mass., June 30, 1841. She married, 1866 (?), James Schouler Cumston, born March 11, 1842. He is the son of William and Janet (Schouler) Cumston of Boston, where they reside.

CHILDREN:

4699. CHARLES GREENE CUMSTON (Dr.), born June 28, 1868, in Boston; is a surgeon of that city.
 4700. JANET McARTHUR CUMSTON, born Boston, August 24, 1878.

3929. SAMUEL SAUNDERS ° GREENE (Jacob ⁸, Jacob ⁷, Peter W. ⁶, Richard ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Gilmantown (Belmont), N. H., October 11, 1810. He married, in New Orleans, La., January 16, 1837, Margaret Cary of Troy, N. Y. He died December 10, 1871. He was a highly esteemed citizen of New Orleans, having been engaged in business there under the firm name of Greene & Elder for thirty-five years before his death. The family residence was "Orange Grove," Mississippi City, Miss., for some years. Mrs. Greene, widow of Samuel Saunders, died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Joseph R. Davis, at Biloxi, Miss., October 4, 1896, aged seventy-eight. She was buried in New Orleans.

CHILDREN:

4701. ALBERT GARDINER, born November, 1838, died August 5, 1869.
 4702. SAMUEL FISK, born November, 1840, died June 13, 1878.
 4703. MARGARET CARY, born May 18, 1847, married General *Joseph Robert Davis*.
 4704. ALICE TAYLOR, born September 2, 1849, died December 22, 1884.
 4705. EDITH RICHARDSON, born July 25, 1851, married *William Burton Hayward*.
 4706. WALTER HAZELTINE, born May 28, 1853, living 1902. He bears the name of his great-grandmother's family.

3934. (Admiral) JOSEPH FOSTER ° GREENE (Peter H. ⁸, Jacob ⁷, Peter W. ⁶, Richard ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Topsham, Me., November 4, 1811. He was warranted a midshipman in the United States Navy, November 1, 1827, and was promoted passed midshipman, June 10, 1833; Lieutenant, February 28, 1838; Commander, September 14, 1855; Captain, July 15, 1862; Commodore, July 24, 1867; and Rear-Admiral, July 13, 1870. He was retired from active service, November 25, 1872. Admiral Greene married, at Bath, Me., August 26, 1840, Ruth Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Gardner and Marcia (Stockbridge) Bowman. Samuel G. was born at Gorham, Me., October 9, 1790, died at Bath, Me., March 29, 1841. His wife, Marcia, whom he married May 19, 1816, was born at Hanover, Mass., April 7, 1795, died at Bath, May 18, 1862. They were both of Revolutionary descent. Their daughter, Ruth, wife of Admiral Greene, was born at Bath, Me., September 17, 1820, died at her home in Brookline, Mass., January 8, 1900.

It is noted in family correspondence that both Admiral Greene and his wife possessed a strong feeling of kinship and interest in family history. (This branch of the family omitted the final *e* in their name.)

CHILDREN:

4707. ALBERT BOWMAN GREENE, born Bath, June 20, 1841, died in infancy.
 4708. FRANK HAZELTINE GREENE, born December 20, 1845, died in New Orleans, La., February 13, 1888, married *Ella J. Homes*.
 4709. ELLA BOWMAN GREENE, born January 22, 1851, married *Robert Waterston Lord*.
 4710. MARGARET FOSTER GREENE, born December 7, 1855, married *Henry Melville Whitney*.

Admiral Greene served on board the sloop-of-war *Vandalia*, in the Brazilian squadron, 1830-33; studied in the Naval School, Norfolk, Va., 1833-34; served on the frigate *Potomac*, of the Mediterranean squadron, 1835-37; on the sloop *Erie*, of the West Indian squadron, 1840; on the frigate *Columbus* of the Brazilian squadron, 1843-45; and on the ship-of-the-line *Ohio*, of the Pacific squadron, 1846-50, during which time he took part on the western coast of Mexico in the operations against the Mexican ports, 1846-47. He was stationed at the Navy Yard, Boston, 1850-52, on ordnance duty; on ordnance duty at Washington, D. C., 1852-54; and on duty at the Naval Academy, Annapolis, 1855-58. He was in command of the steam-sloop *Canandaigua*, of the South Atlantic squadron, 1862-64, and took part in the bombardment of Fort Wagner, July 18, 1863, taking the *Canandaigua* over the bar in Charleston harbor himself, Admiral Dahlgren having failed to carry out the previous arrangement for sending him a pilot. He was on ordnance duty at Charleston Navy Yard, 1866-68, and in command of the southern squadron of the Atlantic fleet, 1870-71; and of the North Atlantic station, 1872-73, being retired in his command by a special act of Congress. Admiral Green relinquished his last command afloat, the U. S. S. *Powhatan*, May 28, 1873. Dartmouth College conferred upon him the honorary degree of A.M., in 1861. He died in Brookline, Mass., December 9, 1897.

3935. ALEXANDER ROGERS ^o GREENE (Nathaniel ⁸, Jacob ⁷, Peter W. ⁶, Richard ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Topsham, Me. "He removed to Jackson, Miss., where he resided for 60 or 70 years, and where he died in 1901." No record of family.

3936. MARGARET ANN ^o GREENE (Nathaniel ⁸, Jacob ⁷, Peter W. ⁶, Richard ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Topsham, Me., November 8, 1816. She married, June 27, 1837, John Rogers, born in Topsham, October 6, 1809, died at Buchanan, Mich., December 21, 1881. His wife died also at Buchanan, October 22, 1897. (Mrs. Rogers's mother

was Peggy Rogers, but her name was not recorded in the previous generation.)

CHILDREN:

4711. JOHN RANKIN ROGERS (Governor), born Brunswick, Me., September 4, 1838, married, March 17, 1861, *Sarah L. Greene* and had five children: (1) *Fred-eric F.*, born September 9, 1863, married ——. (2) *Edwin R.*, born January 8, 1865. He is married and is president of the incorporated company Rogers & Younglove, importers of teas, coffees, and spices, Tacoma, Wash. (3) *Albert Greene*, born November 13, 1867, married ——. (4) *Carolyn Augusta*, born September 6, 1870, married —— *Blackman*, a State official; resides Olympia, Wash. (5) *Helen*, born April 25, 1875, unmarried (1902). Governor Rogers received but a common school education, but he was a thorough and persistent reader of the best literature, and he became an unusually well-informed man. In 1852-56 he was engaged in the drug business in Boston, Mass., and afterward took the management of a drug store at Jackson, Miss. In 1861 he went to southern Illinois and taught school till 1866. Then engaged in farming for a few years. He returned to Maine in 1870 and conducted a drug store in his native town. In 1876 he removed to Kansas and settled there as a farmer. He was one of the organizers of "The Farmers' Alliance" in 1878, after which date he became interested in politics and was elected to several minor offices. In 1887 he established in Wichita *The Kansas Commoner*, one of the most influential Populist papers in the State. In 1890 he removed to Puyallup, Wash., engaged in real estate, and was elected to the Legislature in 1894 as candidate of the People's Party. In 1896 he was elected Governor for four years, and re-elected in 1900. For the last twenty years of his life he gave much of his time and thought to improving the condition of the farmer and wage-earner, by improving political conditions. He was the author of the "Barefoot Schoolboy" law, and, it is said, was one of the few Populist legislators who would not ride on a railroad pass. Besides contributing to newspapers, he was the author of three books: *The Irrepressible Conflict*, *Looking Forward*, and *The Inalienable Rights of Man*. Hon. *John Rankin Rogers* died at Olympia, Wash., December 26, 1901, having served but one year of his second term. (See *Appleton's Cyclo-pædia*, 1901.)
4712. ROBERT HENRY ROGERS (Rev.), of Buffalo, W. Va., born July 7, 1841, married *Eunice Jane McClellan* of Brunswick, Me. They have three children: *John McClellan*, *Galen Osgood*, *Myra*.
4713. CAROLINE GREENE ROGERS, born Brunswick, Me., July 22, 1848, married August 12, 1874, Henry Clay Storm of Benton Harbor, Mich.; have two children, *Margaret Helen* and *Mary Edith*.
4714. MARGARET GREENE ROGERS, born November 15, 1851, married, August 12, 1874, *Le Roy Harvey Dodd* of Buchanan, Mich.; only child, *Robert Le Roy Dodd*.
4715. JOSEPH McKEEN ROGERS (Rev.) of Marquette, Mich., born May 7, 1855.

married, August, 1879. *Martha Kane* of Essex, Iowa. They have two children: *Joseph Kane* and *Margaret*.

4716. GEORGE GARDNER ROGERS of Manistique, Mich., born May 17, 1857, married, September 24, 1884, *Mary Eliza Richards* of Buchanan, Mich. They had two children, who died young.

3939. HARRIET ° GREENE (Ballard ⁸, Jacob ⁷, Peter W. ⁶, Richard ⁵, Peter ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Damariscotta, Me. She married, before 1849, George Washington Sully of Louisiana, of the same family as the noted artist Sully. After the death of her parents, Harriet Greene and her brother Charles made their home for a time with their uncle, Peter Hazeltine Greene, at Bath, and later Harriet removed to the South, being adopted by her cousin, Samuel Saunders Greene of New Orleans. She was a teacher for some years before her marriage, which took place at her cousin's home. There may have been several children, but we have mention of one only.

CHILD:

4717. THOMAS SULLY, a prominent architect of New Orleans.

The record of Mrs. Sully's father, Captain Ballard Greene, in the Eighth Generation is brief, but the following additional facts are gleaned from *The History of Thomaston, Me.*, by Cyrus Eaton, published in 1865:

"Captain Ballard Greene was twin-brother of Gardner Greene, born about 1787. He was also brother of Peter Hazeltine of Bath, and Nathaniel Greene of Topsham, both in turn High Sheriffs of Lincoln County, Me. Captain Ballard removed from Topsham to Thomaston in 1819, and was a merchant of the firm Greene & Merrill." He was Captain of the Thomaston Guards, August 22, 1825. Captain Greene married, May 15, 1819, Jane A. Noyes, or Norris, of Brunswick, Me., who died February 6, 1832, aged thirty-seven. He died February 10, 1831, at Thomaston. The names of his sons (not given in the previous generation) were Gardner and Albert, who died young, and Charles, who remained in Brunswick with his sister Harriet for a time. There was also another daughter, Elizabeth Titcomb, the eldest child (?), who died at Brunswick, 1829, aged six.

3947. LAWRENCE MILLS ° GREENE (James A. ⁸, Joseph W. ⁷, James ⁶, James ⁵, William ⁴, Peter ³, John ², John ¹) was born March 20, 1862. He was married, April 11, 1888, at St. Paul's Church, Wickford, R. I., to Anna Caroline Carpenter, born November 4, 1860. Mr. Greene is a Pension Examiner.

CHILD:

4718. FRANCES MARION, born Brooklyn, N. Y., December 3, 1889.

3948. JOSEPH WARREN ° GREENE (James A.⁸, Joseph W.⁷, James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born November 6, 1863. He was married, November 9, 1893, at St. Stephen's Church, Providence, R. I., by Rev. E. M. C. Fiske, to Alice Hall, daughter of Albert Gallatin and Emily Ellicott (Hall) Durfee, born May 31, 1867. She is a lineal descendant of James Barker and Simon Lynde. Mr. Greene is engaged with his father and brother in the manufacture of cotton, worsted, and silk goods, and is superintendent of Hamilton Mills, at Hamilton, R. I. He resides at Wickford.

CHILDREN (all born in Wickford):

4719. SARA CUTLER, born September 7, 1894.

4720. JOSEPH WARREN, JR., born May 31, 1897.

4721. ALICE DURFEE, born September 26, 1901.

3949. JAMES CULLEN ° GREENE (James A.⁸, Joseph W.⁷, James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born October 18, 1865. He is assistant superintendent of Hamilton Mills. Resides at Wickford; unmarried.

3970. EDWARD ABORN ° GREENE (Edward A.⁸, Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born in Providence, R. I., November 10, 1856. He was graduated from Brown University, 1876, with degree of Ph.B. He is treasurer of the S. H. Greene & Sons Corporation at Clyde, Warwick. He is unmarried and resides in Providence with his brother and sister, at the old homestead, where they were all born. Mr. Greene succeeded his father, upon his death in 1892, as a member of the Rhode Island Society of Cincinnati, representing his illustrious great-great-grandfather, Colonel Christopher Greene. (See *R. I. Hist. Soc.*, vol. iv., October, 1896, pp. 171-175.)

3972. CHARLES WILLIAM ° GREENE (Edward A.⁸, Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born March 18, 1861, at Providence, R. I. He was graduated from Brown University, class of 1884, with degree of A.B. Resides in Providence, and is a member of the S. H. Greene & Sons Corporation.

3975. SUSAN ABORN ° GREENE (Henry L.⁸, Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born at Clyde, Warwick,

August 5, 1850. She died at her father's home, Riverpoint, February 13, 1889, and was buried at Swan Point Cemetery, Providence.

3976. LUCY ANNA ° GREENE (Henry L.⁸, Simon H.⁷, Job ⁶, Christopher ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Clyde, Warwick, September 13, 1852. She married, October 3, 1878, Benjamin Aborn Jackson, son of Richard William and Susan Potter (Aborn) Jackson, born February 8, 1848. He is the grandson of Stephen and Sophia (Graves) Jackson of Providence (married November 25, 1792) and the great-grandson of Rev. John Graves, rector of St. John's Church, Providence, known until 1794 as "King's Church." "Parson Graves," as he was called, held the rectorate from 1755 until the outbreak of the Revolution, when he continued to pray for the King of England, and was asked to resign. He was born in Limerick, Ireland, died in Providence, and was buried in St. John's Churchyard, where the inscription on his gravestone is well preserved. His wife, sister, and children are also buried there. Stephen Jackson, born May 23, 1763, who married his daughter, was son of Richard (born in Providence, February 14, 1733) and Susan (Waterman) Jackson of Providence. Richard was son of Stephen Jackson, the emigrant ancestor, born in Ireland, October 11 (O. S.), 1700, died in Providence, September 3 (O. S.), 1709. He was an officer in the British navy, and was obliged to flee to this country, it was said, on account of a quarrel with a brother officer. His family were English, but owned large estates in Ireland. His wife was Anne Boone of North Kingston, R. I., born September 8 (O. S.), 1709, died at Pomfret, Conn., January 30, 1782. His great-great-grandson, Benjamin Aborn Jackson, who married as above, Lucy Anna Greene, has in his possession a copy of the letter written by him to his brother-in-law, Boone, when he went over to England to learn if he could reclaim any of the property.

Mr. Jackson is Treasurer of the Providence Banking Company, which succeeded the old firm of Wilbur Jackson & Company. In earlier years he was employed as clerk by Jackson & Butts, who established a banking business in the Bank of North America in Providence in 1853, and he has remained in the same business through all the various changes of partnership till the present time (1901).

CHILDREN:

- 4722. SUSAN ABORN JACKSON, born Providence, October 24, died October 28, 1880
- 4723. HENRY GREENE JACKSON, born Barrington, R. I., June 12, 1883.
- 4724. BENJAMIN ABORN JACKSON, born Providence, January 15, 1885, died Barrington, June 19, 1885.
- 4725. DONALD JACKSON, born Barrington, July 16, 1886.
- 4726. LUCY ABORN JACKSON, born Providence, December 17, 1892.

3977. CAROLINE CORNELIA ° GREENE (Henry L.⁸, Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born at Clyde, Warwick, October 14, 1854. She resides with her father, Henry L. Greene, at Riverpoint, and is unmarried.

3978. FRANCIS WHITTIER ° GREENE (Henry L.⁸, Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born at Riverpoint, Warwick, October 15, 1861. He received his early education at Mowry and Goff's School at Providence, R. I., and was later graduated from Brown University. He married, February 26, 1895, Jeanette, youngest daughter of Thomas and Amanda (Van Gieson) Vreeland of Franklin, N. J., born December 11, 1871. Her Revolutionary ancestor was John Spear, Sr. (in old Dutch records, Spier and Speer). Mr. Greene's residence adjoins the fine estate of his father, Hon. Henry Lehré Greene, at Riverpoint Village, Warwick. In 1892 Mr. Greene entered the firm of S. H. Greene & Sons, as partner, and upon its incorporation in 1899, became one of the incorporators. Prior to his admission to the firm, he held an important position in the management, and has altogether been connected with the business about eighteen years. For a few years he was a member of the Warwick Town Council and is now (1902) a member of the School Committee and a Representative from Warwick in the General Assembly, which honorable position has been held by this line of the Greene family in unbroken succession since the days of John Greene, surgeon.

CHILD:

4727. FRANCIS VREELAND, born Riverpoint, September 28, 1899.

4727^a. RALPH DRAYTON, born Riverpoint, October 28, 1902.

3979. HELEN HOLCOMBE ° GREENE (William R.⁸, Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born at New Orleans, La., June 19, 1867. She is unmarried, and resides at Los Angeles, Cal. (1902).

3980. WILLIAM REGINALD ° GREENE (William R.⁸, Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born at New Orleans, La., October 16, 1869. Resides with his sisters at Los Angeles, Cal.; unmarried.

3981. HENRY ABORN ° GREENE (William R.⁸, Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, R. I., May 20, 1875. Resides at Los Angeles, Cal.

3982. LENORE ° GREENE (William R.⁸, Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born at Warwick, R. I., July 18, 1876. Resides at Los Angeles, Cal.

3983. MARIAN ELEANOR POSTLETHWAITE ° GREENE (William R.⁸, Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) as born at Warwick, November 21, 1878. Resides at Los Angeles, Cal.

3986. MARY ANNE ° GREENE (John W. A.⁸, Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born in the village of Phenix, Warwick, R. I., June 14, 1857. "Miss Greene was graduated from the Boston University Law School, June, 1888, with the degree of Bachelor of Laws—*magna cum laude*,—standing second in rank in a class of twenty-eight men. She was the third woman to be graduated from the School, and the second to be admitted to the Massachusetts bar. She was admitted to practise before all the courts of the State as a member of the bar of Suffolk County, at Boston, September 28, 1888. After practising two years in Boston, she returned to her native State, and since 1890 has resided in Providence. She does not plead in court, but has an office practice, making a specialty of conveyancing and the care and settlement of estates.

"She has written numerous articles for papers and magazines upon legal topics, and for legal reviews. She has published a pamphlet upon *The Legal Status of Women in Rhode Island*, 1900, and assisted in the preparation of the fifth edition of *The Law of the Domestic Relations*, by James Schouler, LL.D., the standard text-book on that branch of the law, examining and collating all the American court decisions on the subject from 1888 to 1895. She is now engaged in the preparation of a manual of business and domestic law for women's clubs, colleges, and seminaries.

"Miss Greene was the first American woman invited to address the World's Congress of Jurisprudence and Law Reform at Chicago, in 1893, an honor extended but to two American and two foreign women lawyers, appearing upon the same programme with eminent American and European male jurists, among whom were David Dudley Field, Thomas J. Semmes, Hon. Sir Richard Webster of England, Prof. M. Torres Campos of Spain, etc. Miss Greene's subject was 'Married Women's Property Acts in the United States, and Needed Reforms Therein.'

"But her specialty is the delivery of lectures upon practical business and domestic law before women's clubs and girls' schools. She is the only lawyer who does make this a specialty. She has been lecturer on Business

Law for Women for the past twelve years (since 1889) at Lasell Seminary, Auburndale, Mass.

"Miss Greene has also held office in Rhode Island, following the family example. In 1895 she was commissioned by the Governor of Rhode Island as Chairman of the Rhode Island Committee on a Colonial Exhibit at the Cotton States and International Exposition at Atlanta, Ga., with power to choose two associates. Later, an act of the General Assembly appropriated \$1000 for the purpose of this exhibit, to be used by this committee. This is said to be the first time in history that a legislature ever placed the disposal of State funds in the hands of a committee composed solely of *women*. The exhibit was made in the Colonial Hall of the Women's Building at Atlanta, and included relics of Gen. Nathanael, and Col. Christopher Greene, Stephen Hopkins, William Ellery, and other eminent Rhode Islanders.

"Miss Greene was from 1895 to 1897 State Regent for Rhode Island of the National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, organizing four chapters, among them the General Nathanael Greene Chapter of East Greenwich, and the Phebe Greene Ward Chapter of Westerly. In 1897, on retiring from active office, she was elected by the Continental Congress of the National Society an Honorary State Regent for life, in nomination of the Rhode Island delegates, in recognition of her services as a member of the Committee to revise the Constitution of the National Society.

"She has been, since 1895, President of the Woman's Baptist Foreign Missionary Society of Rhode Island, and since 1898 a vice-president of the general society, known as the Woman's Baptist Foreign Missionary Society, whose constituency includes the New England and Middle States and District of Columbia. Miss Greene also acts as legal adviser for this latter corporation."

Miss Greene is the first and only lawyer, man or woman, in this branch of the family, since her illustrious ancestor, Chief Justice Philip Greene, and his son, Judge William Greene; and she most creditably sustains the honor of the Greene name.

3988. ELIZABETH HUGHES⁹ GREENE (John W. A.⁸, Simon H.⁷, Job⁶, Christopher⁵, Philip⁴, Job³, John², John¹) was born in Warwick, September 11, 1859. "She was a remarkably sweet and lovely girl, with considerable artistic talent, especially for animal and figure painting, which she was beginning to cultivate at the time of her death. She died of a malignant tumor on the heart and lungs, June 22, 1883, aged 23 years 9 months and 11 days." She was buried at Swan Point Cemetery, Providence.

3990. JENNIE ANNETTE ⁹ GREENE (Thomas Gray ⁸, William Warren ⁷, Christopher ⁶, William ⁵, Philip ⁴, Job ³, John ², John ¹) was born November 21, 1859. She was married at her father's residence in Centreville, Mich., October 22, 1890, to George J. Sadler of Battle Creek, Mich., where they reside. He is station agent on Chicago and Grand Trunk Railroad.

4000. MARY SEYMOUR ⁹ GREENE (John E. ⁸, William Ellery ⁷, John ⁶, Benjamin Ellery ⁵, John ⁴, Richard ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Cleveland, Ohio, July 2, 1871. She married, June 25, 1890, Charles Orin Patch of Cleveland, Assistant Treasurer of the Cleveland Trust Co.

CHILD:

4728. CHARLES ORIN PATCH, Jr., born Cleveland, Ohio, August 22, 1897.

Mrs. Patch is of English ancestry on the maternal side, a lineal descendant of Richard Seymour, who came to America in 1639. His great-great-grandson, William Seymour, a lieutenant in the Revolutionary army, married Lydia St. John, and their son Belden was father of Harry Belden Seymour, grandfather of Mrs. Patch. Her mother, Mary E. Seymour, was daughter of Mary Lazell Ward, the daughter of Colonel Trowbridge Ward, and granddaughter of William Ward, whose wife, Sarah Trowbridge, was a descendant of the wife of Cotton Mather. The father of William Ward was Major Daniel, an officer of the Revolution, and lineal descendant of William Ward of Yorkshire, England, who came to America in 1639 and located first in Sudbury, Mass., removing thence to Marlboro, from which town he was Representative in 1666.

4002. WILLIAM ELLERY ⁹ GREENE (John E. ⁸, William Ellery ⁷, John ⁶, Benjamin Ellery ⁵, John ⁴, Richard ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Cleveland, Ohio, January 18, 1875. Was the Secretary and Treasurer of the Norton Tool Company until 1901, when he closed out his interest and engaged in the hardware trade with his father, John Elliott Greene, who is Vice-President of the W. Bingham Company of Cleveland. Mr. Greene is unmarried.

4003. EDWARD BELDEN ⁹ GREENE (John E. ⁸, William Ellery ⁷, John ⁶, Benjamin Ellery ⁵, John ⁴, Richard ³, John ², John ¹) was born in Cleveland, July 26, 1878. He is unmarried, and is in the employ of the Cleveland Trust Company, having charge of the Bond and Loan Department.

4039. CARLETON⁹ GREENE (George S., Jr.⁸, George S.⁷, Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born in New York City, October 24, 1868. He was graduated from Harvard College, 1889, with the degree of A.B., and from Cornell in 1891 with the degree of C. E. He is the third in direct line to follow the profession of civil engineering, and is the partner of his father, George Sears Greene, Jr., the firm being Greene & Greene, 11 Broadway, New York City.

Mr. Greene was married at Pittsfield, Mass., June 27, 1901, by Right Rev. F. D. Huntington, Bishop of Central New York, assisted by the Rev. Harold Arrowsmith, to Anna Bartow, daughter of John Pelatiah Perit and Anna B. (Noyes) Lathrop. She is the great-granddaughter of Thomas and Lydia (Hubbard) Lathrop, and lineal descendant of Rev. John Lothrop (or Lathrop, as now written) of Yorkshire, England, who came to America and settled at Barnstable, Mass., to whom was applied the term, "minister," as early as 1641, before it was in general use. History tells us that Lothrop's arrival from England was regarded by Governor Winthrop as an event of importance, and he made public mention of him as "a modest, able, and fearless preacher."

Rev. John, son of Thomas Lowthrop of Ellen, Yorkshire, and grandson of John Lowthrop, of a parish in East Riding of York, England, was the second minister of the Independent Church in England, succeeding Rev. Henry Jacob, who came over to Virginia in 1624 and soon died. After Archbishop Laud's persecutions in England, Rev. John Lothrop came over to America and first settled at Scituate, Mass., "with about thirty of his flock," but later removed to Barnstable. (See *Lathrop Family*, by Rev. E. B. Huntington; Goodwin's *Pilgrim Republic*, note, p. 441; Swift's *History of Barnstable, Mass.*)

4041. SAMUEL DANA⁹ GREENE, Jr. (Samuel D.⁸, George S.⁷, Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at West Farms, Westchester County, N. Y. (New York City), October 24, 1864. Educated at St. John's School, Sing Sing, and St. John's College, Annapolis, Maryland, where he was prepared for the United States Naval Academy, entering in June, 1879. Graduated at the head of his class in June, 1883, and spent the next two years on the flagship *Lancaster* of the European station, returning for final graduation in 1885, graduating No. 1 in his class. Stationed at Torpedo School, Newport, for one year. Was then attached to the U. S. S. *Atlanta*, being the first of the new steel cruisers to be placed in commission, and served up to 1887, when he resigned to enter civil life.

He engaged with the Sprague Electric Railway and Motor Company as

one of their engineers, and became chief engineer of the Company. On the consolidation of this Company with the Edison General Electric Company, he rose through various positions to that of general sales manager, in charge of all the selling organization of the Company, and was also chairman of the local Company's Committee, in charge of the various local companies in which the General Electric Company was interested.

In 1891, joined the New York Naval Reserve as Lieutenant in command of the Second Division, First Battalion. On his removal to Schenectady in 1894, he was placed on the staff of the Commander commanding the battalion, and when two battalions were formed he became Lieutenant Commander and Chief of Staff.

At the outbreak of the war with Spain in 1898, he volunteered for service in the United States Navy and received a commission as Lieutenant (junior grade). He was attached to the U. S. S. auxiliary cruiser *Yankee*, serving on her as a watch officer from the time she was commissioned in April, 1898, until she went out of commission in September. The *Yankee* performed scout duty for some time, and was then sent to Cuba, where she assisted in several bombardments, and altogether was under fire four or five times. Resigned from the navy, and was honorably discharged in September, 1898, when he resumed his position in civil life and as general sales manager and chairman of the Local Company's Committee of the General Electric Company.

He was reappointed Lieutenant Commander and Chief of Staff of the Captain commanding the Naval Reserve of the State of New York, and was also appointed on the staff of Governor Theodore Roosevelt, and served during his entire term as Governor.

Was a prominent member of the American Institute of Electrical Engineers; served on important committees and contributed many papers to the Institute proceedings; and also technical papers on electrical subjects, principally on the various uses of electricity on board ship.

He was married, on June 26, 1896, to Cornelia Chandler, daughter of the late Rear Admiral Ralph Chandler, U. S. N., at Batavia, N. Y. He and his wife were drowned at Schenectady, N. Y., while skating on the Mohawk River on the evening of January 8, 1900. The funeral services were held at St. George's Church, Schenectady, and the burial was at Bristol, R. I. They left no children.

General orders from headquarters of the New York Naval Militia were issued in connection with the death of Lieutenant Greene. After reviewing his career with the highest appreciation of his valuable services, the following order was given: "The armories and vessels of the Naval Militia will

display their ensigns at half-mast until after the funeral. Officers will wear the usual badge of mourning. A detail will be designated from this command to attend the funeral."

4042. MARY RICHMOND ° GREENE (Samuel D.⁸, George S.⁷, Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at the United States Naval Academy, Annapolis, Md., on Easter Sunday, April 21, 1867, and was baptized by Rev. George W. Smith, Chaplain of the United States Navy. She married, at Schenectady, N. Y., April 21, 1897, John Stevens Conover, son of Francis Stevens Conover of Princeton, N. J., who graduated from the United States Naval Academy in 1844, and was an officer of the navy. His son, John Stevens, Jr., was graduated from Princeton, 1885, with the degree of C.E., and has been connected with the General Electric Company, and was made Managing Engineer of the British Thomson-Houston Electric Company, located at Rugby, England.

CHILDREN:

4729. JOHN STEVENS CONOVER, JR., born Schenectady, May 30, 1898.

4730. DANA GREENE CONOVER, born Schenectady, March 17, 1900.

4043. GEORGE DE BOKETON ° GREENE (Samuel D.⁸, George S.⁷, Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at the United States Naval Academy, November 9, 1871, and baptized in St. John's Church, Annapolis, Md. He was educated at public and private schools and entered Cornell University in September, 1889, graduating with the degree of M.E. in June, 1893.

Was with the Edison Illuminating Company of New York from July, 1893, to July, 1894, as draftsman and engineer; and with the General Electric Company as assistant to the manager of the New York office from November, 1894, to June, 1896; with the engineer of the Railway Department at Schenectady from June, 1896, to the present time, as assistant to the Engineer of the Railway Department.

He was married, June 1, 1899, to Harriet Mumford, daughter of the late Douglas Campbell of Cherry Valley, N. Y., author, soldier, and lawyer.

He served with the Second Division, First Naval Battalion, Naval Reserve, New York State, from July, 1893, to June, 1896, as seaman. Was appointed Second Lieutenant of the 36th Separate Company of Schenectady, in November, 1896; was promoted to First Lieutenant in April, 1898. Volunteered for service in the United States Army at the outbreak of the war with Spain in 1898, and received a commission as First Lieutenant, Company E, 2d New York Infantry, United States Volunteers. Was pro-

moted to First Lieutenant and Battalion Adjutant, June, 1898. Served with the regiment at Camp Black, Hempstead, N. Y.; Chickamauga, Tenn.; Tampa and Fernandina, Fla., and Troy, N. Y., being mustered out in October, 1898.

4044. CHARLES WOLCOTT ° GREENE (Charles T.⁸, George S.⁷, Caleb ⁶, Caleb ⁵, Samuel ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹) was born at officers' quarters, Madison Barracks, Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., October 9, 1868. He married, at St. Mary's Church, Kansas City, October 9, 1889, Cecilia, daughter of Anthony Smith. He died at Denver, Col., after a brief illness, August 30, 1892.

4045. ANNA HULL ° GREENE (Charles T.⁸, George S.⁷, Caleb ⁶, Caleb ⁵, Samuel ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Watertown, Jefferson County, N. Y., September 11, 1870. She was married, April 4, 1894, at St. Ann's Church, New York City, by Rev. Thomas Gallaudet, D.D., to Herbert Boughton, son of William H. and Frances (Ayres) Boughton of Brooklyn, N. Y., born in Brooklyn in 1868. He is the grandson of Joseph Boughton, who was a distinguished New York lawyer. He attended Columbia Law School and was admitted to the bar of New York in 1889.

The family of Boughton (or Bouton) were of Huguenot origin. The emigrant ancestor, John Bouton, came from Gravesend, England, in the barque *Assurance*, arriving in Boston, Mass., December, 1635. He was one of the early settlers of Hartford, Conn., and in 1651 went to Norwalk, where his first wife, Joan Terry, died. He became an influential citizen, and for several years was Representative to the General Court of Connecticut Colony, and held many public offices. He married (2), 1656, in Norwalk, Conn., Abigail, daughter of Matthew Marvin, prominent among the early proprietors of Hartford; and married (3) Mary Stevenson, widow of Jonathan, who was killed in a swamp fight with the Indians, near Norwalk. Mr. and Mrs. Herbert Boughton reside in Brooklyn, New York City.

CHILDREN:

4731. MARGARET BOUGHTON, born Brooklyn, April 17, 1895.

4732. FRANCES BOUGHTON, born Brooklyn, July 18, 1897.

4047. EMILY DANA ° GREENE (Charles T.⁸, George S.⁷, Caleb ⁶, Caleb ⁵, Samuel ⁴, Samuel ³, John ², John ¹) was born at Newton, Conn., October 21, 1875. Her profession is that of trained nurse. She resides at 221 West 133d Street, New York City.

4048. ABBY CHANDLER ° GREENE (Charles T.⁸, George S.⁷, Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Newton, Conn., August 8, 1877. She was married, February 26, 1900, in St. Matthew's Church, New York City, by Rev. Edward H. Kraus, to John Vigus, son of John Arthur Vigus, from England, and his wife, Mary Ann Toner of London, England. Mr. Vigus is of the firm, Vigus & Ford, artistic photographers, 36 West 34th Street, New York City.

CHILD:

4733. EDITH MARY VIGUS, born New York City, July 15, 1901.

4068. MARC TIFFANY ° GREENE (Albert R.⁸, Albert D.⁷, Caleb⁶, Caleb⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, John², John¹) was born at Coweset, Warwick, September 28, 1879. He was graduated from Brown University, and resides with his widowed mother at Coweset.

4078. GEORGE HENRY ° GREENE (Henry A.⁸, William F.⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born June 4, 1824, died March 5, 1897. He married, July 26, 1850, Eliza E., daughter of Benjamin E. Horton.

CHILD:

4734. FREDERICK IRVING, born September 18, 1856, died June 28, 1869.

4079. CHARLES WARREN ° GREENE (Henry A.⁸, William F.⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born April 9, 1827, died November 29, 1886. He married, November 8, 1853, Anna, daughter of Horace Learned, born November 16, 1831, died June 2, 1882.

CHILDREN:

4735. ELIZABETH LEARNED, born November 10, 1854, married *Levi C. Chandler*.

4736. HENRY AUGUSTUS, born August 5, 1861.

4737. ANNA MAUD, born December 12, 1864, died July 19, 1865.

4738. WILLIAM, born and died June 29, 1866.

4739. ARTHUR DUNCAN, born December 6, 1867, married *Jennie W. Smith*.

4091. WARREN ANDREWS ° GREENE (Warren S.⁸, William Fones⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born December 27, 1832. He married, October 30, 1855 (?), Anna Elizabeth, daughter of Robert W. Potter of Providence, born June 4, 1832.

CHILDREN:

4740. AUGUSTUS A., born Providence, February 8, 1857, married *Miss Gridley*.

4741. ROBERT WARREN, born Augusta, Ga., April 20, 1860, married *Martha Crouse*.

4742. ANNA EDITH, born Providence, September 12, 1862, married *C. A. Stearns*.

4092. MARY FOSTER ° GREENE (Warren S.⁸, William Fones⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born January 28, 1838, died December 26, 1879. She married, September 8, 1864, George B. Chace, son of Willard Chace of Providence, born March 2, 1835, died September 22, 1900.

CHILDREN:

4743. WILLIAM CHACE, born December 31, 1866.
 4744. NELLIE CHACE, born July 24, 18—, married *Frank D. Champlin*, and had one child, *Ruth Champlin*.
 4745. GEORGE WARREN CHACE, born September 13, 1877, died September 29, 1879.

4100. ANNA ORMSBEE ° GREENE (Chester W.⁸, William Fones⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born November 4, 1838, died November 6, 1894. She married, August 25, 1866, Eliphalet S. Brown of Fall River, Mass.

CHILDREN:

4746. FANNY S. BROWN, born August 16, 1868.
 4747. IDA L. BROWN, born November 17, 1870.
 4748. ANNIE L. BROWN, born July 7, 1873, died February 21, 1881.
 4749. HARRY P. BROWN, born December 16, 1878.

4101. WILLIAM STEDMAN ° GREENE (Chester W.⁸, William Fones⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Tremont, Ill., April 28, 1841. He married, March 8, 1865, Mary E. White (widow). They reside in Fall River, Mass.

Hon. William S. Greene has been engaged in the real estate and insurance business since 1866; President, Common Council, 1877-79; Mayor of Fall River, 1880-81, 1886, 1895-97; postmaster, 1881-85 and 1898; delegate, National Convention, 1880; Representative to Congress from Massachusetts, 1898-1903.

CHILDREN:

4750. MABEL L., born March 12, 1866.
 4751. CHESTER WASHINGTON, born October 26, 1867.
 4752. FOSTER R., born October 31, 1877.

4107. JULIA PHILINDA ° GREENE (Thomas .W.⁸, Seneca⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Albion, N. Y., December 8, 1857. She married Homer Lockwood Thayer of Lansing, Mich., born October 1, 1837. They resided in Denver, Col., and had

no children. Mrs. Greene's father, after selling out his business in Michigan in 1876, made his home with her—his only daughter. Homer L. Thayer served in the war of the Rebellion, as Sergeant, 3d Regiment, Michigan Infantry Volunteers, June 10, 1861; Second Lieutenant, June 9, 1862; First Lieutenant, March 21, 1863; Captain and Assistant Quartermaster, United States Volunteers, April 30, 1865; Brevet Major, March 15, 1865.

4110. ELLEN JANE ° GREENE (Abraham C.⁸, Seneca 7, Stephen 6, Job 5, Fones 4, James 3, James 2, John 1) was born in Yates, Orleans County, N. Y., December 17, 1842. She married, January 30, 1860, David Arnold Cheeseborough, son of Daniel and Ann (Dennison) Cheeseborough, born April 7, 1843 (?). They lived for a time in Brooklyn, N. Y., but returned to Orleans County and lived in Linden. Mr. Cheeseborough died in Brooklyn, November 27, 1870.

CHILDREN:

4753. ELLEN JANE GREENE CHEESEBOROUGH, born 1861 (?), married, November 8, 1893, at Albion, N. Y., *Joshua M. Sharpstein*, a retired farmer of Medina, N. Y.
4754. GEORGE WASHINGTON CHEESEBOROUGH, born Warfield, N. Y., February 22, 1865.
4755. EMMA CLEMENTINE CHEESEBOROUGH, born Brooklyn, N. Y., June 15, 1868, married, February 22, 1888, at Albion, *John Leon Weld* of Rochester, N. Y. He is in the employ of Curtice Bros. Canning Company. Mrs. Weld died at Rochester in 1896; left two children, *Lawrence* and *Louise*.

4111. FREEMAN ABRAHAM ° GREENE (Abraham C.⁸, Seneca 7, Stephen 6, Job 5, Fones 4, James 3, James 2, John 1) was born in Yates, Orleans County, N. Y., September 3, 1844. He married (1), July 16, 1873, Cora L., daughter of Isaac and Ellen (Fear) Aber of Rochester. They lived at Wilson, Niagara County, N. Y., where he was principal of a school.

CHILD:

4756. FREEMAN LOUIS, born Wilson, N. Y., May 23, 1874.

4114. GEORGE HENRY ° GREENE (Augustus W.⁸, Seneca 7, Stephen 6, Job 5, Fones 4, James 3, James 2, John 1) was born at Grosse Isle, near Detroit, Mich., October 12, 1836. He married, April 8, 1862, Julia Lucretia, daughter of Goodrich and Dorcas (Becker) Baldwin, born in Greene County, N. Y., October 13, 1835. Her father was born December 23, 1804; her mother, June 22, 1806, and they married December 22, 1831. Her grandfather was Frederick Baldwin, who died April 20, 1825, aged seventy-six.

George Henry Greene was for a time a teacher, but soon after his marriage (1863) removed to Lansing, Mich., and engaged in the manufacture of chairs, with his uncle, Thomas Warren Greene. In 1867 he was appointed principal teacher of the Michigan State Reform School, and was soon after promoted to Assistant Superintendent. In 1872 was appointed to a clerkship in the Auditor General's office, which position he still held in 1876. Mr. Greene died at his home in Lansing in 1899.

CHILD:

4757. JENNIE BALDWIN, born Lansing, March 19, 1865, died 1897, unmarried.

[George H. Greene was deeply interested in the family history. He was for many years a conscientious and patient laborer in the cause, and materially aided the late General Greene in preparing the records for this *Genealogy*.]

4115. EDITH ANN ° GREENE (Augustus W.⁸, Seneca⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Raisinville, Mich., September 24, 1838. She married (1), November 29, 1864, Adam Crozier, son of John and Agnes (Kimmer) Crozier of Raisinville, born September 7, 1828, died December 28, 1864. She married (2), December 9, 1873, John Calvin Brown of Lockport, N. Y., son of John Gilman Brown, born May 23, 1841.

CHILD:

4758. EDITH MAY BROWN, born Lockport, N. Y., September 22, 1874.

4116. ANSON THOMAS ° GREENE (Augustus W.⁸, Seneca⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born November 9, 1841, at Raisinville, Mich. He served in the war of the Rebellion, in the 7th Michigan Volunteers, and was killed at the battle of Fair Oaks, May 31, 1862. He was of a very genial nature, and is said to have been the life of his regiment.

4117. SENECA WESLEY ° GREENE (Augustus W.⁸, Seneca⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Raisinville, Mich., January 21, 1844. He married, January 4, 1866, Sarah, daughter of Beler Bazil and Ursula de Laflan (Kimmer) Fournié, born in Detroit, Mich., July 12, 1842. Her father came from France when about two years of age, and the family settled in Montreal, Canada.

Seneca W. Greene served in the War of the Rebellion, and first enlisted

April 22, 1861, in the 14th Ohio Regiment, for three months, under General McClellan in Virginia. August 24, 1861, was mustered out at Toledo, Ohio, and re-enlisted in 11th Michigan Infantry Volunteers. He was engaged in the battles of Stone River, Chickamauga, Missionary Ridge, Lookout Mountain, and Atlanta. He was mustered out, September 30, 1864. He is a lawyer, and now resides in Michigan (was a resident of Bay City, 1876).

CHILDREN:

4759. FRANK, born Raisinville, Mich., March 15, 1867.
 4760. EDITH LOUISE, born East Saginaw, Mich., March 30, 1868.
 4761. AUGUSTUS PETER, born La Salle, Mich., November 19, 1870, died October 7, 1872, and was buried at Vienna, Monroe County, Mich.
 4762. BLANCHE, born East Saginaw, June 10, 1873.

4118. AMY HARRIET ° GREENE (Augustus W.⁸, Seneca⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Raisinville, Mich., May 5, 1847. She married, August 11, 1870, Walter William Foote, son of Henry William and Almira (Goodrich) Foote, born March 7, 1843. He is a farmer and resided for a time near Deerfield, Lenawee County, Mich., but removed to Readman, Emmet County, where Mrs. Foote died, December 16, 1886, and was buried.

CHILDREN:

4763. THERESA ALMIRA FOOTE, born Deerfield, November 17, 1871.
 4764. HERBERT WALTER FOOTE, born Deerfield, April 3, 1873, died June 28, 1896, at Cross Village, Emmet County, Mich.; buried beside his mother.
 4765. GRACE GERTRUDE FOOTE, born Deerfield, May 14, 1875.

4119. ELIZABETH AMANDA ° GREENE (Augustus W.⁸, Seneca⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Raisinville, Mich., May 8, 1852. She married, June 17, 1869, John Wesley Taylor, a farmer of Raisinville, son of William James Taylor of Milan, Monroe County, Mich.

CHILD:

4766. MARY AUGUSTA TAYLOR, born in La Salle, Mich., May 28, 1872, married, November 20, 1895, at Essexville, Mich., *Edward Huntington Vedder*, son of *William Banker* and *Caroline (Edwards) Vedder*, born at Palatine Bridge, Montgomery County, N. Y., in 1853. He was left an orphan when fifteen years of age. Engaged in the drug business in West Bay City, Mich., about 1880, in which he has continued to present date (1897). No children.

4120. CHARLES AUGUSTUS ° GREENE (Augustus W.⁸, Seneca⁷, Stephen⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Raisin-

ville, Mich., September 28, 1856. He married, at East Saginaw, East Side, June 20, 1886, Sarah Elizabeth, daughter of John and Catharine (Ryan) Hayes, born April 15, 1861, in West Canada. He is an engineer on the F. and P. M. R.R.; resides at Saginaw, Mich.

CHILDREN (all born in Saginaw):

- 4767. WILLIAM EDWARD, born January 27, died January 30, 1888.
- 4768. HARRY HAYES, born May 13, 1889.
- 4769. GEORGE RICHARD, born August 23, 1891.
- 4770. CHARLES CLARENCE, born October 22, 1893.
- 4771. ALICE LOUISE, born October 11, 1895.

4144. HELEN ⁹ GREENE (William H.⁸, Nathaniel ⁷, John ⁶, Job ⁵, Fones ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born November 5, 1844. She married, 1869, Leroy Atwood. She died in 1879.

CHILDREN:

- 4772. WILLIAM ATWOOD.
- 4773. HELEN ATWOOD.

4149. (Captain) LEWIS DOUGLASS ⁹ GREENE (Joseph N.⁸, Nathaniel ⁷, John ⁶, Job ⁵, Fones ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Medina, Orleans County, N. Y., May 23, 1856. His mother dying the following year, he was, until nine years of age, under the care of his maternal aunt. In June, 1874, while living at Cortland, N. Y., he was appointed cadet at the United States Military Academy at West Point, and was graduated, June 13, 1878 (see below). Lieutenant Greene was married at the New Old South Church, Boston, Mass., January 9, 1890, to Lizzie Taft, only child of Henry Harrington and Lizzie Lincoln (Taft) Adams, born in Chicago, Ill., May 5, 1868. Mrs. Greene belongs to the illustrious Adams family of Massachusetts, being descended from the same emigrant ancestor as John and Quincy Adams, second and sixth Presidents of the United States, and of the great Revolutionary agitator, Samuel Adams. Her grandfather, Otis Adams (who was born at Grafton, Mass., February 13, 1798, and married, in 1822, Sylvia King) was a man of considerable local prominence. He was son of Nathaniel and Mary (Harrington) Adams. Nathaniel was a member of Captain Warren's company at Bennington, and, later, of Captain Ephraim Lyon's company, which joined General Ward's regiment, June 20, 1778. His father, Andrew B. Adams (born at Ipswich, Mass., 1715, settled in Grafton, 1740), was not in Revolutionary service, but during the French and Indian war, 1757, was in an alarm company at Grafton. Andrew B. was son of Samuel, grandson of Nathaniel, and great-grandson of William,

who was son of the emigrant ancestor, Henry Adams, who came from Devonshire, England, 1621, and settled "north of Plymouth Colony." Captain and Mrs. Greene now (1902) reside in Chicago, Ill.

CHILDREN:

4774. DOUGLASS TAFT, born Fort Logan, Col., April 24, 1891.

4775. JOSEPH NATHANIEL, born February 1, 1893.

Lewis Douglass⁹ Greene was appointed Second Lieutenant, 7th United States Infantry, June 14, 1878; served with his regiment, in Minnesota, Colorado, Montana, and Wyoming, until 1887; was promoted First Lieutenant December 16, 1888; was aide-de-camp to General George Crook, October 8, 1887, to June 20, 1889, and accompanied him to Chicago, where he was on duty for one year, but was relieved, at his own request, to accept the appointment of Quartermaster of 7th Infantry, June 13, 1889. Lieutenant Greene was on duty at Fort Logan, Col., and Hot Springs, Ark., until August 24, 1898. He was retired with rank of Captain, April 26, 1898, on account of disability in line of duty.

War service: with regiment in campaign against White River Utes, Northern Colorado, 1879-80, and against Sioux, winter of 1890-91; Spanish-American war, Quartermaster at Hot Springs, Ark., until August 24, after protocol was signed; with General Brook's command (unofficially) in Porto Rico, October and November, 1898; and present at the evacuation of San Juan by the Spaniards.

Captain Greene is a lineal descendant of Elder William Brewster of the *Mayflower*. His great-great-grandmother, Sarah Denison, wife of Captain William Douglass, was the great-granddaughter of Jonathan² Brewster, son of William¹ Brewster. He was named Lewis Douglass in honor of his mother's family. His grandmother, Hannah (Fenner) Douglass (see No. 2979), was daughter of Edward Fenner, who was appointed Commissioner by Governor William Greene. One of his duties during the Revolution was enrolling men for service and supplying ammunition for the army—a by no means easy task. Among the papers in possession of Edward's descendants at Houghton, Mich., is one contributed by Captain Greene, which "throws an amusing side light on the needs of the times and particularly on the canny foresight of one Thomas Mann," upon whom Commissioner Fenner tried his persuasive powers, and whose "stipulation" follows, *verbatim et literatim*:

"JOHNSTON, July the 9th 1780

"Offers made by Thomas Mann, if you will give me fifty Silver Dollars as a bounty and forty Shilling wages per month in Like money and pay my

wages in Corn at 3/ pr bushel—I will give Solomon Thornton Forty bushels of Said Corn if he will do the work on my farm that I want Done and I *will List*, provided also that I have my Choice either to Recv the Remainder of my wages in Corn or in money as I may Chuse when my time is out, I must also have a new hat, 1 pair of new Calves Skin Shoes, 1 new thick Jacket 1 Linnen shirt and Two flannel Ditto, the work that I must have Done 3 acres of Corn and Some petatoes hoed 2 1-2 acres of rye and wheat Cut and thrashed the Straw Secured about four Tuns of hay Cut well made and Stacked half acre of flax puled Seed got off Cleaned and flax ratted and well Secured—petatoes dug and Taken Care of Corn harvest and secured wood cut Drawed to the Dore Milling Done at all times when wanted fences kept up and Creaters kept out. Some other things for the benefit of my family, Likly may be wanted which I do not think of at present and over and a bouve I Shall Expect Some Gentlemen in the Town will make up a sum of thirty or forty Silver Dollars to my wife to keep her from being Ill-naterd 1 1-2 acres plowed Sowed with Rye Some Rye Sowed among my Corn Some ground plowd and Sowed with wheat.”

[At the bottom of the frayed and yellow page, and in a different handwriting, undoubtedly Fenner's, is the following endorsement—a happy mixture of sarcasm and conciliation:]

“Mr. Mann in Regard to keeping your wife good Natured it is Impossible but if you will go a Soldir and at this time take the affirmation oaths it is supposed the town will fulfill your Last will and testament.”

(Vide “The Careful Recruit,” *Army and Navy Journal*, August 23, 1902, by L. D. Greene, Captain U. S. A.)

4157. EMMA LOVISA ° GREENE (Oscar H.⁸, Christopher⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born January 5, 1847. She married, February 20, 1867, Newton P. Morgan of Exeter, N. Y.

4158. SARAH AMANDA ° GREENE (Oscar H.⁸, Christopher⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born March 7, 1848. She married Levi C. Smith, son of Ansel and Amanda (Barnes) Smith.

4159. ZACHARY TAYLOR ° GREENE (Oscar H.⁸, Christopher⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born November 10, 1849. He married Julia, daughter of Chauncey and Sophia (Scott) Crippin.

4160. MAGGIE EVA ° GREENE (Oscar H.⁸, Christopher⁷, John⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born February 6, 1851. She

married William W. Ellsworth of Litchfield, Herkimer County, N. Y., son of Loring D. and Olive Amelia (Gillette) Ellsworth.

4182. MARY ELIZA ° GREENE (William Wallace ⁸, William Dabney ⁷, Thomas ⁶, James ⁵, Elisha ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Lunenburg County, Va., July 24, 1861. She married Benjamin J. Lithicum of Church Creek, Md.

CHILDREN:

- 4776. CHARLES D. LITHICUM, born 1891.
- 4777. JOSIAH LITHICUM, born 1892.
- 4778. WILLIAM GREENE LITHICUM, born 1893.
- 4779. HENRY LITHICUM, born 1895.
- 4780. BENJAMIN LITHICUM, born 1899.

4183. THOMAS EVANS ° GREENE (William Wallace ⁸, William Dabney ⁷, Thomas ⁶, James ⁵, Elisha ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹), only son, was born at Lunenburg, Va., March 24, 1863. He was at one time pay clerk at United States Naval Academy at Annapolis, Md. He possessed a fine musical talent and became a remarkable tenor singer. He still follows his profession. He married, July, 1889, Virginia Vinton Yeakle of Baltimore, Md. They have no children.

4184. MATTIE WILSON ° GREENE (William Wallace ⁸, William Dabney ⁷, Thomas ⁶, James ⁵, Elisha ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born at Spottsylvania, Va., July 12, 1865. She married, at Church Creek, Md., November 16, 1887, Robert Morris Marshall, Jr., of Warren County, Va. He is the great-great-grandson of James Markham Marshall, brother of Chief Justice Marshall; and also the great-great-grandson of Robert Morris, the Revolutionary financier. Mr. and Mrs. Marshall now reside (1902) in Warren County, Va.

CHILDREN:

- 4781. WILLIAM GREENE MARSHALL, born 1888.
- 4782. JAMES MARKHAM MARSHALL, born 1890.
- 4783. LUCY STEPTOE MARSHALL, born 1892.
- 4784. HENRIETTA DANCE MARSHALL, born 1894.
- 4785. ROBERT MORRIS MARSHALL, born 1899.

4185. FANNY McCARTY JOHNSTON ° GREENE (William Wallace ⁸, William Dabney ⁷, Thomas ⁶, James ⁵, Elisha ⁴, James ³, James ², John ¹) was born in Spottsylvania, Va., March 9, 1868. She occupies a position in the Land Office at Jackson, Miss., and is unmarried (1901).

4186. WILLIETTA WOODBRIDGE ° GREENE (William Wallace⁸, William Dabney⁷, Thomas⁶, James⁵, Elisha⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born at Spottsylvania, Va., March 24, 1871. She married Charles Edgar Willis, son of T. Adolphus Willis of Cambridge, Md., and his first wife, Anna Woolford, of Dorchester, Md. They reside at Vicksburg, Miss., and have no children.

4231. MARY ELIZABETH ° GREENE (Alfred⁸, Perry⁷, William⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in Fall River, Mass., June 30, 1853. She married, in Newport, R. I., November 27, 1877, Robert M. Pike, son of John and M. Adeline Pike, born at Newport, April 3, 1853.

CHILDREN:

4786. LEONARD F. PIKE, born Newport, August 24, 1879.

4787. ROBERT M. PIKE, JR., born Newport, October 13, 1886.

4237. OLIVE ° GREENE (Samuel⁸, Perry⁷, William⁶, Abraham⁵, James⁴, Jabez³, James², John¹) was born in North Kingstown, R. I., August 24, 1850. She married, June 7, 1877, at Pawtucket, R. I., Thomas A. Capen, M.D.

4356. JAMES GARDINER (THURSTON) GREENE (James Harvey⁸, James⁷, James⁶, Increase⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born December 17, 1837. He married, September 10, 1861, Mary Helen Rice. Residence, Elizabeth, N. J. He has dropped the name Thurston.

CHILDREN:

4788. JAMES WELLINGTON, born July 1, 1862, married *Jessie Buzzelle*.

4789. RICHARD THURSTON, born June 29, 1867, married *Charlotte Louise Berry*.

4790. MARY HELEN, born January 16, 1870.

4791. GEORGIA LOUISE, born May 7, 1876.

4357. MARY HELEN ° GREENE (James Harvey⁸, James⁷, James⁶, Increase⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born at Moriah, Essex County, N. Y., October 7, 1839. She married (1), October 31, 1860, Dr. John Hall Brock, born Dallas County, Ala., March 1, 1836, died West Point, Miss., March 2, 1870. She married (2), April 3, 1877, at Rochester, N. Y., James Francis Radcliffe, born in London, England, July 26, 1832, died ——. She resided in New York City (1891).

CHILDREN BY FIRST MARRIAGE:

4792. LOTTIE REBECCA BROCK, born September 28, 1861, West Point, Miss., died.
 4793. ALICE ELECTA BROCK, born September 11, 1863, West Point, Miss., married
Nathaniel Barr, and had two children (1891). Lives at Rochester, N. Y.
 4794. JOHN HALL BROCK, Jr., born September 2, 1866, West Point, Miss. Resided
 Dalton, Mass. (1891).
 4795. LENA MAY BROCK, born January 24, 1869, West Point, Miss. Resided
 Rochester, N. Y. (1891).

CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE:

4796. RUTH ALLEN RADCLIFFE, born Rochester, N. Y., March 3, 1879.
 4797. JAMES FRANCIS RADCLIFFE, born Rochester, N. Y., December 13, 1880.
 4798. OTIS RICHMOND RADCLIFFE, born Rochester, N. Y., February 16, 1882.

4404. ABBY^o GREENE (Daniel⁸, Job⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Franklin, Norfolk County, Mass., where she lived until her removal to Pennsylvania when eighteen years of age. She married — Lynch and now (1902) resides at Allegheny, Pa. She is secretary of the Woman's Relief Corps, Department of Pennsylvania.

4405. (Dr.) JEROME B.^o GREENE (Samuel⁸, Job⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Providence, R. I.(?) He is a surgeon and practises and resides in Providence. He married Miss — Coggeshall (?) and has one son.

The following is a marginal note found on Bristol and Warren records of another branch of the Greene family: "Elizabeth B. wife of Dr. Jerome B. Greene died at Bristol R. I. Feb. 21, 1890 aged 57."

4408. CHARLES HENRY^o GREENE (Charles⁸, John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born June 6, 1824, died in 1900. He married Sarah (born in Nova Scotia, September 28, 1813), daughter of Henry and Elizabeth⁸ (Greene) Munroe. She was his second cousin. The Munroe family moved from Rhode Island to Nova Scotia in the time of the Revolution, perhaps in company with Thomas⁶ Greene, great-grandfather of Charles Henry.

4411. SARAH ELIZABETH^o GREENE (Charles⁸, John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Providence, R. I., September 19, 1833. She was married, April 16, 1863, by Rev. Augustus Woodbury of Providence, to William Comstock Almy, son of Samuel and Mary W. (Comstock) Almy, of the Almy family of Little

Compton, Westport, and Tiverton. He was born August 1, 1836. Residence, Providence, R. I.

CHILDREN:

4799. ARTHUR COMSTOCK ALMY, born April 26, 1870, was married, June 5, 1895, by Rev. James MacGregor, to *Frances Darling*, daughter of *George* and *Ada (Darling) Carpenter* of Pawtucket, R. I., born August 11, 1874, died January 25, 1900. He is a cotton broker of Providence; has one daughter, *Madeline*, born July 21, 1896.
4800. WILLIAM FREDERIC ALMY, born August 7, 1874, married *Ella May*, daughter of *John* and *Hannah (Reed) Vaughan* of East Greenwich, R. I., born January 29, 1875, died September 22, 1902; only child, *Earle Vaughan*, born July 21, 1900. Mrs. *Almy's* mother, *Hannah Reed*, was of New Bedford, Mass.

4412. EMILY BAILEY ° GREENE (Charles ⁸, John ⁷, Thomas ⁶, Thomas ⁵, John ⁴, Thomas ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born November 20, 1835, died July 1, 1865. She married George F. Boyden of New Hampshire.

CHILDREN:

4801. ELLEN MARIA BOYDEN, born December 10, 1857, married *Horace M. Cornell*.
4802. CARRIE EMILY BOYDEN, born January 22, 1861, married *Horace R. Fenner*.
4803. CHARLES FREDERIC BOYDEN, born October 23, 1862, married *Martha Dexter Horton* of Barrington, R. I. No children.

4416. WILLIAM BROOKS ° GREENE (Thomas ⁸, John ⁷, Thomas ⁶, Thomas ⁵, John ⁴, Thomas ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born about 1824. He was a Congregational minister of Needham, Mass., where he died, September 11, 1895. He married Ellen Bullen of Needham.

CHILD:

4804. MARIETTE.

4417. SARAH CUSHMAN ° GREENE (Thomas ⁸, John ⁷, Thomas ⁶, Thomas ⁵, John ⁴, Thomas ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born about 1826, died April 9, 1891. She married Captain William S. Whippey of Nantucket, Mass.

CHILDREN:

4805. WILLIAM FLETCHER WHIPPEY.
4806. EMMA WHIPPEY.
4807. CLARENCE E. WHIPPEY.

4418. (Rev.) THOMAS BROCK^o GREENE (Thomas⁸, John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born August 24, 1829, died July 11, 1900. He married, September 17, 1856, Harriet Stewart Bunker of Nantucket, Mass. No children. They resided in Plainfield, N. J.

4419. JAMES MUNROE^o GREENE (Thomas⁸, John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born about 1834, died in 1863. He married Abby Boyden of Providence, R. I., where they resided. They had one child, who died in infancy.

4420. GEORGE WASHINGTON^o GREENE (Thomas⁸, John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was twin-brother of James Munroe, born about 1834. He removed to the West, where he is now living (1902). He married Sarah — (?) of Ohio.

CHILDREN:

- 4808. HARRY.
- 4809. JAMES.
- 4810. SUSAN.
- 4811. EDMOND.
- 4812. WINIFRED.

4421. ANDREW BROOKS^o GREENE (Thomas⁸, John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born about 1836, died March 2, 1876. He married Winifred Coleman of Nantucket, Mass.

CHILDREN:

- 4813. ELIZABETH.
- 4814. EDWARD HENRY.
- 4815. ALLISTON.

4422. ELIZABETH ANN^o GREENE (Thomas⁸, John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born about 1838, died May 21, 1861. She married William Rand of Nantucket, Mass., and had one child, who died in infancy.

4423. EDWARD PAYSON^o GREENE (Thomas⁸, John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born April 24, 1840. He married, October 22, 1868, Emily Sherman King of New York City. They reside in Brooklyn, N. Y.

CHILDREN:

4816. EDWARD SHERMAN.
 4817. EMILY FLORENCE.
 4818. NELLIE SOUTHWORTH.
 4819. THOMAS WILLIAM.

(Two other children died in infancy.)

4424. WINIFRED COFFIN^o GREENE (Thomas⁸, John⁷, Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born about 1845, died July 22, 1874. She married John S. Tewksbury of Winthrop, Mass.

CHILD:

4820. MARY WINIFRED TEWKSBURY.

4432. MARIA LOUISA^o GREENE (Henry Quincy⁸, Henry⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born in Rhode Island (?). She married, October 4, 1858, George Wotkyns Seymour. [Name should be George W., and this record should not be confused with that of *William* Wotkyns Seymour, whose connection with the Greene family is found in note at end of Ninth Generation.]

CHILD:

4821. MARIA LOUISA SEYMOUR, born July 14, 1864.

4434. OSCAR CURTIS^o GREENE (Barnabas B.⁸, Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born February 21, 1842. He was superintendent of telegraph of Northern Pacific Railroad, at Duluth, and St. Paul, Minnesota. He married, July 26, 1880, Jennie Goodrich Scheffer.

CHILD:

4822. ALICE MARION, born July 6, 1881.

4435. ALICE MATILDA^o GREENE (Barnabas B.⁸, Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Richard⁵, John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 1, 1844. She married, December 31, 1862, John Winn Colton of Bellefontaine, Ohio, born at Horn Castle, Lincolnshire, England, October, 1839. He was son of John Colton, who came from England in October, 1843. They were both mill owners and practical millers.

CHILD:

4823. OSCAR CLEMENT COLTON.

4436. CLEMENT MENDEL ° GREENE (Barnabas B.⁸, Benjamin ⁷, Samuel ⁶, Richard ⁵, John ⁴, Thomas ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born at St. Paul, Minn., November 16, 1849. He was United States Assistant District-Attorney, 1878. He died March 16, 1881. He was unmarried.

4462. ALICE D. ° GREENE (Richard ⁸, Richard W.⁷, Thomas W.⁶, Thomas ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born August 10, 1853. She married (1), January 1, 1883, Robert Wickes ⁸ Greene of Old Warwick (see No. 3602), and (2) Andrew Paine.

4498. ELLA LUCY ° GREENE (William W.⁸, Elisha H.⁷, Rowland ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born September 9, 1857. She married Alfred Lyon, and resides at 1220 South Sherman Street, Denver, Col. Her mother has made her home with her since Mr. Greene's death.

4499. LUCY LEVERETT ° GREENE (Thomas W.⁸, Elisha H.⁷, Rowland ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born at Upper Alton, Ill., October 19, 1867. She married, October 29, 1895, Rev. Judson Clarke Chapin, son of Judson S. and Fannie Osgood (Clarke) Chapin, born in Vinton, Iowa, August 29, 1868. His father, Judson Southland Chapin, was originally of Jamestown, N. Y., an officer of the Civil War in the 14th Iowa Infantry, and the son of Asahel Chapin, one of the early presidents of Acadia College, Wolfville, Nova Scotia. The mother of Judson Clarke Chapin, Fannie O. Clarke of Ohio, was a descendant of Dr. John Clarke, pastor of the First Baptist Church, Newport, R. I., in 1638.

CHILDREN:

4824. LUCY KATHARINE CHAPIN, born May 21, 1897.

4825. LEVERETT ASAHEL CHAPIN, born January 7, 1900.

4500. FRANK WARREN ° GREENE (Thomas W.⁸, Elisha H.⁷, Rowland ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born at Lawrence, Kan., April 22, 1870. He married, March 18, 1896, Ada B., daughter of Moses B. and Rebecca (Parker) Sloa

4501. WILLIAM WASHINGTON ° GREENE (Thomas W.⁸, Elisha H.⁷, Rowland ⁶, Thomas ⁵, Richard ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born at Junction City, Kan., August 29, 1872. He was educated at Shurtleff College, and was secretary of the History Committee of the Alpha Zeta Society. He is now employed as government stenographer in the United States Postoffice Department, Washington, D. C., in which city he resides. He is unmarried.

4628. BENJAMIN MUNROE ° GREENE (Jeremiah I.⁸, Benjamin ⁷, Joseph W.⁶, Thomas ⁵, Thomas ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born June 22, 1828. He married, January 1, 1851, Mary A., daughter of Samuel and Anne (B——) White. Resided at Providence, R. I.

4629. MARY ABBIE ° GREENE (Jeremiah I.⁸, Benjamin ⁷, Joseph W.⁶, Thomas ⁵, Thomas ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born November 6, 1829. She married, December 9, 1849, William Henry Simmons, son of Josiah and Mary (Horton) Simmons of Bristol, R. I.

CHILDREN:

- 4826. JOANNA GREENE SIMMONS, born February 11, 1851.
- 4827. GEORGE RODMAN SIMMONS, born March 27, 1853.
- 4828. MARY ELLERY SIMMONS, born October 29, 1853.
- 4829. HENRY ALBERT SIMMONS, born April 17, 1858.

4630. GEORGE THOMAS ° GREENE (Jeremiah I.⁸, Benjamin ⁷, Joseph W.⁶, Thomas ⁵, Thomas ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born October 28, 1831. He married Maria, daughter of Bosworth H. and Nancy Munroe. They resided at Warren, R. I., where Mrs. Greene died, October 15, 1890, in her fifty-seventh year.

CHILDREN:

- 4830. MARTHA ABBY, born August 21, 1853.
- 4831. ELLA MARIA, born October 15, 1854.
- 4832. IDA JANE, born February 18, 1856.
- 4833. GEORGE THOMAS, Jr., born March 21, 1860.
- 4834. EMILY FRANCES, born January 9, 1862.
- 4835. CHARLES WHIPPLE, born August 14, 1864.
- 4836. ROBERT HALL, born April 15, 1869.
- 4837. FREDDIE COLE, born January 25, 1872.

4631. ELLERY WOOD ° GREENE (Jeremiah I.⁸, Benjamin ⁷, Joseph W.⁶, Thomas ⁵, Thomas ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born July 26, 1833. He married Mary Albina Greene, and resides at Los Angeles, Cal. (see No. 3626).

4632. JEREMIAH INGRAHAM ° GREENE, Jr. (Jeremiah I.⁸, Benjamin ⁷, Joseph W.⁶, Thomas ⁵, Thomas ⁴, Richard ³, Thomas ², John ¹) was born at Newport, March 18, 1842. He married, May 1, 1862, Hannah Frances, daughter of Peleg and Hannah D. (Burt) Bosworth of Warren, R. I., born in Warren, December 4, 1842. Her father was born February

24, 1813, and her mother (born in Warren, July 13, 1814) was daughter of Joseph Burt of Taunton, Mass. Mr. Greene is agent for the New York and Boston Despatch Company at Newport, where he resides.

CHILDREN:

4838. CORA FRANCES, born Warren, November 22, 1863, married — *Warner*, two children Ethel D. and Lucius Talbot.
 4839. REBECCA MUNROE, born Bristol, August 25, 1865, married — *Fludder*, died 1899, leaving daughter, Isabel Ingraham.
 4840. MARION ALTHEA, born Warren, February 4, 1871, married, no children.
 4841. CLARA EUDORA, born Newport, July 23, 1879, died February 23, 1881.
 4842. FRANCIS INGRAHAM, born Newport, October 3, 1882, studying Civil Engineering at Brown University.

4633. JOSEPH WHIPPLE^o GREENE (Jeremiah I.⁸, Benjamin⁷, Joseph W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born at Bristol, R. I., October 31, 1844. He married, March 20, 1872, Susan Deborah, daughter of William and Susannah (Tanner) Gladding of Bristol. They reside at Manitou Springs, Col., where Mr. Greene has long held the position of postmaster.

CHILDREN:

4843. HELEN ELIZABETH, born December 16, 1874.
 4844. MARTHA WHIPPLE, born November 14, 1876.
 4845. SUSAN WILLIAMS, born November 17, 1878, at Bristol, died at Manitou Springs, Col., May 20, 1884.
 4846. MARY JOSEPHINE, born March 12, 1885.

4635. REBECCA INGRAHAM^o GREENE (Thomas W.⁸, Benjamin⁷, Joseph W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born November 10, 1844. She married, November 9, 1865, William Henry Macomber, son of Henry Byram and Sylvia Ann (Booth) Macomber of Dartmouth, Mass.

CHILDREN:

4847. MAUD JOSEPHINE LILLIAN MACOMBER, born August 23, 1867.
 4848. ARLETA BELLE MACOMBER, born February 25, 1870.
 4849. WILLIAM HENRY WHIPPLE MACOMBER, born May 16, 1873.
 4850. BENNIE ALLEN MACOMBER, born August 26, 1875.
 4851. GEORGE WILLIAMSON MACOMBER, born September 18, 1877.

4636. MARY FRANCES^o GREENE (Thomas W.⁸, Benjamin⁷, Joseph W.⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, Thomas², John¹) was born

March 6, 1847. She married, March 5, 1865, Moses Wood, son of Moses Brown and Hannah (Arnold) Wood, born in Bristol (?), October 29, 1839. His father, born in North Providence, October 27, 1803, died in Bristol, October 16, 1879; his mother, born in Exeter, R. I., September 16, 1802, died in Bristol, April 26, 1883.

CHILDREN:

- 4852. FRANK ELBERT WOOD, born October 29, 1869.
- 4853. MABEL FLORENCE WOOD, born February 5, 1872.
- 4854. KATIE LOUISE WOOD, born August 17, 1874.
- 4855. HELEN ELIZABETH WOOD, born August 23, 1880.

NOTE.—Data received December, 1902, show that William Wotkyns Seymour, M.D., of Troy, N. Y., married, in 1883, Frances, daughter of Lloyd and Annie (Robinson) Minturn, granddaughter of Jonas and Esther (Robinson) Minturn, and great-granddaughter of William and Penelope (Greene) Minturn (No. 1124). [The last seven children (p. 377) assigned to Penelope's son, Benjamin Minturn (including Lloyd mentioned above) should have been recorded as children of *Jonas* Minturn, and the last two children of Jonas transferred to his brother Benjamin.] Dr. William Wotkyns Seymour was son of Dr. William Pierce and Helen Hughes (Wotkyns) Seymore, and belonged to the Watkins family who settled early at Dorchester, Mass., but removed to Pomfret, Conn., and thence to Walpole, N. H. Alfred Wotkyns, grandfather of Dr. Seymour, changed the spelling of the name for reasons unknown.

TENTH GENERATION.

4698. WILLIAM BATCHELDER¹⁰ GREENE (William B.⁹, Nathaniel⁸, Nathaniel⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Boston, Mass., in 1851. He married Sallie Ellery Sargent, daughter of Ivers I. Austin of Newport, R. I. Mr. Greene spends much of his time abroad and has always been deeply interested in the family history, having made considerable personal research. In 1881, he presented the large parchment chart of "The House of Greene" to the Boston Athenæum Library, which contained a marginal note of reference to the New Hampshire branch of the family (see No. 582).

"Married at Newport, R. I., March 17, 1885, by Rev. Augustus Woodbury, assisted by Rev. Rufus Ellis, D.D., William Batchelder Greene to Sallie Ellery Sargent, daughter of Ivers I. Austin of Newport."

CHILD:

4856. BERTRAM WILLIAM, born 1899.

4701. ALBERT GARDINER¹⁰ GREENE (Samuel S.⁹, Jacob⁸, Jacob⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born November, 1838. He served in the Confederate army during the Civil War in the Quartermaster's Department. He died at his father's residence, "Orange Grove," Mississippi City, Miss. He was unmarried. "His nature was brave and joyous and he enlivened many a weary march during the war with song and story. In the home circle he was full of sunshine, his unvarying characteristic being the pleasure of giving pleasure."

4702. SAMUEL FISK¹⁰ GREENE (Samuel S.⁹, Jacob⁸, Jacob⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born November, 1840. He was an officer in the Confederate service; Adjutant, 18th Mississippi Cavalry, with General Forrest. He died, unmarried, at the residence of his father, Mississippi City, June 13, 1878.

4703. MARGARET CARY¹⁰ GREENE (Samuel S.⁹, Jacob⁸, Jacob⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born May 18, 1847. She married, at her father's home, "Orange Grove," Mississippi

City, General Joseph Robert Davis, a nephew of Hon. Jefferson Davis, ex-President Confederate States of America, and resided at Biloxi, Miss. Mrs. Davis distinctly recalls the occasion when, in her early childhood, her great-uncle, Colonel Peter Hazeltine Greene, and also his son, Admiral Joseph Foster Greene, visited at her father's home. Since the death of General Davis, his widow has resided with her daughters at New Orleans, La. She is the historian of the "Confederated Memorial Association." On the maternal side, she has a distinguished ancestry. Her grandfather, John Cary, came from Ireland with his cousin, Robert Cary. They claimed descent from Sir Robert Cary, who went from England to Ireland with Lord Essex, and was a lineal descendant, it is supposed, of Adam de Kary (or Kari), of Castle Kary, Somerset County, England.

CHILDREN:

4857. VARINA JEFFERSON DAVIS, born New Orleans, March 23, 1880.

4858. JEFFERSON DAVIS DAVIS, born Mississippi City, December 2, 1883, died Biloxi, Miss., July 21, 1885.

4859. EDITH CARY DAVIS, born Biloxi, Miss., June 11, 1886.

4704. ALICE TAYLOR¹⁰ GREENE (Samuel S.⁹, Jacob⁸, Jacob⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born September 2, 1849. "She was lovely in character, of superior mind and cultivated taste, and possessed the highest womanly virtues and graces, which endeared her to a large circle of devoted friends. She bore heroically the trial of long illness, and died at the home of her sister, Mrs. J. R. Davis, at Biloxi, Miss., December 22, 1884." She was unmarried.

4705. EDITH RICHARDSON¹⁰ GREENE (Samuel S.⁹, Jacob⁸, Jacob⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born July 25, 1851. She married in New Orleans, January 18, 1869, William Burton Hayward, a well-known citizen and cotton-press owner. "She was a beautiful, gracious woman of refinement, who was admired by all who knew her, but seemed wholly unconscious of her endowments. A loving, dutiful daughter, devoted wife, mother, and sister; an angel of patience and peace to her children. She was eminently religious, just, and discriminating in judgment, tenderly indulgent to the failings of others, and abounding in charitable acts unknown to all but the recipients, to whom her soft words made her gifts doubly acceptable." Mrs. Hayward died suddenly in New Orleans, January 24, 1892. Her husband survived her.

CHILDREN:

4860. SAWYER HAYWARD, born November 18, 1870. He was educated at Tulane University. He was, though young at the time of his death, popular in

business circles and a favorite in society. He early entered the service of the Texas and Pacific Railroad Company, and later was rate clerk of the Pacific Railroad Company. Afterward engaged in the sugar brokerage business, and was connected with the Board of Health. He was in failing health for a year, and went to Colorado Springs, hoping by change of climate to restore it, but died there, August 11, 1897.

4861. EDITH HAYWARD.
 4862. SAMUEL GREEN HAYWARD.
 4863. WILLIAM B. HAYWARD.
 4864. MARGARET CARY HAYWARD.
 4865. ALICE RICHARDSON HAYWARD.
 4866. CHAUNCEY WILLIAMS HAYWARD.
 4867. ETHEL LOUISE HAYWARD.

4706. WALTER HAZELTINE¹⁰ GREENE (Samuel S.⁹, Jacob⁸, Jacob⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born May 28, 1853, living, unmarried, 1902. He was named for the family of his great-grandmother, Anna (Hazeltime) Greene.

4708. FRANK HAZELTINE¹⁰ GREENE (Joseph F.⁹, Peter H.⁸, Jacob⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Bath, Me., December 20, 1845. He married Ella J. Homes. He died in New Orleans, La., February 13, 1888.

4709. ELLA BOWMAN¹⁰ GREENE (Joseph F.⁹, Peter H.⁸, Jacob⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Charlestown, Mass., January 22, 1851. She married, at Brookline, Mass., September 22, 1875, Robert Waterston Lord, son of George C. and Marion (Waterston) Lord of Newton, Mass. They reside in Boston, Mass., and have a summer home, "The Elms Farm," at Elms, Me. No children.

4710. MARGARET FOSTER¹⁰ GREENE (Joseph F.⁹, Peter H.⁸, Jacob⁷, Peter W.⁶, Richard⁵, Peter⁴, Peter³, John², John¹) was born in Annapolis, Md., December 7, 1855. She married, at Brookline, Mass., October 3, 1878, Henry Melville Whitney, son of General James S. Whitney, and brother of William C. Whitney, former Secretary of the Navy. He was born in Conway, Mass., October 22, 1840.

CHILDREN (all born in Brookline):

4868. RUTH BOWMAN WHITNEY, born December 1, 1879.
 4869. ELINOR GREENE WHITNEY, born January 18, 1881.
 4870. LAURA COLLINS WHITNEY, born June 20, 1882.
 4871. JAMES S. WHITNEY, born June 20, 1886.
 4872. JOSEPHINE GREENE WHITNEY, born April 12, 1891.

4735. ELIZABETH LEARNED¹⁰ GREENE (Charles W.⁹, Henry A.⁸, William Fones⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born November 10, 1854. She married, December 21, 1881, Levi Cushman Chandler of Dexter, Me., son of Harvey Chandler, born in Poland, Me., and his wife, Sarah Cushman, born in Portland, Me.

4739. ARTHUR DUNCAN¹⁰ GREENE (Charles W.⁹, Henry A.⁸, William Fones⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Providence, R. I., December 6, 1867. He married, June 3, 1891, his second cousin, Jennie Williams, daughter of Zerah Bradford and Almira Jenckes (Wardwell) Smith, born October 30, 1866 (see No. 2944). Her grandfather, Thomas Jefferson Wardwell, married Lydia Hill⁸, daughter of William Fones⁷ Greene, therefore Mrs. Greene, as well as her husband, is a great-grandchild of William Fones Greene.

CHILDREN:

4873. BEATRICE, born August 30, 1892.

4874. ANNA LEARNED, born June 7, 1896.

4740. AUGUSTUS A.¹⁰ GREENE (Warren A.⁹, Warren S.⁸, William Fones⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born February 8, 1857. He married Miss Gridley, and resides in Providence, where he is engaged in business—A. A. Greene Company, 94 Point Street.

4741. ROBERT WARREN¹⁰ GREENE (Warren A.⁹, Warren S.⁸, William Fones⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born in Augusta, Ga., April 20, 1860, died in 1892. He was married in September, 1887, to Martha, daughter of Hon. — Crouse of Akron, Ohio. Her father was elected Representative from Ohio to United States Congress.

4742. ANNA EDITH¹⁰ GREENE (Warren A.⁹, Warren S.⁸, William Fones⁷, Job⁶, Job⁵, Fones⁴, James³, James², John¹) was born September 12, 1862. She married, October 22, 1889, C. A. Stearns of Pawtucket, R. I.

4788. JAMES WELLINGTON¹⁰ GREENE (James G.⁹, James H.⁸, James⁷, James⁶, Increase⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born July 1, 1862. He married, August 27, 1890, Jessie E. Buzzelle of Palmyra, Wis., and resides at West Superior, Wis.

4789. RICHARD THURSTON¹⁰ GREENE (James G.⁹, James H.⁸, James⁷, James⁶, Increase⁵, James⁴, John³, James², John¹) was born

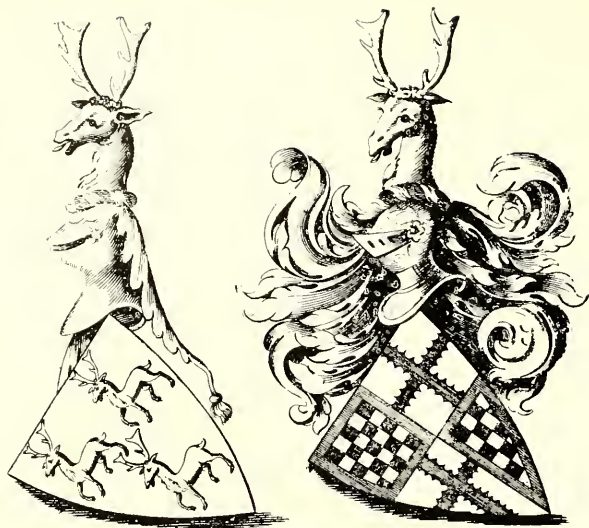
June 29, 1867. He was married at Westminster Presbyterian Church, Elizabeth, N. J., January 21, 1896, to Charlotte Louise, daughter of Samuel J. and Charlotte Louise (Hall) Berry of Elizabeth, N. J., born November 6, 1872. Her maternal grandfather, Andrew Hall, married Helen Lispenard Bache.

CHILDREN:

4875. CHARLOTTE LOUISE, born January 17, 1897.

4876. HELEN, born January 31, 1900.

Mr. Greene received his early education in the public school and the Free Academy at Rochester, N. Y., and was later graduated from Rutgers College, New Brunswick, N. J., in 1889; subsequently from the Albany Law School, 1891 (first honor); admitted to the bar, September 17, 1891, and has since practised his profession continuously in New York City, *Times* Building, 41 Park Row. Mr. Greene is counsel for the East River Savings Institution, Western Electric Company, and other large firms and corporations; President of the West Side Republican Club; and member of Kane Lodge, 454, F. and A. M. In 1900-1901, member of Council of the Delta Kappa Epsilon fraternity, the last year holding the office of President. (Mr. Greene was prominently mentioned as candidate for appointment to the Supreme Court bench, to succeed the late Justice Miller Beach.)



The Armes of the Houfe of *Greene* were Azure, Three Bucks Trippant Or, of the Lords of *Drayton* of that Name, *Drayton* and *Manduit* quarterly.

From Halstead



From Halstead



Seal Upon Richard Greene's Letter, 1651

THE FAMILY ARMS.

IN Halstead's *Genealogy of the House of Greene*, elsewhere referred to and described in this volume, it is stated that "the Arms of the House of Greene" were "Azure, Three bucks trippant Or," and in the illustration reproduced, a buck's head is shown as a crest, surmounting a knight's helmet. The seal of Sir Henry Grene, the King's Chief Justice (also reproduced from Halstead), shows the device and colors as described, but without the crest.

In the English magazine, *Somerset and Dorset Notes and Queries* (volume v., p. 331, being the number for September, 1897), is printed a letter belonging to Mr. Troyte-Chafyn-Grove, written by Richard Greene of Gillingham, and dated 23d March, 1651, which was sealed with his armorial device (see Appendix II). The seal was, in 1901, in excellent condition of preservation, and the owner permitted a photograph to be taken of it in England, which is here reproduced. It is magnified three diameters for the sake of clearness and distinctness. This seal shows the three bucks trippant on the shield, and the buck's head crest, but the colors are not indicated by lines, or dots, used in heraldry. This Richard Greene was probably a nephew of John Greene, surgeon, the American ancestor, and a cousin of John Greene, Deputy Governor of Rhode Island, 1690-1700.

John Greene, Deputy Governor (who held also a number of other offices), had a silver seal, now in possession of Henry L. Greene of Riverpoint, Rhode Island, a photograph of which is reproduced of its actual size. This shows the shield with the three bucks trippant, but without a crest, and has near the top of the shield a crescent, the heraldic notation of a difference often used by the younger sons of a family. The colors are not indicated by lines or dots used in heraldry to indicate azure and or. John Greene used this seal upon many official documents and letters. One of his signatures and the seal are reproduced from a photograph taken in the town clerk's office at Apponaug, Warwick, Rhode Island, in August, 1901, of part of the will of Malachi Rhodes, which he signed as Assistant and member of the Council. The seal is so dark and black that it does not show the devices in a photograph, and consequently a plaster cast was taken of

the wax seal and a reproduction of the cast is given. Though imperfect, it is easily identified as being made by Deputy Governor John Greene's seal. It is hardly to be supposed that he would have so used this armorial device officially, unless he was entitled to do so, and the fact that it is substantially the same as that used on the letter of Richard Greene of Gillingham in 1651, almost if not quite, contemporaneously, is notable, as well as its close resemblance to the seal of Sir Henry Grene, the King's Chief Justice.

Mrs. Katharine Celia Greene Welling of New York has in her possession a silver tankard, made about 1750, which was given by Thomas Greene to his niece, Martha Greene see No. 558. A reproduction from a photograph is given, and shows the azure shield with the three bucks trippant and buck's head crest.

Benjamin Greene of Boston, born 11th January, 1712, died 10th April, 1776, used a book-plate, a reproduction of which is given. It has the date of 1757 upon it, and was engraved by Nathaniel Hurd of Boston. It shows the three bucks trippant upon a field of azure, and a buck's head crest, or. A scroll, or place for a motto, also appears on this book-plate, the first indication of a motto that has appeared in this collection. Mottoes were originally the war-cry and were not used on coats of arms in early days, though of late years they have been specified in confirmations of grants of arms by the Ulster King of Arms. Those used as shown in the illustrations were doubtless selected and adopted by the users.

General Nathanael Greene of the Revolution, born 1742, died 1786, used the same three bucks trippant, with buck's head crest, and a motto, "*Disce Scire te Ipsum.*" He used vert, or green, for the color of the shield instead of azure, or blue, as is shown by the diagonal lines drawn from dexter chief to the sinister base.

David Greene of Boston, born 1749, died 1812, used a book-plate, a reproduction of which is given, which shows the three bucks trippant, or, upon a field azure, with a crest, a buck's head, or. It was engraved by Paul Revere of Boston. It has a motto, "*Nec Timeo Nec Sperno.*"

Gardiner Greene of Boston, born 1750, died 1832, used a seal, and a reproduction of a photograph from an impression of it is given. The azure color of the shield is indicated by the horizontal lines, but the or of the three bucks trippant and the buck's head crest is not indicated by dots. It has ornaments of flowers on each side of the shield, which are not significant.

The Rev. John Singleton Copley Greene of Boston, born 1810, died 1872, used a book-plate, a reproduction of which, by photograph, is given. This has the field azure, three bucks trippant, or, with a crest, a buck's

Mrs. Welling
Roads

That the above written is the very
bill of Mortality being of patent as
above said & sealed, attested as it is in
this is witnessed and approved this 11th day of
September 1692. before us the
Governor of Maryland
John Greene Agent



Seal of Gardiner Greene



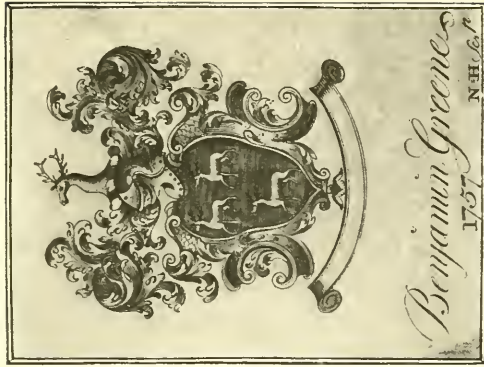
Seal of John Greene



Plaster Cast of Seal on Roads Will

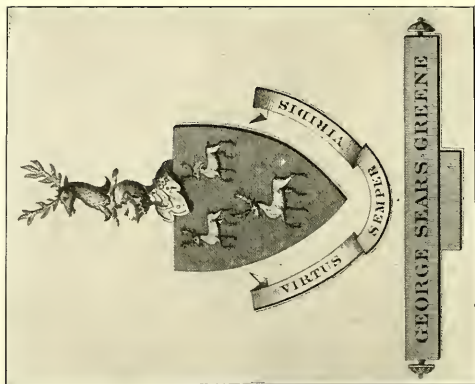


Mrs. Welling's Cup



From Seal of
Gen. Nathanael Greene





J. S. Copley Greene Cup



head, or, the colors being clearly indicated by the usual heraldic lines and dots. It has also the motto, "*Carpe Diem.*" He had also a silver mug, or tankard, with the arms engraved upon it, as shown in the illustration. The blue field is clearly indicated by the horizontal lines, but the color of the bucks trippant and the buck's head crest, is not defined. In this the buck's head crest is couped, while in the book-plate it is erased. He also used a seal with crest of a buck's head erased, without a motto, and with the three bucks trippant.

The book-plate used by my father, General George Sears Greene, born 1801, died 1899, is also shown with the blue field and gold bucks trippant clearly indicated, with a gold buck's head crest erased, and with a motto, "*Virtus Semper Viridis.*" This motto is used also on a book-plate of Thomas Greene, Esq., Poulton Hall, County Chester, England, who has a similar, but not exactly the same arms. General Greene also used a seal ring having the same devices, except the helmet, and with the same motto.

These illustrations show the continual use by the members of the family here in America of the same armorial devices as were used by the Greenses of Gillingham, and they are the same as those of the Greenses that were lords of Drayton and of Greene's Norton.

Though no grants or confirmation of grants of arms to the Greenses of Gillingham have been found in the Heralds' College, the laws of England against the assumption or use of armorial devices by those not entitled to bear them, were too severe in their penalties and too rigidly enforced at that time, to permit any doubt that the Greenses of Gillingham used the arms that they did with the undoubted right to bear them. Their descendants inherited the same right, and the illustrations show how it has been used.

The crest couped or erased is not essential difference, but no records have been found showing why the buck's head crest is erased on the book-plates of General George Sears Greene and of the Rev. John Singleton Copley Greene, while it is couped in all others; nor any explanation of vert or green color on the shield of General Nathanael Greene's arms, which, my father said, was a mistake.

We have been indebted for assistance in making this collection to Messrs. Frederic Amory, David Greene Haskins, Jr., Charles S. Greene, Gardiner Greene, Henry Copley Greene, W. Maxwell Greene, and R. W. G. Welling.

GEORGE SEARS GREENE, JR.

LATEST RESEARCH IN ENGLAND.

IN 1902 Gen. F. V. Greene engaged Mr. Francis B. Bickley of the British Museum to make further researches in England in regard to the family, and particularly for members antedating Robert Greene of Bowridge Hill, 1543-1558.

He made thorough search of records in the British Museum, but reports them as unproductive.

Other exhaustive searches of the Court Rolls of the Manor of Gillingham, from 1530 to 1603, compel him to doubt that Peter Greene of Bowridge Hill, who died 1583, was the son of Robert Greene, named in Subsidy Rolls, 1543, 1547, 1558.

It is found, however, that Robert Greene of Gillingham was on record nine years prior to this assessment, when he was resident in the tithing of Westover (a part of Gillingham Manor), in 1534.

ENGLISH WILLS.

Among the MSS. of the late Gen. George S. Greene were found many English wills and abstracts obtained through Mr. H. G. Somerby and other sources, a few of which only can be given within the scope of this work.

WILL OF SIR JOHN THROCKMORTON (1445), UNDER-TREASURER OF ENGLAND IN REIGNS OF HENRY V. AND VI.

31 LUFFENHAM
SUMERSET HOUSE
LONDON ENG.

The last will and testament of me Johan Throckmorton made at London XIIth daye of April the yere of our Lord M.CCCCXLV.

I Johan Throckmorton in good mynde make my testament in this manere. First, I bequeathe my soul, etc. my body to be buried in the Church of St. John Baptist. . . . Also I will and charge ye executors of this my last will yt my debts first ben payd above all thyngs. . . . Also I wolle and charge yt ye be any person yt I have take goods to labour for him and I have not do my labore and entent, to perform his entent, I will that he be agreed. . . . Also, I bequeathe to Robert Russell yt hath wedded my

eldest daughter C marks. . . . Also I bequeathe to Thomas Greene yt hath wedded my fyffe daughter such sylver plate as Sir Thomas Greene Knyght hath leyd to me to wedde and for seyd money a day agoo. And in case Sir Thomas Greene Knyght will pay ye somme yt ye plate lyeth for, yen I will yt my sone Thomas Greene have ye seyd somme. . . . My executors Alianore my wyf chef executor, Thomas Throckmorton myne sone and Rawlyn Ingoldsby the (coper) executor etc.

In witness whereof I have sette ye seale of myne Armes (yenen ?) ye daye and yeare above said.

Proved April 19, 1445 before ven. Master

ALEXANDER PROWITT
Commissary.

WILL OF PETER GREENE OF BOWRIDGE HILL (SON OF ROBERT GREENE).

Proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury at London, June 1, 1583.

In the name of God Amen: Anno Domine Millimo Quintesimo Actoyesimo tertio. The twentieth day of Maye in the five and twentieth year of the raigne of our Sovereigne Lady Elizabeth by the grace of God of Englande Fraunce and Irelande, Queene Defender of the Faythe etc.

I Peter Greene of Porridgehill [Bowridge Hill] within the parrishe of Gillingham in the Countie of Dorset being sicke in bodye but of good and perfect memorye (God be thancked) Doe constitute ordeyne and make this my testamente and laste Will in manner and forme following:

First: I bequeath my Sowle to allmightie God, and to be saved by the death passion resurrection and assention of our Lorde Jesus Christ; And to reste with Abraham, Isack and Jacob, with the blessed company of heaven. And my bodye to be buried in the Church of Gillingham abovesaide.

Item: I give to the Cathedrall Church of Wells twelve pence.

Item: I gyve to the parrishe Church of Gillingham three shillings and fowre pence.

Item: I give to the poore people of Gillingham fyve poundes to be paide unto those that hath most neede of theme by the discretion of myne overseers, within one moneth next after my decease.

Item: I gyve to my brother John Greene my donne geldinge.

Item: I give unto Alice Small my Syster Fowre poundes thirteen shillings fowre pence which she dothe owe me.

Item: I give unto Elisabeth Small the daughter of my saide sister Alice one cow and one branded heifer at one yeares oulde and vauntage.

Item: I gyve unto Johane Greene my wieff my white nagge and also twoe yeardes and a half of puke of Twelve shillings a yearde to make her a gowne.

Item: I give unto Anne Capps the wife of Roger Capps (my sister) Fyve poundes to be paide unto her within one half year next after my deceasse. And if she happen to dye before, Then to her children to be equally devided amongst theme.

Item: I give to the children of my saide sister Anne Capps, to everye one of theme, one ewe and one Lambe.

Item: I give unto every one of my God children Twelve pence.

Item: I give moreover unto Richard Capps one of the said children of my saide Sister Anne Capps twenty shillings.

Item: I give unto Richard Greene the Sonne of my brother Richard Greene, A donne Mare cropeard.

Item: I give & bequeath unto John Spencer and Avis his wiewf, Twentie years off and in all my mortge of the house with thappurtenaunces called Gymms, payinge therefor yearly unto myne heires the rente of Fower shillings and doinge, payinge and discharginge all other customes and duetyes which shall be due and payable of and for the same duringe the sayd Tyme. Provided allwaies and my mynde intente and meaninge is that yf Thomas Dyrdoe gentleman shall happen to buye compounde or agree withe the worshipfull Thomas Morton Esquier for the fee symple of his Mogtge of the said howse with thappurtenances called Gymms at anye tyme hereafter. That then myne heyres shall likewise exchange the fee symple of my Mogtge of the same howse withe thappurtenaunces called Gymms to and withe the sayde Thomas Dyrdo for the fee symple of suche and so muche other Lande within Gillingham soe good as that withe consideracion by the sayde Thomas Dyrdo unto myne heires and for the charges by me and myne assignees bestowed in and upon the same. And that the Saide John Spencer & Avis his wiewf to have and to occupye the same Lande so exchanged for and duringe so many years as theie or either of theme shall have to comme at the tyme of the exchange of the sayde terme of Twentye years in the sayd howse withe thappurtenauncies as above sayd.

Item: I give unto Richard Orcharde my servaunte in consideracion of his wags for his service Twenty sixe shillings eight pence to be paid to him at Michaelmas next withe decente apparell.

Item: I give unto Alice Greene, the wief of Christopher Greene of Weston one ewe and a Lambe.

All the reste of my goods and chattells, moveable and immoveable my Legacies performed; I gyve wholye unto Richard Greene my brother whome I ordeine and make my whole executor of this my laste will and Testamente, Desyringe and appointinge my verry freendes John Belman and Stephen Popley to be supervisors of the same.

In witness whereof I the said Peter Greene have hereunto subscribed my name and putte my seale yearon the daye and yeare firste above written.

By me PETER GREENE.

Witness hereof

JOHN BELMAN

STEPHEN POPLEY

GEORGE HAYLWAYE.

Richard Marsh, Stephen Popley, Jo. Kemys & Robert Thome witnessed an errasure in the will.

WILL OF RICHARD GREENE, OF BOWRIDGE HILL (SON OF ROBERT).

Proved May 3, 1608, by his son, Richard Greene.

In the name of God Amen: Anno Dñi one thowsand sixe hundred and sixe the Tenth daye of Maye in yeare of the Raigne of our Souveraign Lord James by the grace of God of England France and Ireland King defendor of the faithe etc. the fourth and of Scotland the nyne and thirteth. I Richard Greene of Porridge Hill [Rowridge Hill] in

the parrishe of Gillingham in the Countye of Dorset thelder [the elder], beinge sike in bodye but of good and perfect memorie (God be thanked) revokinge all other my former wills doe make and ordaine this my last will and Testament in manner and forme following

First: I bequeath My sowle to almightye God and My body to be buried as it becomes a christian.

Item: I give to the poore of Gillingham aforesaid five pounds to be payde unto those poore people that have most need of yt by the discrecon of myne overseers with the aid of myne executor wthn one monethe after my deceasse.

Item: I give & bequeathe unto my graund child Peter Greene of Porridgehill my goulde Ringe that was left unto me by my Brother Peter Greene, my best Crocke one of my best brasse pannes my standinge Bedde that is in the Cockelofte one chayer stoole and fortie shillings in money.

Item: I give and bequeathe unto Richard Greene my Graund child who servith Mr. Blacker Five poundes that remayneth in his fathers handes.

Item: I give and bequeathe unto Robert Greene my graund Childe the sonne of Richard my sonne, Five poundes that is due unto me at Michaelm̄s next by John Davidge of Buckhorne-Weston, my tenn'

Item: I give and bequeathe unto John Greene my graund child sonne of Richard Greene my sonne Five poundes that is due unto me by John Baker of Buckhorne-Weston my [tenn'] at Michaelmas next.

Which sayde several somes shalbe payde unto my sayde sonne Richard Greene by the sayde John Davidge and John Baker when it shalbe due to be employed to the benefite of his sayde twoe children.

Item: I give & bequeathe unto my sonne Richard Greene his five daughters to eache one of them, one bedde wth suche Furniture of beddinge unto them as thier Father and Mother shall thinck fytte.

Item: I give and bequeathe unto Joane Greene the wief of Peter Greene aforesaid fower pewter platters and twoe pottingers.

Item: I give and bequeathe unto Richard Greene my sonne, Fourtie shillings to be employed and bestowed upon my daughter Katharine Turnor, and her children at such times and in such sorte as my sayde sonne Richard shall thinke fytte.

Item: I give and bequeathe unto Eleanor Adams my servante all such some and somes of Money w^{ch} is or shalbe due from Christopfer Not and George Ashley by vertue of one wrightinge obligatorie made by them unto me bearinge date the seventh daie of Maye in the third year of the Raigne of oure soveraigne Lorde King James together wth the saide wrightinge.

Item: I give and bequeathe unto my daughter in lawe Mary Greene, the wief of my saide sonne Richard Greene my best Bedde and my best coverlette wththe best Furniture thereunto fitt for the furnishinge of one bedde.

Item: All the rest of my goodes and chattells whatsoever, moveble and unmoveable not before given nor bequeathed, my debts payde and Legacies performed I give and bequeathe unto my saide sonne Richard Greene my sonne and heir apparent, whome I ordaine and make my fulle and whole Executor of this my last will and testament appoyntinge and requestinge my good friends John Baker and *John Davidge* aforesaid to be Overseers of the same. And for the^r paynes I give to each of them twelve pence.

In witness whereof I have sette my hande and Sealle to these pñts [presents] the daie and year firste abovewritten.

RICHARD GREENE.

Witnesses hereunto
JOHN BAKER
JOHN DAVIDGE
WALTER SUDALL
EDMUNDE BREWER.

WILL OF RICHARD GREENE OF SALISBURY (BROTHER OF JOHN SURGEON).

Proved at London, June 23, 1617, by his father, Richard, and his brother John.

In the name of God Amen: I Richearde Greene of the Close of the Cannons of the Cathedrall Church of Sarum, in the County of Wiltes Gentleman considerynge with myself the frailtie of man's lief &c. make and ordaine this my last will and testament as followeth:

First. I give and bequeathe unto my deare and lovinge father Richard Greene in token of my filial love and duty: one double sovereigne of goulde, my Seale ring of goulde and my best Gowne.

Item: I give unto my good and most lovinge mother in like acknowledgment of my bounded dutye to her one double sovereigne of goulde my gywell goulde Ringe and my gylte Bible.

Item: Unto my most lovinge and beloved wife Agnes Greene my Lease and terme of right &c in Tenement with appurtenances in the Close of Newe Sarum where I now dwell.

Item: I will that sayd wief shall houlde and enjoye the Tenement in Gillingham County of Dorsett called Gyms which I lately purchased of my father, for the terme of ten years after my death if Anne Capps of Lodburne in Gillingham aforesaid widow shall soe long live—and no longer nor otherwise. [In default of issue said Tenement bequeathed to Robert Greene his brother, and in default of his issue, to John Greene his brother. Mentions lands in Gillingham conveyed to him by his father, who "reserved to himself only an estate for terme of his n'rall lief," etc.—the moneys "yssueinge out of the sayd Tenement" to provide "an annuytie of Five pounds apeece" to his brothers Robert and John. and Ten pounds to his sister Anne Greene.]

Item: To my brother Peter one suite of my best apparell.

Item: To my brothers Robert and John *all my Latin books to be divided between them.*

Item: To my sister Rebecca Downton one Angell of goulde and to eache of my sisters Mary, Rachell and Anne and to Sister-in-Lawe Johane Greene to eache an englishe Crowne in goulde. And to eache one handkerchief apeece of the better sorte which I have.

Item: I give and bequeathe all the rest of my goods & chattells unto my lovinge wief Agnes Greene.

Lastly I appoynte my lovinge Father Richard Greene, my sayd brother John Greene and my sayd lovinge wief Agnes Greene to be executors &c.

In witness of which &c, I have subscribed my name and sett to my seale the eighte

and twentieth day of Aprell in the yeare of oure Lorde God one thousand six hundred and fowertene. . . .

PHILLIPE PUNKEY }
JOHN POULDEN } Witnesses.

RICHARD GREENE.

WILL OF ROBERT GREENE OF CUCKLINGTON
(BROTHER OF JOHN, SURGEON).

Proved January 7, 1650.

In the name of God Amen: the one and twentieth day of October in the yeare of our Lord God one thousand six hundred and forty-nine, I Robert Greene of Cucklington in the County of Somst, Gent make and ordaine my last will and testament in manner and form following.

First: I bequeathe my soul &c.

Item: To the poor of the p'ish of Cucklington five pounds.

Item: To the poor of Gillingham in Dorsetshire tenne pounds.

Item: To my brother *John Greene in New England* all my *Latin books* if he come for them.

Item: To my son Robert all that messuage and tenement in Gillingham called Gyms.

The residue of all my goods and chattels—I give to said son Robert whom I hereby appoint my sole executor.

ROBERT GREENE.

In presence of
JOHN CARY
WILLIAM BURGESS.

WILL OF RACHEL (GREENE) PERNE (SISTER OF JOHN, SURGEON).

Dated March 31, 1656, proved November 13, 1656.

Rachel Perne of Gillingham in the County of Dorset widow [of Richard Perne] to be buried at the Parish Church Gillingham.

I am possessed of the living called Easthaines in Gillingham as by a lease bearing date Oct 12. 12th of late King Charles under hand of William Lord Stowerton [Stoughton] for and during the term of fourscore and nineteen years if I the said Rachel, and Richard Perne and John Perne my sons or either of us shall live so long; and certain ground . . . and five acres meadow or pasture upon the top of Bowridge Hill now in possession of Richard Greene. . . .

Item: To Son-in-law Edward Rawson [Secretary Massachusetts Bay Colony] and daughter Rachel Rawson 40 £—to be paid at Mr. Webb's house in London to such friend as my daughter Rachel shall nominate to receive it for her. [Mr. Webb was brother-in-law of the Secretary.]

(See *New England Genealogical Register*, vol. xxxviii., July, 1884, pp. 311 and 429; *Ancestry of Edward Rawson*, by E. B. Crane, pp. 22 and 23.)

APPENDIX I.
WILLS AND DEEDS.

APPENDIX I.

DEED OF SHAWOMET FROM MIANTONOMI TO JOHN GREENE AND OTHERS.

Know that I Myantonomy, Chief Sachem of the Nanhaggansett, Have Sould unto the p'sons here named one platt of Lands with all the Rights and privileges thereof whatsoever Lyinge uppon the west syde of that pt of the sea called Sowhomet Bay from Copessuatuxett over against alite Iland in the sayd Bay, being the North Bounds, and the utmost point of that Neck of land called Showhomott being the South bounds, ffrom the sea shoare of each boundon uppon a straight Lyne westward Twentie miles.

I say I have truly sould this platt of Land above sayd, the proportion whereof is ac'ordinge to the mapp underwritten or drawne, being the form of it, unto Randall Holden, John Greene, John Wickes, Francis Weston, Samuel Gorton, Richard Watterman, John Warner, Richard Carder, Sampson Shelton, Robert Potter, William Wuddall, for one hundreth and fortie 4 ffathom of Wampum peaged.

I say I have sould it and possession of it given unto the men above sayd with the free and joynt consent of the present inhabitants being Natives as it appeeres by their hands hearunto anexed.

Dated ye Twelfth day of January 1642 Beinge inacted uppon the above sayd platt of Lands in the presence off. (*See facsimile, p. 46.*)

DEED OF OCCUPPESSUATUXET FROM CHIEF MIANTONOMU TO JOHN GREENE OF NEW PROVIDENCE.

October 1 Anno Domini 1642.

Know all men that I Miantonomu Chief Sachim of the Nanhigansets have sould unto John Greene of New Providence all that necke of land together with a little Island adjoyninge thereto on the East side withe the sea composed about with all the rights and priviledges thereof whatsoever with all the Meddowe ground that is called Occuppessuatuxet Cove, it being the bounds of the necke of land on the south side, and the way that leadeth from Patuxet and Patiunco Cove to Occuppessuatuxet Cove beinge the bounds on the West and Patiunco Cove beinge the bounds on the North and the sea on the East as also the sayd John Greene shall [have] free liberty for timber and comonedge to feede his cattell at large from Patiunco Cove to Occuppessuatuxet Cove, westward forever; All this I say I have sould to the above sayd John Greene his heires and executors, to have, hold and Injoy in as ample maner as I Miantonomu did before the sale hereof for and in consideration of thirty fathoms of Wampom peague already payd in hand and received from the abovesayd John Greene by me Miantonomu; in witness

whereofe I have sett to my hand the day and year above written in the presence of these witnesses.

RANDALL HOULDEN.

UWASH'S ∇ MARKE

ABSETOM'S ∇ MARKE

his
MIANTONOMU X MARKE
mark

his mark
SOCKO ∩ NONOCKO

These presents testifie that whereas about eleven years before the date hereofe I Sockonocko Sachim of Powtuxet sould to John Greene senior now Inhabitant of the Town of Warwick to him his heires, Executors &c. all the grass mowable on both sides of the Cove of Occupessuatuxet and about the Island together with the upland and meddow of the necke and the Island adjacent I havinge this present day received full satisfaction in peague to the value of six fathoms besides cloth formerly received in witness whereofe I have hereunto sett my hand this present day beinge the 27th of July 1653.

Witness JOHN GREENE Jun^r.

ANNE GREENE

SOCKONOCKO ↓ his marke
LEKOTOWEEKOT) his marke

This present writing was delivered before mee the 27 Jany '58 thus subscribed.
Witness my hand

EZEKIELL HOLLIMAN *Deputy*.

WILL OF JOHN GREENE, SURGEON.

(A true copy, compared with the original, July 10, 1838, by Gen. G. S. Greene.)

Bee it known unto all men by these presents, that I John Greene Sen. of the Towne of Warwicke in the Nanhiganset Bay in New England, doe make this my last will and testament, as followeth. First I give to my beloved wife Phillip Greene that part of building being all new erected, and containinge a large hall and a chimney, with a little chamber joyninge to the hall, as also a large chamber with a little chamber within that, with a large garret, with a little dairy room which butts against the ould house; to enjoy duringe her life.

Also I give unto her half [of the] orchard.

Also I give unto her my lott next to the orchard together with the swamp, which the Towne granted me.

Also I give unto her fower kine at her own choice.

Also I give unto my sayd wife, two two yeares old heifers.

Also I give unto my sonne John Greene that necke of land called Occupessuatuxet together with all the meddowe that belongs thereto,¹ with a little Island adjoyninge, to the necke, all which upland and meddowe I bought of Miantonomu.

Also I [give] him my right that belonges to mee of land in the purchase of Providence plantation. Furthermore, I give to my sonne Peter Greene that other house adjoyninge unto the house aforesayd which I gave my wife.

Also I give unto him after the disease of my aforesayd wife, the other house that I gave unto my wyfe, and the lott belonginge thereto, upon this konsideration, that hee

¹ On the margin, "Memorandum, that my sayd wife is to make use of all the said meddowe of Occupessuatuxet during her life."

shall give or cause to bee payed within one whole yeare ten pounds starling to my sonne John Greene for the use of his children.

Also I give unto my sonne Peter a yoake of Steers, together with half the orchard upon this consideration, that hee shall provide my sayd wife with thirty load of wood in a year and bring it in seasonably during her life. Item, I give unto my sonne James Greene my six acre lott in the necke called Warwick necke, or Mishaomet, together with my great lott and all my other right in the sayd necke yet undivided either upland or meddowe.

Also; I give unto my sonne Thomas Greene that parcel of meddowe land formerly layd out unto me in the sayd Warwick necke layinge on the west side towards the farr end according as it is bounded.

Also I give unto him my six aker lott lying neare Mr. Bradleys new dwellinge.

Also I give unto my fower sonnes aforesayd, All that land that is due to me as I am a Purchaser of the Towne of Warwick, layinge beyond the Townshipp to be equally divided betwixt them fower.

Also I give unto my fower sonnes aforesayd together with my daughter Mary Sweete what money can be gotten by lawe or otherwise from William Arnold, in the case dependinge betwixt mee and him, after my sonne John hath received the one half of it to himself for his proper use accordinge to my former promise. Also I give unto my aforesayd daughter two kine and one yearlinge heifer. Also I give unto my grandchild Ann Hade, one two yeare ould heifer and one yearlinge calfe to bee disposed of by her uncle James Greene for her profit as hee shall see best.

Also I give unto my sonne Peter Greene twenty pound in peage, white at six p. d. or black at three p. d. upon consideration of a former promise of repairinge the aforesayd house which I have given him. Also I give unto my beloved friend Mr. Samuel Gorton Forty shillings.

Also I give unto my beloved wife Phillip Greene aforesayd, all my furniture undeposited exceptinge one bedd and bedstead together with its furniture, which at the writinge hereofe belongeth thereto, which I give unto my aforesayd sonne Peter Greene.

Also I make my aforesayd wife my sole executrix in all matters exceptinge all differences betwixt William Arnold of Patuxet and myself wherein I doe state my sonne John Greene to prosecute as hee shall see cause, but otherwise my sayd wife is to fulfil my will and testament.

In wisse whereofe, I have hereunto set my hand, this twenty-eight of December 1658.

Memorandum, that the use of the meddowe of Occupesuatuxet duringe my wifes life in the Margeant and half the orchard unto my sonne Peter was Interlined before the sighninge hereofe as also Greene in one place and John in another.

By me JOHN GREENE Senr.

Sighned in presence of

JOHN WICKES

ANTHONY LOE

A true copie as atteste

JOHN GREENE *Towne Clerke.*

The will of Mr John Greene late deceased being proved to be a true will according to law before me this seven of the eleventh month '58 in approbation hereof I set my hand and seal unto this cōpye:

per me

EZEKIEL HOLLYMAN

Deputy.

[This date O. S., or January 7, 1658-9.]

WILL OF DEPUTY-GOVERNOR JOHN² GREENE (BAP. 1620).

In the first place, to my wife in the eightyeth yeare of her age and exercised with a lameness . . . as yet incurable &c. I ought to leave her the Better supplied according to what the Lord hath joyntly bestowed upon us. And therefore I leave her in possession of that part of my son Richard Greenes house we now by agreement dwell in. And in the next place I give her for her use all my household goods provisions etc. . . . in consideration she is to disclaime all her thirds to all & every part of my lands.

To my son Samuel all lands on north side of Greene's Hold [boundaries given] with liberty to sell to his brothers or any one of the Greenses in my line.

Item: To my son Richard Greene all the rest of my aforesaid necke of land called Greenes Hold alias Occupasituxet together with the Island neare adjoining, housing Barns etc. [Failing a male heir he is at liberty to sell to one of the Greene line.] And I do appoynt him to pay to my Same Beloved Wife twenty pounds a yeare . . . until her death.

I do give unto my son Peter Greene all my full right in the undivided Lands in Coweset with all privileges thereunto pertaining.

To my son Job Greene all my Right in the farm lands belonging to the seven purchases which I purchased of Elisha Collins . . . as a purchaser in my room, together with all manner of privileges thereto appertaining.

To my daughter Deborah Torrey sixteen pounds current New England money &c.

To my daughter Phillis Dickinson's children sixteen pounds to be improved for the benefit of every one of them as they come of age.

To daughters Anne Greene Katharine Holden & Audrey Spencer & granddaughter Mary Dyer, each sixteen pounds &c.

To four sons Peter, Job, Richard & Samuel all lands undisposed of by this will. Said sons appointed executors.

And in case my wife Anne Greene Do survive me, she being a very lame woman, I earnestly Desire them and all my children to manifest their love to me and her in Lending their help unto her.

In testimony of this my Last will and Testament . . . I have hereunto set my hands and seale this thirtyeth day of December in the yeare of our Lord 1706.

JOHN GREENE [L. S.]

Signed & sealed in
presence of us

SAMUEL GORTON
AMOS STAFFORD
MOSES LIPPITT

Will proved Dec. 20, 1708.

WILL OF PETER² GREENE (BAP. 1621).

(DATED MAY 11, 1659.)

(Copied from original record in Town Clerk's Office, Warwick, by George S. Greene of Apponaug.)

In the first place I give unto my beloved wife Mary Greene the house roome and land given me by my late deceased father, for her use duringe her life upon these condi-

tions following, that is that neither all nor any part of the housings or land shall be directly or indirectly made away or sold from the heirs unto whom it shall by my said will fall unto after her death:

To my brother *John Greene's son, Peter Greene* the housings and land formerly mentioned with all other lands which I shall not give away by this will to be the said Peter Greene's and his heirs after him for to possess as their proper inheritance, *which heir shall be his eldest son, or any other of the name nearest of kin to him*, after the decease of my aforesaid wife.

To my brother James Greene my Orchard and lot lying between my brother John Greene's and Goodman Stafford, Anthony Lows being over against it—Also, my best jacket and a piece of cloth of the same to make a pair of breeches.

To my brother John Greene my best cloak doublet and breeches which was my wedding suite, with the money which my cousin Tripp oweth me.

To my brother Thomas ten pounds of the money which he hath with him which is seven and forty pounds three shillings . . . whereof three pounds seventeen shillings is my mother's. Also, my gray cloak & gray sarge suite.

To my cousin Anne Hady twenty shillings. To my sister Sweete forty shillings. . . . And the two draught oxen I leave with my brother John Greene to make good mine engagement to my mother during her life, and to draw home ten loads of wood per year for my wife for four years time if she shall remain so long unmarried. Also I give unto my wife aforesaid whatsoever is mine unmentioned in this my will and she is to be my sole executrix. . . .

I shall desire my father Gorton, my brother John Greene my brother James Greene to oversee. . . .

Signed sealed & owned
in presence of
CHRISTOPHER ALMY
PHILLIP GREENE

By mee PETER GREENE

Approved 1st March 1659-60
JOHN SMYTH
Deputy.

WILL OF JAMES² GREENE (BORN 1626).

PUTTOWAMUTT WARWICK R. ISLAND.

Item: I give unto my loving wife that now is, Elizabeth Greene, fourscore pounds of lawful money of New England. . . . Also I give unto her to live in the weast part of the house I now live in, during her widowhood—also one feather bed and furniture thereto belonging. And the Choice of one horse or mare to be at her disposing and also her side saddle and Bridle.

To son James Greene half my right in land commonly known by the name of Farm lands undivided, with half the meadow already divided and joining to the land of Cowesett lying in the Grand purchase. Also my Great Bible and my long fowling piece. And unto my said son James Greene, his three children ten pounds. . . .

To son Jabez Greene all my house housing, orchard, fence & fences on land lying Northward of the Southeastmost highway which leads down to the Neck etc.

I give to son David Greene all my right of medow to Southward of land he hath Already by deed of gift from me. Also one lot of upland lying & butting upon the mill river—containing fifteen acres. Also all my rite of land lying westward of John Knows

his land in Pictowamut Neck,—also one weavers loom gear and tacklin thereto belonging. Also one thousand boards.

To son John Greene one hundred acres of land and eighteen acres joining to it . . . bought of Zerrobabell Westcott, lying in Cowesete—also all my right of lands undivided in Cowesett to the head of the Purchase with two lots lying Southward of John Rice his land in Coweset—Also, one feather Bed &c.. Also twenty pounds in money . . . when he comes to the full age of one & twenty years—Also my wearing cloths—If he die before he comes to full age then my will is that the hundred & eighteen acres shall fall to my son Peter Greene & his heirs, as also all the land at Westerly which was my right by his mother I do give unto him & his heirs my said son Peter Greene also the two lots which join to John Rice abovesaid number fifteen And sixteen given to my son John Greene. . . . If my son die before he comes to full age, my will is that my son James Greene shall have the said two lots. Also the rest of said land given to my son John that is undivided.

To daughter Sarah Renolds fifteen pounds whereof five of it to her and the other ten to her children equally. . . .

To daughter Elizabeth Renolds five pounds & seven pounds unto her children.

To daughter Susanna Greene thirty five pounds in money when she comes of full age of eighteen or at the day of marage—and also one feather bed and bolster etc.

All the rest & residue of personal estate as goods & chattels & lands in Puttowamut purchase to my loving son Jabez Greene whom I appoint whole & sole Executor etc.

Also I give to each of my sons & daughters and grandchildren a Bible.

Also I desire my loving Brother Major John Greene & my brother in law Benjamin Barton and my loving Cousin Thomas Greene to assist my Executor . . . and in consideration of their trouble I do give each forty shillings.

I the said James Greene have set to my hand and seal the twenty second day of March in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred and ninety-seven or eight.

JAMES GREENE [L. s.]

Signed & Sealed
in presence of us

ANNE GREENE
PASCO WHITFORD
WILLIAM NICHOLS

WILL OF THOMAS^a GREENE OF STONE CASTLE (BAP. 1628).

Item: To son Benjamin Greene &c one hundred acres of land out of ye undivided lands commonly known by ye name of ye undivided township of Coweset.

Item: To daughter Welthan Fry her heirs &c two hundred acres of land out of ye undivided lands commonly known by ye name of ye township of Coweset.

Item: To grandson John Greene and grand daughters Elisabeth Gorton, Anne Tillinghast Phebe Greene and Deborah Greene each one hundred acres of land out of ye undivided lands commonly known by ye name of ye township of Coweset.

Item: To each of my grand children living at my decease one silver spoon of three shillings price and to be marked with these three letters thus T^G_E

Item: To son Richard Greene whom I likewise constitute my sole executor; all

lands which remain before undisposed of, freely to be possessed and enjoyed by my said executor his heirs and assigns forever. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year above written [January 25, 1716-17].

THOMAS GREENE.

Witnesses: { RANDALL HOLDEN, JR.
JOSEPH STAFFORD,
JOHN WARNER.

[This will was proved 27 June, 1717. Inventory taken 17 June, 1717. Personal estate 94£ 25s. 8d.]

WILL OF CAPTAIN PETER³ GREENE (BORN 1654).

(DATED MAY 16, 1718. PROVED SEPTEMBER 2, 1723.)

To son Peter Homestead farm & mansion house &c. where I now dwell—lot in Warwick which I call Rocky Farm and one share of meadow bought of uncle Thomas Greene at S. end of Mashapogue Pond & 20 acres of lot in Warwick Neck &c.

To six sons Peter, John, Stephen Wm Elisha & Barlo all right &c in farms in Coweset and Right in Chipponoxet.

To son Barlo—all right in part of 7 men's land which I received by deed.

To grandchildren living at my death each one Bible of 10 or 12 shillings [value]

To son Elisha 12 pounds.

To negro woman Hagar 10 shillings and to each of her children 5 shillings [that they tenderly care for his wife.]

Sons Peter John Stephen & William appointed executors.

[Witnesses not named in abstract above.]

| Mentioned in Inventory made in July: | £ |
|--------------------------------------|----|
| Negro woman Hager..... | 45 |
| “ man James..... | 65 |
| “ boy James..... | 60 |
| “ girl Ginne..... | 55 |
| “ woman Hannah..... | 30 |

WILL OF MAJOR JOB³ GREENE (BORN 1656).

(DATED JULY 6, 1744. PROVED SEPTEMBER 23, 1745.)

To eldest son Daniel Greene all lands in N. Kingston where Benjamin Mumford now lives on rent—lands in W. Greenwich—all my land on easterly side Pawtuxet river in Warwick (7 mens land) exception ½ acre at mill dam—Five small lots, 40 acres near High Pine Hill in 7 men's land—½ farm easterly side Chestnut Hill & ½ white pine Swamp lot—And 30 ounces of Silver Also my negro man Pero and my silver cup which was his [Daniel's] brother Christopher's.

To son Philip homestead, housing & land where I now dwell in Warwick & my land in Warwick Neck & Thatch bed at Occupessuatuxet Cove. Also land north side of South branch Pawtuxet river in Warwick & Coventry and ½ acre in 7 men's land at the dam. Also half of land on Chestnut Hill & half of white pine swamp lot in 7 men's land—and my silver Tankard & Silver dram Cup.

To daughter Mary & husband John Greene land at Scunk Hill in Scituate, No. 7 on plot of Weskenough lands And 65 ounces in Silver & Silver spoon marked I G—& 100 pounds in bills of credit.

To daughter Deborah Ray & her husband Simon Ray, land in Scituate bounded north on highway at Silas Carpenter's &c—and 65 ounces Silver and 150 pounds in Bills of Credit & silver spoon marked G. P. Said daughters four children Judith Catharine Anna & Phebe 500 pounds each in bills of public credit.

To daughter Catharine Brown & her husband James Brown Natick land bounded on Cogswell's land &c. Also silver cup marked I^GP

To son Philip my cane, gun, silver seal & sword and all my books. & to Philips three children Phebe, Christopher & Elizabeth 5 pounds each in bills of credit O. T. And to said Phebe a small silver poringer & to Christopher & Elizabeth a silver spoon each.

To daughter Mary's three children Anne Mary & Phebe five pounds in bills of credit O. T.

To grandchild Phebe Arnold & her son Wm. Arnold $\frac{1}{2}$ of 200 [acres] land in Weacohage in Scituate & 16 ounces of Silver & 40 pounds in bills of credit O T—And to her five children Ann Job Wm Thos & Benedict 50 shillings in bills of credit O. T.

WILL OF CAPTAIN JAMES³ GREENE OF NASSAUKET (BORN 1659).

Item: My will is that my loving wife Mary Greene shall have & enjoy one half of my housing & farm where I now live during her natural life—But if said wife should hereafter see cause to marry then my said wife shall quit the abovesaid housing & farm, and my will further is that my loving wife shall have forty pounds paid to her in four years after she shall be married, that is to say, ten pounds a year.

Item: Unto my eldest son Fones Greene the other half of my housing and farm where I now live. . . . Also that part of my housing & farm which is above given to my wife, after her decease and my will is in consideration of above said housing & farm given to my son Fones, that he shall pay unto my son James one hundred pounds—but if my wife should marry then my will is that my son Fones shall enjoy that part of housing & farm which is given to her.

Item: To my seven other children twenty pounds apiece, that is to say, Daniel, Elisha, Deliverance, Mary, John Jeremiah & Samuel Greene; the sons legacies to be paid when they shall attain the age of twenty-one, and the daughters as they severally attain to eighteen years of age or at the day of their marriage.

Item: To my executrix & executor, all other lands to be sold for paying of debts and legacies only excepting my township & my burying in Warwick, which township I give unto my son Fones Greene, his heirs etc. only my loving wife shall have the half of said township so long as she shall remain a widow, and for my burying place I give ye same to my son Fones Greene to remain to him & the rest of my children for the use of a burying place forever. Lastly I do constitute my loving wife my executrix with my son Fones executor. . . . this 11 day March 1711 or 12.

JAMES GREENE [s.]

Signed & sealed in presence of

JOHN WICKES

STEPHEN ARNOLD

BENJAMIN GORTON

WILL OF CAPTAIN BENJAMIN³ GREENE (TOBACCO BEN) (BORN 1665).

(DATED OCTOBER 27, 1755. PROVED FEBRUARY 28, 1757.)

To Wife Mary Hudson [2nd wife, widow of Thomas Hudson], 1400 pds. in Bills of Public Credit Old Tenor—Between 400 and 500 pds. is now in her hands.

Wearing apparel, best horse, bridle, saddle, pillion, pillion cloth, two cows, negro girl Clara, also the bed whereon I usually lodge, with under bed and bedstead, &c.

Also three small pieces of land with dwelling house standing thereon, situate in Cranston, one of which pieces I bought of Timothy Blanchard, one of Tho. Hudson and the other of John Potter, Esq., the whole being 34 acres more, or less *in lieu of dower*.

To Grandson Benj. Arnold, 1000 pds. O. T., my mansion house and homestead farm where I now dwell in Warwick, 100 acres

Two small pieces of land in Four Mile Township in Warwick, about 47 acres

Three meadow shares on the Westerly side of Meshantetuc Brook in Warwick.

Two meadow shares at Pettaconsett in Cranston.

My lot in Cranston, about 89 acres, adjoining land of James Congdon Richard Sarles and the heirs of Stukely Westcott deceased.

A share of meadow in Cranston, containing about 4 acres. One fourth of my land in Coventry. One fourth of land lately bought of Saml. and Asrikam Pearse in Four Mile Township and a small lot at Sweets Meadow at Apponaug.

To Grandsons, Philip Arnold, Thomas Arnold, Stephen Arnold 200 pds. apiece in Current Bills of Credit O. T.

To Grandsons, Philip Arnold, Thos. Arnold, Stephen Arnold, Benjamin Greene, William Greene and to their heirs &c. Three fourths of lands in Coventry, equally.

To Grand daughter Susannah Greene, widow of Jabez Greene late deceased; Grand daughter Mary Potter, wife of John Potter Jr., Grand daughter Elizabeth Arnold, wife of James Arnold Jr., each 200 pds. in Bills of C. O. T.

To Daughter Katharine Greene, 2000 pds. in Bills of Credit O. T.

To Son in Law Wm. Greene and Daughter Katharine, all my lands in Warwick Neck, except the Lot I last purchased of Richard Greene, adjoining land of Abraham Anthony, and after their decease I give said lands to my Grandson Benjamin Greene, and in case he should die without issue then to my Gr. Son Wm. Greene and his two sisters, Margaret and Katharine Greene, or their legal representatives, equally.

To Grandson Benjamin Greene, 2000 pds. in Bills of Credit O. T., my lot purchased of Richard Greene in Warwick Neck adjoining land of Abraham Anthony, and also all lands in Four Mile Township to Southard of Pawtuxet River, not before given.

To Son in Law William Greene, Half of land lately bought of S. & A. Pearse in Four Mile Township, to be equally divided between him and my Grandson Benj. Arnold.

To Grandson Wm. Greene 2000 pds. Bills of Credit O. T., and lands in Natick and dwelling house thereon, and is the land I bought of Ed. Arnold and Anthony Burton, and also lot in Cranston at a place called Walnut Tree Neck, all joining land I bought of Anthony Burton.

To Grand daughters Margaret Greene and Catharine Greene, das. of my da. Catharine Greene, 2000 pds. apiece in Bills of C. O. T.

To Great Granddaughters Susannah and Patience Greene, das. of Gr. Son Samuel 2000 pds. each in Bills of Credit O. T. when of age or at their marriage, and to my Son in Law Wm. Greene, to take care of it.

To daughter Elizabeth Fry, all my lands and meadows on North side of Pawtuxet River, about 250 acres, and lot bought of John Knowles, containing about 60 acres, in Four Mile Township, during life and to her children, and also 3000 pds. in Credit Bills O. T.

To Grandson Benj. Fry all lands in East Greenwich, part of a farm in Coweset, about 64 acres, and 50 acres next to and adjoining said farm, which was given me by my Father in Law Randall Houlton sen'r., and 20 acres laying in North Kingston, which I bought of John Davis, and part of lot in Coweset which I bought of James Angel.

To Five (5) Grand daughters of daughter Elizabeth Fry namely, Susannah Fry, Welthan Fry, Elizabeth Fry, Mary Fry and Ruth Fry, 2000 pds. each in Bills of Credit O. T., in case of death of any one, to be divided among remainder.

To Son in Law Pardon Tillinghast 1000 pds. in Bills of C. O. T.

To Great Grandson Benj. Greene, son of Gr. da. Phebe Greene, Farm at Mashantucket and house thereon, 237 acres. If he dies before the age of 21, then to his brother Thomas, and if Thos. dies before 21, then to go to Gr. Children.

To Grt. Grandson Thos. Greene, s. of Gr. da. Phebe Greene, all lands in West Greenwich, with like remainder to his bro. Benj. and Lands Mortgaged to the Colony for Loan Money shall be redeemed by executors.

To Son in Law Wm. Greene and Gr. Son Benj. Arnold and their heirs and assigns, all the rest and remainder of Real and Personal estate.

Son in Law Wm. Greene and Gr. Son Benj. Arnold executors.

Witnesses;

ELISHA GREENE,
STUKELY STAFFORD,
JER. LIPPITT.

ABSTRACT OF WILL OF JABEZ + GREENE (BORN 1705).

(DATED APRIL 20, 1753.)

Item: To son Jeremiah my dwelling house and all land whereon said house stands with all my part of the Smith's Shop and mills thereon standing in Warwick, together with all my tools &c.

Also all my part of Saw Mill & Land & Stream it stands on in North Kingstown which is in partnership with my Brother Nathanael Greene; Also all my Land that I bought of John Sweet in North Kingstown and my ten acre Lot in s'd North Kingstown that I purchased of Thomas Allen—always provided . . . that my said son Jeremiah in consideration thereof shall pay unto my daughter Elizabeth Mott the sum of Four hundred pounds in Bills of Credit old tenor.

Item: To son Griffin Greene all my lands and housings in the town of Coventry with all my part of the Forge & tools to it—Also, all my part of the Lot that I and my Brothers Nathanael and John Greene Bought of Benjamin Arnold in Warwick, with all my part of storehouse and wharf thereon standing—and my two Lots of land in Warwick—one a Water Lot the other an upland lot near Apponoke Bridge.

Item: To sons Jeremiah and Griffin all my wearing apparel with all my silver buttons all to be equally divided.

Item: To Daughters Susanna, Mary, Margaret and Catharine each 800 pounds in Bills of Credit O. T.

Item: To son Jeremiah all my farming tools of every kind.

Item: To sons Jeremiah and Griffin all my part in sloop Humbord to be equally divided.

Item: All the residue and Remainder of my estate real or personal to my Wife Susanna Greene . . . & I constitute & appoynt my beloved wife Susanna my Executrix.

WM. GREENE
JOSEPH GREENE
JEDEDIAH STETSON } Witnesses.
[Probated October 1, 1754.]

JABEZ GREENE [SEAL]

WILL OF NATHANAEL⁴ GREENE (BORN 1707)
(FATHER OF GENERAL NATHANAEL).

(DATED MARCH 25, 1765. PROVED DECEMBER 24, 1770.)

To beloved wife Mary Greene use of best room in new Dwelling house and small bedroom and closet thereto adjoining on the Lower floor . . . with privilege of doing her Household work etc. And use and Improvement of an acre of Land near the house—Privilege of taking as many apples & peaches from my orchard as she may have occasion for—Also use of Riding Chair, Chair Horse and Horse and use of a Cow . . . and that she have sufficient wood found for her own use so long as she continues to live . . . to be equally provided by my Children. . . . All gifts and priviledges and Improvements to be & Remain to her During the Time she shall Remain my widow & no longer.

Item: To said wife two fether Beds & furniture High case of Draws Large Ovel Table Looking Glass and Silver Clasped Bible together with all other household goods she brought at time of marriage. And the time I have in a Certain Indian Girl called Mary and my will is that my said wife shall have sixty Spanish Silver Dollars yearly During her natural life and that all the above gifts priviledges &c be to my said wife Mary Greene in lieu of Dower.

Item: To sons Jacob Greene Nathanael Greene, William Greene, Elihu Greene, Christopher Greene and Perry Greene all the Rest and Remaining part of my Estate to be equally divided.

Item: My will is that my Executors have the Profit of the Estate belonging to such of my younger sons as shall be under the age of Twenty one years at the Time of my decease untill they severally arrive to said age, they applying the same to Learn them to Read Write and Cypher and the Trade of Blacksmith or other trade if found more convenient and also finding them Sufficient Board and Apparel.

Sons Jacob and Nathanael sole executors. NATHANAEL GREENE [SEAL]

THOMAS ALDRICH
SUSANNAH ALDRICH } Witnesses.
D. HOWLAND

[Codicil probated December 24, 1770, giving all real estate purchased since making above will, to six sons.]

JAMES AUSTIN
SUSANNAH SMITH } Witnesses.
DANIEL HOWLAND

WILL OF "ELDER" ELISHA ⁴ GREENE (BORN 1698).

Item: To daughter Abigail Owen one good milch cow, all household goods excepting one Feather Bed & furniture, one silver spoon & one silver seal to be hereafter bequeathed.

To grandson Edward Greene one fourth part of Dwelling house and one fourth part of Barn—also one half of Horse Shed and all the Blacksmith Shop—also one fourth of all my land—also my Blacksmith's Tools & Implements—and also the Silver Seal above mentioned.

To grandson Dexter Greene one fourth part of my Real estate that is not already devised . . . and also one year old heifer.

To grandson James Greene one fourth part of my Real estate not already devised &c—also one heifer calf that shall be calved in the year 1781 to be kept till he attains 21 years of age, by my son Edward Greene.

To grandson Arthur Greene the same proportion of Real estate as to Dexter and James—also one year old heifer. Edward Greene to keep said heifer till sd Arthur is of Lawfull age. . . .

To granddaughters Abigail and Mary Greene their heirs etc. the Remainder of my Real Estate to be equally divided. . . .

To granddaughter Abigail Greene one bed & furniture above excepted.

To granddaughter Mary Greene one silver Table spoon marked E. G.

Item: Books to be divided into three parts—to son James one third; to daughter Abigail Owens one third and the other third to grandchildren, heirs of my deceased son Elisha Greene.

To Grandson Edward Greene one cow and one two [year] old heifer and one yearling Bull; he paying all my just debts &c.

I appoint son-in-law Capt. Samuel Owen—executor—in testimony etc. I have hereunto set my hand & seal this 31st day of May in the year of our Lord 1780.

ELISHA GREENE [L. s.]

| | |
|----------------|---------------------|
| JACOB REYNOLDS | } <i>Witnesses.</i> |
| ABRAHAM CLARK | |
| ELEAZAR CLARK | |

WILL OF JOSIAH ⁶ GREENE (BORN 1750).

To half sister Mary Greene Fifty Spanish Milled Dollars.

To brother Daniel Greene the whole of my wearing Apparell and my blacksmith's tools that I owned in my private capacity. . . .

To Brother in Law Boon Vaughn my half of the Blacksmith's tools I owned in Company. . . .

To wife Susannah Greene the whole & all the house furniture she had when I married her—one Pew in new Baptist Meeting House—one half my right in the Ohio Company Purchase—and my wife sd Susannah Greene is entitled to the whole Income of my real and personal Estate not otherwise disposed of. . . . But in case she should marry again then I give to her one Third Part of the Income of my real and personal estate in lieu of Dower. But in case of her marrying or at her death then the whole of my Estate to be equally divided into Four Parts—one fourth to my brother Daniel—one fourth to each of my sisters, Martha Olney and Freelove Harding—the other fourth to my Brother in Law Boon Vaughn. . . . And my further will is that in considera-

tion of my Gift to him that he make suitable provision for the Comfort, Support & Maintenance of his aged mother, Sarah Vaughn during her natural life . . . not doubting his care and attention in all respects.

And I appoint Samuel Butler Esqr, and Boon Vaughn Executors to this my last Will &c. this Twenty-first Day of the Twelfth month 1790. JOSIAH GREENE [L. S.]

JNO. MATTHEWSON }
 AMOS TURNER } Witnesses.
 RICHD. JACKSON }

WILL OF JAMES ⁶ GREENE OF NASSAUKET (BORN 1757).

First, To wife Deborah Greene all household furniture which she had previous to our marage that is to say: two bedsteads two Beds &c—Case of Draws, one desk [other furniture, china, kitchen utensils], two woolen wheels, one linen wheel four pewter platters—Six tea spoons, two mettle Teapots, two Iron basins two pewter basons and one pewter poringer.

Secondly: To son Warner James Greene all the residue and remainder of my Estate both Real and Personal—to him his heirs etc.

Lastly I appoint said son Warner James Greene my sole executor.

In testimony &c. I hereunto set my hand & seal the 11th day of January 1837.

JAMES GREENE [L. S.]

GEORGE A. BRAYTON }
 MARY L. HARRISON } Witnesses.
 WM. HARRISON }

Recorded in Warwick Records 11th Book of Wills pp. 130–131 on October 18, 1847.

WM. HARRISON,

Probate Clerk.

WILL OF ESEK ⁷ GREENE OF MILFORD, MASS. (BORN 1770).

(PROBATED JUNE 4, 1833.)

Item: To my father, Peter Greene, his support and maintenance out of my Estate.

Item: To my mother Elizabeth Greene, her support and maintenance out of my Estate and I order my Executrix Ruth Greene to decently and properly maintain & support them with all sorts of comfortable clothing and suitable provisions, to be well taken care of in sickness etc so long as they shall continue in this life. . . .

Item: To my dear beloved wife Ruth Greene all my real estate, the land lying in Milford, being the Farm I now & ever have lived upon since in Massachusetts, known by the name of Clark & Nightingale Farm, about 173 acres, including all woodland with two Dwelling houses, also Grist & Saw Mill with all tools & implements and all other buildings standing on said Farm or elsewhere—the said Ruth Greene to have sole management of above Estate with all the profits therefrom arising, during her natural life. Also, I give to her all my Cattle &c, & all farming tools, all my carriages and all Household furniture.

It is my will that my wife Ruth Greene be the Executrix of this my last Will and Testament. In witness whereof &c.

ESEK GREENE [L. S.]

NEWELL NELSON }
 NAHUM WILLARD } Witnesses.
 JAMES CLARK }

WILL OF RUTH GREENE (WIDOW OF ESEK ABOVE).

(PROBATED OCTOBER 22, 1850.)

To sister Deborah Walker wife of Daniel, two best beds & bedding, wearing apparel, six silver table spoons six silver tea spoons and also one quarter of all my remaining property.

To brothers Ebenezer & Gideon Thornton [each] one quarter of all my property.

To half brothers James Cammell & George Cammell [each] one eighth of all my property, and I appoint James Cammell Trustee for George to receive . . . & deal out as said George shall need for his comfort & support.

Amariah Taft appointed Executor.

| | |
|------------------|--------------|
| DAVID W. BENNETT | } Witnesses. |
| OREN R. WHELOCK | |
| AUSTIN A. TAFT | |

WILL OF JOSEPH ⁶ GREENE OF JAMESTOWN, R. I. (BORN 1760).

After directions concerning continuance of his plans at the homestead at Jamestown, and making provision for his sisters (see p. 222):

To faithful friends Henry Gould, Thomas B. Gould and Thomas P. Nichols all my Real & Personal Estate particularly my farm and house thereon known as "The Greene Farm" on the Island of Conanicut and all lands I have bought from time to time and added thereto. Said trustees to take the utmost kind care of my beloved sisters Anne & Mary. . . .

My will is that after the decease of my sisters my clock shall continue to stand where it now does in the southeast corner of my East front room & shall be kept in repair by Trustees.—

To brother Jonathan one hundred dollars to be given at his death to his son David & also to sd David I do give the further sum of Two Hundred dollars. To John E. Greene son of brother Jonathan five hundred dollars, to William and Joseph sons of brother Jonathan one hundred dollars each and to two daughters of brother Jonathan one hundred & fifty dollars each. To cousins Henry and Abigail Gould one hundred dollars each and to cousin Mary Gould fifty dollars to be paid at her death to Thomas B. Gould.

To cousin Lydia Ann Gould daughter of Henry & Abigail, 50 dollars.

To cousin Thomas B. Gould, 50 dollars.

To friend Thomas P. Nichols in token of friendship and as compensation for care and trouble in discharge of Trust &c. 50 dollars.

To Hannah Douglas daughter of Jo^r. and Abigail 50 dollars.

To Mary Carr daughter of Benjamin & Elizabeth 50 dollars.

To Cousin Thomas B. Gould my Desk & book case (it was my brother David's) together with all books papers & manuscript Journal of my late dear brother David & all his books & papers.

Henry Gould Thomas B. Gould & Thomas P. Nichols—executors.

In witness &c—this fifth day of 11th month 1839.— JOSEPH GREENE [L. S.]

| | |
|----------------|--------------|
| ELIJAH ANTHONY | } Witnesses. |
| WM. S. NICHOLS | |
| H. Y. CRANSTON | |

[Town Clerk's office, Jamestown—Lib. No. 3—Wills, folio 196.]

WILL OF JOHN WICKES, SR.

(MADE BY TOWN COUNCIL, 1680.)

Wee the Towne Council of Warwick being mett together this 14th day of May 1680 by the Request of Mr. John Wickes who did this day present himself before us desiring of us that wee would take some speedy care concerning the settlement of his deceased Father Mr. John Wickes estate who dyed Intestate without a will, *wee bringe by Lawe of this Collony apointed in such cases to make a will in behalf of the deceased party*, therefore wee having had the matter into our serious consideration, and understandinge the sayd John Wickes to be the only sonn of his diseased Father Mr. John Wickes aforesayd and heire at Lawe to his sayd father's Lands—Therefore in the first place, wee doe give and bequeathe unto the sayd John and his heires and assignees forever all his sayd father's Lands in Warwicke as a grand Purchase or otherwise.

Item, we doe allsoe give unto him two third parts of his sayd father's moveable estate accordinge to a covenante bearing date the 31st day of March 1676—wee doe allsoe appointe the said John Wickes sole Executor to Receive & pay all depts as concerning his father and to execute this will; Item, we give unto Hannah Burton his daughter the other third part of her Father's moveable Estate she havinge already Received it as full satisfaction; Item, we doe allsoe give unto Elizabeth Smyth his daughter on Long Island twenty shillings in silver to be laid out by the executor in a piece of plate and deliver it to her in witness hereof wee have hereunto subscribed our hands and sealles the day and yeare abovesaid.

[NOTE: John Greene used here for seal
3 bucks trippant with a crescent
in chief.]

| | |
|--|---------|
| SAM th GORTON Asis ^t | [L. s.] |
| JOHN GREENE Assistant | [L. s.] |
| JOHN POTTER | [L. s.] |
| BENJAMIN BARTON | [L. s.] |
| SAMUEL STAFFORD | [L. s.] |

WILL OF JOHN^r WICKES, JR., OF WARWICK, R. I.

In the first place I do appoint my loving wife sole executrix—Also I give to loving wife, Rose Wickes all moveable estate cattle, household goods with all furniture &c.

To son John Wickes his heirs etc—all my right etc within limits of Warwick whatever housing lands meadows, orchards—together with all privileges appertaining to one purchase right within township aforesaid. . . .

To daughter Sarah Wickes all my share of the farm lands as yet undivided. . . .

To son Thomas Wickes my whole right in that part of purchase called Cowesit.

To youngest son Robert Wickes his heirs etc. all right in Plantation of Mashantatut.

I make choice of our loving neighbors, Randall Howldon Junior, John Carder James Carder Moses Lippitt and John Knowles to be overseers &c.

In witness whereof &c, I have set my hand & seal this second day of March 1688-9.

JOHN WICKES.

| | |
|------------------|--------------|
| SAMUEL GORTON | } Witnesses. |
| ROGER BURLINGHAM | |

Appeared before Council & will was proved June 4—1689 in presence of John Greene Assistant "in behalfe of hisselfe & the rest of the Councill."

[See will in full, *R. I. Historical Soc. Library Manuscripts*, vol. i., p. 61, No. 102.]

DEED OF SAMUEL GORTON, SR.

(Not Will as stated p. 63.)

[Office Sec'y of State, Providence, R. I.]

R. I. Land Evidences, 1648-1690, p. 190.]

I, Samuel Gorton Sen' professor of the Misteries of Christ &c. with Respect to the great affection I beare to my sonn-in Lawes and daughters, do freely give to them all right &c in that Neck of Land . . . in Narragansett which was given unto Mr. Randall Houldon and myself—and doe grant unto sonn Daniel Cole and wife Maher—one sixth part. [Also one sixth] to sonn John Sanford and daughter Mary, sonn William Mace and daughter Sarah, sonn John Warner and daughter Anna, sonn John Crandall and daughter Elizabeth, son Benjamin Barton and daughter Susannah—the bounds thereof beinge more largely explained in the deed bearing date May 27 1659.

Signed and Sealed November 27, 1677 in Warwick.

SAMUEL GORTON S' [L. S.]

| | |
|-----------------------|--------------|
| JOHN GREENE Assistant | } Witnesses. |
| RANDALL HOULDON | |

DEED OF SAMUEL GORTON, SR.

(Copied from parchlment covered clasped book Warwick Records, p. 259.)

For good will &c—To son Samuel Gorton Junr. being enlarged the more upon my minde by reason of his being instrumentally a great support unto me to helpe bringe up my family when my children were young &c. unto whome alsoe I commit the care of my beloved wife during her widowhood if she live to be a widow and apoint that she shall be maintained &c—also to have somewhat convenient for recreation in case she desire to visit her friends . . . in consideration of the premises, to said son Samuel all right to my house and lot in Warwick with appurtenances and further, my right in township of Warwick . . . and a small parcell of march which is mine for maintaining the widow Elizabeth More in her life time and for the charges of her decent Buriall.

Also to son Samuell aforesaid, one third of my right of purchase beyond township of Warwick having given other two thirds to sons John & Benj.

I freely pass over all sayd lands as specified in the premises unto said son Samuel as well as the goods, moveables & chattells and also my Library together with all my deedes and writings—

In witness whereof &c I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 27th of November 1677 in Warwick.

SAMUEL GORTON Sen'

Signed & sealed in presence of
JOHN GREENE Assistant
RANDALL HOULDON

WILL OF STEPHEN ARNOLD, SR.

(DATED JUNE 2, 1698.)

(Providence Records, Book of Wills, No. 1.)

To eldest son Israel Arnold all lands south Side Pawtuxet river bought of Zachariah Rhodes—Also land that Keketawkett, Sachem of Pawtuxet passed over to me by deed 1660 [and other lands minutely described].

To sons Israel, Stephen & Elisha 750 acres south side Aponock Cove purchased of Major John Greene & Capt. Randall Holden of Warwick. Also a commonage in town of Warwick.

To son Stephen half of all lands north side Pawtuxet river—also Dwelling house & housing, only my wife Sarah Arnold his mother shall have part of Dwelling house &c—for her own use—son Stephen to provide for her summer & winter.

To son Elisha all meadow & upland on west side of what I have given to son Stephen—Also meadow North side Pawtuxet river. [Also land whereon Elisha has house standing.]

To daughter Elizabeth Greene & her heirs etc. a share of land in town of Warwick purchased of John Low according to the same tenure & privilege by which I gave her other lands in the same Neck of *Quinimicut* by deeds of gift before this time.

To daughter Sarah Carpenter her heirs &c. tract of meadow on both sides of Masha-paug Brook.

Sons Stephen & Elisha Arnold—executors.

| | | |
|-----------------------------|---|------------|
| THO ^S OLNEY | } | Witnesses. |
| JOHN WHIPPLE | | |
| J ^A S MATTHEWSON | | |
| SAMUEL BAILEY | | |

INVENTORY OF RICHARD^S GREENE OF STONE CASTLE (BORN 1666).

| | |
|---|---------|
| Homestead house land and buildings [Old Stone Castle] with lott before | £ |
| the door and ye Township right divided and undivided. | 600. |
| Two 20 acres lotts and Meadow shares at the house all joining. | 500. |
| 20 acre lott at lower end of the Neck. | 200. |
| One piece of land at or Near long Meadow supposed to be 60 acres in fence. | 600. |
| Two Ox pasture lotts. | 40. |
| Farm at Mashantatut with the Meadow. | 237. |
| The Natick farm. | 420. |
| Piece of undivided land to westward of Natick farm. | 150. |
| ¼ of Right in y ^t Called Seven Mens land. | 200. |
| 100 acres near Abiah Carpenters. | 100. |
| ¼ of farm by Mishnick Swamp. | 25. |
| 1 ¼ Right in Mishnick Swamp. | 25. |
| 1 ¼ lott at head of Coweset lotts. | 40. |
| ¼ of lott at Coweset. | 45. |
| 1 ¼ lott in Chipponoxet. | 20. |
| Undivided lands in ye Township of Coweset. | 214. 06 |
| About 27 acres of land adjoining part of farm belonging to W ^m Greene which formerly belonged to Capt. Peter Greene. | 54. |

JOHN WATERMAN—CHA^S HOLDEN GEO. WESTGEATE.

INVENTORY OF CAPT. SAMUEL^s GREENE (BORN 1670).

(TAKEN NOV. 9. 1720.)

| | £ | s. | d. |
|---|------|----|----|
| Personal Estate..... | 1100 | 18 | 08 |
| Real Estate &c. | | | |
| 60 acres Land bought of Othniel Gorton. | | | |
| 20 acres granted to the Mills. | | | |
| The two Mills & House & rentals belonging to said mills & Fulling trade and a half of commonage bought of John — and the grant to said mills. | 450 | 00 | 00 |
| 7000 Shingles 600 clapboards 300 bushels of shells 2400 of planks 2000 of boards and £7 in timber all prized with house land & mills, <i>being utensils intended for building a house</i> | | | |
| One Lot of Land at Eljebows Bring (?)..... | 105 | 00 | 00 |
| Lot by James Sweet's 18 acres..... | 100 | 00 | 00 |
| ¼ of right above & below road in Coweset with his brother's given by his father..... | 20 | 00 | 00 |
| House & farm bought of Samuel Gorton & all small parcels comprehended in said deed of sale..... | 800 | 00 | 00 |
| 100 acres bought of Daniel Sweet in Coweset..... | 150 | 00 | 00 |
| One right in New Purchase above Greenwich..... | 180 | 00 | 00 |
| ¼ right in West Quidnoge..... | 25 | 00 | 00 |
| Land in Hall's Purchase..... | 40 | 00 | 00 |
| One Commonage and a lot & a half in Brush's Neck..... | 60 | 00 | 00 |
| 150 acres in Passatuxet..... | 300 | 00 | 00 |
| About 29 acres in Warwick Neck & all right in s'd Neck..... | 250 | 00 | 00 |
| ¼ right east of road in Coweset bought of Samuel Gorton Senr.. | 10 | 00 | 00 |
| | 2480 | 00 | 00 |
| | 1100 | 18 | 08 |
| | 3580 | 18 | 08 |
| More to be added | 144 | 06 | 08 |

[Signed] PETER GREENE JOHN RICE JR. JOHN GREENE.

AGREEMENT BETWEEN SARAH^s GREENE REYNOLDS, WIDOW AND HENRY REYNOLDS, ELDEST SON AND HEIR-AT-LAW.

(MADE BEFORE COUNCIL IN EAST GREENWICH, APRIL 28, 1716.)

1. In lieu of dower the widow Sarah Reynolds should have use of new house which was her husbands and half of cellar—half of what should be raised upon the land and half the profits of stock and other moveable estate as long as either of the Sons James, Thomas or Elisha dwell with her and after said sons shall leave, she shall still have the new house half of cellar and half of orchard son Henry to provide for her comfort summer and winter & to pay her 5 pounds a year. All to continue during widowhood—If she marry to have only the thirds of yearly income of her husband's estate.

2. Son John to have 25 pounds and his father's land in Coweset.
3. Sarah Briggs to have 10 pounds.
4. Deliverance to have 12 pounds 10 shillings, one bedstead—one chest.
5. Mary to have the same as Deliverance.
6. James to have 50 pounds when 21.
7. Thomas to have 50 pounds when 21.
8. Deborah to have 15 pounds—one bed & one chest.
9. Elisha to have 50 pounds when 21. & land at Naquia Roost in Kingstown.

Signed sealed and owned

in the presence of the Town Council.

The above agreement was entered Aug. 4, 1716 by

JOTHAN SPENCER,
Town Clerk.

APPENDIX II.

NOTES AND CORRESPONDENCE.

APPENDIX II.

The following letter—an exact copy from Somerset and Dorset *Notes and Queries*, vol. v., p. 331—refers to the Selwood Forest which formerly covered a large part of the parish of Gillingham. In the time of Charles I. parts of this forest were leased, but in the fifth year of his reign, when the wood was “de-afforested,” portions were assigned to the gentlemen and commoners who lived on its borders. (See *The Family of Greene in England and America*, pp. 24–26.)

As the endorsement of the letter (bearing date 1651) shows, about eighty acres of this forest land were held for the use of the poor of one of the hamlets of this parish.

It is interesting to note in this connection that at a much earlier date (1599) Richard Greene, grandfather of John Greene, surgeon, was one of the first feoffees of these Gillingham Charities, a proof of his social rank and substance. An order was made at Gillingham, September 28, 1599, by Sir George Trenchard and others, concerning lands and tenements within the manor of Gillingham, that “the customary lands ordered by a decree in Chancery Nov. 4. 1598 . . . to be restored to charitable uses, shall be forever secured by conveyances from time to time, to twelve of the customary tenants, to hold by copy of the Court Roll, to be called *feoffees of Gillingham lands appointed for charitable purposes*.” “Richard Greene, Gentleman,” was one of the first mentioned of these twelve feoffees (Petty Bag Charity Decrees, Inquisition &c.).

LETTER OF RICHARD GREENE OF GILLINGHAM, CO. DORSET, ENGLAND.

(PROBABLY SON OF PETER, THE BROTHER OF JOHN GREENE, SURGEON.)

MERE 23 Martij 1651.

Sr

There is nowe in agiticon a business concerning o^r pish wherein yo^a are concerned the state whereof I thought fitt to represent unto yo^a w^{ch} is thus. Vpon the disafforestation of the Forrest of Gillingham there was an allowance of 100 acres layd out for the Freehold^a and Comon of the Manor of Mere, w^{ch} was enjoyed wth the rest of the Coñons ever sithince that tyme, w^{ch} was about 27 yeres past. In the tyme of the troubles some of the enclosures of the Forrest were throwne open and vpon the late reenclousure, the Inh'tants of the pish laboured to have some further allowance and intrusted me in the busines whoe travelled therein, & vpon search found in the Articles annexed to the Comision for disafforestation a clause, that care should be taken for the poore of Mere (who formerly had a greate pt of their maineten'nce out of the Forrest) in regard that vpon the improvent & enclosure they were wholely cast vpon the pish, and vpon treatye wth the owners of the Forrest and in fine, I concluded with them for 80 acres in satisfacōn of that clause in the Articles and soe agreed to accept of those 80 acres (to be imployed for the comfort and reliefe of the Poore) & the 100 acres (formerly layed out for

comon) in lieu & full satisfac̄on for all claymes in the Forrest as well for Comm^s as for Poore: this the pishioners of all sorts well approued & desired me to gett settled w^{ch} I putt in order; but when the tyme of setlem^t came, some few of the pish (w^{ch} made greate vse of the Comons) would not agree to the Enclosure vnless the 80 acres (gotten vpon the interest of the Poore) might be vsed in com̄on as well as the 100 acres allowed to the Comon^s although it was expressly allowed to the pish for the better support of the poore, and agreed to be *helt* (?) inclosed & made vse of for that purpose. And by meanes of this vnworthy opposicon of some vnworthy psons against their owne expresse consents and Agreem^{ts} some p^eindice is likely to befall the pish, if the busines be not wholely lost.

Nowe for that the matter is of greate consideric̄on the land being of estimaçon worth 50^{li} p. an. to be settled vpon the pish for ever, by the good employmt whereof the growth of pou^{ty} (so much threatned) wilbe prevented, and the Poore so well pvided for, that the burthen will be much eased, and the poore people in farre better condiçon, therefore I resolue to ioyne wth many more of the more substantiall pt, and endeauo^r to settle this (see beneficiall a busines) vpon the pish for the releife of the poore, though it cost some charge w^{ch} I suppose shall not be much and should be glad if y^r selfe for y^r in^{ter}rest would ioyne wth vs, for whome I shalbe careful as for my selfe: the obieçons that are made are 2.

1. They say it ought to lye in Com̄on: to w^{ch} there is an answare before; and in truth, increase of Comons doe increase, not lessen poore, in my observaçon.

2. They say, if it be held inclosed, then Zeales that haue noe Com̄ons, will haue a benefitt by lessening of the charge of the poore. this is answered thus, that this being allowed for the better support of the poore of the pish, it is greate reason that all those who did beare pt of the charge should pticipate of the releife.

Sr, my *cosen Chafins* desires ruñing along wth my own inclynaçons hath given you the trouble of this Informaçon. My pticular interest lyes all along wth those opposers but the right lying otherwise, must make me leave them; I wish yo^r would lend y^r assistance, the busines much deserves it in y^e judgem^t of

Sr, yor most humble serv^t RICH: GREENE.

Then follow about four lines of cypher.

Addressed: "To his very much honoured ffriend Richard Maijor Esq^r these present at Hursley."

Seal: Three stags trippant; *Crest:* A stag's head.

Endorsed: "Mr. Ric: Greene 23 March 1651 about 80 acres of Gillingham forest for y^e vse of the poore of Mere."

(See reproduction of seal in "The Family Arms.")

EXTRACT FROM THE "COLONIAL DOCUMENTS," VOL. VIII., FOL. 67, IN THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON.

To the right Honble The Lords of his Ma^s hon. privie Counsell, this at White Hall London.

Right hon^{ble}—After the performance of our most humble duties May it please y^{or} good lo^{ps} to receive here inclosed a list of the names of such passengers as took shippinge at this porte for New England & that outly in April last in the good ship called

the James of London whereof W^m Coop^r went M^r. And in Due obedience and observance of yo^r hono^{rs} Ire Dated the last of December past. Thus wee humbly take leave. Southampton xij day of June 1635

Yo^r lo^r^s Most humble ser^{vs}

THO. WURFRIS *Coll^r*
N. DINGLEY *Compt^r*
JOHN KNAPP *Search^r*

South'on. A list of suche passeng^{rs} as shipt themselves at the Towne of Hampton in the James of London of iije tonnes William Coop^r Mr,—V^{rs} New England in and about V^t of April 1635

Augustine Clem^t sometime of Readinge,
Paynter

Thomas Wheeler his servant

| | | |
|-----------------|---------------|--------------|
| John Evvered | } Alias | } of Marl- |
| Stephen Evvered | | |
| Gyles Butler | } laborers or | } husbandmen |
| George Coussens | | |
| Thomas Goddard | | |
| John Pithouse | | |

| | |
|---------------|------------------|
| Anthony Morse | } of Marlborough |
| William Morse | |

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-----------|---------|-----------|
| John Hide Tayler | } late of | } Marl- | |
| John Parker Carpenter | | | } borough |
| Richard Walker Shoemaker | | | |
| Maud'it Ingles Fuller | | | |
| Thomas Davyes Sawyer | | | |
| Thomas Carpenter of Ams- | | | |
| bury carpenter | | | |

| | |
|-----------------------------------|------------------|
| William Paddey skinn ^r | } late of London |
| Edmund Hawes cutler | |

| | | | |
|----------------------------------|-----------|-------|---------|
| Edmund Batter Moulter | } late of | } New | |
| John Smale his servant | | | } Sarum |
| Michael Shafflein Tayler | | | |
| Joshua Verrin Rep | | | |
| Thomas Antrano Weav ^r | | | |
| Thomas Brown his servant | | | |
| George Smythe Tayler | | | |
| Phillip Varren Roofer | | | |
| John Greene Surgeon | | | |

Thomas Browne of Malford Weav^r
Hercules Woodman of the same Mer-
cer

Zacheus Courtes of Downton laborer
Nicholas Batt of y^e Devyes linnen
weav^r

Thomas Scoates of Sarte laborer

| | |
|---------------------------------------|---------------|
| John Pike | } of Langford |
| John Musselwhite | |
| Sampson Salter of Faversham fisherman | |
| Henry King of Brenceley laborer | |
| William Andrews of Hampsworth Car- | |
| penter | |

| | |
|----------------|---------------------|
| John Knight | } of Ramsey taylers |
| Richard Knight | |

Thomas Smith of the same Weaver
Nicholas Holte thereof tanner.

Robert Field of Yealing laborer
Anthony Thetcher of Sarñ tayler and
Peter Higdon his servant.

| | | |
|----------------------------|-------------------|-------------------|
| James Browne | } Youths of Hamp- | |
| Lawrence Seag ^t | | } ton of about 17 |
| | | } years old |

| | | |
|-----------------|-------------|--------------|
| Henry Leañdge | } of Sarñ | |
| William Parsons | | } taylers |
| John Emery | } of Ramsey | |
| Anthony Emery | | } carpenters |
| William Kemp | | } servant |

The totall number of these men youths and boys are Liij p'sons besides the wives and children of Dyvers of these.

THO: WURFRIS *Coll^r*—*ibm*

49

N. DINGLEY *Compt^r*
JOHN KNAPP *Search^r*.

LETTER FROM DEPUTY-GOVERNOR JOHN GREENE TO EDWARD RAWSON,
SECRETARY OF MASSACHUSETTS BAY COLONY.

(Copied verbatim et literatim from Old Records, Vol II., pp. 10-11, at Office of Sec'y of State of Mass. by [Gen.] George S. Greene of Apponaug Mar. 10, 1852.)

Superscription:

To loving and very respected cousin
Mr. Edward Rawson at his house in Boston
These present

Endorsed:

Cousin Greene's Copie of
Mr. Collicott's order about his
calves in Arnold's lands

1657.

COUSIN RAWSON:

After my best respects remembered to you with my love to the rest, this is to signify unto you that accordinge to my promise I have sent you a copie of Mr. Collicott's letter verbatim. Ould Arnold [Wm. Arnold of Pawtuxet] since Informs mee that hee hath an order under Mr. Knowells hand for taking of Cattell. hee likewise sayth hee shoued it unto you. when I received the records I could not perceive that there was any order of Court for it therefore I conceive it to be some underhand business and so of no force if you know of any such order upon record I pray send mee word thus hoping you are all in health as wee are at the writing hereofe I rest your lovinge though unworthy cousin

JOHN GREENE Jun^rWARWICK this 16th

November 1657.

On back of letter was written:

To William Arnold and the rest of the Inhabitants of Patuxet that did yield themselves to the Government of the Massachusetts I do understand by Mr. John Greene, that the son of Mr. John Greene senior and is pretended by my order. Now you may take notis I gave you order that if I could not meet with other Cattell, you should keepe them but you know I had other Cattell therefore I doe wonder you should not let me know of it therefore seeinge you hand'nt given mee an account of it and the countrey beinge fully satisfied, you must give account of the sayd cattell and satisfie Mr. John Greene senior or his assynges from the tyme you took them away so I rest yours

RICHARD COLLICOTT.

8th of April 1657

Witness JOHN SYPROS ?

A true copy taken out by mee

JOHN GREENE Jun^rEXTRACT FROM LETTER OF MRS. CATHARINE (RAY) GREENE (p. 101)
TO A GRANDCHILD OF GOVERNOR SAMUEL AND ANNE (RAY) WARD.

March 25 1792.

Your father, grandfather and great grandfather were all named Simon Ray 1st 2^d & 3^d.

The 2^d came from England with his father to Plymouth Æ. about 16. They were

a very respectable family. The 2^d Simon's mother died when he was about 10 years old and his father married a widow George with 10 or 11 children which offended and he and 7 others went to Block Island and purchased it. Had but one cow and used to catch horse mackerel and lived on hasty pudding and milk, and they cleared the land. A son of the George family came to Block Island and the 2^d Simon Ray told him if he would clear half the purchase he would give it to him, which was accepted and that was the land now owned by the Mitchells and Paines. Simon 2^d married a Thomas from Marshfield of a very good family & brought her to Block Island—had three daughters; Mary the eldest married an Englishman and went to England, and was the first American Lady to be presented to the King and to kiss his hand. The 2^d was Sciba [Sybil, she married a Sands of Long Island. The 3^d Dorothy married a Clapp at Rye. . . . The only son Simon 3^d went to New London and married a Manerin [Mainwaring] Their sons Simon & Gideon were seafaring men of excellent character; and Nathaniel a tiller of the land married a woman that was afterwards the mother of Gideon Mumford [Anne (Wilson) Ray].

Simon Ray 3^d was a widower for 21 years—buried all his sons and his daughter lived so far away he came to Warwick, and married my mother [Deborah Greene, p. 100], a maiden Lady 37 years old. sister to Daniel and Philip Greene and daughter of Job and Phebe Greene and had we four lovely sisters. . . .

CERTIFICATE OF MARRIAGE OF NATHANAEL & GREENE, QUAKER
PREACHER.

*(Records of Society of Friends of East Greenwich and South Kingstown.
Monthly Meeting Book, pp. 52 and 53.)*

Where as Nathaniel Greene Son of Jabes Greene of Warwick and Phebe Greene Daughter of . . . Benjamin Greene Late of Providence Deceased both of the Collony of Rhode Iseland and Providence Plantation in New England having Declared there Intention of taking Each Other in Marriage before Seueral—Publick Meetings or Assemblies of the Peopel Caulled Quakers at East Greenwich and South Kingstown According to the Good Order Used among them whos Proseadings therein after a Deliberate Consideration therof Were approued by the Said Meetings and having Concent of Parents and others Concerned they Appearing Cleare of all Others Now thease to Certify all Whom it May Concern that for the better and full accomplishment of there Said Intention this thirteenth . . . Day of the seventh Month cauled September in the year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven hundred and thirty Tree they the s^d Nathaniel Greene and Phebe Greene Appearing in A Publick Assembly of the aforesaid Peopel and Others Meat together for that Purpose in the Meeting Hows at Meshantotuc in the Town Ship of Providence aboue said and In a Solemm Manner he the Said Nathaniel Greene Taking the said Phebe Greene by the hand Did openly Declare as followeth friends in the Presents of God and before these Peopel in this Assembly Whom I Desire to be My Witnesses I take this My friend Phebe Greene to be My Wife Promising by the Lords assistants to be unto her a faithful and Loueing Husband until it shall Please God by Death to make a seperation. And then and there in the said Assembly the said Phebe Greene Did in like Manner Declare as followeth friends in the Presents of God and before this Assembly Whom I Desire to be My Witnesses I take this My friend Nathaniel Greene to be My Husband Promising by the Lords Assistance to be unto him a faithful and Loueing

Wife untell it shall Please God by Death to Make a Separation and then the said Nathanⁿ Greene and Phebe Greene as a further Confirmation thereof Did then and their the said Nathaniel Greene and Phebe Greene to thease presents set their hands and Wee Whose Names are hearunto Subscribed being present among others at the Solemnising of their said Marriag and Subscription in Manner as above said as Witnesses hear unto these Presents have also subscribed our Names the Day and yeare above written.

| | | |
|------------------|----------------------------|------------------|
| NATHANAEL GREENE | SIRAS RICHMOND | MARY GREENE |
| PHEBE GREENE | WILLIAM GREENE | ABIGAIL CHASE |
| JABES GREENE | JOSEPH RHODES | MARY BAKER |
| GRACE GREENE | EDWARD ARNOLD | MARY RHODES |
| JOHN POTTER | WILLIAM CADSEY | SARAH CARPENTER |
| JOHN GREENE | DAVID GREENE jr. | LURANA REMINGTON |
| PHILLP ARNOLD | JAMES GREENE jr. | SUSANNAH CADSEY |
| JAMES GREENE | RUTH SLOCUM | RUTH FRY |
| BENIAMAN GREENE | RACHEL GREENE | SARAH BAKER |
| JABEZ GREENE jr | MARY GREENE y ^e | MARGARET BARTON |
| JOHN GREENE jr. | Younger | MARY KNIGHT |
| RUFUS GREENE | DURKIS CONGDON | TABITHA BRIGGS |
| SAMMUELL ALDRIG | FRANCIS HEYNS | ELIS BURLINGGAM |
| SILAS CARPENTER | JAMES CONGDON | SUSANNAH ARNOLD |
| JOHN TIBBETS | JERME GOULD | SARAH GREENE |
| ELISHA BAKER | HANNAH WHITMAN | ELISABETH GREENE |

“KANSAS LETTER.”

FROM A GRANDSON OF DR. ROWLAND GREENE, QUAKER PREACHER.

TOPEKA, KANSAS, January 7th, 1890.

GEN. GEO. S. GREENE.

DEAR SIR:—

My father, Elisha Harris Greene, was born in Scituate, R. I. June 29th, 1800. He acquired the rudiments of an education in a Friends boarding school called Nine Brothers Boarding School.

For a time he engaged in mercantile pursuits in Albany, N. Y., but farming was his principal occupation and he followed it in R. I., Connecticut, Illinois and Kansas.

He emigrated to Illinois in 1837, when Chicago was a hamlet two years old on the marshy shore of an almost unknown Lake. The route was over the Alleghenies by means of a stationary engine and inclined plane and thence by canal and steamboat, down the Allegheny and Ohio rivers to Cairo and up the Mississippi and Illinois to Meredosia. Here he landed, with his wife and three children under 5 years of age.

It was the season of floods and the Illinois was overflowing its banks. Being advised to return to New England, father was half inclined to do so, but mother had the stronger will and they got a team and went inland 40 miles to Jacksonville. Soon after this, however, they returned to the river and went up to Pekin and again went inland. This time they stopped at New Castle, where they spent their first winter amid many discouragements, owing to sickness and a temporary shelter.

In the spring they removed six miles to a New England colony called Mt. Hope, in

McLean County, where they made their home until 1850. In March of that year, father sold out and moved to Metamora, Woodford County, where he bought a tract of 240 acres and opened a new farm.

In 1856 he became enamoured of Wisconsin and made a visit to Ripon and liked the country so well that he took options on several tracts of land with a view of moving there. When he came back and reported the snow two feet deep on the level, mother vetoed that project.

About this time Lincoln (with whom father was well acquainted), as also Owen Lovejoy, and others, made speeches in our neighborhood and urged the necessity for those who wanted to arrest the aggressions of the slave power, to go to Kansas. These speeches had a great influence with our people and it was decided to remove once more. Accordingly, on the 10th of April, 1857, we took steamer at Peoria for St. Louis and so on to Kansas. We arrived at Wyandot in two weeks and prepared to rough it in the wilderness. We got a yoke of oxen from a purse-proud old slave holder and a wagon from an Indian woman named Splitlog, and piling our plunder aboard we rolled out for the interior. After a tedious journey of 60 miles we came to the public lands and took up a section and settled.

This was "Valley Farm" Osage County. It was 55 miles west by south from Kansas City and about half that distance from Lawrence and Topeka.

Here we lived until 1870.

Father and mother worked very hard and lived frugal, self-sacrificing lives. Here they reared a home for their children for whose sake they had left native land and kindred. A home they cherished through drouth, and famine and locust scourge and defended through the alarms of a terrible civil war on one side and a merciless and savage foe on the other. No one who has not experienced similar perils can understand their trials. It would sound stranger than a romance to hear the simple facts of those early and memorable times. How prairie fires consumed the fields; savages took the last bit of provisions out of the house at the muzzle of their guns; grasshoppers darkened the air and devoured crops, grass and foliage of the trees; and left fields, prairies and forests as bare as in midwinter.

Although of Quaker origin, father was not averse to a bit of a "scrimmage" if only the provocation was sufficient. I remember once when the guerillas were reported to be coming our way and messengers were sent flying about the settlement to warn the people, that father said they were almost sure to get out of ammunition and if the rascals got up to the block house it would be a good idea to give them a taste of cold steel. So he cut up a lot of scythes—all he could find in the neighborhood—and made swords out of them. They were not very pretty, but were savage enough to suit even John Brown.

All this time father was active in church work and traveled a great deal in the frontier settlements distributing tracts, organizing Sunday Schools and talking to the people on Sunday.

Mother died in 1869 and the following year we disposed of the farm and moved 17 miles, to Lecompton. Father had the misfortune to lose one of his eyes about this time and the other was injured as well.

In 1879 he became wholly blind, but continued cheerful, however, and got all over town by the aid of his cane. He was a welcome visitor everywhere and his childishness was excused by all out of regard for the love they bore him.

On the 26th of June, 1884, he died and one day before the 84th anniversary of his

birth, he was buried. The funeral was the largest ever seen in that part of the County and the people literally buried his coffin in flowers.

He had a sunny temperament and was the kindest man I ever knew.

Very truly,

Your cousin

ALBERT R. GREENE.

COMMISSION OF SAMUEL & GREENE (BORN 1700).

[SEAL] By the Hon^{ble} John Wanton Esq. Governour and Captain General
in and over His Majesty's Colony of Rhode Island & Providence
Plantations in New England.

TO SAM^l GREENE GENTⁿ GREETING:

You Saml Greene being by the General Assembly of this Colony elected and chosen to the Post and office of Cornet of the Troop of Horse for the County of Providence in the Colony aforesaid, are hereby in his Majesty's name George the Second by the grace of God, of Great Britain France and Ireland King Defender of the Faith etc. authorized, impowered and Commissionated to exercise the office of Cornet of the said Troop, and to command, guide and conduct the Same. And in case of any Invasion or assault of a Common Enemy to infest or disturb these his Majesty's Plantations, you are to alarm and gather together the Troop under your command or any part thereof as you shall deem sufficient, and with them to the utmost of your Skill & Ability you are to resist, expulse, expell, kill & destroy the same—In order to preserve the interest of his Majesty and his good Subjects in these parts: You are also to follow such further Instructions & Directions as shall from Time to Time be further given forth Either from the General Assembly, The Governour & General Council & other of your Superior Officers.

And for your so doing this Commission shall be your sufficient warrant & Discharge.

Sealed with the Seal of
said Colony By order of
his Honour the Governour.

Given under my Hand & the Seal of the
Colony aforesaid the Tenth day of May
in the Seventh year of his said Majesty's
Reign Annos. DNO 1734

JAS MARTIN Sec^{ty}

JOHN WANTON

A true copy

B. R. PHELON

OFFICIAL MILITARY RECORD OF LIEUT. JOB^s GREENE (PP. 182-183).

(The following certificate was obtained too late for insertion under No. 318, but is important as a passport for descendants to the Revolutionary Societies.)

STATE OF RHODE ISLAND,
Secretary of State's Office,
PROVIDENCE.

November 25, 1895.

I hereby certify that it appears of record in this office that Job Greene was chosen by the General Assembly in November 1776 as second lieutenant in Capt. Malachi Ham-

mett's Company from Coventry. December 1776 he was chosen by the General Assembly as second lieutenant in the same man's company in Col. Stanton's Regt.

I further find that he served as second lieutenant from December 1776 to March 1, 1778 in above regiment. In Sept 1779 he was chosen 2nd Lieut. in the Alarm Co. from the town of Coventry.

Attest:

J. FRED PARKER,
Deputy Secretary of State.

Seal of State of Rhode Island and
Providence Plantations 1636.

A true copy:

L. D. GREENE,
Capt. U. S. A.

In reply to letter of inquiry as to which Job Greene was referred to—father or son—Deputy-Secretary Parker replied: "The certificate I sent was for Job Greene, Sr. We do not find anything to speak of in regard to Job Greene, Jr."

NOTES OF GENERAL GEORGE S. GREENE.

(From Warwick Records.)

Residence of John Greene, Surgeon.

May 2, 1653: "Mr. John Greene Senior granted to remove his fence between *the Bridge* against his door on the other side of the dirty place, and 3 pole square upon the Knop [knob] for a court yard joyning thereto."

August 27, 1668. Extract Clasp'd book, p. 22: "Mrs. Phillip Greene, widow of John Greene to son in Law John Greene [that is stepson] my dwelling house and lot *near the mill*—the commonage &c."

By the above it will be seen 1st. that John Greene's house was *near the Bridge* (which must be the bridge over the brook running to the Tide Mill). 2d. That by Mrs. Phillip Greene's deed the house was near the mill.

John¹ surgeon granted his houses to his son Peter² who by will gave his wife a life estate in "part of his house *given him by his father*," of which he also gave the fee to Peter³ [son of Deputy-Governor John] with entail to said Peter³'s heirs. Thus it seems that Peter³ had a clear title to the homestead of his said father; that it was "near the Bridge" and "near the Mill," and that the property was entailed, which entail was a good title at that time, as it is now, to one unborn generation. . . . Thus the homestead of John, surgeon, was owned and occupied by his descendants for five generations of his name and lineage.

As to tradition that this property was owned by Mr. Cole on which Job³ Greene & his descendants lived up to date of Mr. Cole's purchase, we find the following: *Records of Warwick*, May 7, 1649: "That it is agreed [that those appointed] for the laying out of lots are to view y^t poyn't of upland at Akopastuxet Cove & if in case they see it convenient in their Judgment to lay it out to John Greene y^e younger & this is a town contribution." [This is evidently the lot on which Job Greene's house stood.]

Deed, May 1, 1664: "James² Greene sold to brother John² Greene a lot near Occussatuxet Cove over against a little Island bounded east by the sea & by the mills."

TATTERSHALL NOTES.

Early connections between Greene, Tattershall, and Howard families, prior to the marriage of John Greene, surgeon, of Salisbury, and Joane Tattershall (of Stapleford Co., Wilts?) in 1819;

The first of Tattershall family, Eudo, came in with William the Conqueror and obtained the Lordship of Tattershall in Lincolnshire.

Robert Tattershall, his great-great-grandson, married Mabel or Annabel, eldest daughter of William, *Earl of Arundel*. (Among the confiscated lands conferred upon Sir Henry Greene, son of the Chief-Justice, by King Richard II., were those of Richard, Earl of Arundel.) Through his wife Mabel, Robert Tattershall became possessed in 1244, of very large estates, particularly of the Castle and Manor of *Buckenham in Co. Norfolk*, which was made their principal seat. Their son Robert, born 1223, married *Joan*, daughter of Ralph FitzRanulf.

Parliamentary Writs, vol. ii., 1303: Robertus de Tatershall (Norfolk) his lands and tenements seized into King's hands in consequence of his death 28 July.

1316. *Joan*, widow of Robert de Tatershall, Hundred of Freebridge *Co. Norfolk* certified as held or in her hands 5 Mar. 9 Ed. II.

1316. Heirs of Tattershall certified as holding townships in Buckenham and Attleburgh *Co. Norfolk* 9 Ed. II.

Isabel Greene, great-granddaughter of Sir Henry, Chief-Justice of England, married Sir Richard de Vere. Elizabeth Vere, her granddaughter, married Lord John Mordaunt, whose great-grandson was created Earl of Peterborough.

Henry, 2d Earl of Peterborough (who wrote *Halstead Genealogies*), had a daughter, Mary Mordaunt, who married (1) Henry Howard, *Duke of Norfolk* (see p. 9).

A branch of Tattershall family (possibly connected with Norfolk Tattershalls) also intermarried with Howards. George Tattershall of Stapleford, Co. Wilts, a few miles from Salisbury, was son of John of Hilden. He purchased the estate of Fenchampstead, Co. Berks. His son George married a daughter of Henry Boggs of Stapleford. Their son George, born 1604, had a daughter Mary, who married Charles Howard, 4th son of *Earl of Arundel* and grandson of the *Duke of Norfolk*; and a daughter Katharine, who married Bernard Howard, *8th son of Earl of Arundel*.

The above close connections of the three families for so many generations lead us to infer that Joane Tattershall, wife of John Greene, surgeon, was a member of this ancient family, though we find as yet no positive proof.

Authorities.—*Parliamentary Writs*, vol. ii., p. 90; *Burke's Landed Gentry*, p. 1354; *Berkshire Visitations*, 1664-5.

NEW HAMPSHIRE BRANCH OF GREENE FAMILY.

Since these records were printed, correspondence with descendants has revealed some discrepancies in statements and dates, which lead us to doubt their accuracy. Of the "first of the family, of special note," Peter ⁶ (No. 582), General Greene made many conflicting notes, but finally recorded him as son of Richard ⁵ of Rhode Island, and identified him with "Peter of Concord," but they may have been two distinct persons. The date of Peter ⁶'s (or Peter W.⁶) marriage is given 1777. If the eminent lawyer "Nathaniel of Boscawen," N. H., had been his son, as stated, he could not have been of sufficient age in 1787 to commence practice (see local histories). Data recently received show

that Nathaniel's daughter Ruth was born that same year, when he must have been at least twenty-one years of age, thus disproving that he was son of Peter W.⁶, unless the latter's dates are erroneously recorded.

All records of this line following Peter's may be relied on as absolutely correct, being obtained within two years past from members of the family.

Captain Ballard Greene's record—confused at first writing—will be found more clearly stated on p. 699. That there is a relationship existing between these New Hampshire and Rhode Island Greenses is beyond doubt,—a strong resemblance and similar characteristics prevailing,—but a careful research is still necessary to prove the exact connection.—(COMPILER.)

QUIDNESSET, NEWPORT, AND LONG ISLAND GREENES.

Of Kingstown or Quidnesset Greenses, Mr. Henry Rousmanière wrote to Gen. George S. Greene, December 12, 1867: "I recollect a conversation I had 5 or 6 years ago with Isaac Greene of Exeter, in which he told me that his early ancestors were not named Greene, but had a century and a half ago adopted that cognomen. Isaac Greene was a Senator for several years, possessed a strong intellect and tenacious memory and would not be likely to be mistaken in his information of his family history." General Greene endorsed the tradition that this family bore at early date the name Clark, as he always alluded to them as "The Clark-Greenses."

Of Newport Greenses, Gen. George S. Greene wrote but a few years before his death, regarding the traditionary relationship between Newport and Warwick Greenses: "I believe the tradition is worth considering"; but he did not add his reasons for such conclusion.

In 1894 he wrote to Prof. Benjamin F. Greene, U. S. N. (retired): "I have no doubt of the correctness of the details in *The Greene Family* by F. L. Greene, and in few cases I see that he has stated 'probably' but [he has] on p. 11, 'Benjamin (probably of John)' of Kingstown; I feel very confident that Benjamin was son of *Lieut. John Greene of Newport*, a family well known in the State, a branch of which was in Narragansett Country, one in Newport (which moved to N. Y. State) and one in New Jersey, descendants of Henry Greene."

Of Long Island Greenses General Greene did not reach any definite conclusion in regard to their connection with Newport Greenses, but recent correspondence with a descendant of Long Island family (whose maternal line leads to Deputy-Governor John Greene of Warwick) shows strong evidence that William, who went from Rhode Island to Long Island, was the grandson of John of Newport, and that the ancestor was not "John late of Newport." William's family removed to New York State, which agrees with the statement of General Greene above, viz.: that "one branch in Newport moved to N. Y. State."

APPENDIX III.

INSCRIPTIONS.

APPENDIX III.

INSCRIPTIONS AT CHURCH OF ST. BARTHOLOMEW, GREENE'S NORTON.

TOMB OF 2^D SIR THOMAS GRENE AND MARY, HIS WIFE.

Hic jacet Thomas Grene miles, filius et heres, Thome Grene militis filie et heredis Henrici Grene militis quondam uni' justiciariorum D'ni Regis Edwardi tertii; et Maria ux ejus filia D'ni Talbot Quorum Animabus propicietur Deus. Amen.

TOMB OF 4TH SIR THOMAS GRENE AND WIFE MATILDA.

Hic jacet Thomas Grene miles D'n's de Norton et Matild' ux', ejus quivero Thomas fuit filius et heres Thome Grene Militis, D'ni de ead' m' et Philippe ux's, ejus filie Roberti D'ni Ferrars de Charteley et Elizabeth uxoris ejus, filie Thome D'ni le Spenser qui quidem Thomas Grene pater prefati Thome Grene, fuit filius et heres Thome Grene Militis D'ni de Norton predicati et Marie ux's ejus filie Ric'i D'ni Talbot et Ankarete uxoris ejus filie et heres Joh's D'ni Strange de Blacmere, qui quidem prefatus Thomas filius predicatorem Thome et Philippe obiit ix Die Menses Septembris Anno D'ni Mill 'mo CCCC Lxii. Et prefata Matild' una filiarum Joh'nis Throgmorton Amigeri quondam Sub. Theaurarii Anglic-obiit . . . die Menses . . . An. Dom. Millesimo CCCC . . . Quorum animabus propicietur Deus. Amen.

INSCRIPTIONS AT CEMETERY, HUDSON, N. Y.

In
Memory
of
NATHANIEL GREENE
who departed this life April 29th 1806
Aged 68 years
Respectable and respected, he maintained
through life the character of an honest man
and died in possession of the hope of
immortal life through the merits of a Redeemer.
"Man dies to live and lives to die no more."

Also
KEZIA RICHARDSON
his relict
who departed this life April 27th 1831
in the 90th year of her age.

“ Unvail thy bosom faithful tomb
 Take this new treasure to thy trust;
 And give these sacred relics room
 To seek a slumber in the dust.

Nor pain nor grief nor anxious fear
 Invade thy bounds, no mortal woes
 Can reach the peaceful sleeper here,
 While Angels watch the safe repose.”

Mark the
 Perfect Man And Behold
 The Upright! For The
 End of That Man Is Peace.
 ELISHA JENKINS
 Departed This Life
 May 18th 1849
 In the 78th year
 Of His Age.
 Distinguished As A
 Scholar
 Patriot and Statesman
 Firm Friend
 And Sincere Christian.

SARAH [CATHARINE]
 wife of
 ELISHA JENKINS
 Died Jan. 10th 1835
 In the 65th Year
 Of Her Age
 Piety Was Her Ornament
 In Life, Her Support
 In Death
 It Is Now Her Treasure
 And Her Joy In Heaven.

HANNAH
 Relict of
 ELISHA JENKINS
 May 15th 1853.

In
 Memory of
 COL. SAMUEL MANSFIELD
 who died
 Feb'y 3. A. D. 1810
 Aged 51.
 [In Revolutionary Service.]

In
 Memory of
 THOMAS BAY
 who died
 March 17. 1836
 Aged 55 years.

In Memory of
 HARRIET
 Wife of
 THOMAS BAY
 Died
 Dec 26, 1867
 Aged 74 years.

In memory of
NATHANIEL GREENE BAY
who died
Jan. 7th 1851
Aged 37 years and
10 months.

INSCRIPTION IN CEMETERY AT ATALISSA, IOWA.

WILLIAM H. GREENE
Born
Newport Washington Co. Ohio April 21. 1811.
Died
Atalissa Muscatine Co. Iowa Nov. 10. 1856
Aged 45 years.

“ Asleep in Jesus, far from thee
Thy kindred and their graves may be,
But there is still a blessed sleep
From which none ever wake to weep.”

“ I am resigned to God's will,
I am ready for the summons.”

FROM TOMBSTONES IN CEMETERY, NEWPORT, OHIO.

RICHARD GREENE
Born at Warwick R. I.
Apr 29. 1781
Died at Newport Ohio
Feb. 13. 1873

GREENE

REBECCA LAWTON
Wife of
RICHARD GREENE
Born in Portsmouth R. I.
Oct. 15 1791
Died
Jan. 7. 1831

Rest here in peace thou dear departed one
Thy part was well performed, thy task is
done,
This humble tribute to thy worth we give
Though all thy virtues in remembrance live.

J. GREENE Esq.
A Native of R. I.
Died
May 27 1813
Aged 70 years
Erected by
Capt. D. GREENE.

MARY
Wife of
J. GREENE Esq.
Died
Sept. 24. 1823
Aged 75 years.

"I am the
Resurrection
and the life."
Rev. GORDON BATTELLE
Born
In Newport Nov. 14 1814
Died
As a Christian and Patriot
in the service of God and Country
In Washington D. C.
Aug. 7. 1862

"The righteous shall be in
everlasting remembrance."
"He being dead, yet speaketh."

[Reverse side.]
Rev. G. BATTELLE
was a faithful minister of the
M. E. Church 19 years.
He was also a prominent member
of the Convention which formed the
Constitution of West Virginia
in which he was distinguished as a
leading able and fearless advocate of
Emancipation.
Nov. 14. 1861 he was commissioned
Chaplain of the 1st Reg. Va. Vol. I.
Believing that God overrules the
destiny of Nations he never despaired
of the Republic.

EBENEZER BATTELLE
Born Dedham Mass.
Aug 6 1778
Died Newport O.
Jan 2nd 1876.

MARY GREENE
Wife of
EBENEZER BATTELLE
Born Warwick R. I.
Sept 2nd 1778
Died July 24 1871.

Pioneers of the State
Devoted to the Church
They rest from their labors
And their works do follow them.

FROM MOUND CEMETERY, MARIETTA, OHIO.

In
Memory of
SUSANNA CAMOCK wife of
JOHN CAMOCK, who departed
this life December 1st A.D. 1808
Also their infant daughter
who departed this life
Oct. 16. 1807.
"Meek and affectionate through
all her life
And free from envy and oppo
sed to strife."

(Susanna was daughter of Col. Griffin ⁵ Greene Jabez ⁴, Jabez ³, James ², John ¹.)

RICHARD GREENE
Born in
East Greenwich R. I.
Dec. 4. 1769
Died
in Dec. 1805
Aged 36 years.

BATHSHEBA GREENE
Born in
New Bedford Mass.
Sep. 28. 1769
Died
Sep. 27. 1843
Aged 74 years.

Inscriptions in Rhode Island Cemeteries are too numerous to find place herein, but many of the descendants are provided with copies in their family records. In connection with pp. 209 and 210, the following item will be of interest:

REINTERMENT OF GENERAL GREENE'S REMAINS.

"SAVANNAH, GA., Nov. 14, 1902.—The remains of General Nathanael Greene, one of the foremost military leaders of the Revolution, were reinterred this afternoon, being placed under the Greene Monument in Johnson Square. Col. Asa Bird Gardiner of New York delivered the oration of the day on behalf of the National Society of the Cincinnati [to about 30,000 people]. Among the distinguished guests of the city was Gov. Charles D. Kimball of Rhode Island, in which State General Greene was born.'

INDEX.

Names of those recorded as having died young or in infancy are omitted from this Index.

The Greenses not indicated by generation number should not be relied on as lineal descendants of John Greene, surgeon, of Warwick, without reference to text.—COMPILER.

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|----------------------|---------------------------------|-------|--|
| | Abbott,—..... | | Adams, Henry Harrington..... |
| | Agnes..... | | Jane Bush..... |
| | Betsy..... | | John..... |
| | Catharine (Gibbon)..... | | Leonard..... |
| | Deborah (Minturn)..... | 1867 | Lil Ellen..... |
| | Edward Kempton..... | 1868 | Lizzie Taft..... |
| | Edward O..... | | Lizzie L. (Taft)..... |
| | Elizabeth..... | 1822 | Mary Ricketts..... |
| 1837 | Elizabeth (Bradlee)..... | | Mary Ricketts (Newton)..... |
| | Ellen Maria (Kempton)..... | 1839 | Mary Sophia (Robarts)..... |
| | Jane (Clements)..... | | Otis..... |
| | John..... | 1770 | Susannah ⁶ (Greene) Richmond, |
| | Lydia..... | | 187, 313 |
| 1838 | Manton..... | | Sylvia (King)..... |
| | Mary..... | | Theodore Dwight..... |
| | Niobe..... | 1874 | Theodore Dwight, Jr..... |
| | Pardon..... | 1867 | Zaidee Dwight..... |
| | Penelope..... | | Ainsworth, Willard..... |
| 1810 | Rebecca (Callahan)..... | | Alden, Caroline A..... |
| | Robert..... | | David (Col.)..... |
| | Robert, Jr..... | | John ¹ |
| | William..... | | Priscilla (Mullins)..... |
| | William..... | 1818 | Aldrich, Lucretia Alsadia..... |
| Aber, Cora L..... | 625, 712 | 1814 | Martha ⁸ (Greene)..... |
| | Ellen (Fear)..... | | Marvel..... |
| | Isaac..... | 1807 | Alexander Cerna (Andrews)..... |
| Aborn, Burrows..... | 274 | | Charles..... |
| 1802 | Caroline C..... | | Mary (B—)..... |
| 1806 | Eliza Greene..... | | Mary S..... |
| 1808 | George Burrows..... | | Pitt..... |
| | Hannah (Westcott)..... | | Alkire, John Wesley..... |
| 1802 | Harriet Maria..... | 1820 | Louisa ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| | James..... | 1826 | Allen, Abby Caroline..... |
| | James, Jr..... | | Albert Francis..... |
| 1814 | Julia..... | | Albert Henry..... |
| 1806 | Lewis Searl Pintard..... | | Alexander..... |
| | Lowrey (Capt.)..... | 1778 | Alice (Tillinghast)..... |
| 1797 | Mary Burroughs..... | 1821 | Almira Louisa (Carpenter)..... |
| 1780 | Mary ⁶ (Greene)..... | 1825 | Ann Maria (Richardson)..... |
| 1783 | Mary (Hughes)..... | | Anne Crawford..... |
| | Phebe (Rhodes) Holden..... | | Benjamin Congdon..... |
| | Ruth..... | | Caleb..... |
| | Sallie (Tucker)..... | 1822 | Candace..... |
| | Samuel..... | | Candace (Crawford)..... |
| | Susan (Potter)..... | 1821 | Caroline Abby (ForsheW)..... |
| Adams, Benjamin..... | 187, 313 | | Caroline Anna..... |
| | Ellen (Seagrave)..... | 1839 | Caroline Matilda (Barker)..... |
| | Francis..... | 1840 | Caroline Rodman..... |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE | | |
|-------|--------------------------------------|---------------|------|--|------------|
| 1817 | Allen, Charles Henry..... | 404 | 1644 | Allen, William..... | 403 |
| | Charles H., Jr..... | 404 | | William..... | 403 |
| | Charles Nelson..... | 404 | 1821 | William..... | 404 |
| 1835 | Edward Franklin..... | 404 | | William H..... | 411 |
| | Edwin Dorrance..... | 404 | | William Lafayette ⁸ , Jr..... | 360 |
| 1796 | Eliza Harriet (Arnold)..... | 292 | 1795 | Zachariah (Hon.)..... | 290, 292 |
| | Elizabeth (—)..... | 403 | | Zachariah..... | 292 |
| 1710 | Elizabeth ⁴ (Greene)..... | 92, 144 | | Alley, Mary..... | 268 |
| | Elizabeth Pierrepont..... | 404 | | Louise..... | 268 |
| | Elizabeth Rebecca..... | 404 | | Saul..... | 268 |
| 1808 | Ellen Esterbrook (Wilson)..... | 404 | | Allyn, Amelia..... | 420 |
| | Ellen Sophia (Ward)..... | 411 | | Emily..... | 420 |
| 1827 | Emeline Margaret (Mann)..... | 404 | 1627 | Almy, Anne ² | 58, 61, 76 |
| 1852 | Emily Dunham..... | 404 | | Anstis..... | 111 |
| 1859 | Emma Warriner..... | 450 | 1870 | Arthur Comstock..... | 721 |
| | Fannie K..... | 404 | 1900 | Earle Vaughan..... | 721 |
| | Francis Forshew..... | 404 | 1875 | Ella May (Vaughan)..... | 721 |
| | Frank Barnard..... | 404 | 1874 | Frances D. (Carpenter)..... | 721 |
| | Franklin Richmond..... | 404 | | John..... | 111 |
| | George Henry..... | 404 | 1896 | Madeline..... | 721 |
| | George Thatcher..... | 404 | 1721 | Mary..... | 111 |
| 1824 | George W. Lafayette..... | 404 | | Mary..... | 375 |
| | Grace Evelyn..... | 404 | | Mary W. (Comstock)..... | 720 |
| 1857 | Grace Hall (Lafin)..... | 360 | | Samuel..... | 720 |
| | Harriet J. (Briggs)..... | 404 | 1833 | Sarah E. ⁹ (Greene)..... | 659, 720 |
| | Ida Carrie..... | 404 | 1601 | William ¹ | 61 |
| | Increase..... | 89 | | William..... | 278 |
| | Isaac..... | 324 | 1836 | William C..... | 659, 720 |
| | James (Capt.)..... | 142, 144 | 1874 | William Frederic..... | 721 |
| | James, Jr..... | 92, 142 | | Alverson, Benjamin Potter | 179 |
| | James Byron..... | 404 | | J..... | 179 |
| 1828 | James Nelson..... | 404 | | Lydia (Walton)..... | 179 |
| | Jeffray..... | 131, 350 | 1851 | Ames, Abby Greene (Harris) | 445 |
| | John..... | 342 | | Governor..... | 445 |
| | John..... | 403 | | Samuel..... | 337 |
| 1813 | John Hoppin..... | 404 | | Samuel..... | 445 |
| 1856 | John Hoppin, Jr..... | 404 | 1803 | Sophia B..... | 337 |
| | Joshua..... | 240, 403 | | Amory, Adeline..... | 252 |
| 1788 | Joshua..... | 351 | | Alice..... | 434 |
| | Judah..... | 309 | 1774 | Anne..... | 253 |
| 1834 | Julia Ann (Weeden)..... | 404 | 1802 | Anne Geyer..... | 252 |
| 1843 | Lucretia..... | 404 | 1810 | Anne McLean..... | 252 |
| 1818 | Lucretia Alsadia (Aldrich)..... | 404 | 1774 | Anne (Von Geyer)..... | 251, 252 |
| 1812 | Marion Jones (Chadsey)..... | 324 | | Annie L..... | 433 |
| 1689 | Mary..... | 65, 89 | 1841 | Arthur..... | 434 |
| | Mary..... | 120, 188 | 1852 | Augustus Heard (Rev.)..... | 434 |
| 1819 | Mary..... | 292 | | Catherine..... | 251 |
| 1800 | Mary Ann (Hunt)..... | 404 | | Catharine..... | 252 |
| 1834 | Mary Greene..... | 404 | 1769 | Catharine..... | 253 |
| | Mary Jane..... | 404 | 1841 | Catharine (Chace)..... | 433 |
| | Patience ⁵ (Greene)..... | 130, 134, 220 | 1731 | Catharine ⁶ (Greene)..... | 148, 251 |
| 1784 | Polly (Hill)..... | 309 | 1761 | Catharine (Willard)..... | 251 |
| | Rebecca C. (Bowen)..... | 404 | | Charles..... | 253 |
| | Rebecca (Hill)..... | 403 | 1808 | Charles..... | 259, 433 |
| | Rebecca Rhodes..... | 404 | 1836 | Charles Copley..... | 433 |
| 1792 | Rhodes Greene..... | 404 | 1841 | Copley..... | 433 |
| 1819 | Rhodes Greene, Jr..... | 404 | | Copley, Jr..... | 433 |
| 1811 | Richard Arnold..... | 404 | | Cornelia..... | 253 |
| 1832 | Richard..... | 404 | 1776 | Elizabeth (Bowen)..... | 252 |
| | Samuel Thatcher..... | 404 | 1855 | Elizabeth Tilden (Snelling)..... | 434 |
| 1766 | Sarah..... | 131, 350 | 1840 | Elizabeth Wilcox (Ingersoll)..... | 434 |
| | Sarah Eliza..... | 404 | 1776 | Francis..... | 253 |
| | Sarah F..... | 404 | | Francis, Jr..... | 253 |
| 1824 | Sarah Matilda (Royce)..... | 404 | 1844 | Frederic..... | 147, 434 |
| | Stephen..... | 188 | | George..... | 253 |
| | Thomas..... | 220 | | Gertrude L..... | 434 |
| | Thomas..... | 306 | 1868 | Gertrude Lowndes (Chase)..... | 434 |
| | Thomas Gould..... | 309 | 1855 | Harcourt..... | 434 |
| 1843 | Thomas Jefferson..... | 404 | | Harold..... | 434 |
| 1768 | Waite ⁶ (Greene)..... | 240, 403 | 1802 | Harriet Bowen..... | 252 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------|--|
| | Amory, Harriet Rowe (Linzee)..... | | Andrews, Elizabeth (Gladding)..... |
| 1812 | Helen Maria..... | | Elizabeth S. (Cooley)..... |
| 1839 | James Appleton..... | | Esther..... |
| | James S..... | | Esther P. (Chandler)..... |
| 1800 | James Sullivan..... | | Eunice..... |
| 1728 | John..... | | Fanny M..... |
| 1759 | John..... | 1811 | Harry Q..... |
| 1801 | John H..... | 1809 | Harvey..... |
| | John Singleton..... | 1832 | Hester Tingley..... |
| | Jonathan..... | 1805 | Hiram..... |
| 1763 | Jonathan..... | | Iva Elizabeth..... |
| 1804 | Julia M. Bowen..... | 1800 | James..... |
| | Katharine L..... | | Job..... |
| 1864 | Katharine Leighton (Crehore) .. | | Job B..... |
| 1806 | Louisa Morris..... | 1794 | John..... |
| | Lucy..... | | Jonathan..... |
| | Lucy (Fletcher)..... | | Joseph..... |
| | Lydia (Fellowes)..... | 1818 | Lorenzo Robinson..... |
| 1843 | Marianne Appleton (Lawrence)..... | | Martha M..... |
| 1812 | Martha Babcock ⁶ (Greene)..... | 1789 | Mary..... |
| 1800 | Mary..... | 1834 | Mary Ann ⁸ (Greene)..... |
| 1778 | Mary..... | | Mary Louisa..... |
| | Mary Copley..... | 1798 | Mary (Polly)..... |
| 1817 | Mary Copley ⁶ (Greene)..... | 1798 | Mary Smith..... |
| 1839 | Mary F. (Russell)..... | | Nancy (—)..... |
| | M. Louisa (Dexter)..... | | Olivia (Biscoe)..... |
| | Mehitable (Sullivan)..... | 1792 | Pamela..... |
| 1771 | Rebecca..... | | Pardon Irving..... |
| | Rebecca (Holmes)..... | | Pardon Irving, Jr..... |
| 1842 | Robert..... | 1824 | Phebe Anne..... |
| | Robert, Jr..... | 1764 | Phebe ⁶ (Greene)..... |
| 1760 | Rufus..... | 1825 | Poloney G..... |
| | Rufus Greene..... | 1817 | Rowland Greene..... |
| | Sarah (Kirkland)..... | 1829 | Ruth Anne..... |
| | Susan..... | 1795 | Sally ⁶ (Greene)..... |
| | Susan..... | | Sally (West)..... |
| | Susan..... | 1822 | Sarah..... |
| 1840 | Susan Greene..... | 1831 | Sarah Anne..... |
| 1680 | Thomas..... | | Sarah Augusta (Jeffries)..... |
| 1757 | Thomas..... | | Susannah (—)..... |
| 1762 | Thomas..... | | Unity (Gage)..... |
| | Thomas Bowen..... | 1794 | Whipple..... |
| 1765 | William..... | 1835 | Whipple, Jr..... |
| | Andersen, Hamlet..... | 1822 | Zachariah Matteson..... |
| | Mary Eliza (Viall)..... | 1862 | Angell, Alice Annie..... |
| | Ole A..... | | Almy..... |
| 1855 | Anderson, Butler (Gen.)..... | | Catharine Latham..... |
| | Jane A. (Mowry) Hartwell..... | | Emerson Colon (Dr.)..... |
| | Kate..... | | Israel (Col.)..... |
| 1812 | Louisa..... | | James..... |
| | Patton (Gen.)..... | | James W..... |
| | Thomas (Rev.)..... | | Martha (Munroe)..... |
| 1803 | Andrews, —..... | | Mary (Waterman)..... |
| | Andrew, J..... | 1828 | Minerva R ⁸ (Greene)..... |
| | Ann (Nancy)..... | | Olney..... |
| | Allen..... | | Rosie..... |
| | Barbara..... | 1859 | Rufus Greene..... |
| | Benjamin..... | | Sarah E. (Lazarre)..... |
| 1807 | Cerna..... | | Susannah (Wilkinson)..... |
| 1816 | Charles C..... | | Thomas ¹ |
| | Charles L..... | 1854 | Anthony, Ada E..... |
| 1820 | Charles Morgan..... | | Albro..... |
| 1776 | Comfort ⁶ (Greene)..... | | Alfred..... |
| | David..... | | Caroline ⁸ (Greene)..... |
| | Edward..... | 1813 | Catharine Celia ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| | Edward..... | 1826 | Charles Greene..... |
| | Eliza (Knapp)..... | | Daniel C..... |
| | Elizabeth..... | 1870 | Daniel Chase..... |
| | Elizabeth..... | | David..... |
| 1803 | Elizabeth..... | 1854 | Earl Carpenter..... |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------|--|
| | Anthony, Edward (Col.)..... | 1861 | Arnold, Ann Hathaway..... |
| 1820 | Edward..... | | Annie (Haynes)..... |
| 1843 | Edward George..... | 1758 | Anthony ⁶ |
| 1821 | Eliza Harris..... | 1859 | Arley Emory..... |
| | Elizabeth..... | 1885 | Arline..... |
| | Elizabeth (—)..... | | Augusta (Foote)..... |
| | Frank W..... | 1788 | Aza..... |
| | Gardiner..... | 1724 | Barbara (Rice)..... |
| 1856 | Gardiner Chase..... | | Barlow ⁶ |
| | George..... | | Benedict (Col.)..... |
| | George Rutherford..... | 1756 | Benedict ⁶ |
| | Giles..... | 1777 | Benedict..... |
| 1815 | Henry Bowen (Gov.), 66, 204, 266, | 1722 | Benjamin ⁵ |
| | Hezekiah..... | 1742 | Benjamin ⁵ |
| 1807 | James Greenc..... | | Benjamin..... |
| 1821 | Jane..... | | Benjamin..... |
| 1607 | John ¹ | | Benjamin..... |
| 1836 | Lois..... | 1813 | Benjamin Greene..... |
| | Lucianna..... | 1819 | Betsey Dexter..... |
| | Mabel Adeline..... | 1767 | Bowen ⁶ |
| 1814 | Mary..... | | Byron Herbert..... |
| | Mary (Bowen)..... | 1870 | Byron Oliver..... |
| 1805 | Mary Brown (Jackson)..... | | Charles Hadwen..... |
| 1785 | Mary Kinnicut ⁷ (Greene)..... | 1816 | Charles Henry..... |
| 1815 | Nancy Holden ⁷ (Greene)..... | 1847 | Charles Henry..... |
| 1842 | Nancy Noyes..... | 1840 | Charlotte Bruce..... |
| 1837 | Sallie Ann..... | | Christian (Peak)..... |
| | Sally (—)..... | | Christopher (Col.)..... |
| 1815 | Sarah Aborn (Rhodes)..... | | Christopher B..... |
| 1854 | Sarah Ann Harris..... | 1844 | Clara Foster..... |
| | Sarah (Chase)..... | | Clara Stanton..... |
| 1830 | Sarah Clarke (Carpenter)..... | | Clarissa (Palmer)..... |
| 1776 | Sarah (Fry)..... | 1862 | Constance..... |
| 1823 | Sarah Jane (Harris)..... | | Cora (Greene)..... |
| 1795 | Sarah Robinson ⁷ (Greene)..... | 1833 | Cordelia Alger..... |
| | Susanna..... | 1814 | Cornelia Elizabeth..... |
| 1716 | Susannah (Arnold) Greene, 126, | 1794 | Cornwell ⁷ |
| | 141, 109 | 1810 | David..... |
| | Thomas Elwood..... | | David..... |
| | William..... | | Dorcas (Mathewson)..... |
| 1774 | William..... | 1763 | Dutee ⁶ |
| 1858 | William Smith..... | 1816 | Ebenezer (Rev.)..... |
| 1804 | William Wilson..... | 1868 | Edith Mason..... |
| | Appleton, Elizabeth C. (Hammond), | | Edmund..... |
| | George Lyman..... | 1873 | Edmund Kent..... |
| 1849 | Louisa G. (Arnold)..... | 1858 | Edna..... |
| 1820 | Mary Anne..... | 1752 | Edward ⁶ |
| | Mary Ann (Cutler)..... | 1885 | Edward Greene..... |
| | Mary Lyman..... | 1870 | Edwin Gardner..... |
| | William..... | | Eleanor Louise..... |
| | William..... | | Elijah..... |
| | Arrington, ——— | | Elisha ³ |
| | Ellen Maria..... | | Eliza..... |
| | James G..... | 1796 | Eliza Harriet..... |
| 1874 | Rebecca K. ⁹ (Greene)..... | 1826 | Eliza Harriet..... |
| | Sally F. (—)..... | 1659 | Elizabeth ³ |
| | Arnold, ——— | 1710 | Elizabeth ⁵ |
| 1794 | Abigail (Dennis)..... | 1724 | Elizabeth ⁵ |
| | Abigail (Smith)..... | 1758 | Elizabeth ⁶ |
| 1797 | Achelis ⁷ | 1724 | Elizabeth ⁶ |
| 1810 | Adeline F. (Crapon)..... | 1803 | Elizabeth ⁷ |
| 1863 | Alfred Colburn..... | | Elizabeth (Andrews)..... |
| 1870 | Alice Greene..... | | Elizabeth (—) Briggs..... |
| 1868 | Alice Greene..... | 1814 | Elizabeth Margaret ⁷ (Greene) |
| 1727 | Almy ⁵ (Greene)..... | | Inman..... |
| | Amanda N. (Egleston)..... | | Elizabeth (Smith)..... |
| 1841 | Amarintha S. (Tallman)..... | | Elizabeth (Stafford)..... |
| | Amey ⁷ | 1842 | Elizabeth Tucker..... |
| 1774 | Amey ⁶ (Greene)..... | 1870 | Ella Miller..... |
| | Ann..... | 1846 | Erma Josephine (Ayer)..... |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|-------------------------------------|---------------|-------|--------------------------------|---------------|
| 1740 | Arnold, Esther ⁵ | 153, 161 | 1812 | Arnold, Lucy Lippitt | 390 |
| | Eunice (Andrews) | 142 | 1752 | Lydia ⁶ | 161 |
| 1842 | Fannie | 391 | 1769 | Lydia | 277, 278 |
| 1854 | Fanny Rogers | 292 | 1806 | Lydia ⁷ | 141 |
| 1873 | Fanny Sheldon | 489 | 1826 | Lydia Arnold (Greene) | 193, 321, 454 |
| | Florence (Crandall) | 654 | 1718 | Lydia (Greene) | 99, 153, 161 |
| | Florence Marion | 500 | | Lydia (Weaver) | 142 |
| 1786 | Frances (Rogers) | 290 | 1780 | Maplet (Remington) | 394 |
| | Frances Sarah (Snow) | 391 | 1815 | Margaret ⁶ (Greene) | 238, 389 |
| 1844 | Francis Benjamin | 391 | 1787 | Margaret Wickes | 391 |
| | Frank Truman | 553 | | Maria | 238, 392 |
| 1770 | Frederick ⁶ | 141 | | Mary | 321 |
| | Frederick W. | 553 | 1719 | Mary ⁵ | 96 |
| | Frederick W., Jr. | 553 | 1720 | Mary ⁵ | 141 |
| | Freelove | 229 | 1753 | Mary ⁶ | 142 |
| 1775 | Freelove | 238, 391 | 1762 | Mary ⁶ | 177 |
| 1765 | Freelove ⁶ (Arnold) | 177 | 1774 | Mary ⁷ | 290 |
| | George | 489 | 1791 | Mary | 214, 341, 445 |
| 1747 | George ⁶ | 141 | 1853 | Mary | 391 |
| 1828 | Georgiana Sears | 299 | 1838 | Mary | 654 |
| | Gideon | 177 | | Mary (—) | 177 |
| 1767 | Gideon ⁵ | 142 | | Mary Anne | 309 |
| | Gilbert | 512 | | Mary (Clark) | 293 |
| 1781 | Gorton ⁷ | 141 | 1841 | Mary Cornelia | 293 |
| 1856 | Grace | 391 | 1859 | Mary Cornelia | 292 |
| | Hannah ⁵ | 142 | 1799 | Mary Gorton ⁷ | 141, 299, 472 |
| | Hannah (—) | 141 | 1782 | Mary ⁶ (Greene) | 238, 389 |
| | Hannah (Case) | 96 | | Mary Jane | 494, 639 |
| | Hannah ⁵ (Gorton) Greene | 118, 187 | 1782 | Mary Low | 238, 389 |
| 1786 | Hannah Greene | 321 | | Mary (Sheldon) | 139, 140 |
| | Hannah Hall (Gifford) | 488 | | Mercy | 489 |
| | Harriet | 321 | 1788 | Mercy ⁷ | 141 |
| 1862 | Harvey Victory | 655 | 1762 | Mercy (Rice) | 141 |
| 1757 | Henry ⁶ | 41 | | Mercy (Waterman) | 161 |
| 1787 | Horatio ⁷ | 141 | | Nancy (—) | 512 |
| | Isabella | 321 | 1764 | Naomi (Rice) | 141 |
| 1764 | Isabel ⁶ (Greene) | 192, 321, 454 | | Nathaniel | 223, 354 |
| | Israel ³ | 140, 177 | | Nicholas R. | 621 |
| | Israel ⁴ | 161 | | Oliver | 115 |
| 1749 | Israel ⁶ | 161 | | Oliver ⁵ | 177 |
| | Jacob | 193 | 1745 | Oliver ⁶ | 141 |
| 1748 | James ⁶ | 141 | | Oliver C. Gorton | 327, 499 |
| 1833 | James Edmund | 488 | 1841 | Oliver Henry | 500 |
| 1822 | James Greene | 446 | 1747 | Patience ⁶ | 161 |
| 1824 | James Greene | 193, 321, 454 | | Patience (Brown) | 142 |
| | James N. | 116, 136 | | Patience (Gifford) | 192 |
| | Jane (Blunt) | 96 | 1754 | Patience ⁶ (Greene) | 113, 174, 289 |
| | John (Maj.) | 110 | | Patience (Wightman) | 277 |
| 1839 | John Hines | 489 | 1695 | Phebe | 91, 139, 140 |
| 1751 | John Rice ⁶ | 141 | 1744 | Phebe ⁵ | 161 |
| 1808 | John Rice ⁷ | 141 | 1825 | Phebe Anna | 299 |
| | Jonathan | 289 | | Phebe (Harris) | 141 |
| | Jonathan ⁵ | 142 | 1710 | Phebe ⁴ (Stafford) | 100, 190 |
| 1762 | Joseph ⁵ | 142 | 1693 | Philip H ⁴ | 91, 126, 140 |
| | Joseph | 162 | 1726 | Philip ⁵ | 141 |
| | Joseph (Capt.) | 299 | 1750 | Philip ⁶ | 141 |
| 1784 | Joseph Franklin | 299 | 1751 | Philip ⁶ | 141 |
| 1821 | Joseph Franklin, Jr. | 299 | 1800 | Polly Crawford ⁷ | 142 |
| 1845 | Josephine (Keach) | 552 | | Rachel | 321 |
| | Josiah (Capt.) | 394 | | Rachel (Harris) | 321 |
| | Josiah ⁵ | 389 | 1760 | Randall ⁶ | 141 |
| 1859 | Lavinia A. | 489 | | Rhoda | 265, 442 |
| 1836 | Lois (Anthony) | 489 | 1642 | Richard | 60 |
| 1804 | Louisa Caroline (Gindrat) | 293, 506 | 1796 | Richard James | 291, 293, 506 |
| 1840 | Louisa G. | 292 | 1834 | Richard James | 293 |
| 1828 | Louisa Gindrat | 291, 293 | 1851 | Robert | 391 |
| 1848 | Lovina Elizabeth | 654 | | Roby (Gorton) | 141 |
| 1816 | Lucretia ⁸ (Greene) | 525, 654 | | Roger | 127 |
| 1887 | Lucretia Luella | 655 | | Rosie (Angell) | 500 |
| 1757 | Lucy ⁶ | 177 | 1796 | Russel G. ⁷ | 142 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------|---|
| | Arnold, Ruth (Utter)..... | | Atwater, Abbie Sophia ⁸ (Greene), 503, 643 |
| 1787 | Sally Ann 7..... | 1844 | Anna Dorothea..... |
| 1806 | Sally Jenckes ⁷ (Greene)..... 309, 488 | 1877 | Charles Linus..... |
| | Samuel ⁴ | 1838 | Christopher Greene..... |
| | Samuel ⁷ | 1869 | David Hastings..... |
| 1838 | Samuel Augustus..... | 1875 | Edwin..... |
| 1795 | Samuel Gorton ⁷ | 1842 | Edwin Greene..... |
| 1778 | Samuel Greene..... | 1880 | Elizabeth Chace..... |
| 1821 | Samuel Greene (Hon.)..... | 1871 | Ethelwyn Morrill..... |
| 1835 | Samuel Greene..... | 1834 | Henry William..... |
| 1712 | Sarah ⁵ | | Huldah (Hoag)..... |
| 1733 | Sarah ⁵ | 1814 | Lucy Huntington ⁷ (Greene), 282, 402 |
| | Sarah..... | 1850 | Mary Amelia..... |
| 1739 | Sarah ⁵ | 1848 | Mary Eliza..... |
| 1751 | Sarah ⁶ | 1878 | Maxwell Wanton..... |
| 1787 | Sarah..... | 1790 | Meade..... |
| 1790 | Sarah ⁶ | | Nicholas H..... |
| 1801 | Sarah Ann ⁷ (Greene)..... | 1844 | Richard Meade..... |
| | Sarah (Darrow)..... | 1873 | Richard Meade, Jr..... |
| 1881 | Sarah Etta..... | 1836 | Sarah Jane..... |
| 1775 | Sarah (Gorton)..... | 1868 | Sophia Meade..... |
| | Sarah (Gorton)..... | | Atwood, Almy..... |
| 1685 | Sarah ⁴ (Greene)..... | | Andrew..... |
| 1752 | Sarah ⁶ (Greene)..... | | Caleb..... |
| 1841 | Sarah Greene..... | | Catharine (Budlong)..... |
| | Sarah (Potter)..... | | Charles..... |
| 1620 | Sarah (Smith)..... | | Charles, Jr..... |
| | Sarah (Stafford)..... | | Charles Walter..... |
| 1817 | Sarah Stafford..... | | Charlotte..... |
| | Sarah (Truman)..... | | Elizabeth..... |
| 1820 | Sarah Wickes..... | | Francis..... |
| 1795 | Sarah William (Rice)..... | | Frederick..... |
| 1717 | Simeon ⁴ | | George B..... |
| 1622 | Stephen ² | 1844 | Helen ⁹ (Greene)..... |
| | Stephen ³ | | Isett (Cole)..... |
| 1685 | Stephen ⁴ | | Jeremiah..... |
| 1709 | Stephen ⁵ | | Joanna (Snell)..... |
| 1732 | Stephen ⁵ | | John Walton..... |
| 1750 | Stephen ⁶ | | Leroy..... |
| 1784 | Stephen ⁷ | | Levi..... |
| 1793 | Stephen..... | | Mary..... |
| 1716 | Susannah ⁵ | | Mary (Brayton)..... |
| 1756 | Susannah ⁶ | 1718 | Mary ⁴ (Greene) Greene..... |
| 1694 | Susannah ⁴ (Greene)..... | 1843 | Mary Louisa (Battelle)..... |
| 1730 | Thomas ⁵ | 1754 | Miriam (Walton)..... |
| 1759 | Thomas ⁶ | | Nehemiah..... |
| | Thomas..... | | Ray Ward..... |
| 1836 | Thomas Clay..... | | Sarah..... |
| | Thomas Coffin..... | | Sarah..... |
| 1839 | Varnum..... | | Sarah ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| | Waite (Lippitt)..... | 1801 | Sarah M..... |
| 1792 | Wanton ⁷ | | Thomas..... |
| 1745 | Welcome..... | 1860 | Austen, Jessie Gilbert (Tyler)..... |
| 1850 | Wesley Asbury..... | | W. H..... |
| 1789 | Whipple ⁷ | | Austin, Anna..... |
| 1587 | William ¹ | | Caroline..... |
| | William ⁴ | | Daniel..... |
| 1838 | William ⁵ | | Eleanor (—)..... |
| 1837 | William (Col.)..... | | Ivers I..... |
| 1865 | William..... | | Mary..... |
| 1823 | William, Jr..... | | Pierce..... |
| 1846 | William Elliott..... | | Rachel (Gardner)..... |
| | William Henry..... | | Sallie E. Sargent..... |
| | William Miller..... | | Avery, Anne E..... |
| | William Rice..... | | Asa..... |
| | William Usher..... | | Edward (Hon.)..... |
| | Arvine, F. W..... | | Eliza H. (—)..... |
| 1843 | Sarah Wells (Dickinson)..... | | Harriet..... |
| 1846 | Ashlaugh, Catharine A. (Evans)..... | 1849 | Margaret W. ⁸ (Greene) Ogden, |
| | David R..... | | 575, 685 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------|--|
| | Avery, Martha..... | | Bailey, Sarah Greene..... |
| 1774 | Sarah ⁶ (Greene)..... | 1832 | Sue L..... |
| | William D..... | | William..... |
| | Ayer, Emma Josephine..... | | Baker, Abby..... |
| | William F..... | | Addie..... |
| 1794 | Aylesworth Alice (Chadsey)..... | | Barton..... |
| | Elizabeth Eldredge..... | | Celia..... |
| | George..... | | Cornelius..... |
| | Jeremiah..... | 1801 | Elizabeth Bentley ⁷ (Greene) |
| | Mary (Brown)..... | | Terrell..... |
| | Phebe..... | | Francis..... |
| | Phebe (—)..... | | Frank..... |
| | Rachel..... | | Frank..... |
| | Samuel Rhodes..... | | Henry..... |
| | Babbitt, Abby E. (Briggs)..... | | Henry A..... |
| | Jacob (Capt.)..... | | Josiah..... |
| | Jacob (Maj.)..... | | Letitia..... |
| | Mary Abby..... | | Mary..... |
| | Sarah..... | | Patience (Brown)..... |
| 1855 | Babcock, Abbie Greene (Miller)..... | | Sarah Stafford (Arnold)..... |
| | Adam..... | | Silas..... |
| | Alice (Wyer)..... | | Susan..... |
| | Amelia..... | | Susan (Tiffany)..... |
| | Daniel..... | 1801 | Welthian ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| 1780 | Eliza..... | 1832 | Balch, Agnes L. Bradlee ⁸ (Greene), |
| 1786 | Francis..... | | 502, 643 |
| 1784 | Henry..... | 1860 | Emily Greene..... |
| | Jonathan (Johnson)..... | 1864 | Frank Greene..... |
| | Louisa..... | 1865 | John..... |
| 1781 | Martha..... | | Joseph..... |
| 1758 | Martha (Hubbard)..... | 1861 | Joseph..... |
| 1782 | Mary..... | | Joseph William..... |
| 1894 | Mary Floyd..... | 1823 | Mary A..... |
| | Samuel G..... | | Mary Ann (Bailey)..... |
| | Sarah..... | | Baldwin, Dorcas (Becker)..... |
| | Wilhelmina (Gladding)..... | 1749 | Frederic..... |
| | William R..... | | Goodrich..... |
| 1774 | Zilpha ⁶ (Greene)..... | 1808 | Jeanette..... |
| | Bacon, Bertha H..... | 1835 | Julia Lucretia..... |
| | Caroline Greenwood..... | 1775 | Silas..... |
| | Polly (Colburn)..... | 1775 | Tabitha (Perry)..... |
| | Silas..... | | Ball, John..... |
| | Bailey, ———..... | 1822 | Mary..... |
| | ——— (Capt.)..... | 1781 | Sybil..... |
| | Abby..... | | Baltz, Heinrich Rudolf..... |
| 1806 | Almy (Fry)..... | | Mary Hart (Welling)..... |
| 1802 | Anna Elizabeth (Cottrell)..... | | Bancroft, Lydia Ann ⁸ (Greene)..... |
| 1748 | Azubah..... | | Spencer..... |
| | Benjamin..... | | Barber, Moses..... |
| | Caroline..... | | Susanna..... |
| | Edmund..... | 1843 | Bardwell, ———..... |
| | Edwin C..... | 1859 | Eliza ⁸ (Greene)..... |
| | Eliza..... | 1830 | Frederick Leslie..... |
| 1763 | Elizabeth Pelham ⁶ (Greene)..... | | Barker, Caroline Matilda..... |
| 1793 | Elizabeth (White)..... | | Desire (Barker)..... |
| | Esther Niles ⁷ (Hazard)..... | 1814 | Eliza..... |
| | Experience (Willard)..... | | James ² |
| | Francis..... | | Julia Putnam..... |
| | Harriet..... | | Leverett (Gen.)..... |
| | Henry..... | | Mary Ann..... |
| | Hope..... | | Mary Elizabeth..... |
| | John..... | 1806 | Sarah (Jeffray)..... |
| | John..... | | Barnes, Eliza Greene (Aborn)..... |
| | Lavina..... | | Frank..... |
| | Margaret (Leonard)..... | 1797 | George..... |
| | Robert..... | | George Leonard..... |
| 1766 | Ruth ⁶ (Greene)..... | | Harriet..... |
| 1787 | Ruth ⁸ (Greene) Currier..... | | James Aborn..... |
| | | 1833 | Martha Jane (Lyman)..... |
| | | | Samuel..... |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|---|----------|-------|--------------------------------|----------|
| 1863 | Barr, Alice Electa (Brock) | 720 | | Battelle, Annie Maude (Norton) | 399 |
| | Nathan | 720 | | Annie (Sellers) | 400 |
| | Barrett, Charles | 472 | 1862 | Charles Arthur | 396 |
| | Fanny Langdon | 422 | 1848 | Charles Durant | 399 |
| | Rebecca | 473 | 1859 | Cora White | 399 |
| | Rebecca (Minot) | 472 | | Corlynn Elvira (Parker) | 398 |
| | Barrows, Eliza Jane | 573 | 1807 | Cornelius Durant | 397 |
| | Fannie | 550 | 1778 | Ebenezer | 240, 397 |
| | Isaac (Maj.) | 550 | 1817 | Ebenezer | 399 |
| 1818 | Bartlett, Ann Eliza ^s (Greene) | 483, 627 | | Ebenezer (Col.) | 397 |
| | Clarissa Chapin | 352, 521 | 1853 | Elizabeth | 398 |
| 1860 | Frederick Abbott | 627 | 1846 | Elizabeth Amanda | 398 |
| | George | 366 | | Elizabeth (Greenwood) | 397 |
| 1818 | Jerusha ⁷ (Greene) | 366 | 1847 | Ella Virginia | 399 |
| | John C. | 483, 627 | 1865 | Ellen Louise | 39, 400 |
| | Laura | 356 | | Emma D. (Clarke) | 399 |
| | Lucy Almira | 627 | | Emma Eliza (Benny) | 399 |
| 1851 | Mary Greene | 627 | 1856 | Emma Lydia | 399 |
| | Sophia ^s (Greene) | 526 | 1860 | Frances Phebe | 399 |
| | Truman | 526 | 1844 | George Llewellyn | 398 |
| | Wait | 521 | 1814 | Gordon | 398 |
| | Barton, Albert Raymond (Dr.) | 486, 632 | | Gordon | 399 |
| 1871 | Albert Raymond, Jr. | 632 | 1888 | Gordon Sellers | 400 |
| | Amos | 678 | | Grace Fleming | 398 |
| 1645 | Benjamin | 67, 88 | 1810 | Grace Ann (Fleming) | 398 |
| | Benjamin | 303 | 1856 | Harry Ebenezer | 399 |
| | Betsey (Eldredge) | 678 | | Ida McDermott (Roe) | 399 |
| | Catharine (Rhodes) | 311 | 1859 | James Kelly | 398 |
| | Eliza | 560, 678 | | Jennie (Attwood) | 399 |
| 1637 | Elizabeth | 58, 67 | 1845 | John Gordon | 399 |
| 1825 | Harriet Howard | 552 | 1845 | Joseph Barker | 399 |
| 1876 | Helen Knight | 632 | 1849 | Julia Elizabeth | 399 |
| | Henry | 552 | 1857 | Julia Elizabeth | 399 |
| 1842 | Lavina Knight ^s (Greene) | 486, 632 | | Julia (Putnam) (Barker) | 399 |
| | Margaret | 67 | 1853 | Julian Gordon | 399 |
| 1678 | Mary | 65, 88 | 1866 | Lewis Gordon | 400 |
| 1873 | Mary Lina | 632 | 1860 | Lilian Stone | 399 |
| | Mercy (Card) | 552 | 1812 | Louisa (Anderson) | 398 |
| | Phebe | 67 | | Maria Louisa (Tucker) | 398 |
| 1746 | Rebecca | 310, 311 | 1853 | Marie Antoinette | 399 |
| | Rufus | 67, 88 | 1860 | Marietta M. | 398 |
| | Rufus | 310 | 1867 | Mary | 398 |
| | Rufus | 552 | | Mary Elizabeth (Barker) | 399 |
| 1781 | Sarah | 303 | 1778 | Mary (Greene) | 240, 397 |
| | Sarah (Hall) | 303 | | Mary (Guthrie) | 397 |
| | Basset, — | 171 | 1846 | Mary Louisa | 398 |
| | Augustus | 171 | 1843 | Mary Louisa | 399 |
| | E. D. | 476 | | Nancy Ellen (Blair) | 398 |
| | Elizabeth (Brown) | 171 | 1864 | Nellie | 398 |
| | John | 171 | 1809 | Phebe Greene | 398 |
| | Samuel | 171 | 1852 | Rufus Barker | 399 |
| | Sarah | 171 | 1851 | Sarah Frances | 399 |
| | Batchelder, Susan | 589 | | Sarah Frances (Ramsey) | 398 |
| | William (Rev.) | 589 | 1832 | Sue L. (Bailey) | 398 |
| 1838 | Bates, Ardelia R. ^s (Greene) | 496, 641 | | Thomas Albert | 398 |
| | Elizabeth | 374 | 1812 | Thomas Smith | 398 |
| | George Henry | 496, 641 | 1834 | Thornton Fleming | 398 |
| 1858 | Rebecca Kentfield | 641 | 1855 | W. Brimmer | 399 |
| | Waite | 134 | 1858 | William Cornelius | 398 |
| 1837 | Battelle, Albert Augustus | 398 | 1835 | William Greenwood | 398 |
| 1863 | Alice | 399 | | Batty, Dinah | 116 |
| 1814 | Almira (Brown) | 398 | | Sampson | 116 |
| 1830 | Alpheus Monroe | 398 | 1820 | Bay, Elizabeth Mansfield | 407 |
| 1861 | Alpheus Monroe, Jr. | 398 | | Harman | 408 |
| 1832 | Amarintha Adela (Beyer) | 398 | 1792 | Harriet K. (Mansfield) | 407 |
| 1840 | Amelia Gordonia | 398 | | Lovell | 407 |
| 1820 | Andrew Brimmer | 399 | | Nathaniel Greene (Lieut.) | 407 |
| | Anna (Durant) | 397 | | Samuel Mansfield (Atty.-Gen.) | 407 |
| | Anna M. (MacLane) | 398 | | Sarah | 407 |
| 1855 | Annie Amelia | 398 | | Sarah Augusta Porter | 408 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|---------------|-------|---|----------|
| | Bay, Thomas | 407 | | Bellman, George K. | 326 |
| 1781 | Thomas | 407 | 1873 | Bemis, Alice Louisa | 627 |
| | William Van Ness (Judge) | 407 | | Amariah (Newton) | 627 |
| | Baylies, Eliza Wells | 467 | | Arnold Nelson | 627 |
| | Hersey (Dr.) | 467 | 1866 | Charles | 627 |
| | Marianna B. | 467 | 1875 | Edward Chase | 627 |
| | Beale, Maria L. | 414 | 1879 | George Melville | 627 |
| 1831 | Beals, Abby M. ⁸ (Greene) | 521, 652 | 1868 | James Albert | 627 |
| | Abigail (James) | 606 | 1842 | Mary E. | 483, 627 |
| 1857 | Caroline Abigail | 607 | 1860 | Mary Eliza | 627 |
| | Fannie S. (Tucker) | 607 | 1871 | William Backus | 627 |
| 1807 | Fordyce | 326, 498 | 1858 | Bennett, Abel | 678 |
| 1831 | Henry M. | 521, 652 | | Anna | 266 |
| | Isaac | 652 | | Caroline | 253 |
| 1845 | James Burrill | 607 | | Catharine | 253 |
| | Katharine (McMillan) | 607 | 1853 | Cornelius W. Bainbridge | 641 |
| 1847 | Mary Elizabeth | 607 | | Edward | 558, 678 |
| 1803 | Mary ⁷ (Greene) Brown | 326 | 1879 | Emily Davoll | 641 |
| | Samuel | 606 | 1836 | Fannie Mary ⁸ (Greene) | 558, 678 |
| 1810 | Samuel James | 460, 606 | | Fernandez | 496, 641 |
| 1849 | Samuel James | 607 | | Harriet Maria (Dennison) | 253 |
| | Submit (—) | 652 | | Job | 78 |
| 1843 | Susan Burrill | 606 | | Joseph | 253 |
| 1823 | Susan Burrill ⁸ (Greene) | 460, 606 | | Lucy (Amory) | 253 |
| | Walter Burges | 607 | | Penelope | 80 |
| | Beard, Frederick C. | 360 | | Robert | 78 |
| | Georgine Worthington (Hall) | 360 | 1846 | Sarah Martha ⁸ (Greene) | 496, 641 |
| | Beaumont, — | 271 | | Thomas | 253 |
| 1787 | Deborah ⁶ (Greene) | 161, 271 | | William | 112 |
| 1824 | Sarah | 271 | | Benny, Emma Eliza | 399 |
| | William (Dr.) | 162, 271, 273 | | Bentley, Deborah | 229 |
| 1826 | Beck, Ambrose | 403, 572 | | Elizabeth | 319 |
| | Amos | 572 | | Hiram | 395 |
| 1851 | Electa Irena | 572 | | Polly Ann ⁷ (Greene) | 395 |
| 1807 | Frank Cary | 572 | | William | 319 |
| 1849 | Jefferson Monroe | 572 | 1818 | Berry, Abbie J. | 384 |
| | Judith (Beebe) | 572 | | Abigail Emily | 368 |
| | Maria (Walker) | 572 | 1814 | Ambrose Spencer | 368 |
| 1846 | Missouri Jane | 572 | 1790 | Bathsheba ⁶ (Greene) | 230, 366 |
| 1826 | Ruth Whitney ⁷ (Greene) | 403, 572 | 1842 | Benjamin Hart | 368 |
| | Bedell, Joel Herbert | 661 | | Betsy (Coit) | 368 |
| | Maria | 542, 661 | 1872 | Charlotte Louise | 719, 732 |
| | Beeker, Jacob | 268 | | Charlotte Louise (Hall) | 732 |
| | Rosa S. | 268 | 1810 | Diana | 397 |
| | Susan (—) | 268 | 1844 | Emily Alice | 368 |
| 1882 | William | 268 | | Gertrude | 368 |
| 1775 | Beers, Hannah | 172, 282 | 1790 | Jonathan (Hon.) | 230, 367 |
| | Samuel | 282 | | Joseph | 123 |
| 1758 | Becher, Elizabeth | 128, 212, 213 | 1816 | Judith Juletta | 368 |
| | Gregory | 213 | 1812 | Langford Greene | 368 |
| | Hannah (Gladding) | 212 | 1862 | Langford Greene, Jr. | 368 |
| | Joseph (Col.) | 212 | 1814 | Lucy (Hart) | 368 |
| | Josiah | 213 | | Margaret (Ramsdell) | 368 |
| | Bell, — | 196 | | Mary Ann (Hart) | 368 |
| 1847 | Alexander Graham (Prof.) | 428 | 1849 | Mary Hart | 368 |
| | Alexander Melville | 428 | | Samuel J. | 732 |
| | Charles James | 428 | | Sarah | 123 |
| 1801 | Charles James, Jr. | 428 | | Berryman, Catharine (Edgar) | 657 |
| | Eliza Grace (Symonds) | 428 | | Ella Pauline | 657 |
| 1878 | Elsie May | 428 | | John | 657 |
| 1880 | Gardiner Hubbard | 428 | | John, Jr. | 657 |
| 1862 | Grace Blatchford (Hubbard) | 428 | | Bethune, George | 253 |
| 1883 | Grace Hubbard | 428 | | George A. (Dr.) | 253 |
| | Hannah (Weaver) | 196 | | John McLean | 253 |
| 1882 | Helen Aldine | 428 | | Mary (Amory) | 253 |
| 1857 | Mabel Gardiner (Hubbard) | 428 | | Bevan, J. A. | 566, 683 |
| 1880 | Marian Hubbard | 428 | | John M. | 683 |
| 189- | Robert Wolcott | 428 | 1850 | Martha Washington ⁸ (Greene) | 566, 683 |
| 1850 | Roberta Wolcott (Hubbard) | 428 | | Mary M. | 566, 683 |
| 1806 | Bellman, Catharine ⁷ (Greene) | 326 | 1862 | | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|---|----------|-------|---|----------|
| | Bevan, Sarah A. (Hineman) | 683 | 1820 | Blatchford, Mary Ann (Hubbard) | 427 |
| | Bevans, Emily S. ⁸ (Greene) | 575 | 1838 | Mary Edgecomb | 427 |
| | S. G. | 575 | | Samuel (Judge) | 427 |
| 1767 | Beverly, Anna | 440 | | Blodgett, Mary Ann (Power) | 290 |
| | Anne (—) | 440 | | Sarah Williams | 290 |
| 1780 | Elizabeth | 440 | 1838 | William (Col.) | 290 |
| | John | 440 | | Blodgett, Mary | 484, 630 |
| 1765 | Mary | 440 | | Rebecca | 502 |
| 1778 | Sarah | 440 | | Rufus H. | 630 |
| 1769 | Stephen | 440 | | Samuel | 502 |
| | | | | Sylvia (Williams) | 630 |
| 1818 | Bickley, Francis B. | 736 | | Boardman, Charles Townsend | 382 |
| | Billings, Ann Mercy ⁷ (Greene) | 302, 479 | | Charles Wesley | 382 |
| | E. W. | 302, 479 | | Clara Esther | 382 |
| 1852 | Bissell, Anna Susan | 619 | | Sara Adelos | 382 |
| 1862 | Carrie Rebecca | 561 | | Sara Greene (Bailey) | 382 |
| 1833 | Edwin Augustus | 561 | | Boeker, August | 688 |
| 1803 | Frederick Holeombe | 394, 561 | 1846 | Ellen M. (Ray) | 688 |
| 1860 | Frederick Laverne | 561 | | Bogardus, Dominick | 511 |
| | Harriet (Reynolds) | 561 | | Robert (Gen.) | 511 |
| 1873 | Jasper W. | 561 | | Sarah Joy | 511 |
| | John G. | 619 | | Boles, Emeline (—) | 669 |
| 1870 | Josephine R. | 561 | 1845 | Lydia Emeline | 547, 669 |
| 1861 | Kate Malene | 561 | | William (Dr.) | 669 |
| 1805 | Katharine ⁷ (Greene) | 394, 561 | | Borland, Augusta Elizabeth | 430 |
| | Mary Elizabeth (Baker) | 619 | | Leonard Vassell | 430 |
| | Mary (Phillips) | 561 | | Sarah (Lloyd) | 430 |
| 1834 | Thomas Erasmus | 561 | | Boss, Abigail | 76 |
| 1843 | Bissett, Alvira M. ⁸ (Greene) | 584, 691 | | Benjamin | 76 |
| | George | 584, 691 | 1685 | Edward, Sr. | 76 |
| | Black, — | 328 | | Edward, Jr. | 76 |
| | Catharine (Littlefield) Jassey | 328 | | Edward | 76 |
| | Daisy (Derby) | 409 | | Elizabeth | 423 |
| | William | 409 | | Hannah | 76 |
| | Blacklee, Niobe (Minturn) | 377 | | Joseph | 76 |
| | Ward H. | 377 | | Katharine (Wightman) | 76 |
| | Blackman, — | 698 | | Mary | 76 |
| 1870 | Carolyn Augusta (Rogers) | 698 | | Phillip | 75 |
| | Blackmar, Erastus | 439, 692 | 1688 | Phillip ⁴ (Carr) | 76 |
| 1816 | Ruth ⁸ (Greene) | 439, 692 | | Susan | 423 |
| | Susannah | 187 | | Susanna | 76 |
| 1846 | Blair, Ann (Mason) | 420 | | Susanna (—) | 76 |
| 1884 | Anna Mason | 420 | | Trulove | 76 |
| 1873 | Claude C. | 420 | | Bostwick, Milton G., (Capt.) | 480, 688 |
| | Frank | 420 | 1815 | Rebecca Maria (Greene) | 480, 688 |
| 1875 | Frank B. | 420 | | Bosworth, Ann (Low) | 110 |
| 1881 | Harry Mason | 420 | | Benjamin | 546 |
| | Nancy Ellen | 398 | | Hannah D. (Burt) | 725 |
| | Blake, Joseph | 282 | 1842 | Hannah Frances | 685, 725 |
| | Lydia (Dana) | 282 | | Peleg | 725 |
| | Blanchard, Abijah (Rev.) | 354, 523 | 1791 | Sarah (Babbitt) | 387, 546 |
| | Catharine | 523 | 1870 | Boughton, Anna Hull ⁹ (Greene) | 612, 709 |
| 1844 | Elizabeth (Reddy) | 651 | 1897 | Frances | 709 |
| 1813 | Frances Drake | 523 | | Frances (Ayres) | 709 |
| | Helen M. | 495, 640 | 1868 | Herbert | 612, 709 |
| | Helen (Wilder) | 523 | | Joseph | 709 |
| | James Greene | 523 | 1895 | Margaret | 709 |
| | John | 651 | | William H. | 709 |
| | Joshua P. | 257 | | Bourne, Judge | 339 |
| 1788 | Lucretia C. T. (Callahan) Hill | 257 | 1790 | Julia | 339 |
| | Luther | 523 | 1834 | Bowditch, Charles Giles (Rev.) | 560, 679 |
| 1791 | Lydia ⁷ (Greene) | 354, 523 | 1835 | Kate Rebecca ⁸ (Greene) | 560, 679 |
| | Mary Greene | 523 | | Phebe (Stanton) | 679 |
| | Samuel S. S. | 523 | 1863 | William Leonard | 679 |
| | Blatchford, Alicia (W—) | 427 | | William Sweet | 679 |
| 1851 | Caroline Hubbard | 427 | 1836 | Bowditch, Elizabeth | 431 |
| 1811 | Edgecomb Heath | 427 | | Elizabeth (Francis) | 431 |
| 1845 | Grace Vernon | 427 | | Henry I. (Dr.) | 432 |
| | Henry (Rev.) | 426 | | Nathaniel I. | 431 |
| 1841 | Jane Ithilinde | 427 | 1819 | Sarah Rhea (Higginson) | 247 |
| | Mary Anne (Coit) | 426 | | | |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|------|---|---------------|
| | | Bradlee, Elizabeth (Rice)..... | 502 |
| | | Frederick..... | 425 |
| | | Frederick, Jr..... | 425 |
| 1776 | | — (Grosvenor)..... | 425 |
| | | — (Houghton)..... | 425 |
| | | John Wilkes..... | 502 |
| | | Josiah..... | 425 |
| 1786 | | Josiah, Jr..... | 425 |
| 1818 | | Lucretia (Wainwright)..... | 425 |
| 1869 | | Lucy..... | 425 |
| | | Samuel..... | 502 |
| 1789 | | 1702 Bragg, Bethiah (Howland)..... | 102, 103, 195 |
| | | Nicholas..... | 102, 195 |
| 1837 | | Nicholas, Jr..... | 102, 126, 195 |
| | | Sarah ⁵ (Greene)..... | 102, 126, 195 |
| 1856 | | Temperance..... | 195 |
| | | Branch, Beatrice..... | 663 |
| | | Claude Raymond..... | 663 |
| | | Fannie Welles (Mowry)..... | 663 |
| | | John Baker..... | 663 |
| | | 1820 Brayton, Anna Ward (Clarke)..... | 334 |
| | | Benjamin..... | 130 |
| | | Celia Greene (Clarke)..... | 333 |
| | | Charles (Judge)..... | 130, 333 |
| 1877 | | Charles Lloyd..... | 469 |
| | | Daniel..... | 130 |
| | | Elizabeth (Atwood)..... | 130 |
| 1836 | | Elizabeth ⁵ (Greene)..... | 135, 227 |
| 1820 | | Elizabeth Nightingale..... | 469 |
| | | 1803 Elizabeth Nightingale ⁷ (Greene), | |
| | | Ellen H. (Brown)..... | 295, 469 |
| | | — (Foster)..... | 469, 470 |
| | | George..... | 227 |
| | | George Arnold (Hon.)..... | 227 |
| | | James..... | 333 |
| | | John Ward..... | 227 |
| | | 1833 Jonathan..... | 469 |
| | | Lloyd Anthony..... | 227 |
| | | 1863 Lloyd B. (Dr.)..... | 469 |
| 1799 | | Lucianna (Anthony)..... | 295, 469 |
| | | Mary..... | 469 |
| | | Mary (Atwood)..... | 227 |
| 1733 | | Patience ⁵ (Greene)..... | 131 |
| | | Rebecca (Havens)..... | 333 |
| | | Rufus..... | 135, 227 |
| | | Samuel..... | 227 |
| 1829 | | Samuel Greene..... | 469 |
| | | William Daniel..... | 334 |
| | | William Greene..... | 470 |
| 1860 | | 1763 Brenton, Catharine (Taylor)..... | 253, 255 |
| | | Edward Brabazon ⁸ (Judge)..... | 253, 255 |
| | | Elizabeth..... | 445 |
| | | Frances (Cranston)..... | 337 |
| | | Jahleel ³ | 337 |
| | | Jahleel (Admiral)..... | 254, 337 |
| 1736 | | James ⁴ | 253 |
| | | Mary Elizabeth ⁶ | 254, 255 |
| | | Rebecca (Scott)..... | 253 |
| | | William (Gov.)..... | 254, 339, 445 |
| 1842 | | Bridges, Elizabeth M. (Ray)..... | 688 |
| | | Otis S..... | 688 |
| | | Briggs..... | 481 |
| 1834 | | Abbie Frances (Smith)..... | 640 |
| | | Anna Rhodes (Holden)..... | 472, 478 |
| 1800 | | Arnold..... | 354 |
| 1826 | | Benjamin Greene..... | 472 |
| | | Caroline Maria (Danforth)..... | 472 |
| 1888 | | Catharine..... | 570 |
| 1801 | | Celia Ann ⁷ (Greene)..... | 298, 472, 478 |
| | | Bowditch, William Ingersol..... | 247 |
| | | Bowen, Arthur Hosmer (Dr.)..... | 562 |
| | | Elizabeth..... | 101 |
| 1776 | | Elizabeth..... | 252 |
| | | Elizabeth..... | 332 |
| | | Elizabeth (Ward)..... | 332, 413 |
| | | Ephraim (Dr.)..... | 101 |
| 1786 | | Esther Ward..... | 251, 413 |
| 1818 | | Eunice ⁷ (Greene)..... | 350, 518 |
| 1869 | | Everett Anthony..... | 666 |
| | | Ezekiel..... | 137 |
| 1789 | | Frances..... | 251, 413 |
| | | Hannah (Paine)..... | 666 |
| 1837 | | Jeanette ³ (Greene)..... | 545, 666 |
| | | Jennie (Stetson)..... | 666 |
| 1856 | | Margaret W. (Matthews)..... | 562 |
| | | Maurice..... | 666 |
| | | Nathaniel..... | 666 |
| | | Pardon (Dr.)..... | 332, 413, 503 |
| | | Rebecca C..... | 404 |
| | | Rhoda..... | 137 |
| | | Rhoda..... | 262, 438 |
| | | Richard..... | 666 |
| | | Seneca..... | 350, 518 |
| 1877 | | Theodora Greene..... | 666 |
| | | William (Dr.)..... | 252 |
| 1836 | | William H..... | 545, 666 |
| | | Bowman, Marcia (Stockbridge)..... | 696 |
| 1820 | | Ruth Elizabeth..... | 502, 696 |
| | | Samuel Gardner..... | 696 |
| | | Sarah..... | 262, 440 |
| | | Bowne, Anna M. (Wendell)..... | 377 |
| | | Dinah (Underhill)..... | 377 |
| | | Elizabeth (Hartshorn)..... | 377 |
| | | John..... | 377 |
| | | Mary..... | 377 |
| | | Robert..... | 377 |
| | | Sarah..... | 377 |
| | | Thomas..... | 377 |
| 1843 | | Boyd, Anna Augusta (Clarke)..... | 333 |
| | | Dean E..... | 333 |
| | | Fanny..... | 333 |
| | | James Phinney..... | 333 |
| | | Boyden, Abby..... | 650 |
| 1861 | | Carrie Emily..... | 721 |
| 1862 | | Charles Frederic..... | 721 |
| 1857 | | Ella Maria..... | 721 |
| 1835 | | Emma Bailey ⁹ (Greene)..... | 659, 721 |
| | | George F..... | 659, 721 |
| | | Martha Dexter (Horton)..... | 721 |
| | | Boyle, Catharine (Burke)..... | 636 |
| 1819 | | Cornelius (Dr.)..... | 490, 636 |
| 1864 | | Cornelius Breckinridge..... | 636 |
| 1869 | | Eustacia Barron..... | 636 |
| 1856 | | Fannie Greene..... | 636 |
| 1831 | | Fanny Reynolds ⁸ (Greene)..... | 400, 636 |
| | | John..... | 636 |
| | | John..... | 636 |
| 1855 | | Kate Burke..... | 636 |
| 1862 | | Rachel Celia Du (Hammel)..... | 636 |
| | | Watson..... | 636 |
| 1859 | | Bradford, Clarence..... | 583 |
| | | John ³ | 610 |
| 1848 | | Mary Lippitt (Budlong)..... | 583 |
| | | Mercy (Warren)..... | 610 |
| | | William ⁶ (Maj.)..... | 610 |
| | | William Greene..... | 583 |
| 1812 | | Bradlee, Alice Love..... | 502 |
| | | Agnes (Love)..... | 502 |
| | | Elizabeth..... | 425 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|------------------------------------|---------------|-------|---|--------------------|
| | Briggs, Charles, Jr. | 141 | 1892 | Brown, Bessie Holland | 453 |
| | Daniel Rhodes | 675 | | Bessie Marble (Holland) | 453 |
| 1866 | Edith Myrtle | 367 | | Calvin | 232 |
| | Elizabeth (—) | 141 | 1701 | Catharine ⁴ (Greene) | 75, 235 |
| | Elizabeth (Davis) | 367 | | Chad ² (Rev.) | 103, 118, 135, 234 |
| 1830 | Frances Gardincr | 557, 675 | | Charlotte Mudge (Elmcn) | 453 |
| | George H. | 570 | | Clarke ⁴ | 104 |
| | Gideon | 340, 510 | | Daniel | 137 |
| | Harriet J. | 404 | | Daniel | 380 |
| 1775 | Isabella ⁶ (Greene) | 223, 354 | | Daniel | 640 |
| | James | 263 | 1754 | Deborah | 235 |
| | Joseph | 478 | 1808 | Donald Firth | 453 |
| | Julia ⁸ (Greene) | 481 | | Dorcas (—) | 640 |
| 1865 | Kate Carman (Pearce) | 570 | 1893 | Dorothy B. | 453 |
| 1808 | Lydia | 302, 478 | | Dorothy (Noyes) | 104 |
| | Lydia (Miller) | 478 | 1838 | Edith Ann ⁹ (Greene) Crozier | 626, 713 |
| 1751 | Mary | 152, 263 | 1874 | Edith May | 713 |
| 1824 | Mary Greene | 472 | 1862 | Edward Greene | 453 |
| | Mehitable (Capron) | 675 | | Eliphalet S. | 623, 711 |
| 1812 | Mercy ⁷ (Greene) | 340, 510 | | Eliza | 101 |
| | Samuel | 472, 478 | | Elizabeth | 171 |
| 1831 | Sarah | 472 | | Elizabeth | 464 |
| 1787 | Sarah (Carpenter) | 315 | | Elizabeth (Carr) | 103 |
| 1689 | Sarah (Reynolds) | 86 | 1751 | Elizabeth (Cooke) | 235 |
| | Sarah (Wickes) | 263 | | Elizabeth Eddy | 384 |
| | Susannah | 271 | | Elisha | 142 |
| | Thomas | 315 | | Eunice | 384 |
| 1801 | Wanton Rhodes | 298, 472, 478 | 1868 | Fanny S. | 711 |
| | William | 223, 354 | 1747 | Fleet | 235 |
| | William | 649 | | Gideon | 470 |
| | William C. | 367 | 1786 | Hannah Greene (Arnold) | 321 |
| | Brimmer, Harriet E. (—) | 430 | 1798 | Harriet | 240, 400 |
| | Martin | 430 | 1839 | Harriet (Rea) | 567 |
| 1829 | Martin, Jr. | 430 | 1878 | Harry P. | 711 |
| 1827 | Mary Ann (Tinnins) | 430 | 1884 | Helen H. | 453 |
| 1863 | Brock, Alice Electa | 720 | | Henson | 567 |
| 1836 | John Hall (Dr.) | 654, 719 | | Hope ⁴ | 104 |
| 1866 | John Hall, Jr. | 720 | | Hugh H. | 384 |
| 1869 | Lena May | 720 | 1870 | Ida L. | 711 |
| 1839 | Mary H. ⁹ (Greene) | 654, 719 | | Isabella Greene | 321 |
| | Brooks, Alfred | 393, 500 | | James ³ (Maj.) | 75, 103, 321 |
| 1830 | Alfred, Jr. | 560 | | James | 269 |
| 1826 | Benjamin | 560 | | James | 326, 498 |
| | Clarissa (—) | 403 | | James ² | 103 |
| | Clinton | 399 | 1666 | James ³ | 118 |
| 1854 | Edith S. | 560 | | James ⁴ | 104 |
| | Edward | 431 | 1824 | James Boone | 453 |
| 1799 | Elizabeth | 539, 659 | 1870 | James Boone, Jr. | 453 |
| | Elizabeth C. (Gallup) | 560 | 1861 | J. Eldred (Rev.) | 453 |
| | Gideon | 403 | 1751 | Job | 235 |
| 1857 | Julia Elizabeth (Battelle) | 399 | | John | 59, 112, 171 |
| 1798 | Martha | 240, 403 | | John ⁴ | 104 |
| 1829 | Mary Ann | 560 | | John | 454 |
| 1864 | Mary C. (Hammond) | 431 | | John | 640 |
| 1797 | Nancy ⁷ (Greene) | 393, 560 | 1823 | John, Jr. | 495, 640 |
| 1837 | Rebecca Lippitt | 560 | 1841 | John Calvin | 626, 713 |
| | Ruth (—) | 659 | | John Gilman | 713 |
| | S. Cornelia (Palmer) | 560 | | Joseph | 101 |
| 1823 | Thomas Greene | 560 | | Joseph Stanley | 421 |
| | William | 659 | 1748 | Judith | 235 |
| | Brown, Abigail | 139 | | Julia A. (—) | 501 |
| 1857 | Ada (Hazard) | 453 | 1888 | Katharine Elmer | 453 |
| 1814 | Almira | 398 | | Lydia | 380 |
| 1723 | Almy ⁵ (Greene) | 138, 234, 235 | 1889 | Maria Marble | 453 |
| 1829 | Amey Ann | 495, 640 | 1897 | Marjorie Lake | 453 |
| | Ann (Clarke) | 104 | | Martha | 118 |
| 1838 | Arna Ormsbee ⁹ (Greene) | 623, 711 | | Martha Waldo | 454 |
| | Anne (Noyes) | 104 | 1887 | Mary | 453 |
| | Augustus | 112, 171 | | Mary (—) | 454 |
| | Beriah | 321 | | Mary (—) | 137 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------|---|
| 1826 | Brown, Mary Ann (Handy)..... 453 | | |
| 1870 | Mary Belle (Lake)..... 453 | 1830 | Bruce, John..... 533 |
| 1853 | Mary Eliza..... 453 | | Maria Louise ⁷ (Greene)..... 372, 532 |
| 1867 | Mary (Garfield)..... 421 | 1858 | Mary Ann (McAlpine)..... 533 |
| 1756 | Mary ⁶ (Greene)..... 205, 236, 380 | | Mary Emily (Skinner)..... 533 |
| | | 1843 | Mary Zilpah..... 533 |
| | | | Thomas..... 533 |
| 1743 | Mary ⁵ (Greene)..... 112, 171 | 1844 | Wallace..... 533 |
| 1803 | Mary ⁷ (Greene)..... 326, 408 | 1858 | Washington Irving (Prof.)..... 533 |
| 1071 | Mary (Harris)..... 118 | | Zilpah (Shaw)..... 533 |
| | Mercy (Hopkins)..... 235 | | Brunby, (Dr.)..... 165 |
| | Patience..... 142 | | Ellen Douglas (Robarts)..... 165 |
| | Penelope..... 137 | 1870 | Harriet..... 165 |
| | Penelope..... 376 | 1871 | Lilla..... 165 |
| | Penelope (—)..... 640 | 1868 | Louis Joseph..... 165 |
| 1793 | Phebe..... 295, 470 | 1867 | Mary..... 165 |
| | Phebe (Godfrey)..... 232 | 1875 | Sophie..... 165 |
| | Philena Maria..... 371 | | Bryant, Adeline..... 205, 469 |
| | Polly..... 136 | | Judge..... 469 |
| | Prentiss..... 561 | | Bryson, Ambrose Martin..... 416 |
| | Samuel..... 205, 236, 380 | 1846 | Carrie..... 416 |
| | Samuel..... 376 | | Mary A. Dunlap (Walker)..... 416 |
| | Sarah..... 380 | | Buck, Anson..... 529 |
| | Sarah (Boone)..... 453 | 1814 | Edward..... 426 |
| 1831 | Sarah ⁸ (Greene)..... 495 | | Edwin..... 529 |
| | Sarah (Jacks)..... 567 | 1817 | Elizabeth Greene (Hubbard)..... 426 |
| 1779 | Tabitha (Lippitt)..... 260 | | Esther (Littlefield)..... 529 |
| | Thomas ⁴ 104 | | Gurdon..... 426 |
| | Thomas..... 138, 234, 235 | 1842 | Helen Alice..... 426 |
| 1755 | Thomas..... 235 | | Laura (Littlefield)..... 529 |
| | Thomas Gilbert..... 453 | | Susannah (Mainwaring)..... 426 |
| 1852 | Thomas Gilbert..... 453 | 1847 | Walter..... 426 |
| 1800 | Thomas Gilbert..... 453 | | Bucklin, David..... 481 |
| 1891 | Thomas Gilbert, Jr..... 453 | | Esther..... 304, 481 |
| | Watson..... 567 | | John..... 362 |
| 1844 | Brownell, Augusta Elma ⁸ (Greene), 561, 680 | | Joseph..... 126 |
| 1815 | George..... 393, 561 | 1816 | Budlong, Ann..... 269 |
| | George H..... 561, 680 | | Benjamin..... 620 |
| 1816 | Harriet Newell ⁷ (Greene)..... 393, 561 | | Benjamin, Jr..... 480, 620 |
| 1886 | Herbert..... 680 | 1837 | Benjamin..... 620 |
| | Hiram..... 680 | | Catharine (Rhodes)..... 157 |
| | Joseph..... 214, 380 | | Christopher R..... 437, 583 |
| | Joseph..... 561 | 1741 | Daniel (Elder)..... 157 |
| 1869 | Oscar B..... 680 | | Daniel..... 158 |
| | Philadelphia..... 340, 380 | | Daniel, Jr..... 158 |
| | Polly (Rounds)..... 561 | 1843 | Francis..... 158 |
| | Ruth (Cornell)..... 214, 380 | 1849 | Harriet Whitman..... 480, 620 |
| | Browning, Beriah G..... 479, 620 | 1773 | Henry Warner..... 621 |
| 1831 | Harriet Elizabeth ⁷ (Greene), 303, 480 | 1814 | Isabel (Lippitt)..... 260 |
| 1838 | Mary Ann (Reddy)..... 651 | | Isabel Lippitt..... 260 |
| 1836 | Mary Elizabeth ⁸ (Greene)..... 479, 620 | | John..... 158 |
| 1809 | Phebe Greene (Battelle)..... 398 | 1812 | Lorenzo Dow..... 260 |
| | Robert..... 351, 520 | | Martha (Campbell)..... 158 |
| | Robert..... 651 | 1806 | Mary Lippitt..... 260 |
| 1801 | Sarah ⁷ (Greene)..... 351, 520 | 1848 | Mary Lippitt..... 583 |
| | Wesley (Rev.)..... 398 | 1798 | Miranda..... 158 |
| | William H..... 303, 480 | | Moses..... 157 |
| 1855 | Brownlee, Charles Mason..... 410 | | Pierce..... 280 |
| 1850 | Clara Q..... 410 | | Prudence (Remington)..... 280 |
| 1848 | Emeline A..... 418, 410 | 1811 | Rosy Knight ⁸ (Greene)..... 480, 620 |
| 1823 | Emily (Paine)..... 418 | | Rosanna..... 157 |
| | Mary (McCreery)..... 410 | | Samuel..... 157 |
| | Nathaniel..... 418 | 1750 | Sarah (Rhodes)..... 158 |
| 1860 | Ralph Paine..... 410 | | Stephen..... 269 |
| 1812 | Bruce, Alfred..... 372, 532 | 1808 | Tabitha Greene..... 269 |
| | Anna (Becker)..... 533 | 1813 | Waite Lippitt ⁸ (Greene)..... 437, 583 |
| 1884 | Donald..... 533 | 1809 | William D..... 269 |
| | Elizabeth (Clark)..... 533 | | Buffington, —..... 334 |
| | George..... 533 | 1825 | Emily Greene (Clarke) Page..... 334 |
| | Jennie (Niver)..... 533 | | Buffum, Arnold..... 643 |
| | | | David..... 134, 192, 223 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|----------|---------------------------------------|---------------|
| | 643 | Burnett, George W. | 218, 345 |
| | 192, 223 | Judge | 218 |
| | 192, 223 | Nabby Sophia ⁶ (Greene) | 218, 345 |
| 1744 | 223 | Burr, Henry Toliaferro | 331 |
| 1879 | 644 | Mary Carter (Skipwith) | 331 |
| 1867 | 644 | Burrill, Eleanor | 290 |
| 1840 | 644 | James (Hon) | 290, 292, 468 |
| 1865 | 644 | Sarah (Arnold) | 290, 468 |
| 1871 | 644 | Susan A. | 295 |
| 1832 | 392, 557 | Burrough, James | 440 |
| | 557 | Sarah (Beverly) | 440 |
| | 557 | Burroughs Carrie (Bryson) | 416 |
| 1853 | 602 | Catharine | 415 |
| | 662 | Catharine Amory ⁶ (Greene) | 251, 415 |
| | 383, 543 | Charles (Rev.) | 415 |
| | 659 | Charles Tilden | 416 |
| 1868 | 454 | Constance Anna | 416 |
| 1897 | 454 | Elmina Sarah | 416 |
| | 454 | George | 415 |
| 1899 | 454 | George (Maj.) | 416 |
| | 405 | George, Jr. | 416 |
| 1806 | 290 | Henry (Rev.) | 415 |
| | 290 | Henry | 251, 415 |
| | 455 | Henry | 416 |
| 1839 | 290 | Henry Bryson | 416 |
| | 455 | Henry George | 416 |
| | 291 | Mary (Fullerton) | 415 |
| 1837 | 290 | Sarah (Tilden) | 415 |
| 1804 | 290, 291 | Wilhelmina Constance (Moore) | 416 |
| | 290 | Burrows, Charles | 652 |
| 1854 | 290 | Maria F. | 347 |
| | 525, 655 | Mary | 652 |
| | 290 | Mary Jane | 522, 652 |
| | 290 | Silas | 652 |
| | 290 | Burt, Hannah D. | 725 |
| 1774 | 290 | Joseph Burt | 726 |
| 1841 | 290 | Burton, Isabel | 119 |
| | 290 | Butler, — | 355, 523 |
| 1813 | 290 | Betsey ⁶ (Greene) | 173, 286 |
| 1845 | 290 | Mary ⁷ (Greene) | 355, 523 |
| 1843 | 290 | Nancy P. | 541 |
| | 655 | Button, Caroline | 286 |
| | 279, 455 | Edward | 173, 286 |
| | 468 | Butts, Emelyn Palmer | 509 |
| 1770 | 289, 290 | George Whitfield | 338, 508 |
| 1817 | 290 | George W., Jr. | 508 |
| 1849 | 290 | George W. (3d) | 508 |
| | 290, 291 | Katharine Welling | 508 |
| 1801 | 290 | Louisa Mumford ⁷ (Greene) | 338, 508 |
| | 297 | Louise Mumford | 508 |
| | 299 | Louise (Platt) | 508 |
| | 299 | Cadman, Arthur | 251 |
| | 214, 343 | Catharine (Amory) | 251, 425 |
| 1762 | 180, 297 | Catharine (Amory) | 253 |
| 1768 | 180, 297 | Catharine Margaret | 253 |
| | 342 | Edward | 425 |
| | 342 | Edward, Jr. | 425 |
| | 315 | Elizabeth | 253 |
| | 178 | Francis | 253 |
| | 130 | George | 253 |
| | 315 | Henry | 251, 425 |
| 1820 | 139 | Henry C. | 251 |
| 1727 | 118, 186 | John | 253 |
| | 139 | John Amory | 251 |
| | 139 | Katharine Willard | 251 |
| 1854 | 139 | Maria P. | 251 |
| | 139 | Mary Ann | 253 |
| 1819 | 139 | Mary Greene (Wainwright) | 425 |
| | 118, 186 | William Amory | 253 |
| | 628 | | |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---------------|--|---------------|
| | 425 | Carlton, William..... | 538 |
| 1779 | 260 | Carnes, (—) Brown..... | 409 |
| | 269 | Frederic Grew..... | 409 |
| | 269 | Frederick Seymour..... | 409 |
| | 316, 585 | George Albert..... | 409 |
| | 260 | George Albert, Jr..... | 409 |
| | 269 | Harriet..... | 672 |
| | 269 | Henry Storrow..... | 409 |
| | 363 | John..... | 400 |
| | 363 | Lewis..... | 248, 409 |
| 1831 | 588, 694 | Martha ⁶ (Greene)..... | 248, 409 |
| | 478 | Mary (Wainwright)..... | 409 |
| 1831 | 478 | Nathaniel Greene..... | 409 |
| | 478 | Carpenter, Abby..... | 315 |
| | 478 | Abby..... | 662 |
| | 71 | Abiah..... | 143 |
| | 478 | Ada (Darling)..... | 721 |
| | 478 | Adeline F ⁸ (Greene)..... | 544, 662 |
| | 478 | Albert G..... | 662 |
| | 694 | Almira..... | 393 |
| | 694 | Almira Louisa..... | 404 |
| | 478 | Alva..... | 642 |
| | 478 | Alva E. (Rev.)..... | 502, 641, 642 |
| 1784 | 257 | Amelia..... | 315 |
| 1778 | 257 | Anna..... | 315 |
| 1789 | 257 | Anna Clarke..... | 642 |
| 1792 | 257 | Anna Maria ⁸ (Greene)..... | 502, 641 |
| 1745 | 150, 257 | Barlow..... | 161 |
| 1786 | 257 | Benjamin..... | 314 |
| 1788 | 257 | Catharine Arnold..... | 298 |
| 1748 | 150, 257, 258 | Charles Earl..... | 315, 544, 662 |
| 1776 | 257 | Clara..... | 315 |
| 1810 | 257 | Deliverance..... | 315 |
| | 257 | Deliverance ⁶ (Greene)..... | 187, 314, 662 |
| | 636 | Earl..... | 315, 662 |
| 1862 | 636 | Ebenezer..... | 383 |
| 1772 | 539, 540 | Elizabeth (Allen)..... | 642 |
| | 708 | Elizabeth Louisa..... | 383 |
| | 540 | Emily Greene..... | 298 |
| | 708 | Frances Darling..... | 721 |
| | 158 | Frank..... | 315 |
| | 158 | George..... | 315 |
| 1811 | 540 | George W. Greene..... | 642 |
| | 158 | Hannah (Fisher)..... | 383 |
| | 158 | Hannah Fisher..... | 383 |
| | 514 | Harriet (Hodges)..... | 384 |
| 1889 | 514 | Henry..... | 298, 315 |
| 1864 | 514 | Irving..... | 315 |
| 1860 | 620 | Isabel Warner..... | 383 |
| | 620 | James..... | 314 |
| 1850 | 640, 719 | Job..... | 297, 314 |
| | 640, 719 | Job, Jr..... | 298, 315 |
| | 123, 220 | Joseph Harris..... | 315 |
| | 123, 130, 220 | Louisa (Waterman)..... | 383 |
| 1730 | 123, 130, 220 | Lucy..... | 661 |
| | 123, 220 | Lydia..... | 299 |
| | 92 | Lydia..... | 161 |
| 1677 | 67, 92 | Maria Leonard..... | 103 |
| | 92 | Marian P..... | 558 |
| | 91 | Martha ⁵ (Greene)..... | 99, 161 |
| | 215 | Mary Ann..... | 298 |
| | 83 | Mary (Burcham)..... | 383 |
| | 162, 271 | Mary Q. (Parkhurst)..... | 315 |
| 1785 | 162, 271 | Mary (Westcott)..... | 297, 314 |
| | 538 | Nathaniel..... | 187, 314 |
| | 551 | Nathaniel..... | 315 |
| | 551 | Nathaniel Greene..... | 187, 314, 662 |
| | 236 | Nathaniel Greene..... | 315 |
| | | Oliver (Dr.)..... | 99, 161 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------------|-------|-------------------------------------|---------------|
| 1845 | Carpenter, Philip Melancthon..... | 384 | | Carson, ———..... | 326, 497, 499 |
| | Prudence (—)..... | 314 | 1793 | Margaret 7 (Greene)..... | 326, 497 |
| 1787 | Sarah..... | 315 | | Thomas..... | 499 |
| | Sarah Ann 8 (Greene)..... | 519 | | Caruthers, Alice..... | 522, 653 |
| 1848 | Sarah Brown..... | 384 | | Jesse..... | 653 |
| 1830 | Sarah Clarke..... | 315 | | Mary (Williamson)..... | 653 |
| 1800 | Susan..... | 298, 315 | | Cary, Amelia..... | 395 |
| | Susan Ann (Harris)..... | 315, 662 | | Jan B. (Carr)..... | 329 |
| | — (Whipple)..... | 298, 315 | | Margaret..... | 591 |
| | William..... | 297 | | Miles..... | 331 |
| | William..... | 519 | | Virginia Randolph..... | 331 |
| 1787 | Zervish (Carver)..... | 314 | | Wilson..... | 329 |
| 1771 | Carr, Abigail 5..... | 121 | | Case, Hannah..... | 96 |
| | Abigail (—)..... | 121 | | William..... | 96 |
| | Abigail 3 (Barker)..... | 76 | | Casey, Abby Sophia..... | 212 |
| 1754 | Audrey (Spencer) Carr..... | 82 | | Adam..... | 143 |
| | Avis (Weaver)..... | 228 | | Barbara..... | 129, 214 |
| | Benjamin..... | 228 | | Elizabeth..... | 214 |
| | Caleb 1 (Gov.), 75, 110, 138, 143..... | 228 | | John..... | 233 |
| | Caleb 2..... | 62, 75, 116 | | John, Jr..... | 233 |
| 1679 | Caleb 3..... | 76 | | Thomas Lincoln (Gen.)..... | 136 |
| | Caleb 4..... | 76 | | Cassada, Isaac..... | 382 |
| 1720 | Caleb 4 (Capt.)..... | 121, 122 | | Lucinda Lewis 8 (Hazard)..... | 382 |
| 1744 | Caleb 5..... | 121 | | Cassell, ———..... | 356 |
| | Dabney..... | 329 | | Thankful 7 (Greene)..... | 356 |
| | Damaris (Carr)..... | 121 | 1769 | Castoff, Mary Elizabeth 6 (Greene), | |
| | David..... | 219, 350 | | Peter..... | 188, 318 |
| 1735 | Ebenezer 4..... | 121 | | Alexander..... | 188, 318 |
| | Edward..... | 116 | | Center, Agnes..... | 408 |
| 1754 | Edward 5..... | 228 | 1843 | Alexander..... | 407 |
| 1722 | Elizabeth (Phillips)..... | 121 | 1878 | Alexander Granis..... | 408 |
| | Hannah 4..... | 76 | 1808 | Alexander Jenkins..... | 407 |
| | Hannah..... | 351, 518 | | Edward..... | 408 |
| 1690 | Hannah (Hale)..... | 76 | | Elizabeth Bay..... | 408 |
| | Isaac..... | 350 | 1880 | Elizabeth Mansfield..... | 408 |
| | James..... | 121 | 1820 | Elizabeth Mansfield (Bay)..... | 407 |
| 1771 | James 5..... | 121 | 1850 | Harriet (Grannis)..... | 408 |
| | Jean B..... | 329 | | Harriet Mansfield..... | 408 |
| | Joanna (Slocum)..... | 76 | | Henry..... | 408 |
| 1685 | Job 4..... | 76 | | — (Livingston)..... | 408 |
| 1664 | John 2..... | 121, 122 | | Robert Allen..... | 408 |
| 1738 | John 4 (Capt.)..... | 121 | | Sarah Virginia..... | 407 |
| | Joseph 4..... | 76 | | Chace, Anthony..... | 193 |
| | Mary..... | 76 | 1845 | Arnold Buffum..... | 504, 643 |
| 168— | Mary..... | 76 | 1872 | Arnold Buffum, Jr..... | 644 |
| 1736 | Mary (Arnold)..... | 121 | | Caleb..... | 433 |
| 1697 | Mary (Greene)..... | 87 | 1841 | Catharine..... | 433 |
| | Mehitable (Sherman)..... | 76 | 1882 | Edward Gould..... | 644 |
| 1789 | Mercy 6 (Greene)..... | 219, 350 | 1851 | Eliza Chace 8 (Greene)..... | 504, 643 |
| | Mercy (Vaughan)..... | 121 | 1839 | Elizabeth..... | 554, 674 |
| 1858 | Minnie M. 9 (Greene)..... | 655 | | Elizabeth (—)..... | 433 |
| | Oliver..... | 518 | | Elizabeth (Buffum)..... | 643 |
| | Patience 4..... | 76 | | Frank B..... | 533 |
| | Phebe (—)..... | 121 | | George B..... | 711 |
| | Phebe (Allen)..... | 518 | | Hannah (Greene)..... | 193 |
| 1688 | Phillip 4 (dau.)..... | 76 | | Lydia Bowen (Drowne)..... | 593 |
| 1658 | Phillip 3 (Greene)..... | 62, 75, 116 | 1875 | Malcolm Greene..... | 644 |
| 1760 | Rachel 6 (Greene)..... | 228 | 1876 | Margaret Lillie..... | 644 |
| | Robert 1..... | 75 | 1838 | Mary Foster 9 (Greene)..... | 623, 711 |
| 1683 | Robert 3..... | 76 | 1843 | Mary Zilpah (Bruce)..... | 533 |
| | Robert 4..... | 76 | | Nellie..... | 711 |
| 1767 | Robert Robinson 5..... | 121 | 1778 | Philadelphia 6 (Greene)..... | 214 |
| 1694 | Samuel 3..... | 121, 87 | | Russell..... | 214 |
| 1722 | Samuel 4..... | 121 | | Samuel..... | 643 |
| | Thurston..... | 82 | | Sarah..... | 183 |
| 1726 | Waite 4..... | 121 | 1818 | Sarah Anna..... | 334, 503 |
| | Waite (Easton)..... | 121 | | Stephen..... | 674 |
| | Walter V..... | 655 | | Susan (Manchester)..... | 674 |
| 1681 | William 3..... | 76 | | Willard..... | 711 |
| | William 4..... | 76 | | William..... | 503 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|-----------------------------------|--------------------|---|
| 1866 | Chace, William..... | 711 | Chadsey, Mary Edna..... |
| | Chadbourne, John Sanborn..... | 468 | Mary Emeline (Nichols)..... |
| | Louisa Turner (Quitman)..... | 468 | Mary (Goddard) Greene-Corey..... |
| | Chadsey, A. B..... | 123 | 124, 196 |
| | Addie Maria..... | 323 | Mary Greene..... |
| | Addie Maria (Cooke)..... | 323 | Mary (Pearce)..... |
| 1810 | Albert E. J..... | 324 | Mary (Tourgee)..... |
| 1815 | Alfred Blair..... | 324 | Naomi..... |
| | Alice..... | 124 | 1848 |
| | Alice (Pearce)..... | 124 | Nathan Bushnell..... |
| 1844 | Almira A..... | 323 | Phebe..... |
| 1811 | Almira (Wightman)..... | 323 | Phebe (Aylesworth)..... |
| 1815 | Ann Eliza..... | 324 | Rachel (Aylesworth)..... |
| 1821 | Ann Elizabeth..... | 324 | Richard..... |
| | Anna..... | 124 | 1806 |
| | Anna Frances (Henry)..... | 323 | Robert S..... |
| | Annie E. (Avery)..... | 324 | Rosetta (Rickshaw?)..... |
| 1780 | Avis (Wightman)..... | 323 | 1766 |
| | Benjamin..... | 124 | Rowland..... |
| 1784 | Betsy (Spencer)..... | 324 | 1817 |
| | Caleb..... | 124 | Ruth S..... |
| | Christiana..... | 124 | Samuel..... |
| 1768 | Circuit..... | 124 | 1801 |
| | Deodota..... | 324 | Sarah..... |
| | Edith Wightman..... | 323 | Susan (Nichols)..... |
| 1818 | Elisha G..... | 324 | Susannah..... |
| 1791 | Elisha Greene..... | 325 | Susannah (Greene)..... |
| 1761 | Elizabeth..... | 124 | 88, 123, 196 |
| 1788 | Elizabeth..... | 324 | Tabitha..... |
| | Ellen A..... | 324 | Tamsin Brown..... |
| 1809 | Emily Greene..... | 323 | 1798 |
| | Emma (Dyer)..... | 323 | 1817 |
| 1805 | Euclid..... | 323 | 1692 |
| | Fannie Evans..... | 323 | William..... |
| 1831 | Frances Anna..... | 323 | 88, 123, 196 |
| 1817 | Frances Loring..... | 324 | William, Jr..... |
| 1809 | Frances S. (Tillinghast)..... | 323 | William Nichols..... |
| 1850 | Francis Wayland..... | 323 | 1846 |
| 1782 | George..... | 324 | William Rhodes..... |
| 1836 | George Holmes..... | 323 | 323 |
| 1814 | George W..... | 324 | Chaffee, _____ |
| 1760 | Hannah ⁶ (Greene)..... | 124, 196, 323 | _____ (Greene)..... |
| | Harriet..... | 124 | Zachariah..... |
| | Henry Raplee..... | 323 | 382 |
| 1833 | Henry Theodore..... | 323 | 382 |
| 1806 | Henry Turner..... | 323 | Chafin, Amanda Robinson ⁷ (Greene) |
| 1830 | Hester Ann..... | 323 | George..... |
| 1763 | Honor..... | 124 | 371, 532 |
| 1786 | Honor..... | 324 | 371, 532 |
| 1720 | Honor (Huling)..... | 124, 323 | Chamberlain, Ada L..... |
| 1720 | Jabez..... | 123, 124, 196, 323 | Allen..... |
| 1754 | Jabez, Jr..... | 124, 196, 323 | Celia (Grover)..... |
| | Jane..... | 124 | 1869 |
| 1780 | Jeremiah Greene..... | 123, 323 | Edward Randolph..... |
| 1846 | Jeremiah Greene, Jr..... | 323 | 1823 |
| 1751 | John..... | 124 | Eliza ⁸ (Greene)..... |
| | John, Jr..... | 124 | Eliza ⁹ (Greene)..... |
| | John Albert..... | 324 | Elizabeth..... |
| 1831 | John Wightman..... | 323 | Ella..... |
| 1758 | Joseph..... | 124 | 1841 |
| | Joseph, Jr..... | 124 | Emma Augusta..... |
| 1793 | Joseph Pones..... | 325 | 560, 677, 678 |
| | Joseph Henry..... | 325 | Frederick Grover..... |
| 1820 | Maria Wightman..... | 324 | 1874 |
| 1812 | Marion Jones..... | 324 | Hudson..... |
| 1808 | Martha Grieve..... | 324 | 1854 |
| | Martha (Grieve)..... | 124 | 1854 |
| | Mary..... | 124 | Judson..... |
| | Mary Ann (Sisson)..... | 324 | Julia..... |
| 1842 | Mary Catharine..... | 323 | Julia (Seymour)..... |
| | | | Libbie (Morrill)..... |
| | | | Lucinda..... |
| | | | 1821 |
| | | | Martha ⁸ (Greene)..... |
| | | | 558, 677 |
| | | | 1851 |
| | | | Martha Rosetta..... |
| | | | 677 |
| | | | Randolph..... |
| | | | 558, 677 |
| | | | 1846 |
| | | | Randolph Albert..... |
| | | | 677 |
| | | | Rufus..... |
| | | | 558, 677, 678 |
| | | | 1848 |
| | | | Sarah Eliza..... |
| | | | 677 |
| | | | 1843 |
| | | | Wallace Anson..... |
| | | | 677 |
| | | | Champlin, Anne..... |
| | | | 377 |
| | | | 1758 |
| | | | Deborah..... |
| | | | 121, 180 |
| | | | Frank D..... |
| | | | 711 |
| | | | John T..... |
| | | | 377 |
| | | | Nellie (Chace)..... |
| | | | 711 |
| | | | Penelope..... |
| | | | 377 |
| | | | Penelope (Minturn)..... |
| | | | 377 |
| | | | Phebe..... |
| | | | 377 |
| | | | Ruth..... |
| | | | 711 |
| | | | William..... |
| | | | 121, 180 |
| | | | 1851 |
| | | | Chandler, Alice..... |
| | | | 423 |
| | | | 1733 |
| | | | Ann (Leonard)..... |
| | | | 241, 410 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------|--|
| 1856 | Chandler, Anna M. Robinson (Craig)..... | 1868 | Chapin, Judson Clarke (Rev.).... |
| 1855 | Caroline Church..... | | Judson Southland..... |
| 1855 | Catharine Amory..... | | Leverett Asahel..... |
| 1839 | Catharine Whiting..... | 1807 | Lucy Catharine..... |
| 1807 | Charles..... | 1867 | Lucy Leverett ⁹ (Greene).... |
| 1836 | Charles Frederick (Prof.)..... | | Martha Gould..... |
| | Cornelia..... | | Moses..... |
| 1783 | Dorothy ⁶ (Greene)..... | | Chapman..... |
| | Eliza Fales (Richmond)..... | | Ann Maria..... |
| 1785 | Elizabeth..... | | Anna..... |
| 1811 | Elizabeth Frances..... | 1801 | Anne..... |
| 1766 | Elizabeth ⁶ (Greene)..... | | Elizabeth..... |
| 1810 | Elizabeth (Hodges) Cleveland... .. | | Emma M..... |
| 1852 | Elizabeth Howard..... | | Ethel Cary..... |
| 1854 | Elizabeth L. ⁹ (Greene)..... | | Eva M..... |
| | Ellen Sophia (Ward) Allen..... | 1836 | Fannie M. (Greene) Bennett-Miller, |
| | Fanny Guild..... | | Francis M..... |
| 1844 | Fanny Langdon (Barrett)..... | 1771 | Henry..... |
| | Francis Ward..... | 1804 | Henry..... |
| | Frederick Lincoln..... | | Henry, Jr..... |
| 1723 | Gardiner..... | | Maria (Weston)..... |
| 1768 | Gardiner Leonard, 241, 242, 250, 410 | 1799 | Mary..... |
| 1806 | Gardiner Leonard, Jr..... | | Nathaniel..... |
| 1797 | George..... | 1748 | Phebe (Rhodes) Greene..... |
| 1839 | George Crocker..... | | Robert B..... |
| 1822 | George Frederick..... | 1773 | Sarah ⁶ (Greene)..... |
| 1850 | Gertrude Cleveland..... | | Charlton, Jack..... |
| 1778 | Hannah..... | | Julia T. (Waller)..... |
| | Hannah (Gardiner)..... | | Thomas I. (Dr.)..... |
| 1734 | Hannah ⁵ (Greene)..... | | Chase, Abraham..... |
| | Hannah Greene..... | 1831 | Ann Frances (Miller)..... |
| 1811 | Harriet..... | | Anne (Lowndes)..... |
| 1831 | Harvey..... | | Anthony..... |
| | Henry Richmond..... | 1855 | Ebenezer, Jr..... |
| | John (Judge)..... | | Emily Greene..... |
| 1767 | John (Col.)..... | | George B..... |
| | John..... | | George Bigelow..... |
| 1815 | John Greene..... | 1868 | Gertrude Lowndes..... |
| 1846 | Kate Herbert..... | 1854 | Hannah (Greene)..... |
| | Levi C..... | | Joseph..... |
| 1770 | Lucretia (Callahan) Greene..... | 1757 | Lucy ⁶ (Arnold)..... |
| | Lucretia W..... | 1838 | Mary Foster (Greene)..... |
| 1807 | Lydia (Ward)..... | | Mary (Gorton)..... |
| 1863 | Margaret Walton..... | | Mercy..... |
| 1854 | Marion Ward..... | 1859 | Minnie Jewel..... |
| 1717 | Mary..... | 1839 | Olive E. (Hensel)..... |
| 1799 | Mary Ann..... | | Peter..... |
| 1846 | Mary Elizabeth..... | 1778 | Philadelphia ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| 1818 | Mary Greene..... | | Russell..... |
| 1773 | Nathaniel..... | | Sarah..... |
| 1848 | Nathaniel John..... | | Cheeseborough, Ann (Dennison).... |
| | Ralph (Admiral)..... | 1843 | Daniel..... |
| | Samuel..... | 1842 | David Arnold..... |
| 1803 | Samuel Ward..... | 1861 | Ellen Jane ⁹ (Greene)..... |
| | Sarah..... | 1868 | Ellen Jane Greene..... |
| 1817 | Sarah (—)..... | 1865 | Emma Clementine..... |
| | Sarah Ann (Guild)..... | | George Washington..... |
| | Sarah (Cushman)..... | | Cheever, Anna Collins..... |
| | Sarah (Whitney)..... | | Benjamin..... |
| | Susan (Boss)..... | 1818 | Charles William..... |
| | Thomas..... | 1831 | Elizabeth French ⁸ (Greene).... |
| 1841 | William Henry (Prof.)..... | 1892 | Cheney, Barbara..... |
| 1809 | Chapin, Abigail Adams..... | 1855 | Crawford Greene..... |
| | Adeline..... | | George Arthur..... |
| | Asahel..... | 1857 | George Locke..... |
| | Betsey (Taft)..... | | Harriet A. (Stephenson)..... |
| 1812 | Diana Maria..... | | Harriet (Carnes)..... |
| | Fannie Osgood (Clarke)..... | 1895 | Harriet Crawford..... |
| | | 1894 | Julia de Forest..... |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE | |
|-------|--|--------------------|---------------------------|--|
| 1862 | Cheney, Maude..... | 672 | Clark, Sarah Lydia..... | |
| 1890 | Sarah..... | 672 | Thomas M. (Rt. Rev.)..... | |
| 1830 | Sarah Bucklin ⁸ (Greene)..... | 552, 671 | William Sheffield..... | |
| | Chevallé, Anna Gertrude (Turk)..... | 616 | Clarke, Abby M..... | |
| 1853 | Belle Eugénie..... | 474, 616 | 1892 | Albert Northrup..... |
| | Henry..... | 616 | Alexander (Capt.)..... | |
| | Pierre François..... | 616 | 1857 | Allen Barr..... |
| | Christian, (Dr.)..... | 171 | 1843 | Anna Augusta..... |
| | Caroline..... | 171 | 1783 | Anna Maria..... |
| | Church, ———..... | 244 | 1860 | Anna Mary..... |
| | | 325 | 1820 | Anna Ward..... |
| 1641 | Benjamin (Capt.)..... | 109, 145, 242 | 1750 | Anna (Ward)..... |
| 1682 | Charles (Col.)..... | 144, 145, 242 | 1786 | Celia ⁶ (Greene)..... |
| | Dorothy..... | 144, 145 | 1808 | Celia Greene..... |
| 1710 | Elizabeth..... | 92, 144 | | Elizabeth (Millard)..... |
| | Elizabeth B. (Gardiner)..... | 325 | | Ella C. (Handy)..... |
| | Hannah (Paine)..... | 144 | 1825 | Emily Greene..... |
| | Margaret Luscombe (Leonard)..... | 244 | | Emma D..... |
| 1786 | Nancy (Peake) Greene..... | 307, 483 | | Ethan..... |
| | Orson..... | 483 | 1818 | Ethan Ray (Rev.)..... |
| | Churchill, George..... | 691 | | Florence (Holly)..... |
| | Louise (Knapp)..... | 691 | 1853 | George Brayton..... |
| 1784 | Clapp, Anna ⁷ | 155 | | Grace..... |
| 1748 | Anne (Waterman)..... | 154 | 1863 | Hannah (Bridge)..... |
| | Catharine (Godfrey)..... | 155 | | Harriet (Gorton)..... |
| 1757 | David ⁶ | 155 | 1855 | Horace Atwater..... |
| | Eliza (Woodward)..... | 155 | | Howard..... |
| | Elizabeth Douglas (Quincy)..... | 154 | 1845 | Isabella Emily..... |
| 1735 | Elizabeth ⁵ (Greene)..... | 125, 191 | 1849 | Jessie..... |
| | George Gilson (Dr.)..... | 154 | | Margaret..... |
| 1840 | Gustavus William..... | 511 | 1884 | Martha Alice..... |
| | Hannah (Smith)..... | 155 | 1825 | Mary Douglas ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| 1842 | Herman Greene..... | 511 | 1847 | Mary Elizabeth..... |
| | John ³ | 155 | 1884 | Mary Elizabeth..... |
| | John ⁴ | 154 | 1748 | Mary ⁶ (Greene)..... |
| 1754 | John ⁶ | 154 | 1759 | Mary ⁶ (Greene)..... |
| 1780 | John ⁷ | 155 | | Maude E..... |
| 1812 | Joshua Gardiner..... | 341, 511 | | Percy..... |
| 1819 | Lucy Ann ⁷ (Greene)..... | 341, 511 | | Phebe Louisa ⁷ (Greene) Loomis- |
| 1844 | Lucy Anna..... | 511 | | Ray..... |
| 1778 | Mary ⁷ | 155 | 1782 | Robert Irving..... |
| 1849 | Mary Gardiner..... | 511 | 1886 | Robert Thomas..... |
| | Mary (Gardiner)..... | 511 | 1853 | Roger W..... |
| 1723 | Mary ⁵ (Greene)..... | 97, 154, 155, 191 | 1822 | Samuel Ward..... |
| | Mary (Reynolds)..... | 155 | | Stephen..... |
| | Nathaniel..... | 511 | 1850 | Susan A. (Leavitt)..... |
| 1756 | Phœbe ⁶ | 155 | 1851 | Susan Alice..... |
| 1717 | Silas ⁵ | 125, 154, 155, 191 | | Susan B..... |
| 1776 | Silas ⁷ | 154 | 1887 | Thomas Greene..... |
| 1782 | Thomas ⁷ | 155 | 1826 | Thomas Whitaker..... |
| 1788 | Waterman ⁷ | 155 | 1640 | Walter..... |
| 1881 | Wesley..... | 511 | 1850 | Ward Greene..... |
| 1786 | William ⁷ | 155 | | William..... |
| | Clark, Amey S. (—)..... | 511 | 1837 | Clarkson, Sarah Augusta ⁷ (Greene), |
| | Daniel P..... | 511 | | William Crosby..... |
| 1850 | Eliza Greene (Larned)..... | 509 | | Clasby, John..... |
| 1825 | Elizabeth Clifford ⁹ (Greene) | | 1773 | Sarah ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| | Penner..... | 587, 693 | | Clemens, Emma..... |
| | Gardiner E..... | 587, 693 | | Freelove..... |
| 1837 | Harriet E..... | 520 | | Clemens, James..... |
| | Helen..... | 332, 503 | | Lydia..... |
| | Howard L..... | 500 | | Cleveland, Eliza Callahan..... |
| | John..... | 650 | | Eliza (Carr)..... |
| | John H. (Hon.)..... | 293 | | Elizabeth (Hodges)..... |
| | Joseph..... | 539 | | Elizabeth ⁸ (Putnam)..... |
| 1817 | Lydia ⁸ (Greene)..... | 539 | | — (Dr.)..... |
| 1811 | Margaret ⁷ (Greene)..... | 365, 520 | 1831 | Francesca..... |
| | Mary..... | 293 | | Henry Richard..... |
| 1820 | Mary Ann ⁹ (Greene)..... | 659 | | |
| | Mary Elizabeth..... | 511 | | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|---|----------|-------|--|---------------|
| 1843 | Cleveland, Martha Ann (Kempton) | 306 | | Cole, Lockwood | 303 |
| | Perley Putnam | 360 | | Nathaniel | 452 |
| 1818 | Sarah Paine (Perkins) | 258 | 1804 | Olive | 420 |
| | William | 306 | | Rebecca T. | 452 |
| 1850 | Cleverly, Ellen | 456 | | Robert | 63 |
| | James | 456 | | Roby (—) | 452 |
| | Mary Ann (Bailey) | 456 | | Thomas | 574 |
| | Clifford, Benjamin (Capt.) | 587 | | Victoria (Davis) | 664 |
| 1797 | Mary Ann | 440, 587 | | William Wallace | 565 |
| | Coates, — | 688 | 1854 | Colegrove, Catharine Amanda | 385 |
| 1844 | Amelia C. (Ray) | 688 | 1819 | Catharine (Waterman) | 385 |
| | Lydia | 378 | | Christopher | 385 |
| | Samuel | 378 | 1852 | Frank P. Richards | 385 |
| | Coblentz, Elizabeth (Bowker) | 660 | 1850 | George Day | 385 |
| | Julia Anna | 660 | 1854 | Roger Williams | 385 |
| | Samuel | 668 | | William (Rev.) | 385 |
| | Coddington, Susannah | 234 | 1847 | William Alfred | 385 |
| | William (Gov.) | 78 | | Collier, Mary Isabella | 331 |
| | Codman, Lucy | 355 | | Collins, Belle | 544 |
| 1816 | Coe, Mary Henrietta ⁸ (Greene) | 543 | | Charles (Hon.) | 603 |
| | Orville L. | 543, 661 | | Clark | 387 |
| | Coffin, Alfred S. | 675 | | Elizabeth | 214 |
| 1845 | Anna | 656, 675 | | Elizabeth (—) | 128 |
| | Anna Mary | 467 | 1844 | Fannie A. | 507 |
| | Elizabeth (—) | 467 | | Harvey H. | 688 |
| | Lydia | 375 | | Jabez | 222 |
| | Mary (Baker) | 675 | | James | 377 |
| | Shubael | 467 | | Julia S. ⁹ (Greene) | 688 |
| | Coggeshall, Abigail | 189, 319 | | Mary | 128 |
| | Caleb | 319 | | Samuel | 128 |
| | Daniel | 114, 236 | 1781 | Sarah | 133, 222 |
| 1760 | Daniel, Jr. | 236 | | Sarah (—) | 222 |
| 1725 | Deborah (Reynolds) | 85 | | Sarah (Minturn) | 377 |
| | James | 215 | 1844 | Colton, Alice M. ⁹ (Greene) | 661, 723 |
| 1591 | John ¹ | 60, 115 | 1839 | John Winn | 661, 723 |
| | Joshua ⁴ | 81, 115 | | Oscar Clement | 723 |
| | Luciana | 114, 236 | 1812 | Comstock, Adeline (Strong) | 265 |
| 1758 | Mary | 236 | 1753 | Almy ⁶ (Greene) | 157, 265 |
| | Mercy (Nichols) | 81, 115 | | Anna (Willey) | 265 |
| | Phebe (—) | 310 | | Christopher | 265 |
| 1704 | Sarah | 83, 115 | | Daniel (Capt.) | 283 |
| 1754 | William | 236 | | Ezekiel | 373, 537, 538 |
| | Coit, Betsey | 368 | 1790 | Franklin | 265 |
| 1857 | Frances (Mason) | 420 | | Henry | 373, 538 |
| | Frank R. | 420 | 1754 | Jabez | 157, 265 |
| | John Coit ¹ | 147 | 1812 | Julia Ann Tracy | 265 |
| | John (Dr.) | 147 | 1787 | Luciana Slocum | 265 |
| 1882 | Lila E. | 420 | 1830 | Mary | 265 |
| | Martha | 94, 147 | 1743 | Mary (Russell) | 373, 537, 538 |
| | Mehitable (Chandler) | 147 | | Richardson | 265 |
| | Roger (Hon.) | 548 | 1766 | Sarah ⁷ (Greene) | 373, 538 |
| | Colburn, Alfred (Rev.) | 385 | 1791 | Tryphena (Tracy) | 265 |
| 1844 | Alfred Henry | 385 | 1766 | Waite | 373, 538 |
| 1846 | Alice | 385 | 1810 | William Greene | 265 |
| 1843 | Catharine Waterman | 385 | | Conant, Ebenezer | 664 |
| 1847 | Esther Isabel | 385 | | Lydia (Oakes) | 664 |
| 1819 | Isabel (Waterman) | 384, 385 | | Sally | 664 |
| | Cole, Anna (—) | 574 | | Condit, Katharine | 258 |
| | Catharine (Gardiner) | 324 | | Joel W. | 258 |
| 1868 | Charles D. | 565 | | Margaret (Harrison?) | 258 |
| | Deborah (Gorton) Warner | 304 | | Congdon, Benjamin | 376 |
| 1877 | Don J. | 565 | | Dorcas (Allen) | 520 |
| | Edward | 108 | 1791 | Dorcas C. | 376 |
| | Hannah | 389 | | Elizabeth (Albro) | 376 |
| | Henry | 325 | 1858 | Etta S. | 665 |
| | Issett | 661 | | Peleg James | 665 |
| | Joanna | 406, 574 | | Phebe | 520 |
| | John | 664 | | Rufus | 520 |
| | John | 389 | | Sarah (Stafford) | 665 |
| 1844 | Julia Battelle (Dana) | 565 | | Conn, Joseph | 347 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--------------------------------------|--------------------|-------|---|----------|
| | Conn, Nancy Ann (—) | 347 | 1741 | Cooke, William | 235 |
| | Sarah Ann | 347 | 1790 | William Minturn | 376 |
| | Conner, Adrian | 355 | | Cooley, Elizabeth S. | 364 |
| 1809 | Mary Marcella (Fiske) | 355 | | Henry | 356 |
| 1900 | Conover, Dana Greene | 708 | | Sarah Ann | 525 |
| | Francis Stevens | 708 | 1803 | Sarah 7 (Greene) | 356 |
| | John Stevens | 708 | | Coolidge, David H., Jr. | 581 |
| 1898 | John Stevens, Jr. | 708 | 1869 | Harriet (Crowninshield) | 581 |
| 1867 | Mary Richmond ⁹ (Greene) | 610, 708 | | Cooper, Daniel C. | 218, 345 |
| 1855 | Converse, Annie Amelia (Battelle) | 398 | | David Zeigler | 345 |
| | John | 398 | 1779 | Nabby Sophia ⁶ (Greene) Burnett, | |
| | Cooch, Nettie E. (Dix) | 324 | | Samuel | 218, 345 |
| | Zebulon H. | 324 | | Copley, Elizabeth Clarke | 150 |
| 1875 | Cook, Anna Melissa | 681 | 1770 | John Singleton | 259 |
| 1877 | Curtis Lyman | 681 | | Corey, Jeremiah | 96 |
| | Daniel | 681 | | John | 196 |
| | Helen | 509 | | Hannah (Case) Arnold | 96 |
| | John B. | 681 | | Mary | 139 |
| | Maria B. | 608 | | Mary (Goddard) Greene | 126, 196 |
| 1848 | Sarah Cornelia ⁸ (Greene) | 561, 680 | | Sarah | 134 |
| | Cooke, — | 584 | | Cornell, Albert Louis | 404 |
| | Addie Maria | 323 | | Charles Augustus | 404 |
| 1849 | Adelaide | 401 | | Clara Josephine | 404 |
| 1744 | Anne ⁶ (Greene) | 233, 374, 375 | | Clarence Eugene | 404 |
| 1722 | Caleb | 375 | | Earl de Forest | 404 |
| 1781 | Catharine | 375 | | Edward Clifton | 404 |
| | Catharine ⁸ (Greene) | 438, 584 | | Ella Frances | 404 |
| 1747 | Charles | 233, 374, 375 | 1857 | Ellen M. (Boyden) | 721 |
| 1775 | Daniel | 375 | | Francis Bagg | 404 |
| 1779 | David | 375 | | Horace M. | 721 |
| 1767 | Deborah | 375 | 1834 | Mary Greene (Allen) | 404 |
| | Doreas | 375 | | Patience | 183 |
| 1791 | Doreas C. (Congdon) | 376 | | Rebecca (Hudson) Sherman | 189 |
| | Ebenezer, Sr. | 142, 174 | | Stephen | 189 |
| | Ebenezer, Jr. | 142 | | Walter Melvin | 404 |
| | Edward Greene | 375 | | Welcome Alonzo | 404 |
| | Eleazar | 461 | | Corp, Deliverance (—) | 69 |
| 1827 | Eliza Helen ⁷ | 281, 461 | | John | 69 |
| 1751 | Elizabeth | 235 | | Corwin, Anstis | 82 |
| | Elizabeth (Bates) | 235, 374 | | Morgan | 82 |
| 1779 | Hannah (—) | 375 | 1817 | Cotting, Benjamin Franklin (Dr) | 410 |
| | Hannah (Smith) | 526 | | Catharine (Sayer) | 410 |
| | Harriet W. | 526 | 1806 | Cottrell, Ann Elizabeth | 542 |
| 1824 | James H. | 526 | | Charlotte (Allen) | 543 |
| 1784 | Job | 376 | | Hannah (Hopkins) | 542 |
| 1771 | John Greene | 375 | | Joseph Swinburne | 543 |
| 1748 | Judith (Brown) | 235 | 1778 | Sarah Fry ⁷ (Greene) | 380, 542 |
| 1800 | Lydia ⁷ (Greene) | 358, 526 | | Thomas | 542 |
| 1820 | Lyman S. | 526 | 1772 | Thomas, Jr. | 380, 542 |
| 1827 | Maria | 526 | | Thomas Benjamin | 543 |
| | Martin | 526 | 1830 | Couch, Asa C. | 630 |
| 1788 | Mary | 376 | | Emma (Brigham) | 630 |
| | Mary (Almy) | 375 | 1835 | Frances ⁸ (Greene) | 630 |
| 1847 | Mary Anna | 461 | | John | 630 |
| 1740 | Mercy | 373, 374 | | Cox, — | 326 |
| | Mercy (Wanton) | 235, 373, 374 | | Lee | 283 |
| | Nareissa (Cooke) | 461 | | Patience | 200, 326 |
| 1728 | Patience | 174 | | Sarah (Payne) | 283 |
| | Patience ⁴ (Gorton) | 174 | | Coyle, Penelope (Abbott) | 378 |
| 1780 | Penelope | 376 | | Tracy | 378 |
| 1720 | Peter (Capt.) | 235, 373, 374, 375 | | Craig, Anna Maria Robinson | 423 |
| 1777 | Philip | 375 | 1893 | Craighead, Alexander McCook | 514 |
| 1782 | Richard | 376 | | Charles A. | 514 |
| | Sarah | 374, 539 | 1870 | Kathleen (McCook) | 514 |
| | Sarah (Kinney) | 376 | 1626 | Cranston, John (Gov.) | 72, 254 |
| 1793 | Spencer | 358, 526 | | Frances | 337 |
| | Sterry Manton | 281, 461 | | Samuel (Gov.) | 337 |
| | Thomas | 235 | 1819 | Crapon, Adeline Fenner | 621 |
| 1851 | Waldo Wallace | 461 | 1795 | Caroline ⁸ (Greene) | 481, 621 |
| 1735 | Welthyan ⁴ (Fry) | 142 | | | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|---|----------|-------|--|---------------|
| | Crapon, Thomas..... | 481, 621 | | Curtis, Mary (—) | 285 |
| | Crawford, Amy..... | 406 | 1821 | Mary E. (Garrett)..... | 418 |
| | Louisa (Ward)..... | 294 | 1856 | Mella Mary..... | 418 |
| | Sarah (Whipple)..... | 406 | | Samuel..... | 285 |
| | Thomas..... | 294 | | Cushing, Abigail (Ford) Richmond.. | 313 |
| | William..... | 406 | | Benjamin..... | 313 |
| 1864 | Crehore, George Clarendon..... | 434 | | Deborah (Fletcher)..... | 504 |
| | Katharine Leighton..... | 434 | | Edward..... | 504 |
| | Lucy Catharine (Daniell)..... | 434 | | John (Judge)..... | 80 |
| 1864 | Cressey, David W..... | 398 | | Margaret Goodale..... | 504 |
| | Nellie (Battelle)..... | 398 | | Mary (Goodale)..... | 504 |
| | Crippin, Chauncey..... | 717 | 1725 | Thomas (Hon.)..... | 504, 645 |
| | Julia..... | 631, 717 | | Cushman, Caleb..... | 539, 659 |
| | Sophia (Scott)..... | 717 | 1801 | Sarah ⁸ (Greene)..... | 539, 659 |
| | Crocker, ——— | 541 | | Cutler, Ann..... | 402 |
| | Mercy (Munroe)..... | 541 | | Benjamin..... | 294 |
| | Cross, Ava (Ingraham)..... | 486 | | Caroline (Martin)..... | 593 |
| 1815 | Lydia Miller..... | 309, 486 | 1818 | Elijah..... | 460, 603 |
| | Peter..... | 486 | 1837 | Frances E. 7 (Greene)..... | 286, 463 |
| | Crossett, Anna Marion (Hull)..... | 231 | | Frances Marion..... | 593 |
| | George Isaac..... | 231 | | Julia R..... | 294 |
| | Crouch, Asa C..... | 484 | 1851 | Mary Frances ⁸ (Greene)..... | 460, 603 |
| 1835 | Frances ⁸ (Greene)..... | 484 | 1836 | Sarah..... | 446, 593 |
| | Crouse, ——— (Hon.)..... | 731 | 1832 | William C..... | 286, 463 |
| | Martha..... | 731 | | Cutting, Churchill H..... | 384 |
| | Crowley, Clara..... | 495 | | Elizabeth E. (Brown) Waterman.. | 384 |
| 1837 | Crownshield, Caspar..... | 432, 580 | | Sewell S. (Rev.)..... | 384 |
| 1871 | Elizabeth C..... | 581 | | | |
| 1848 | Elizabeth Clark 7 (Greene)..... | 580 | 1796 | Dada, Lemuel (Rev.)..... | 158 |
| | George Caspar..... | 580 | 1798 | Miranda (Budlong)..... | 158 |
| 1869 | Harriet..... | 581 | 1826 | Samuel Newell..... | 158 |
| | Harriet S. (Sears)..... | 580 | 1825 | Susan Rebecca 7 (Greene)..... | 400 |
| 1828 | Crozier, Adam..... | 626, 713 | 1836 | Dailey, Emily ⁹ (Greene)..... | 586 |
| | Agnes (Kimmer)..... | 713 | | Parley A..... | 586 |
| 1838 | Edith Ann ⁹ (Greene)..... | 626, 713 | | Dak, Amelia M. (Mason)..... | 421 |
| | John..... | 713 | 1875 | Carl..... | 421 |
| 1721 | Culverson, Almy ⁵ (Greene) Tilling- hast..... | 98, 158 | | John T. Letcher..... | 421 |
| | John..... | 98, 158 | | Dana, Anise Mary (Rudd)..... | 565 |
| | Cummings, Mary (—)..... | 685 | | Anna (Kendriek)..... | 473 |
| 1815 | Rachel S..... | 574, 685 | 1867 | Anne Howard (Lowry)..... | 345 |
| | William..... | 685 | | Benjamin ² | 282 |
| 1868 | Cumston, Charles Greene (Dr.)..... | 696 | 1860 | Bessie Rebecca..... | 569 |
| 1841 | Charlotte Gordon ⁹ (Greene)..... | 591, 695 | 1874 | Betsy Marietta (Foster)..... | 565, 569 |
| 1842 | James Schouler..... | 591, 695 | | Blanche M..... | 566 |
| 1878 | Janet McArthur..... | 696 | | Caroline Melissa..... | 569 |
| | Janet (Schouler)..... | 695 | | Catharine Plummer (Tinkham)..... | 569 |
| | William..... | 695 | 1883 | Charlie..... | 565 |
| | Cunningham, Adeline (Amory)..... | 252 | 1845 | Daniel Greene..... | 565 |
| | Catharine (Amory)..... | 252 | 1888 | Dorothea Lowry..... | 345 |
| | Edward L..... | 252 | | Edward Osborn..... | 345 |
| | Joseph Levi..... | 252 | | Henrietta (Slutz)..... | 565 |
| | Currier, ——— | 588 | 1857 | Henry Dale..... | 568 |
| | Caroline..... | 588 | | James (Hon.)..... | 609 |
| 1787 | Ruth ⁸ (Greene)..... | 441, 588 | 1848 | John Greene..... | 565 |
| | Curry, Aaron Baldwin..... | 300, 478 | 1885 | John Newell..... | 566 |
| | Caroline Greenwood (Bacon)..... | 478 | 1844 | Julia Battelle..... | 565 |
| 1831 | Catharine Cromwell..... | 478 | 1883 | Julia Ethel..... | 568 |
| 1802 | Dorcas ⁷ (Greene)..... | 300, 477 | | Laura (Wellman)..... | 568 |
| 1833 | Mary Elizabeth..... | 478 | 1826 | Luther Dale..... | 400, 568 |
| 1838 | Mimerva Buecklin..... | 478 | 1858 | Luther Greene..... | 568 |
| 1830 | Samuel Greene..... | 478 | | Lydia ⁵ | 282 |
| 1842 | Curtis, Albert..... | 418 | 1809 | Martha Barrett..... | 299, 473, 609 |
| | Charles C..... | 517 | | Mary..... | 298 |
| 1838 | Ellen Frances ⁸ (Greene) Thomp- son..... | 517 | | Mary Ann (Hardesty)..... | 565 |
| | Ellen (Mason)..... | 418 | 1889 | Mildred..... | 569 |
| 1852 | Emelyne..... | 285 | 1842 | Newell Banister (Capt.)..... | 565 |
| | John (Capt.)..... | 241 | | Payton..... | 298 |
| | Lester B..... | 418 | 1884 | Pearl Elizabeth..... | 566 |
| | | | 1815 | Peregrine Foster..... | 400, 565 |
| | | | | Rebecca (Barrett)..... | 473, 609 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------|---|
| | Dana, Richard ¹282, 473, 565 | | Davis, Jeffray.....180 |
| 1853 | Rufus Peregrine.....560 | | Jehiel.....367 |
| 1739 | Samuel (Rev. and Hon.).....473, 609 | 1848 | Jehiel Kittredge.....367 |
| | Samuel (Hon.).....473, 609 | 1872 | Jessie Annie.....633 |
| 1877 | Samuel.....565 | | John.....545, 664 |
| | Sarah (Dutton).....566 | 1847 | John Edward.....545 |
| 1818 | Sarah Elizabeth ⁷ (Greene).....400, 565 | | Joseph Robert (Gen.).....666, 729 |
| 1840 | Sarah Melissa.....565 | 1856 | Leonard Anson.....633 |
| | Stephen.....565, 569 | | Levis.....555, 558, 675 |
| | Susan Harriet (Moody).....609 | 1855 | Lily Josephine.....633 |
| 1838 | Susan Moody.....473, 600 | 1820 | Marcus.....488, 633 |
| 1825 | Susan Rebecca ⁷ (Greene).....400, 568 | 1847 | Margaret Cary ¹⁰ (Greene).....696, 728 |
| 1870 | Thomas Peregrine.....565 | | Mary.....464 |
| 1886 | Walter Dwight.....569 | | Mary.....523 |
| | Danforth, Caroline Maria.....472 | 1863 | Mary Brownell.....665 |
| | George.....472 | 1835 | Mary Greene (Lawton).....395 |
| | John.....472 | 1789 | Mary Ingraham ⁷ (Greene).....466, 574 |
| | Walter R.....472 | 1882 | Nelson Clifton.....665 |
| | Daniels, Harriet.....236 | 1857 | Nelson Stafford.....665 |
| 1847 | Danley, Charles F.....513 | | Patience ⁶ (Greene).....229, 365 |
| | Frank A.....513 | | Phebe (Dean).....367 |
| 1833 | Henry Greene.....513 | | Prudence.....187, 316 |
| 1812 | Lydia French ⁷ (Greene).....343, 512 | | Keynolds.....229, 365 |
| 1839 | Mary E.....513 | 1859 | Richard Greene.....665 |
| | William F.....343, 512 | 1892 | Richard Greene, Jr.....665 |
| 1853 | Darling, Mary E. (Littlefield).....528 | | Robert (Maj.).....292 |
| | Orville.....528 | 1786 | Roby Rice ⁹ (Greene).....221, 352 |
| | William.....264 | | Sarah.....152 |
| | Darwin, Canfield.....281 | 1836 | Sarah J. ⁸ (Greene).....555, 558, 675 |
| | Charlotte.....281 | 1831 | Sarah Maria ⁸ (Greene).....488, 633 |
| | Davidson, Harry.....657 | | Simon.....75, 102, 103, 195 |
| | Nina (Reed).....657 | 1880 | Varina Jefferson.....729 |
| | Davies, C. S. (Hon.).....414 | 1853 | Virginia Jeanette.....633 |
| | Joseph Pierce.....514 | | Wood.....221, 352 |
| 1880 | Joseph Pierce, Jr.....514 | | Dawse, Margaret (Temple).....412 |
| 1876 | Louise.....514 | | Nathaniel (Dr.).....412 |
| 1842 | Louise (Phillips).....514 | | Day, Albert H.....350, 518 |
| | Mary C.....414 | 1878 | Alice Lavinia.....614 |
| 1861 | Davis, Abby.....665 | 1845 | Anna Mary ⁸ (Greene).....473, 614 |
| | Abigail.....180 | | Anna Maria (Houghton).....614 |
| | Amasa (Brig.-Gen.).....202 | | Elijah.....458 |
| 1818 | Amey Jenkins.....483, 625 | | Elkanah (Dr.).....614, 615 |
| 1865 | Bernard Marcus.....633 | 1829 | Hannah ⁷ (Greene).....350, 518 |
| 1702 | Bethiah (Howland).....75, 102, 103, 195 | | Hannibal (Gen.).....614 |
| | Betsey (Bodwell).....625 | | Isabella (—).....458 |
| | Caleb (Hon.).....292 | 1875 | Murray Greene.....614 |
| | Caroline.....384 | 1845 | Murray Simpson (Lieut.).....473 |
| 1868 | Carrie Augusta.....633 | | Susan Waterman.....281, 458 |
| | Carrie H. (Perry).....665 | | Sylvester (Dr.).....614, 615 |
| | Clarissa May.....292 | | Dayton, Eliza R.....282 |
| 1886 | David.....625 | | Dean, Ann E. Ruth.....268 |
| | Edith Cary.....729 | | Avis Mabel.....324 |
| | Edward.....316 | | Byron Edward.....324 |
| 1850 | Edward James.....633 | | Catharine Warren.....324 |
| 1818 | Edward Nelson.....545, 664 | | Charles Edward.....324 |
| 1832 | Eliza ⁸ (Greene).....545, 664 | | Charles H.....324 |
| 1858 | Etta S. (Congdon).....665 | | Elizabeth.....395 |
| | Fannie (Mumford).....665 | | James Tobey.....324 |
| | Francis L.....395 | 1774 | Jane.....200, 326 |
| 1890 | Francis Perry.....665 | | John W.....324 |
| 1883 | Gertrude Congdon.....665 | | Joseph.....268 |
| 1841 | Harriet Aspinwall.....545 | | Josiah.....326 |
| | Harriet L. (Spencer).....676 | | Lizzie T.....324 |
| 1861 | Henry Bradford.....632 | | Ruth (—).....268 |
| 1856 | Herbert Franklin.....676 | 1848 | Waity Wilson (Wightman).....324 |
| 1885 | Hope.....665 | 1757 | Deane, Sarah.....99, 162 |
| | Ichabod.....406, 574 | | Thomas.....162 |
| 1857 | Ida Ann (Shotwell).....397 | | Dearth, Elizabeth B. (Bradford).....610 |
| 1821 | Jane (Anthony).....545, 664 | | Golden.....610 |
| | Jefferson (Hon.).....729 | | John Willis.....610 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|----------|-------|---|-------------|
| 1839 | Dearth, Mary Gorham (Richmond) | 610 | 1800 | Dexter, Jonathan | 394 |
| 1827 | Mary Willis | 473, 610 | | Joseph | 394 |
| | Decker, Martha Brooks ⁷ (Greene), | | | Judith (Williams) | 394 |
| | William Elisha | 493, 573 | 1798 | Lyman | 394 |
| | Deming, Grace Marguerite | 493, 573 | 1747 | Mercy | 182, 394 |
| | Richard Henry | 552, 673 | 1839 | M. Louisa | 433 |
| | Denison, Sarah | 673 | 1766 | Philip | 239, 394 |
| 1794 | Dennis, Abigail | 716 | 1866 | Samuel | 433 |
| | Joseph | 321, 454 | | Samuel (Hon.) | 254 |
| 1798 | Lydia | 470 | 1840 | Susan Greene (Amory) | 433 |
| | Sarah (—) | 295, 470 | | William | 394 |
| | Dennison, Adelaide | 470 | 1810 | Dickinson, Caroline Dean ⁷ (Greene), | |
| | Albert | 231 | | Charles | 326, 499 |
| | Catharine | 369 | | Charles | 76, 77, 116 |
| | Catharine Lippitt | 369 | | Eliza Hunt | 499 |
| | Elizabeth | 380 | 1852 | Elizabeth ² (Howland) | 499 |
| | Elvira (Allen) | 380 | | Jeremiah Carson | 77 |
| | Eudora Elvira | 231 | 1856 | John | 499 |
| | Harriet Maria | 231 | 1699 | Jonathan (Hon.) | 77, 99, 116 |
| | Jonathan | 253 | | Julia | 514 |
| | Joseph | 231 | 1845 | Mary Greene (Rogers) | 499 |
| | Paul | 380 | 1847 | Mary (Phillip) | 499 |
| | Samuel F. | 231 | | Nehemiah Porter | 77 |
| | (—) Stedman-Greene | 253 | | Phillip ³ (Greene) Carr | 326, 400 |
| | William | 380 | 1658 | Sarah Wells | 62, 76, 116 |
| | William, Jr. | 380 | 1843 | William Erskine | 499 |
| | De Noyes, Emily | 439, 586 | 1850 | Dietrich, Ella Virginia (Battelle) | 499 |
| | John | 586 | | William Albert | 399 |
| | De Peyster, Bethiah (Hall) | 412 | 1870 | Diggs, Marie L. (Hall) | 360 |
| 1778 | Catharine Adrianna | 251, 412 | | William J. | 360 |
| | Pierre Guillaum | 412 | 1783 | Disbrow, Achsah | 218, 346 |
| | Derby, Antstee | 409 | | Henry | 347 |
| | Clara (McGinnis) | 409 | | Sarah (Anderson) | 347 |
| 1823 | Daisy | 409 | 1834 | Dix, Avis M. | 324 |
| | George H. | 409 | | Avis Maria (Wightman) | 324 |
| | George McClellan | 409 | | George L. | 324 |
| | John Brown | 409 | | George L., Jr. | 324 |
| | Mary (Townsend) | 409 | | Nettie E. | 324 |
| | Sarah | 409 | | Dixey, Edward | 425 |
| | De St. Croix, Joshua Y. | 538 | | Elizabeth (Chapman) | 425 |
| | Leah (Gailaudet) | 538 | 1854 | Doane, Eliza Greene | 258 |
| | De Valenzuela, Arthur | 462 | 1780 | Eliza Greene (Callahan) Perkins | 258 |
| | Elias | 462 | 1830 | George Hobart (Rev.) | 258 |
| | Irene | 462 | 1799 | George Washington (Rt. Rev.) | 258 |
| | Merced | 462 | | Katharine (Condit) | 258 |
| 1846 | De Wolf, Anna Bowen (Waterman) | 503 | | John ¹ | 258 |
| | John Halsey | 503 | | Jonathan | 258 |
| | De Wolfe, Harlow | 360 | 1858 | Margaret Harrison | 258 |
| 1821 | Mary J. (Hall) | 360 | | Mary (—) | 258 |
| 1696 | Dexter, Abigail | 118 | 1832 | William Crosswell (Rt. Rev.) | 258 |
| | Alice (Smith) | 118 | 1851 | Dodd, Margaret G. (Rogers) | 698 |
| 1795 | Ann | 394 | | Le Roy Harvey | 698 |
| | Benjamin | 394 | 1860 | Dodge, Anson Greene Phelps | 425 |
| 1789 | Benjamin | 394 | | Anson Greene Phelps, Jr. | 426 |
| 1799 | Catharine Elizabeth (Prescott), | | | Caroline W. | 402 |
| | | 150, 254 | | Ellen (Dodge) | 426 |
| 1769 | Catharine ⁶ (Greene) | 239, 394 | | Eveline Jeanette | 370 |
| 1792 | Elizabeth | 394 | | Henry | 541 |
| | Elizabeth A. (—) | 433 | | Margaret (Munroe) | 541 |
| 1815 | Emeline | 620 | | Melissa (Phelps) | 425, 426 |
| | Franklin | 254, 433 | 1836 | Rebecca Wainwright (Grew) | 425 |
| | Franklin | 254, 433 | | William Earle | 425, 426 |
| 1824 | Franklin Gordon | 433 | | Doughty, Edward | 294 |
| 1802 | George | 394 | | Gertrude Eliza | 294 |
| 1864 | Gordon | 433 | 1828 | Douglass, Ann Elizabeth | 484, 620 |
| | Gregory (Rev.) | 118, 394 | | Daniel (Capt.) | 629, 630 |
| | Jeremiah | 621 | | Daniel Witherell | 629 |
| | John | 118 | | Hannah (Fenner) | 629 |
| | Jonathan | 394 | | Sarah (Denison) | 716 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|---|--------------------|---|----------|
| Douglass, William ¹ | 630 | Dyer, Elisha (Hon.)..... | 384 |
| William (Capt.)..... | 716 | Elisha, Jr..... | 384 |
| Dow, Isaiah..... | 591 | Elizabeth (Fish)..... | 95 |
| Sallie..... | 591 | George..... | 384 |
| Downing, Daniel Dayton..... | 572 | Heman ⁸ (Rev.)..... | 95 |
| Electa Irene (Beck)..... | 572 | Henry ⁷ | 95 |
| 1851 Driscoll, Harriette..... | 602 | Lilian Pitman ⁸ (Greene)..... | 522, 653 |
| 1877 Henry..... | 457, 602 | Mary (Dyer?)..... | 95 |
| 1869 Ida Komelia..... | 602 | Mary ⁴ (Greene)..... | 72, 95 |
| 1873 Jennie..... | 602 | Nancy Anthony (Viall)..... | 384 |
| 1875 Lucy..... | 602 | Phebe Anthony (Viall)..... | 240 |
| 1840 Mary Anne ⁸ (Greene)..... | 457, 602 | Samuel ³ | 95 |
| 1865 Nellie May..... | 602 | Sarah (Coy)..... | 95 |
| Drowne, Charles T..... | 500 | Susan (Bissell)..... | 519 |
| Lydia Bowen..... | 503 | (—) Swan..... | 384 |
| Susan E. (Larned)..... | 509 | William ¹ | 95 |
| 1872 Drummond, Anjenette..... | 571 | William Allan..... | 621 |
| 1870 Edward..... | 571 | William Jones..... | 522, 653 |
| 1860 George Hensel..... | 571 | Eagle, David W..... | 402 |
| 1874 John Samuel..... | 571 | Mary Whitney (Kerr)..... | 402 |
| 1844 Marilla J. (Hensel)..... | 571 | Earl, Aimey (Arnold)..... | 268 |
| 1875 Mark Greene..... | 571 | Calb..... | 268 |
| 1882 Minnie May..... | 571 | Frances..... | 268 |
| 1878 Warren McArthur..... | 571 | Maria..... | 268 |
| 1834 William Thomas..... | 571 | William..... | 268 |
| Dudlev, ———..... | 302 | 1757 Earle, Abigail..... | 206 |
| Abby..... | 302 | Charles..... | 678 |
| 1813 Elizabeth (Fisher)..... | 302 | Dorcas (—)..... | 221 |
| Duff, ———..... | 690 | Harriet ⁹ (Greene)..... | 678 |
| Rose ¹⁰ (Greene)..... | 690 | John..... | 221 |
| Duncan, Albert Greene..... | 694 | 1862 Eastman, Mary..... | 694 |
| James (Hon.)..... | 694 | 1834 Mary Clifford ⁹ (Greene)..... | 587, 694 |
| Samuel W. (Rev.)..... | 587, 694 | 1837 Samuel C..... | 587, 694 |
| 1839 Sarah M. Fuller ⁹ (Greene)..... | 80, 232 | Easton, Dorcas (Perry)..... | 106 |
| Dungan, Frances..... | 80, 232 | John..... | 106 |
| 1832 Dunlap, A. B..... | 584, 689 | Mary..... | 106 |
| Catharine ⁹ (Greene)..... | 584, 689 | Nicholas (Gov.)..... | 121 |
| Frank H..... | 690 | Waite..... | 121 |
| Durdon, Margaret..... | 490 | Eaton, James..... | 394, 560 |
| Durfee, Albert Gallatin..... | 700 | Mary Ann..... | 560 |
| 1867 Alice Hall..... | 593, 700 | 1802 Sallie Low ⁷ (Greene)..... | 394, 560 |
| 1807 Almira ⁷ (Greene)..... | 392, 555, 606, 675 | 1822 Sarah (Andrews)..... | 391 |
| 1870 Charles H..... | 605 | William..... | 391 |
| David (Judge)..... | 605 | Eckley, ——— (Amory)..... | 252 |
| Edgar Greene..... | 392, 555, 606, 675 | David..... | 252 |
| 1884 Edgar Greene..... | 606 | Eddy, Candace Mowry..... | 459 |
| Emily Ellicott (Hall)..... | 700 | Eunice P..... | 583 |
| George Nightingale..... | 605 | 1869 Julia Emeline ⁹ (Greene)..... | 670 |
| 1867 George N., Jr..... | 605 | Lewis E. (Prof.)..... | 670 |
| 1814 Harriot Maria ⁸ (Greene)..... | 464, 605 | Randall Phetteplace..... | 459 |
| 1844 Julia (Hazard)..... | 605 | Urania (Mowry)..... | 459 |
| 1884 Julia Huntington..... | 606 | 1863 Edmunds, Susan G. (Hammond)..... | 431 |
| Maria Macy..... | 605 | William O..... | 431 |
| Nathaniel Briggs (Hon.)..... | 464, 605 | 1772 Edson, Azubah ⁶ (Greene)..... | 256, 421 |
| Nathaniel Briggs..... | 606 | Calvin (Capt.)..... | 256, 421 |
| 1874 Rebecca Russell ⁸ (Greene)..... | 574, 684 | Eleanor..... | 256, 422 |
| 1836 Sarah..... | 555 | Edwards, Albert Gallatin (Gen.)..... | 648 |
| 1836 Sarah J. ⁸ (Greene) Davis..... | 555, 675 | 1860 Annie G. (Sperry)..... | 648 |
| Wanton..... | 558, 675 | Benjamin, F..... | 526 |
| 1831 William Mumford..... | 574, 684 | 1858 Emma..... | 516, 648 |
| William Ray..... | 605 | 1893 Grace Sperry..... | 648 |
| Dyer, Abbie..... | 351, 519 | Harriet W. (Cooke)..... | 526 |
| Ann (Hutchinson)..... | 95 | 1891 Ida May..... | 648 |
| Anthony..... | 384 | 1816 Marietta ⁸ (Greene)..... | 524 |
| Charles..... | 519 | Mary Emily (—)..... | 648 |
| 1866 Clara Tucker (Spink)..... | 621 | Nicholas..... | 524 |
| 1670 Edward ⁴ | 72, 95 | William Wemple..... | 648 |
| 1701 Edward ⁵ , Jr..... | 95 | 1799 Eells, Abby ⁷ (Greene)..... | 399, 485 |
| 1725 Edward ⁶ | 95 | 1862 Alexander Grimes..... | 346 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--------------------------------------|-------|---|
| | 346 | 1822 | 305, 306 |
| 1842 | Frances..... | 1829 | Sarah Maria (Tillinghast)..... |
| 1865 | Hubert K..... | | Ernst, Elizabeth Amory (Lee)..... |
| | 346 | | Oswald Herbert..... |
| | 346 | | Erving, Eliza..... |
| 1812 | Joseph..... | | George..... |
| | 309, 485 | | Harriet..... |
| | 346 | 1800 | James..... |
| 1869 | Marcus..... | | James, Jr..... |
| | 346 | | Lydia (Blake)..... |
| | 346 | | Erwin, Douglas (Lieut.)..... |
| | 346 | | Lily..... |
| | 485 | 1824 | Sarah (Beaumont)..... |
| 1825 | Samuel ³ | 1790 | Essex, Eliza..... |
| | 346 | | John..... |
| | 346 | | Eustis, Augustus..... |
| | 346 | | Clémence..... |
| | 306 | 1859 | Clémence d'Espagne..... |
| | 305 | | Emily Augusta..... |
| | 306 | | Mary (Channing)..... |
| | 306 | 1858 | Evans, Catharine Arvilla..... |
| | 306 | | Christian Cook (Miller)..... |
| | 306 | 1846 | Eliza ⁷ (Gorton)..... |
| | 501 | 1796 | John C. (Capt.)..... |
| | 504 | | John William..... |
| 1822 | Hannah Wells..... | 1821 | John William..... |
| | 334, 504 | 1828 | Phebe Battelle (Greene)..... |
| | 340 | | William..... |
| 1818 | Judith (Winslow)..... | | Everett, Ada..... |
| | 639 | | Horace, (Hon.)..... |
| | 639 | | Horace, Jr. (Hon.)..... |
| | 501 | | Josiah Fish..... |
| | 639 | 1813 | Mary Ann ⁸ (Hazard)..... |
| | 639 | | Mary (Leonard)..... |
| 1795 | Prince..... | | Mary (Leverett)..... |
| | 410 | | Fales, David..... |
| | 410 | 1850 | Mary Engs (Lawton)..... |
| | 410 | 1800 | Farmer, Clara (Mason)..... |
| | 410 | 1885 | Harry C..... |
| | 410 | | William R..... |
| | 410 | | Farnum, Alexander..... |
| | 410 | | Charlotte Barbara (Ormsbee)..... |
| | 410 | | Farrington, Asa..... |
| | 410 | | Elizabeth (Andrews)..... |
| | 539 | 1803 | Farrons, Abby..... |
| 1764 | Amy ⁷ (Greene)..... | | John..... |
| | 374, 538 | | Fay, _____ |
| | 538 | 1861 | Charles Mifflin..... |
| | 538 | 1836 | Elizabeth (Bowditch)..... |
| | 538 | 1858 | Elizabeth C..... |
| | 538 | 1859 | Gardiner G..... |
| | 538 | | Fearing, Abby (Martin)..... |
| | 538 | | Harriet Martin..... |
| | 538 | | Martin..... |
| | 538 | | Fenner, Abigail (Dexter)..... |
| | 538 | | Almira (—) Weaver..... |
| | 538 | | Amanda (Smith)..... |
| | 538 | | Amey..... |
| | 538 | 1813 | Ann Frances ⁶ (Greene)..... |
| | 538 | 1764 | Arthur..... |
| | 538 | | Arthur (Capt.)..... |
| | 538 | | Benjamin..... |
| | 538 | 1709 | Benjamin, Jr..... |
| | 538 | 1861 | Carrie Emily..... |
| | 538 | 1803 | Christopher..... |
| | 538 | | Cornelius G..... |
| | 538 | | Edward..... |
| | 538 | | Elizabeth..... |
| | 538 | | Elizabeth..... |
| | 538 | 1796 | Elizabeth Clifford ⁹ (Greene)..... |
| | 538 | 1825 | |
| 1818 | Endicott, Eleanor (Tillinghast)..... | | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|---|----------|-------|---|----------|
| 1766 | Fenner, Elizabeth ⁶ (Greene)..... | 167, 277 | 1809 | Fisk, Charlotte Anne ⁷ (Greene)..... | 163 |
| | Elsie (Baker)..... | 279 | | David..... | 224 |
| | Frances..... | 279 | | Elizabeth S..... | 163 |
| | Hannah..... | 716 | | Joel S..... | 163 |
| | Horace R..... | 721 | 1775 | Mary ⁶ (Greene)..... | 224 |
| 1704 | Jeremiah..... | 167, 277 | | Mary J. (Driggs)..... | 163 |
| 1801 | John..... | 279 | | Wilbur D..... | 163 |
| 1815 | Joseph Warner..... | 279 | 1811 | William, Jr..... | 163 |
| 1810 | Julia Ann..... | 279 | 1811 | Fiske, Almira..... | 355 |
| | Lucinda (Reynolds)..... | 279 | 1807 | Betsey..... | 355 |
| 1777 | Mary ⁶ (Greene)..... | 167, 279 | | Betsey (—) Granger..... | 355 |
| 1816 | Mary Melinda..... | 279 | 1769 | Cynthia J. (Crittenden)..... | 355 |
| | Phebe Ann..... | 277 | 1812 | David, Jr..... | 355 |
| | Polly (Manchester)..... | 279 | | Eleanor (Childs)..... | 355 |
| | Sarah (Smith)..... | 279 | 1868 | Esther L..... | 431 |
| 1859 | Fenton, Clarence Milton..... | 399 | 1765 | Huldah..... | 354, 355 |
| 1812 | Corah White (Battelle)..... | 399 | | Huldah (—)..... | 354 |
| | Fessenden, Catharine ⁷ (Greene)..... | 393, 560 | 1813 | Hyram..... | 355 |
| | Francis (Gen.)..... | 589 | 1791 | James G..... | 355 |
| 1833 | James D. (Gen.)..... | 589 | | John (Prof.)..... | 201, 203 |
| | Samuel (Gen.)..... | 588 | | Jonathan..... | 354 |
| | William H..... | 393, 560 | 1794 | Jonathan D..... | 355 |
| 1835 | William H..... | 589 | 1804 | Lewis M..... | 355 |
| | William Pitt (Hon.)..... | 588 | | Lucy (Codman)..... | 355 |
| | Field, Anna..... | 296 | 1775 | Mary ⁶ (Greene)..... | 355 |
| | Charles F..... | 489 | 1809 | Mary Marcella..... | 355 |
| | Colonel..... | 226 | | Mary S. (Alexander)..... | 355 |
| | Cyrus W..... | 297 | | Mary (Titus)..... | 355 |
| | Daniel..... | 684 | 1798 | Polly..... | 355 |
| 1861 | Edward Edmund..... | 489 | 1817 | Stephen..... | 355 |
| 1774 | George..... | 177, 296 | 1796 | Weaver G..... | 355 |
| | Helen Stanley..... | 574, 684 | | (— (Worden)..... | 355 |
| | Isaac..... | 296 | | Flagg, Abigail B. (Lyman)..... | 294 |
| | Isaac (Capt.)..... | 297 | 1799 | Catharine Ray..... | 294 |
| | Jeremiah..... | 417 | | George..... | 294 |
| | John..... | 684 | 1795 | George..... | 294 |
| | John (Sir)..... | 297 | 1648 | Gershom (Lieut.)..... | 211 |
| | John..... | 297 | | Hannah (Leffingwell)..... | 211 |
| 1862 | Laura Foster..... | 489 | 1805 | Isabella Mary..... | 294 |
| | Lydia (Colwell)..... | 417 | 1757 | Jane..... | 128, 211 |
| | Lydia (Warren)..... | 684 | 1804 | Mary Elizabeth..... | 294 |
| | Martha (Hartshorn)..... | 297 | 1773 | Mary Magdalen..... | 175, 294 |
| | Martha (Pinney)..... | 417 | | Mary Magdalen (Henderson)..... | 294 |
| 1773 | Mary ⁶ (Greene)..... | 177, 296 | | Sarah C..... | 211 |
| | May..... | 296 | 1616 | Thomas..... | 211 |
| 1815 | Nancy (Curtis)..... | 684 | 1735 | William..... | 211 |
| 1867 | Sallie Arnold..... | 489 | 1797 | William..... | 294 |
| | Sarah Ann (Walcott)..... | 296 | | Fleming, Earl..... | 691 |
| 1841 | Sarah Greene (Arnold)..... | 489 | 1849 | Ella O. ⁹ (Greene)..... | 584, 691 |
| | William..... | 297 | | Frederic B..... | 584, 691 |
| | William (Hon.)..... | 417 | 1810 | Grace Ann..... | 398 |
| | Zachariah..... | 297 | | Lindsay..... | 691 |
| | Fish, James..... | 299, 477 | | Roy..... | 691 |
| 1808 | Jane..... | 399, 485 | | Fletcher, Colonel..... | 283 |
| | Jane (Whitney)..... | 485 | | Cornelia..... | 484, 628 |
| 1808 | Mary Wickes ⁷ (Greene)..... | 299, 477 | | Daniel (Hon.)..... | 628 |
| | Walter (Judge)..... | 485 | | Lucy..... | 253 |
| 1786 | Fisher, Abby ⁶ (Greene)..... | 180, 302 | | Flinn, Alfred Douglas..... | 665 |
| | Ann O..... | 659 | 1863 | Mary Brownell (Davis)..... | 665 |
| | Catharine (Blanchard)..... | 523 | | Matthew Bonner (Dr.)..... | 665 |
| 1813 | Elizabeth..... | 302 | | Sarah J. (Jones)..... | 665 |
| 1816 | Harriet..... | 302 | | Fludder, —..... | 726 |
| | Henry Blanchard..... | 523 | | Isabel Ingraham..... | 726 |
| | Henry C..... | 302 | 1865 | Rebecca Munroe ¹⁰ (Greene)..... | 726 |
| 1782 | Herman Courtes..... | 180, 302 | | Fones, John (Capt.)..... | 84 |
| | John (Hon.)..... | 523 | | Margaret (—)..... | 84 |
| | John, Jr..... | 523 | 1671 | Mary..... | 84 |
| | Lydia..... | 239 | 1868 | Fontc, Albert Pike..... | 330 |
| | William..... | 523 | 1861 | Augustus..... | 330 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------------------------|----------|--------------------------------------|---------------|
| | 330 | | 445 |
| 1852 | 330 | 1847 | 445 |
| 1849 | 330 | 1844 | 623 |
| 1866 | 330 | 1802 | 538, 650 |
| | 330 | 1809 | 480, 623 |
| 1827 | 330 | 1850 | 464 |
| | 330 | | 623 |
| 1863 | 330 | | 565 |
| 1858 | 330 | 1877 | 645 |
| 1850 | 330 | | 195 |
| 1847 | 714 | 1771 | 195 |
| | 714 | | 329, 565 |
| 1802 | 391 | | 200, 327 |
| | 526 | 1806 | 481, 623 |
| | 391 | | 623 |
| 1875 | 391 | Fournié, Beler Bazil..... | 713 |
| | 714 | | 626, 713 |
| 1873 | 714 | 1842 | 713 |
| 1803 | 358, 526 | Fowle, Esther Dashiell (Taylor)..... | 425 |
| | 272 | | 425 |
| 1871 | 714 | William..... | 425 |
| 1843 | 626, 714 | Fowler, Caleb (Capt.)..... | 538 |
| 1874 | 412 | 1782 | 374, 538 |
| 1880 | 412 | | 538 |
| 1842 | 411 | Franklin, Benjamin (Dr.), 106, 107, | 160 |
| 1845 | 412 | | 162, 168, 169 |
| 1878 | 412 | James N..... | 270 |
| | 411 | Mary Melinda..... | 270 |
| 1836 | 411 | Rhoda..... | 225, 357 |
| | 411 | Frantz, Dill..... | 419 |
| Ford, Ellen..... | 306 | Mary Emily (Paine)..... | 419 |
| | 384 | Fraser, Arnold..... | 391 |
| | 384 | Edna (Arnold)..... | 391 |
| Forney, Benjamin F..... | 577, 687 | Evan..... | 391 |
| 1843 | 577, 687 | Evan James..... | 391 |
| Foster, ———..... | 538, 656 | William Baillie..... | 391 |
| 1846 | 623 | Frazier, Asenath..... | 71 |
| | 327 | Clarissa..... | 71 |
| 1854 | 195 | Elizabeth..... | 71 |
| 1881 | 623 | Maria L. (Green)..... | 71 |
| 1876 | 645 | Martha..... | 71 |
| | 445 | Mincerva..... | 71 |
| | 105 | Ruth 6 (Torrey)..... | 71 |
| 1851 | 504, 645 | Samuel..... | 71 |
| 1878 | 445 | Sarah..... | 71 |
| | 105 | Sarah..... | 282 |
| 1808 | 195 | Stephen..... | 71 |
| | 445 | Weighty..... | 71 |
| 1872 | 445 | Freeborn, Elizabeth (Casey)..... | 214 |
| 1845 | 645 | Freeley, Abigail..... | 118, 186 |
| 1842 | 623 | Frceman, Edmund..... | 61 |
| 1878 | 645 | Mary..... | 196 |
| | 327 | Mary Louisa (Mead)..... | 368 |
| 1871 | 445 | Mary Lucilla..... | 368 |
| | 195 | Reuben William..... | 368 |
| 1841 | 105 | Rufus Greene Amory..... | 252 |
| 1775 | 200, 327 | Susan (Amory)..... | 252 |
| | 623 | William H. (Lieut.-Col.)..... | 252 |
| | 464 | 1859 | 419 |
| 1874 | 445 | | 419 |
| 1786 | 591 | 1832 | 419 |
| | | 1873 | 419 |
| | | 1866 | 419 |
| | | 1862 | 419 |
| | | | 419 |
| | | | 419 |
| | | | 430 |
| | | | 430 |
| | | | 430 |
| | | | 214, 340 |
| | | | 114 |
| | | | 236 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------|---|
| 1750 | Fry, Amey | 1836 | Fuller, Edward Francis |
| 1725 | Anne | | Edward Josiah |
| 1772 | Anne | 1844 | Elizabeth |
| | Benjamin | | Ellen King (Nightingale) |
| 1728 | Benjamin 4 | | Henry Middleton |
| | Christopher | | Lorenzo |
| | Daniel | 1810 | Martha Almira 7 (Greene) |
| 1765 | Deborah | 1833 | Mary |
| 1769 | Deborah | | Susan |
| 1735 | Deborah 5 (Greene) | | Zachary |
| | Eleanor | 1846 | Zachary Taylor |
| 1767 | Eleanor | | Fullerton, John |
| 1702 | Eleanor 4 (Greene) | | Mary |
| 1737 | Eleanor 5 (Greene) | 1844 | Fyfield, Angeline (Hull) |
| 1732 | Elizabeth | | John |
| 1739 | Elizabeth 4 | | |
| 1706 | Elizabeth 4 (Greene) | 1832 | Gadsden, Mary Abby 8 (Greene) |
| | Esek? | | Thomas Norman |
| 1730 | Hannah | | William S. |
| 1761 | Hannah | | Gair, Elizabeth |
| | Hannah (Spink) | 1798 | Elizabeth G. (Wainwright) |
| 1779 | Isabel | | Henry |
| 1695 | John 3 | | Samuel S. |
| | John | 1883 | Gale, George |
| 1724 | John 4 | 1852 | George Thomas (Dr.) |
| 1728 | John | | George Washington |
| 1772 | John | | Kitty (Wells) |
| 1736 | Joseph | 1859 | Myra Catharine (Hayes) |
| 1774 | Joseph | | Gallaudet, Leah |
| | Joseph | | Pierre Elisée (Dr.) |
| 1773 | Judith 6 (Greene) Winslow | 1859 | Gammell, Eliza Anthony (Hoppin) |
| | Luciana (Coggeshall) | | Elizabeth Amory (Ives) |
| 1767 | Lucretia | 1879 | Hope |
| 1722 | Mary | | Mary (Slocum) |
| | Mary | | Robert Ives |
| 1743 | Mary 4 | 1880 | Virginia |
| 1698 | Mary 4 (Greene), 83, 93, 110, 113, 173, 235 | | William (Rev.) |
| | Mary (Mawney) | 1867 | William (Prof.) |
| | Mary (Tillinghast) | | Gamwell, Albert Arthur |
| 1769 | Mercy | | Albert Augustus |
| 1774 | Mercy | 1807 | Barbara Greene |
| | Rachel (Allen) | | Clarissa (Moore) |
| 1743 | Richard | 1809 | Gardner McClellan |
| 1734 | Ruth | 1805 | Helen Lincoln |
| 1745 | Ruth 4 | | Helen Ray (Thacher) |
| 1767 | Ruth | 1802 | Hester Thacher |
| | Sally | | Mabel Wendell (McClellan) |
| 1720 | Samuel | 1869 | Olive Wells |
| 1726 | Sarah | 1834 | Phebe 8 (Greene) |
| 1776 | Sarah | 1863 | Roland |
| | Sarah (Arnold) | | Samuel |
| | Sukey | 1859 | Gano, Fannie Martin (Rea) |
| 1730 | Susannah 4 | 1886 | Ida Alice |
| | Thomas 1 | | John |
| 1666 | Thomas 2 (Dep.-Gov.), 67, 81, 93, 110, 142, 375 | 1883 | Martin Rea |
| | Thomas, 83, 93, 110, 113, 173, 235 | | Sahna (Tagart) |
| 1723 | Thomas | | William Snow |
| 1765 | Thomas | | Ganot, — |
| 1720 | Welthyan | | Mary (Fry) |
| 1735 | Welthyan 4 | | Gardiner, — (Rev.) |
| 1669 | Welthyan 3 (Greene), 67, 81, 93, 110, 142, 375 | | Albert |
| | William | | Ann |
| 1763 | William | | Annie (Cooke) |
| 1806 | Fuller, Anna Cooke 7 (Greene) | | Annie Marion (Dow) |
| | Betsy (Perry) | | Asa Bird (Hon.) |
| 1841 | Catharine Frances | | Augustus Mumford |
| 1840 | Charles Edward | 1824 | Benjamin |
| | | | Benjamin |
| | | | Caroline 8 (Greene) |
| | | | Catharine |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|----------|-------|---|--------------------|
| 1783 | Gardiner, Catharine ⁶ (Greene)... | 216, 344 | | Garfield, Belle Hartford (Mason)... | 421 |
| 1863 | Charles Cornell..... | 663 | | Edward..... | 255 |
| | Christiana (Chadsey)..... | 124 | 1874 | Edward..... | 421 |
| | Cora Evelyn..... | 651 | 1860 | Eliza Arabella..... | 421 |
| 1867 | Cora Haskell (Rea)..... | 567 | 1863 | Henry Augustus..... | 421 |
| | Eliza D..... | 545 | 1870 | Irvin McDowell..... | 421 |
| 1803 | Eliza Draper ⁷ (Greene)..... | 386 | 1831 | James A. (President)..... | 255, 418, 421 |
| 1843 | Eliza Jane..... | 556, 674 | 1865 | James Rudolph..... | 421 |
| | Eliza T. (Hazard)..... | 674 | 1832 | Lucretia (Rudolph)..... | 149, 255, 418, 421 |
| | Elizabeth..... | 94, 147 | | Mary..... | 421 |
| | Elizabeth (—)..... | 90 | 1867 | Rebecca (—)..... | 255 |
| | Elizabeth (—)..... | 519 | | Garrett, Daniel I..... | 418 |
| | Elizabeth B..... | 325 | 1796 | Elizabeth (Mason)..... | 418 |
| 1788 | Elizabeth (Chadsey)..... | 324 | 1894 | George Raynor..... | 360 |
| 1901 | Elizabeth Mott..... | 663 | 1860 | George William..... | 360 |
| 1857 | Elizabeth W..... | 663 | 1857 | Hannah Carr ⁹ (Greene) Palmcr..... | 651 |
| | Ethelynd (Richards)..... | 663 | | Joseph W..... | 360 |
| | Ezekiel..... | 519 | | Maria (Hopkins)..... | 360 |
| | George E..... | 325 | 1821 | Mary Elizabeth..... | 418 |
| 1859 | Harriet (Reddy)..... | 651 | 1861 | Mary Virginia (Raynor)..... | 360 |
| 1854 | Harriet Rhodes..... | 663 | | Reuben D..... | 651 |
| | Henry..... | 674 | | Gaskell, —..... | 374, 539 |
| | John..... | 147 | 1765 | Mary ⁷ (Greene)..... | 374, 539 |
| | John..... | 241 | 1847 | Gaskill, Catharine M. (Whitaker)..... | 268 |
| | John..... | 651 | | Francis A..... | 268 |
| | Lion..... | 147 | 1877 | George Arnold..... | 268 |
| | Lucy (Brown)..... | 651 | 1875 | Mary M..... | 268 |
| | Mary (King)..... | 241 | | Geer, Daniel M..... | 560 |
| | Naaman..... | 124 | 1854 | Edith S. (Brooks)..... | 560 |
| | Nicholas R..... | 300, 301 | | Gereardy, Deliverance (—) Corp..... | 69 |
| | Phebe (Potter)..... | 545 | | John..... | 69 |
| | Phebe (Wells) Ladd..... | 300 | | Mary..... | 69 |
| | Reuben L..... | 325 | 1671 | Renewed (Sweet)..... | 69 |
| | Rosetta..... | 325 | | Gibbs, Amy (Crawford)..... | 406 |
| | Sarah (—)..... | 343 | 1810 | Ann..... | 438, 583 |
| 1797 | Sarah Ann..... | 351, 519 | | Daniel..... | 583 |
| | Sarah (Chandler)..... | 147 | | Elizabeth..... | 234 |
| 1806 | Thomas Wickes..... | 386, 545 | | Mary..... | 233 |
| 1836 | Thomas Wickes, Jr..... | 545 | | — (Lighthall)..... | 583 |
| | Waite (Rhodes)..... | 661 | | Robert..... | 406 |
| | Wickes..... | 545, 663 | 1821 | Gibson, Amanda (Paine)..... | 418 |
| 1858 | William..... | 90 | | Elizabeth (Boone)..... | 601 |
| | William Henry..... | 651 | | John..... | 601 |
| 1831 | Gardner, Bathsheba Phebe..... | 367 | | Julia Ann..... | 457, 601 |
| | Bathsheba (Watson)..... | 367 | 1838 | Martha Jane ⁸ (Greene)..... | 457, 602 |
| | Daniel..... | 159 | | Robert A..... | 418 |
| 1810 | Diana (Berry)..... | 367 | | Samuel..... | 457, 602 |
| | George..... | 368 | | Gifford, Hannah Hall..... | 488 |
| 1835 | George Milton..... | 367 | | Gilbert, Harry H..... | 666 |
| 1859 | George Milton, Jr..... | 368 | 1866 | Josephine O ⁹ (Greene)..... | 666 |
| 1785 | George Washington..... | 367 | | Levi..... | 173, 285 |
| 1884 | Iva Ann..... | 367 | 1784 | Martha ⁶ (Greene)..... | 350 |
| | Jane Elizabeth (Gardner)..... | 367, 368 | | Martha H..... | 525 |
| | John..... | 367 | 1801 | Nancy ⁶ (Greene)..... | 173, 285 |
| 1854 | Mabel Alice (Hunn)..... | 367 | | William..... | 350 |
| 1833 | Malinna Ann..... | 367 | | Gill, Elizabeth (Denmark) Greene..... | 102 |
| | Mary (Hammett) Greene..... | 158, 159 | | Richard..... | 102 |
| 1860 | Mary Lurilla (Freeman)..... | 368 | 1849 | Gillette, Augusta Perkins..... | 427 |
| | Mary (Rugsley)..... | 368 | 1855 | Elizabeth Muscasine..... | 427 |
| 1866 | Minnie May..... | 368 | | Florence Copley..... | 427 |
| | Miranda (Smith)..... | 367 | 1852 | Grace Washburn..... | 427 |
| | Rachel..... | 193 | 1841 | Joanna Hubbard..... | 427 |
| 1881 | Ray..... | 367 | 1818 | Joanna Perkins (Hubbard)..... | 427 |
| | Samuel..... | 71 | 1810 | Philo Augustus..... | 427 |
| | Sarah..... | 193 | 1844 | Samuel Hubbard..... | 427 |
| | Sarah (Frazier)..... | 71 | | Gills, — (Rev.)..... | 382 |
| | Susannah (Hussey)..... | 193 | | Mary ⁷ (Greene)..... | 382 |
| 1847 | Winfield Scott..... | 367 | | Gindrat, Abraham..... | 293 |
| | Zenas..... | 193 | | Barbara (Clark)..... | 293 |
| 1872 | Garfield, Abram..... | 421 | | | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|---------------------------|---------------|-------|---------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| | Gindrat, Henry | 293, 506 | | Gorton, Edward, 5 Jr. | 126, 197 |
| 1804 | Louisa Caroline | 293, 506 | 1796 | Eliza 7 | 160 |
| | Gladding, Anna (Maheckan) | 514 | | Eliza | 343 |
| 1774 | Anne | 405 | 1709 | Elizabeth 4 | 137 |
| 1891 | Dorothy Wardwell | 514 | 1687 | Elizabeth 4 (Greene) | 81, 137 |
| 1829 | Elizabeth 7 (Greene) | 343, 513 | 1734 | Frances (Rice) Graves | 220 |
| 1864 | Helen Vernon | 514 | | Frellove (—) | 304 |
| 1893 | Helen Lavinia | 514 | | Hannah (Matthewson) | 197 |
| | John A. C. | 343, 513 | | Israel | 304 |
| 1888 | Katharine E. | 514 | 1723 | John (Elder), 115, 118, 137, 164, 185 | 196, 197, 204, 217, 225, 304, 305 |
| | Leonora Frances | 514 | | John 3 | 174 |
| | Nancy (—) | 495 | | John 4 | 307 |
| | R. S. | 514 | | Jonathan 5 | 141, 142 |
| | Susan Deborah | 685, 726 | | Lydia (Briggs) | 478 |
| | Susannah (Tanner) | 726 | | Lydia W. | 306 |
| | Timothy | 405 | | Maplet | 132 |
| | Wilhelmina | 514 | | Mary 2 | 58, 62 |
| | William | 726 | | Mary 3 | 62, 83 |
| 1779 | Gleason, Abigail B. | 221, 351 | 1673 | Mary 5 | 81 |
| | Abigail (Bradley) | 351 | 1741 | Mary 5 (Greene) | 126, 197 |
| | Joseph (Capt.) | 351 | 1737 | Mary (Maplet) | 63, 137 |
| | Goddard, Ebenezer | 196 | | Mary Warner 7 | 160 |
| | Mary | 196 | 1794 | Mercy | 304 |
| | Godfrey, Abby S. | 111 | | Nathaniel | 160 |
| | Alanson | 232 | | Othniel 3 | 82 |
| | Almy | 111 | 1669 | Patience (Hopkins) | 174 |
| 1747 | Anstis (—) | 111 | | Penelope (Brown) | 137 |
| | Anstis (—) | 111 | | Phebe (Sheldon) | 137 |
| | Barbara | 232 | | Philip | 141 |
| 1778 | Barbara 5 (Greene) | 136, 232 | | Rhoda (Bowen) | 137 |
| | Caleb | 111 | | Richard 4 | 137 |
| | Catharine | 155 | 1720 | Samuel 1, 55, 56, 62, 78, 80, 82, | |
| | Christopher | 111 | 1592 | 137, 174, 187, 237, 239, 304 | |
| 1709 | Elizabeth | 92, 143 | | Samuel 3 | 81, 91, 112, 137 |
| | Elizabeth (Carr) | 110, 143 | | Samuel 4 | 81, 137 |
| | Elizabeth Greene | 215 | 1711 | Samuel 4 (Dr.) | 220 |
| | James (Capt.) | 111 | | Samuel 5 | 81 |
| | John, Sr. (Capt.) | 110 | 1743 | Sarah | 141 |
| | John (Capt.) | 110, 143 | 1775 | Sarah (Arnold) | 141, 142 |
| 1703 | John | 77, 110 | 1739 | Sarah (Carder) Gorton | 83 |
| | John | 111 | | Submit (Briggs) | 160 |
| | Joseph | 232 | | Thomas 4 | 137 |
| | Joshua | 136, 232, 447 | 1713 | Thomas Warner | 160 |
| 1783 | Mary | 270, 447 | 1779 | Welthyan 5 | 81 |
| | Mary (Greene) | 111 | 1741 | Welthyan (Spencer) | 81, 139 |
| 1706 | Mary Greene | 77, 110 | 1718 | William 5 Jr. | 160 |
| | Mary (Richmond) | 110 | | Gould, Abigail | 89, 133 |
| | Phebe | 230, 232 | 1721 | Albathana | 342 |
| | Richard 1 | 110, 111 | | Augustus Jerome | 365 |
| | Richard 2 | 111 | | Damaris 7 (Greene) | 350, 518 |
| | Richard | 111 | 1823 | Daniel | 113, 133, 135, 173 |
| | Stafford | 232 | | Eliza | 350, 518 |
| 1823 | Gonsalve, Adeline (Howe) | 392, 557 | | Elizabeth | 125 |
| | Gordon, — | 112, 173 | | Francis | 350, 518 |
| | — | 356, 525 | | James | 342 |
| | Addie | 528 | | Jeremiah | 125, 126 |
| 1762 | Anne Mercy 5 (Greene) | 112, 173 | | Margaret 7 (Greene) Clark | 365 |
| 1803 | Sarah 7 (Greene) Cooley | 356, 525 | 1811 | Mary (Fry) | 113, 133, 135, 173 |
| | Gore, John | 247 | | Mary 7 (Greene) | 350, 518 |
| | Louisa | 247 | 1825 | Orin P. | 350, 518 |
| 1782 | Mary (Babcock) | 247 | | Pamela | 214, 342 |
| 1707 | Gorton, Alice 4 | 137 | 1792 | Thomas B. | 221, 222 |
| | Almira (Manchester) | 160 | | Waite (Coggeshall) | 133 |
| 1802 | Amey Briggs | 302, 478 | | Goulding, Penelope (Arnold) | 234 |
| 1718 | Ann 4 | 137 | | Roger | 234 |
| 1763 | Anne 6 (Warner) | 160 | | Graham, Abigail | 283 |
| | Benjamin 2 (Capt.) | 83, 105, 132 | | Edward | 450, 460 |
| | Clark | 478 | | Isabella (—) | 450, 460 |
| | Daniel 5 | 137 | | Jessie | 384, 450, 460 |
| | Edward 4 | 197 | | | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|-----------------------------|----------|-------|--------------------------|--------------------|
| | Graham, John (Hon.) | 203 | 1799 | Greene, Abby 7 | 309, 485 |
| | Grant, Caroline (Morrell) | 329 | 1823 | Abby 7 | 338, 506 |
| | Charlotte E. | 492, 637 | | Abby 7 | 370 |
| | Lemuel | 329 | 1819 | Abby 8 | 545, 663 |
| | Warren | 637 | | Abby 9 | 658, 720 |
| | Graves, John (Rev.) | 701 | 1841 | Abby A. (Hull) | 474, 612 |
| | Ebenezer | 220 | 1806 | Abby Ann 8 | 309, 488 |
| | Frances (Rice) | 220 | 1822 | Abby Ann 7 | 471 |
| | Helen (Ross) Newsun | 330 | 1799 | Abby Bentley 7 | 319 |
| 1889 | Mary Skipwith | 330 | | Abby (Boyden) | 659, 722 |
| 1887 | Nathalie Garrett | 330 | 1877 | Abby Chandler 9 | 612, 710 |
| | Nathaniel S. | 330 | | Abby Davis 7 | 303 |
| | Gray, — (Ainsworth) | 586 | 1863 | Abby E. 9 | 634 |
| | Burton | 229 | 1817 | Abby Elizabeth 8 | 519 |
| | Charles S. | 540 | | Abby (Farrows) | 439, 584 |
| | Daniel | 229 | 1807 | Abby Frances (Shaw) | 207, 445 |
| | Daniel | 370 | 1853 | Abby H. 8 | 513 |
| | Edward | 463 | 1831 | Abby M. 8 | 521, 652 |
| 1840 | Emeline S. (Hull) | 540 | | Abby M. (Clarke) | 492, 637 |
| | Frances | 287, 463 | | Abby (Phillips) | 574, 685 |
| | Gertrude E. | 574 | 1793 | Abby Pierce (Truman) | 295, 470, 471 |
| 1807 | Jane Aiken | 457 | 1847 | Abby Russell 8 | 458, 602 |
| | Jemima (Rix) | 370 | 1772 | Abby (Sheldon) | 304, 480 |
| | John | 370 | 1844 | Abby Sophia 8 | 503, 643 |
| | Joseph H. | 586 | 1794 | Abby Sophia (Casey) | 212, 334 |
| | Joseph Howard | 586 | | Abby Stone (Stedman) | 481, 623 |
| 1831 | Martha (Ring) | 586 | 1715 | Abigail 4 | 89, 132 |
| | Mary | 383 | | Abigail 5 | 118, 188 |
| | Mary Ann (Brown) | 457 | 1745 | Abigail 5 | 112 |
| | Naomi (Thomas) | 229 | | Abigail 6 | 230 |
| 1798 | Phebe | 230, 370 | 1773 | Abigail 6 | 248 |
| | Rhoda (—) | 463 | 1796 | Abigail 6 | 221 |
| | Ruth (Hebbard) | 370 | 1767 | Abigail 6 | 188, 317 |
| | Schuyler | 370 | 1834 | Abigail 7 | 370 |
| | Thomas | 457 | | Abigail 7 | 369 |
| | Victoria | 370 | 1809 | Abigail Adams (Chapin) | 380, 554 |
| | William King | 586 | 1814 | Abigail Adelaide 7 | 351, 521 |
| | Grayson, Clendenen | 391 | | Abigail (Arnold) | 193 |
| 1842 | Fannie (Arnold) | 391 | 1779 | Abigail B. (Gleason) | 221, 351 |
| | Green, Ambrose | 71 | | Abigail Brackett (Lyman) | 294, 495 |
| | Ambrose, Jr. | 71 | | Abigail (Coggeshall) | 189, 319 |
| 1838 | Arnold (Hon.) | 291 | | Abigail (Coggeshall) | 215, 320 |
| | Benjamin | 355 | | Abigail (Davis) | 115, 180 |
| 1807 | Betsy (Fiske) | 355 | 1696 | Abigail (Dexter) Fenner | 84, 118 |
| 1837 | Cornelia Abby (Burgess) | 291 | 1757 | Abigail (Earle) | 133, 221 |
| 1872 | Cornelia Elizabeth | 291 | | Abigail (Freely) | 118, 186, 311, 312 |
| 1814 | Cornelia Elizabeth (Arnold) | 290 | 1721 | Abigail (Gould) | 89, 133 |
| 1870 | Eleanor Burgess | 291 | 1765 | Abigail (Hayward) | 188, 317 |
| 1876 | Erik Hastings | 291 | 1810 | Abigail Hayward 7 | 318 |
| 1840 | Frances Mary | 291 | | Abigail (Holden) | 353 |
| 1877 | Herlwyn Ruggles | 291 | | Abigail (Reynolds) | 279, 447 |
| | Job | 586 | 1768 | Abigail (Rhodes) | 167, 275 |
| 1757 | John | 240, 396 | 1814 | Abigail Susan 7 | 341, 510 |
| | Judith (—) | 396 | 1795 | Abigail Susan 7 (Greene) | 214, |
| | Martha (Frazier) | 71 | | 267, 341, 445, 447 | |
| | Meribah (Carr) | 586 | | Abigail (Thomas) | 136, 230 |
| | Nathan | 586 | | Abigail (Smith) | 281, 460 |
| | Nathaniel (Capt.) | 397 | | Abijah E. 7 (Rev.) | 358, 526 |
| | Phineas | 396 | 1736 | Abraham 5 | 129, 214 |
| 1874 | Ronald Conrad | 291 | 1740 | Abraham 5 | 125, 192 |
| | Sallie | 586 | 1817 | Abraham Barton 7 | 322 |
| | Samuel S. | 396 | 1813 | Abram Chase 8 | 483, 625 |
| 1867 | Theodore Francis | 207, 291 | 1783 | Achshah (Disbrow) | 218, 346 |
| 1806 | Timothy 7 Ruggles | 291 | | Ada B. (Sloan) | 668, 724 |
| | William | 255 | 1861 | Ada Josephine 9 | 655 |
| 1752 | Greene, — 5 | 135, 226 | 1808 | Adam 8 | 438, 583 |
| | Abbie (Dyer) | 351, 519 | | Addie (Clasy) | 659 |
| 1786 | Abby 6 | 180, 302 | 1860 | Addie M. (Supplee) | 474, 612 |
| | Abby 6 | 188 | 1844 | Adelaide Amelia (Miller) | 400, 507 |
| | Abby | 320 | | Adeline (Bryant) | 295, 469 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------|--|
| | Greene, Adeline (Clough)..... | 1825 | Greene, Allen ⁸ |
| | Adeline (Clute)..... | | Allen ⁹ |
| | Adeline F. ⁸ | 1863 | Allen Andrews ⁸ |
| 1823 | Adeline (Howe) Gonsalve..... | | Allina ⁷ |
| | Adeline P. (Piper)..... | | Alliston ¹⁰ |
| | Agnes ⁶ | | Alma ⁷ |
| 1831 | Agnes E. (Calder)..... | 1807 | Almira ⁷ |
| 1832 | Agnes Love ⁸ | | Almira (Carpenter)..... |
| 1812 | Agnes Love (Bradlee)..... | | Almira (Gehr)..... |
| | Agnes (Von Gorder)..... | 1855 | Almira Reynolds ⁹ |
| | Albert ⁷ | 1811 | Almira (Sherman)..... |
| | Albert ⁹ | | Almon Mortimer ⁷ |
| | Albert Andrew ⁹ | 1606 | Almy ⁴ |
| | Albert Arnold ⁹ | 1723 | Almy ⁵ |
| 1852 | Albert Charles ⁹ | 1727 | Almy ⁵ |
| 1829 | Albert Chase ⁸ | 1742 | Almy ⁵ |
| | Albert Coggeshall..... | 1753 | Almy ⁶ |
| 1791 | Albert Collins ⁶ (Gen.)..... | 1756 | Almy ⁶ |
| | Albert Collins ⁸ | 1770 | Almy ⁶ |
| 1820 | Albert Collins ⁸ | 1771 | Almy ⁶ |
| 1837 | Albert Daniel ⁷ | 1773 | Almy ⁶ |
| 1806 | Albert E. Story ⁸ | 1788 | Almy ⁷ |
| 1872 | Albert Edwards ⁹ | | Almy (Angell)..... |
| 1885 | Albert G. ⁸ | 1696 | Almy (Greene)..... |
| | Albert Gallatin ⁹ | | Almyrah (Stone)..... |
| 1808 | Albert Gardiner ¹⁰ | 1806 | Alphonso ⁷ (Gen.)..... |
| 1838 | Albert Gorton ⁸ (Hon.)..... | 1843 | Alphons ⁷ |
| 1802 | Albert Nathaniel ⁸ | 1855 | Amanda B. ⁸ |
| 1840 | Albert Robinson ⁸ (Col.)..... | | Amanda Robinson ⁷ |
| 1844 | Albert Rowland ⁸ | | Ambrose ⁹ |
| 1838 | Albert S. ⁷ | 1813 | Amelia ⁸ |
| | Albert S. ⁹ | 1839 | Amelia ⁸ (Babcock)..... |
| 1836 | Aletta H. ⁸ | | Amelia P. ⁹ |
| 1810 | Alexander ⁸ | 1861 | Amelia Zenobia (Ormsby)..... |
| | Alexander ⁸ | 1838 | Amey ⁵ |
| 1824 | Alexander Hamilton ⁸ | 1721 | Amey ⁶ |
| | Alexander Rogers ⁹ | 1774 | Amey ⁶ |
| | Alfred ⁷ | | Amey ⁸ |
| 1825 | Alfred ⁸ | 1829 | Amey Ann (Brown)..... |
| 1854 | Alfred C. ¹⁰ | 1802 | Amey B. (Gorton)..... |
| 1893 | Alfred Isham ⁸ | 1772 | Amey C. ⁷ |
| | Alfred Pierrepont ⁷ | 1801 | Amey Godfrey ⁷ |
| 1838 | Alice..... | 1818 | Amey Jenkins (Davis)..... |
| 1735 | Alice ⁵ | | Amey K. (Kenyon)..... |
| 1755 | Alice ⁸ | 1843 | Amey Waite ⁹ |
| 1881 | Alice Ann ⁷ | 1778 | Amos ⁷ |
| 1800 | Alice (Burnett)..... | 1830 | Amos M. ⁷ |
| | Alice (Caruthers)..... | | Amos ⁹ |
| | Alice D. ⁹ | 1764 | Amy ⁷ |
| 1853 | Alice (Daniels)..... | 1796 | Amy ⁷ |
| | Alice Durfee ¹⁰ | | Amy (Converse) Waterman- Bucklin..... |
| 1901 | Alice H. (Durfee)..... | | Amy (Day)..... |
| 1867 | Alice (Hall)..... | 1847 | Amy Harriet ⁹ |
| | Alice Harriet ⁹ | | Amy (Harris)..... |
| 1858 | Alice (Kimball)..... | 1734 | Amy (Whipple)..... |
| | Alice Louise ¹⁰ | 1836 | Andrew Brooke ⁹ |
| 1895 | Alice (Low)..... | | Andrew Jackson ⁷ |
| | Alice Marion ¹⁰ | 1829 | Andrew Jackson ⁸ |
| 1841 | Alice Matilda ⁹ | | Angelina ⁹ |
| 1884 | Alice Melissa ⁸ | | Angeline (—) Allen..... |
| 1857 | Alice (Seelye)..... | 1846 | Angeline Irene..... |
| | Alice Sumner..... | | Angeline (Keith)..... |
| 1850 | Alice Taylor ¹⁰ | 1820 | Angeline (Updike)..... |
| 1849 | Alice (Thomas)..... | | Anjnette (Lee)..... |
| 1807 | Alice Williams ⁹ | | Ann ⁷ |
| 1878 | Allen ⁶ | | Ann ⁶ |
| | Allen ⁶ | 1803 | Ann (Andrews)..... |
| | Allen ⁸ | | Ann (Arnold)..... |
| 1818 | | 1818 | Ann Eliza ⁸ |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|-----------------------------------|-------|---|
| | Greene, Ann Eliza (Bill)..... | 1774 | Greene, Anne 7..... |
| 1764 | Ann Frances ⁶ | 1774 | Anne ⁶ |
| 1793 | Ann Frances ⁷ | 1776 | Anne ⁶ |
| 1818 | Ann Frances ⁷ | 1781 | Anne ⁶ |
| 1815 | Ann Gibbs ⁷ | 1782 | Anne ⁶ |
| 1780 | Ann Gibbs (Holden)..... | | Anne ⁸ |
| 1774 | Ann (Harrison)..... | | Anne ⁹ |
| | Ann (Hloxsie), 88, 102, 125, 126, | 1627 | Anne (Almy)..... |
| | 129, 195 | | Anne D. (Burrage)..... |
| 1818 | Ann Mercy ⁷ | | Anne Frances (Low)..... |
| | Ann O. (Fisher)..... | 1810 | Anne (Gibbs)..... |
| 1856 | Ann S ⁹ | 1774 | Anne (Gladding)..... |
| 1847 | Ann Tyler ⁹ | 1808 | Anne Gladding ⁷ |
| | Anna ⁵ | 1685 | Anne (Gould)..... |
| 1790 | Anna ⁶ | 1662 | Anne ³ (Greene)..... |
| 1792 | Anna ⁶ | 1774 | Anne ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| 1799 | Anna ⁶ | 1780 | Anne (Henry)..... |
| 1803 | Anna ⁷ | 1817 | Anne Jane (Sherrill)..... |
| | Anna ⁸ | | Anne (Kirkland)..... |
| 1811 | Anna ⁸ | 1743 | Anne (Low)..... |
| 1860 | Anna ⁸ | | Anne M. ⁹ |
| 1836 | Anna Augusta ⁹ | | Anne M. (Sumner)..... |
| | Anna B. (Houghton)..... | 1762 | Anne Mercy ⁵ |
| | Anna B. (Lathrop)..... | | Anne (Reading)..... |
| 1837 | Anna Baum ⁷ | 1781 | Anne Reading..... |
| | Anna (Bennett)..... | 1717 | Anne (Rodman)..... |
| | Anna Blake (Shaw)..... | 1802 | Anne Rogers ⁷ |
| 1860 | Anna C. (Carpenter)..... | 1790 | Anne (Snow)..... |
| 1845 | Anna (Coffin)..... | 1805 | Anne Temple ⁷ |
| 1806 | Anna Cooke ⁷ | | Anne Temple (Nicholson)..... |
| 1832 | Anna E. (Potter)..... | 1813 | Anne Terry ⁷ |
| | Anna E. (Thompson)..... | | Anne (Thurrell)..... |
| 1862 | Anna Edith ¹⁰ | 1795 | Anne (Warner)..... |
| 1835 | Anna Frances ⁸ | | Anne (Williams)..... |
| 1803 | Anna Frances ⁸ | | Anne (Wylis)..... |
| 1867 | Anna Frances ⁸ | | Annette (Prout)..... |
| 1884 | Anna Gertrude ⁹ | 1859 | Annie ⁹ |
| 1760 | Anna (Hazeltine)..... | 1845 | Annie Carlisle ⁸ |
| | Anna (Hoodley)..... | 1832 | Annie Frances (Edwards) Bull- 392, 557 |
| 1870 | Anna Hull ⁹ | 1856 | Annie G. (Seymour)..... |
| 1831 | Anna (Learned)..... | 1875 | Annie Hudson ⁹ |
| 1896 | Anna Learned ¹¹ | | Annie Louise (Harris)..... |
| 1735 | Anna ⁵ (Lippitt)..... | 1825 | Annie Mary ⁸ |
| 1829 | Anna Lloyd ⁷ | 1842 | Annie Moore ⁸ |
| 1835 | Anna Louisa (Williams)..... | | Annie S. (Jeremiah)..... |
| | Anna Maria ⁸ | | Annie (Wagoner)..... |
| 1854 | Anna Maria ⁸ | | Anson ⁷ |
| 1783 | Anna Maria (Clarke)..... | 1841 | Anson Thomas ⁹ |
| 1845 | Anna Mary ⁸ | 1761 | Anstice ⁶ |
| 1843 | Anna Maxwell ⁸ | 1764 | Anstice ⁶ |
| 1838 | Anna Ormsbee ⁹ | 1740 | Anstice ⁵ (Greene)..... |
| 1852 | Anna S. (Bissell)..... | | Anthony ⁶ |
| | Anna (Wing)..... | 1810 | Anthony (Holden ⁷)..... |
| 1595 | Anne of Gillingham..... | | Anthony Holden ⁸ |
| 1662 | Anne ³ | 1828 | Arazelia Gray ⁹ |
| 1685 | Anne ⁴ | 1864 | Archer ⁸ |
| 1689 | Anne ⁴ | 1838 | Ardelia Robinson ⁸ |
| 1712 | Anne ⁵ | 1792 | Ardeliza ⁷ |
| 1717 | Anne ⁵ | 1860 | Aretta M. (Oaster)..... |
| 1720 | Anne ⁵ | | Arlina ⁹ |
| 1731 | Anne ⁵ | | Armand D ⁹ |
| 1736 | Anne ⁵ | 1785 | Armenia ⁶ |
| 1742 | Anne ⁵ | 1764 | Arthur ⁶ |
| 1750 | Anne ⁶ | | Arthur ¹⁰ |
| 1751 | Anne ⁵ | 1876 | Arthur Albert ⁹ |
| 1751 | Anne ⁶ | 1867 | Arthur Duncan ¹⁰ |
| 1762 | Anne ⁶ | 1836 | Arthur Haswell ⁸ |
| 1771 | Anne ⁶ | 1800 | Asa Niles ⁷ |
| 1774 | Anne ⁶ | 1802 | Asenath ⁹ |
| 1774 | Anne ⁶ | | Asia (Jones)..... |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------|--------------------------------------|
| 1667 | Greene, Audrey ³ | 1787 | Greene, Benjamin ⁷ |
| 1693 | Audrey ⁴ | 1787 | Benjamin ⁷ |
| 1743 | Audrey ⁶ | 1788 | Benjamin ⁷ |
| 1795 | Augusta (Borland)..... | 1793 | Benjamin ⁷ |
| 1855 | Augusta Borland ⁸ | 1797 | Benjamin ⁷ |
| 1834 | Augusta Elizabeth ⁷ | 1804 | Benjamin ⁷ |
| 1844 | Augusta Elma ⁸ | 1807 | Benjamin ⁷ |
| 1809 | Augusta Palmer ⁷ | 1814 | Benjamin ⁸ |
| 1784 | Augustus ⁶ | 1817 | Benjamin ⁸ |
| 1857 | Augustus A. ¹⁰ | 1803 | Benjamin ⁸ |
| 1804 | Augustus Arabel ⁷ (Gen.)..... | 1807 | Benjamin ¹⁰ |
| 1810 | Augustus Gardiner ⁷ | 1793 | Benjamin Daniel ⁶ |
| 1806 | Augustus Sabin ⁹ | 1836 | Benjamin Daniel ⁷ |
| 1813 | Augustus Weeden ⁸ | 1827 | Benjamin Daniels ⁸ |
| 1852 | Aurilla ⁸ | 1770 | Benjamin Dexter..... |
| 1812 | Avis Fales (Sanford)..... | 1746 | Benjamin Ellery ⁵ |
| 1772 | Azubah ⁶ | 1812 | Benjamin Ellery ⁷ |
| 1802 | Azubah A. (Bailey)..... | 1871 | Benjamin F. ⁸ |
| 1737 | Azubah (Ward)..... | 1807 | Benjamin Franklin ⁷ |
| 1787 | Ballard ⁷ | 1814 | Benjamin Franklin ⁷ |
| 1778 | Ballard ⁸ (Capt.)..... | 1820 | Benjamin Franklin ⁸ |
| 1778 | Barbara ⁵ | 1822 | Benjamin Franklin ⁷ |
| 1778 | Barbara ⁶ | 1825 | Benjamin Franklin ⁷ |
| 1770 | Barbara ⁷ | 1847 | Benjamin Franklin ⁹ |
| 1775 | Barbara ⁷ | 1806 | Benjamin Gleason ⁷ |
| | Barbara (Andrews)..... | 1828 | Benjamin H..... |
| | Barbara (Casey)..... | 1798 | Benjamin Munroe ⁹ |
| | Barbara (Holden)..... | 1857 | Benjamin Robinson ⁷ |
| 1770 | Barbara (Low)..... | 1892 | Benjamin Tompkins ⁸ |
| 1770 | Barbara (Sheldon)..... | 1892 | Bertha A. ¹⁰ |
| 1605 | Barlow ⁴ | 1890 | Bertha H. (Bacon)..... |
| 1724 | Barlow ⁵ | 1885 | Bertram William ¹¹ |
| 1771 | Barnabas ⁶ | 1885 | Bessie Alice ⁹ |
| 1818 | Barnabas Bump ⁸ (Rev.)..... | 1758 | Bessie Tenezvous ⁹ |
| 1720 | Bathsheba ⁴ | | Bethiah ⁶ |
| 1790 | Bathsheba ⁶ | | Bethiah (Howland) Davis, 75, |
| 1769 | Bathsheba (Rouse)..... | | 102, 103, 164 |
| 1802 | Beatrice ¹¹ | 1771 | Betsey..... |
| 1812 | Belle (Collins)..... | 1790 | Betsey ⁶ |
| 1853 | Belle Eugenie Chevallé..... | 1803 | Betsey ⁶ |
| 1812 | Benedict Arnold ⁷ | | Betsey (Jones)..... |
| 1605 | Benjamin ³ | 1830 | Betsey (Plant)..... |
| 1601 | Benjamin ⁴ | 1796 | Betsey W. (Anthony)..... |
| 1702 | Benjamin ⁴ | 1832 | Beulah (Higgins)..... |
| 1793 | Benjamin ⁴ | 1873 | Blanche ¹⁰ |
| 1712 | Benjamin ⁴ | 1838 | Bradford ⁶ |
| 1721 | Benjamin ⁴ | | Brenton ⁸ |
| | Benjamin..... | | — (Brown)..... |
| 1720 | Benjamin ⁵ | | Burrl..... |
| 1724 | Benjamin ⁵ (Capt.), 113, 135, 173, 174 | 1862 | Burton Ellinwood ⁹ |
| 1733 | Benjamin ⁵ | | Byron Dimon ⁸ |
| 1738 | Benjamin ⁵ | | Caleb..... |
| 1738 | Benjamin ⁵ | 1716 | Caleb ⁵ |
| 1741 | Benjamin ⁵ | 1737 | Caleb ⁵ |
| 1752 | Benjamin ⁵ | | Caleb ⁵ |
| 1755 | Benjamin ⁵ | 1740 | Caleb ⁵ |
| 1764 | Benjamin ⁶ | 1746 | Caleb ⁵ |
| 1764 | Benjamin ⁶ | 1751 | Caleb ⁵ |
| 1765 | Benjamin ⁶ | 1753 | Caleb ⁵ |
| 1771 | Benjamin ⁶ | | Caleb ⁶ |
| 1777 | Benjamin ⁶ | 1737 | Caleb ⁶ |
| 1784 | Benjamin ⁶ | 1764 | Caleb ⁶ |
| 1798 | Benjamin ⁶ | 1767 | Caleb ⁶ |
| | Benjamin ⁶ | 1772 | Caleb ⁶ |
| | Benjamin ⁶ | 1787 | Caleb ⁶ |
| | Benjamin ⁶ | 1804 | Caleb ⁶ |
| 1763 | Benjamin ⁶ | 1792 | Caleb ⁷ |
| 1764 | Benjamin ⁶ | 1795 | Caleb ⁷ |
| | Benjamin ⁷ | 1810 | Caleb ⁷ (Dr.)..... |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------|--|
| 1822 | Greene, Caleb 7 (Col.).....403, 571 | 1828 | Greene, Catharine Celia 7.....303, 479 |
| 1793 | Caleb 7.....351, 519 | 1794 | Catharine Celia 7 (Greene), 213, |
| 1804 | Caleb 8.....538 | | 287, 339, 465 |
| | Caleb 8, Jr.....519 | 1809 | Catharine Frances 7.....281 |
| 1792 | Caleb Arnold.....193 | | Catharine G. (Sedam).....347, 515 |
| | Caleb Barton 7.....344 | 1831 | Catharine Gertrude 8.....576, 686 |
| 1769 | Caleb Carr 6.....238, 392 | 1698 | Catharine 4 (Greene), 83, 91, 112, 287 |
| 1824 | Caleb Carr 7.....392, 556 | 1735 | Catharine 5 (Greene), 113, 147, 177, 246 |
| 1804 | Calvin 9.....591 | 1780 | Catharine 6 (Greene), 167, 170, |
| 1820 | Calvin Pardell 7.....370 | | 278, 279, 280 |
| 1868 | Carleton 9.....600, 706 | | Catharine L. (Schue).....377, 686 |
| 1868 | Carlotta 9.....655 | | Catharine (Lasher).....225, 357 |
| 1808 | Caroline 6.....173, 286 | 1755 | Catharine (Littlefield), 101, 102, |
| | Caroline 7.....363 | | 107, 127, 204, 205, 213 |
| | Caroline 7.....369 | 1793 | Catharine (McMaster).....240, 402 |
| 1798 | Caroline 7.....325, 497, 582 | 1857 | Catharine Porter 8.....502, 642, 646 |
| 1795 | Caroline 8.....481 | 1857 | Catharine Porter 8 (Greene), 502, |
| 1824 | Caroline 8.....545, 603 | | 506, 642, 646 |
| | Caroline 8.....482 | 1731 | Catharine 4 (Ray).....101, 102, |
| 1841 | Caroline Amelia 7.....285, 463 | | 113, 175, 204 |
| | Caroline (Austin).....193 | 1824 | Catharine Ray 8.....465, 606 |
| 1840 | Caroline Brown 8.....488 | 1831 | Catharine Van Buren (Porter), |
| 1802 | Caroline C. (Aborn).....276, 450 | | 332, 501 |
| 1854 | Caroline Cornelia 8.....597, 702 | 1752 | Catharine (Ward).....101, 128, |
| 1810 | Caroline Dean 7.....326, 499 | | 211, 213, 293 |
| 1829 | Caroline E. 7.....372 | 1762 | Cecilia (Smith).....612, 709 |
| | Caroline Frances.....215, 320 | 1762 | Celia 6.....175, 294 |
| | Caroline (Jones).....369 | 1786 | Celia 6 (Greene).....174, 175, 287, 294 |
| 1831 | Caroline (Kilbourne).....557, 675 | 1800 | Celia 6.....212, 333 |
| | Caroline M. (Otis).....576, 686 | 1800 | Celia 8.....541, 660 |
| | Caroline (—) Manchester.....464 | 1823 | Celia 8.....464 |
| 1855 | Caroline Rozelle 9.....655 | 1801 | Celia Ann 7.....298, 472 |
| 1826 | Caroline Strout 7.....306, 503 | | Celia (Baker).....214, 342 |
| | Carrie 10.....602 | | Celia F. (Hatch).....343, 514 |
| | Carrie E. (Jordan).....666 | 1753 | Charles 5.....129, 217 |
| | Carrie (Harding).....655 | 1839 | Charles.....193 |
| 1850 | Carrie Isabella 8.....563, 682 | | Charles.....215, 320 |
| 1888 | Carrie Prentis 9.....670 | | Charles 6.....239 |
| | Catharine (—).....256 | | Charles (Lieut.).....276 |
| 1665 | Catharine 3.....62, 78, 91, 153 | | Charles 7.....340 |
| 1698 | Catharine 4.....83, 91, 112 | | Charles 7.....359 |
| 1701 | Catharine 4.....75, 103 | | Charles 7.....298 |
| 1735 | Catharine 5.....113, 147, 177, 246 | 1795 | Charles 7.....386 |
| 1742 | Catharine 5.....120, 188 | 1805 | Charles 7.....313, 491 |
| 1747 | Catharine 5.....126, 197 | 1793 | Charles 8.....539, 659 |
| 1740 | Catharine 6.....233, 374 | 1835 | Charles 8.....490, 636 |
| 1756 | Catharine 6.....174, 287 | | Charles 9.....592, 690 |
| 1769 | Catharine 6.....230 | | Charles 9.....667 |
| 1771 | Catharine 6.....243, 408 | 1871 | Charles 9.....678 |
| 1778 | Catharine 6.....180, 300 | 1850 | Charles A. 7.....285 |
| 1780 | Catharine 6.....211 | 1821 | Charles Aborn 8.....522, 652 |
| 1780 | Catharine 6.....248, 410 | 1856 | Charles Augustus 9.....626, 715 |
| 1780 | Catharine 6.....167, 170, 280 | 1810 | Charles Austin 7.....351, 521 |
| 1783 | Catharine 6.....216, 344 | 1827 | Charles Benjamin 8.....578 |
| | Catharine 7.....395 | 1804 | Charles C. 7.....424, 578 |
| | Catharine 7.....311 | 1872 | Charles Chace 9.....674 |
| 1813 | Catharine 7.....392 | 1828 | Charles Chambers 7.....347, 515 |
| 1812 | Catharine 7.....303, 500 | 1803 | Charles Clarence 10.....715 |
| 1806 | Catharine 7.....326 | 1828 | Charles Collins 7.....334, 504 |
| 1795 | Catharine 7.....354, 523 | 1804 | Charles Dyer 7.....495, 573 |
| 1802 | Catharine 7.....358, 526 | 1838 | Charles Dyer 8.....574 |
| | Catharine 8.....438, 584 | | Charles F. 9.....688 |
| 1832 | Catharine 9.....534, 680 | 1889 | Charles Franklin.....676 |
| 1813 | Catharine A. De Peyster 7.....413, 576 | | Charles Gleason 8.....521 |
| 1843 | Catharine A. De Peyster 8.....577, 686 | 1804 | Charles Gordon 8 (Col.).....441, 500 |
| 1778 | Catharine Adrianna (De Peyster), | | Charles Gordon 9 Jr.....591, 695 |
| | 251, 412, 576 | 1835 | Charles Harris 8 (Capt.).....494, 638 |
| 1794 | Catharine Amory 6.....251, 415 | 1821 | Charles Haskell 7.....400, 566 |
| 1813 | Catharine Celia 7.....392, 555 | 1824 | Charles Henry 9.....541, 659, 720 |
| | | 1825 | Charles Henry 8.....471 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|----------------------------------|---|-------|----------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1832 | Greene, Charles Henry 7 (Lieut.) | 347, 516 | 1798 | Greene, Christopher Washington 7 | |
| 1833 | Charles Henry 7 | 372 | | 278, 310, 454 | |
| 1861 | Charles Lorenzo 8 | 566, 683 | | — (Churchill) | 490 |
| 1801 | Charles Nicholas | 215, 320, 343 | 1879 | Clara Eudora 10 | 726 |
| 1875 | Charles Oliver 8 | 517 | 1845 | Clara Marian 8 | 573 |
| | Charles Ornsted 10 | 689 | 1882 | Clara Sturges 9 | 612 |
| 1819 | Charles Platt 7 | 272 | | Clarice (King) | 224, 356 |
| 1848 | Charles Rae 8 | 530 | 1821 | Clarissa C. (Bartlett) | 352, 521 |
| 1840 | Charles Richard 7 | 336 | | Clarissa (Finch) | 350, 517 |
| 1838 | Charles Richmond 8 | 558 | 1791 | Clarissa (Smith) | 624 |
| 1848 | Charles Roselle 9 | 628 | | Clark 7 | 526 |
| 1785 | Charles Russell 6 | 218, 340 | | Clark 8 Jr. | 356, 224 |
| 1856 | Charles Samuel 8 | 504, 645 | 1888 | Clay Marshall 9 | 524 |
| 1857 | Charles Tanner 8 | 449 | 1849 | Clement Mendel 9 | 661, 724 |
| 1848 | Charles Temple 8 | 576 | | Cleveland 8 | 524 |
| 1843 | Charles Thomas 8 | 496, 641 | | Clifford 10 | 692 |
| 1842 | Charles Thruston 8 (Maj.) | 474, 611 | 1861 | Clinton 9 | 639 |
| | Charles W 9 | 607 | 1776 | Comfort 6 | 226, 355, 359 |
| | Charles W 10 | 602 | 1738 | Comfort 6 (Greene) | 151, 238, 261 |
| 1827 | Charles Wanton 7 | 332 | | Comfort 7 | 239 |
| 1827 | Charles Warren 9 | 621, 622, 710 | 1741 | Comfort (Weaver) | 134, 224 |
| 1770 | Charles Wells 6 | 104 | 1774 | Constant Chase 6 | 189, 319 |
| 1810 | Charles Wells 7 | 392 | 1805 | Content 8 | 688 |
| 1868 | Charles Wells 9 | 680 | | Cora 9 | 662 |
| 1864 | Charles Whipple 10 | 725 | 1857 | Cora Belle 9 | 679 |
| 1848 | Charles William 7 | 348, 517 | 1874 | Cora Bonnie 8 | 566 |
| 1861 | Charles William 9 | 595, 700 | 1863 | Cora Frances 10 | 726 |
| 1783 | Charles Winston | 125, 250, 413 | | Cora (Greene) | 655 |
| 1868 | Charles Wolcott 9 | 612, 709 | | Cora L. (Aber) | 625, 712 |
| 1818 | Charlotte 9 | 650 | 1803 | Cornelia 7 | 319 |
| 1809 | Charlotte Anne 7 | 163 | | Cornelia (Chandler) | 610, 707 |
| 1878 | Charlotte Aurelia 9 | 593 | | Cornelia (Fletcher) | 484, 628 |
| | Charlotte E. (Grant) | 492, 637 | 1779 | Cornelia Lott 6 | 266, 329 |
| 1841 | Charlotte Gordon 9 | 591, 695 | 1823 | Cornelia Maria Gilmore 7 | 403, 573 |
| 1808 | Charlotte (Hill) | 441, 590 | | Cornelia (Robinson) | 279, 456 |
| 1897 | Charlotte Louise 11 | 732 | | Cornelia W. (Jones) Vogt | 546, 666 |
| 1872 | Charlotte Louise (Berry) | 719, 731 | | Crawford 7 | 363 |
| | Charlotte (Macintosh) | 371, 531 | 1878 | Cynthia Lavinia (Spink) | 366 |
| | Charlotte S. (Blush) | 688 | 1789 | Cyrus Bailey 8 | 533 |
| 1848 | Chester Leslie 8 | 524 | 1812 | Cyrus Daniel 7 | 311, 490 |
| 1811 | Chester W 8 | 481, 623 | | Cyrus Daniel 8 | 490 |
| 1867 | Chester Washington 10 | 711 | | Daisy N. (Dorsey) | 218, 340 |
| 1824 | Chloe 8 | 525 | 1823 | Damaris 7 | 350, 518 |
| 1797 | Chloe L. (Merritt) | 356, 525 | | Daniel 4 | 75, 102, 103, 164, 195, 278 |
| | Christine (Oppen) | 577 | 1711 | Daniel 5 | 117, 185 |
| 1696 | Christopher 4 | 75, 102 | 1747 | Daniel 6 | 187, 310, 312 |
| 1733 | Christopher 5 | 116 | 1766 | Daniel 6 | 192 |
| 1737 | Christopher 5 (Col.) | 74, 105, 106, 107, 108, 166, 168, 170, 196, 274, 276, 280, 472, 506 | 1774 | Daniel 6 | 239, 396 |
| 1740 | Christopher 5 | 115, 180 | 1788 | Daniel 6 | 214, 342 |
| 1748 | Christopher 5 | 101, 128, 211, 213, 293 | 1793 | Daniel 7 | 356 |
| | Christopher 6 | 224, 356 | | Daniel 7 | 321, 494 |
| 1774 | Christopher 6 | 167, 170, 278, 280 | 1799 | Daniel 7 | 193, 278, 454 |
| 1776 | Christopher 6 | 108, 166, 279, 280 | 1790 | Daniel 7 | 295, 266, 471 |
| 1777 | Christopher 6 | 181 | 1801 | Daniel 7 | 278, 455 |
| 1795 | Christopher 6 | 180, 287, 302 | 1816 | Daniel 7 | 278, 400 |
| 1783 | Christopher 6 | 211 | 1822 | Daniel 7 | 322, 496 |
| 1808 | Christopher 7 | 332 | 1802 | Daniel 8 | 539, 658 |
| 1809 | Christopher 7 | 400, 503 | 1807 | Daniel 8 | 688 |
| 1817 | Christopher 7 | 278, 279, 455 | 1821 | Daniel Carroll 7 | 366, 530 |
| 1816 | Christopher Albert 7 | 334, 503 | 1814 | Daniel Cooper 7 | 316 |
| 1886 | Christopher Albert 9 | 644 | 1827 | Daniel Edgar 7 | 372, 533 |
| 1901 | Christopher Beeker 9 | 682 | 1807 | Daniel Howland 7 (Dr.) | 340, 510 |
| 1797 | Christopher Columbus 7 | 309, 485 | 1815 | Daniel I 7 | 369 |
| 1813 | Christopher Columbus 7 | 280, 457 | 1831 | Daniel Rhodes 7 | 366 |
| 1836 | Christopher Francis 8 | 457, 601 | 1765 | Daniel Richard 8 | 564, 682 |
| 1786 | Christopher Rhodes 7 | 276, 449 | 1802 | Daniel S 6 (Capt.) | 256, 416, 417 |
| 1827 | Christopher Rhodes 8 | 451, 598 | 1842 | Daniel Safford 9 | 232, 371, 372 |
| 1848 | Christopher W. Casey 8 | 504 | 1842 | Daniel Sheldon 7 | 371, 533 |
| | | | 1840 | Daniel Webster 8 | 486, 631 |
| | | | 1677 | David 3 | 65, 86, 88, 89 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|------------------------------|--------------------|-------|-----------------------|-------------------------|
| 1701 | Greene, David 4 | 89, 130, 134 | | Greene, Dinah (Batty) | 84, 116 |
| 1710 | David 4 | 89, 134, 192, 194 | | Dora (Burdick) | 371, 533 |
| 1728 | David 5 | 130, 210 | 1769 | Dorcas 6 | 189 |
| 1748 | David 5 | 134 | 1802 | Dorcas 7 | 180, 300, 477 |
| 1749 | David 5 | 148, 250, 410, 734 | 1809 | Dorcas B. (Greene) | 299, 387, 477, 550 |
| 1758 | David 5 | 133, 222 | 1809 | Dorcas Brown 7 | 299, 387, 477, 550 |
| 1760 | David 5 | 129, 219 | 1836 | Dorcas Hall 8 | 552, 672 |
| 1762 | David 5 | 130, 229 | 1783 | Dorothy 6 | 250, 422 |
| 1760 | David 6 | 219, 350 | | Dorothy (Carlton) | 236 |
| 1785 | David 6 | 229, 366 | 1776 | Dorrance 7 | 304 |
| 1796 | David 6 | 218, 349 | 1801 | Douglas Taft 10 | 716 |
| | David 6 | 224, 357 | 1792 | Duty 7 | 295, 296, 470, 471 |
| | David 6 | 192 | 1812 | Duty 8 | 470, 607 |
| 1807 | David 7 | 412, 575 | 1885 | Earl Randall 9 | 638 |
| 1808 | David 7 | 366, 529 | 1701 | Earle Robinson 9 | 638 |
| 1813 | David 7 | 350, 517 | 1727 | Ebenezer 4 | 87, 122 |
| 1817 | David 7 | 366 | 1731 | Ebenezer 5 | 123, 190 |
| 1780 | David 7 | 351, 518, 651 | 1753 | Ebenezer 5 | 130, 220 |
| 1817 | David 8 | 519, 650 | 1888 | Ebenezer 6 Jr. | 191 |
| | David 8 | 518, 520, 649, 651 | 1807 | Eddie 10 | 690 |
| 1814 | David Arnold 7 | 392 | 1807 | Edelisa 6 | 218, 348 |
| 1801 | David Earle 6 | 221, 222, 353 | 1835 | Edelisa 7 | 347, 516 |
| 1860 | David F. 8 | 577 | 1807 | Edgar 7 | 389 |
| 1815 | David Henry 7 | 413, 577 | 1886 | Edgar Curtis 9 | 662 |
| 1782 | David Ireland 6 | 250, 251, 412, 576 | 1899 | Edith 9 | 616 |
| 1832 | David Maxson 7 | 372, 534 | 1838 | Edith 10 | 600 |
| 1841 | David Maxson 7 (2d) | 372, 534 | 1868 | Edith Ann 9 | 626, 713 |
| 1847 | David McCullough 8 | 551, 671 | 1851 | Edith Louise 10 | 714 |
| 1820 | David McLaughlin 8 | 490 | 1841 | Edith P. (Washburn) | 503, 646 |
| 1853 | David Milton 8 | 517, 648 | 1851 | Edith Richardson 10 | 690, 729 |
| 1849 | David Thomas 9 | 648 | 1841 | Edmond R. 9 | 584, 690 |
| 1649 | Deborah 3 | 62, 70 | 1853 | Edmonia (Taylor) | 272, 449 |
| 1689 | Deborah 4 | 75, 100 | 1757 | Edmund Sperry 9 | 75 |
| 1698 | Deborah 4 | 91 | 1850 | Edward 6 | 187, 188, 315, 316, 317 |
| 1711 | Deborah 5 | 117, 185 | 1831 | Edward 8 | 482, 624 |
| 1721 | Deborah 5 | 96, 152 | 1831 | Edward 8 | 455, 601 |
| | Deborah 5 | 228 | 1823 | Edward 9 | 677 |
| 1735 | Deborah 5 | 138, 236 | 1850 | Edward Aborn 8 | 451, 595 |
| 1738 | Deborah 6 | 232 | 1845 | Edward Aborn 9 Jr. | 596, 700 |
| 1742 | Deborah 6 | 233, 374 | 1878 | Edward Alonzo 8 | 558, 676 |
| 1745 | Deborah 5 | 103, 164 | 1826 | Edward Belden 9 | 603, 705 |
| 1772 | Deborah 7 | 374, 539 | 1868 | Edward Dana Erving | 283, 462, 605 |
| 1787 | Deborah 6 | 162, 271, 272 | 1830 | Edward Elisha 9 | 667 |
| 1785 | Deborah (Bentley) | 220, 366 | 1841 | Edward Fisk | 524 |
| | Deborah (Carr) | 91, 138, 373, 375 | 1841 | Edward Frank 9 | 666 |
| 1758 | Deborah (Champlin) | 121, 189 | 1840 | Edward Harris 8 | 547, 667 |
| 1822 | Deborah Floyd 7 | 343, 513 | 1855 | Edward Henry 10 | 722 |
| 1772 | Deborah (Gorton) Warner-Cole | 304 | 1829 | Edward Payson 9 | 659, 722 |
| 1742 | Deborah 6 (Greene) | 232, 233, 373, 374 | 1861 | Edward Pike 8 | 533 |
| 1748 | Deborah 6 (Greene) | 234, 378 | 1861 | Edward Randall 8 | 522 |
| 1758 | Deborah (Ward) | 101, 128, 211, 293 | 1863 | Edward Rowland 9 | 667 |
| | Delia A. Leach | 688 | 1863 | Edward Sherman 10 | 723 |
| | Delia O. (—) Kellogg | 370 | 1863 | Edward Simmons 9 | 637 |
| 1735 | Delight 5 | 116 | 1829 | Edward W. 9 | 607 |
| 1700 | Deliverance 4 | 84 | 1786 | Edward Whitford 7 | 371, 531 |
| 1744 | Deliverance 5 | 120, 180 | 1803 | Edward Wing 6 | 192 |
| 1751 | Deliverance 6 | 187, 314, 315 | 1827 | Edward Wing 7 (Dr.) | 387, 547 |
| 1637 | Deliverance (Potter) | 58, 65 | 1829 | Edwin 7 | 350, 518 |
| 1869 | Della Aurora 8 | 566 | 1829 | Edwin 7 | 392, 557 |
| | Delos 7 | 369 | 1785 | Edwin 8 | 456 |
| 1750 | Desire 6 | 157, 265 | 1843 | Edwin Robinson 6 | 219, 350 |
| | Desire (Slocum) | 98, 155 | 1834 | Edwin Robinson 8 | 517 |
| | De Witt C. 8 | 688 | 1887 | Edwin Valentine 8 | 558, 677 |
| 1759 | Dexter 6 | 187, 315, 316 | 1869 | Elbert 9 | 682 |
| 1824 | Dexter 7 | 364 | 1702 | Elbert Watson 8 | 567 |
| | D. H. (Dr.) | 278 | 1737 | Eleanor 4 | 77, 110 |
| 1825 | Diana 7 | 364, 528 | 1754 | Eleanor 5 | 138, 237 |
| 1807 | Diantha D. (Greene) | 226, 362 | 1828 | Eleanor 5 | 112 |
| 1715 | Dinah 5 | 116, 182 | 1890 | Eleanor 8 | 495, 640 |
| 1723 | Dinah 4 | 89, 136 | | Eleanor 9 | 673 |

| YR | | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|------|--|-------------------------|-------|---|
| | Greene, Eleanor Burrill ⁸ | 469 | 1710 | 92 |
| 1845 | Eleanor (Echols) | 400, 566 | 1711 | Elizabeth ⁴ 89, 132 |
| 1844 | Eleanor (Edson) | 256, 422 | 1719 | Elizabeth ⁴ 89 |
| 1834 | Eleanor Frances ⁸ | 558 | | Elizabeth 215, 320 |
| 1737 | Eleanor (Langford) | 129, 214 | 1775 | Elizabeth 193 |
| 1888 | Eleanor Nicoll ⁹ | 616 | 1715 | Elizabeth ⁵ 98, 157 |
| 1807 | Eleanor (Ogden) | 355, 524 | 1724 | Elizabeth ⁵ 96, 153 |
| 1671 | Eleanor (Sayles) | 62, 77, 99 | 1728 | Elizabeth ⁵ 126, 195 |
| | Eleanor L. (Arnold) | 341, 512 | 1728 | Elizabeth ⁵ 144 |
| | Eleazar ⁶ | 218, 348 | 1731 | Elizabeth ⁵ 98, 161 |
| 1856 | Eleazar Parke ⁹ | 655 | 1734 | Elizabeth ⁵ 149 |
| 1835 | Electa A. ⁸ | 486, 632 | 1735 | Elizabeth ⁵ 125, 191 |
| 1740 | Elihu ⁵ | 128, 210, 213 | 1730 | Elizabeth ⁵ 145 |
| 1802 | Elihu ⁶ | 212, 336 | 1739 | Elizabeth ⁵ 134, 222 |
| 1692 | Elisha ⁴ | 73, 92, 97, 98, 99, 143 | 1739 | Elizabeth ⁵ 149 |
| 1698 | Elisha ⁴ (Elder), 84, 118, 120, 188, 314, 316 | 98, 160 | 1742 | Elizabeth ⁵ 123 |
| 1726 | Elisha ⁵ | 118, 187 | 1742 | Elizabeth ⁵ 166, 168 |
| 1728 | Elisha ⁵ | 187, 311, 312 | 1753 | Elizabeth ⁵ 135, 227 |
| 1748 | Elisha ⁶ | 262 | | Elizabeth ⁶ 239 |
| | Elisha ⁷ | 271, 448 | 1757 | Elizabeth ⁶ 224, 357 |
| | Elisha ⁷ | 260, 447 | 1759 | Elizabeth ⁶ 256, 416 |
| 1774 | Elisha Barton ⁷ | 311, 489 | 1759 | Elizabeth ⁶ 241, 406 |
| 1786 | Elisha Barton ⁸ Jr. | 400 | 1761 | Elizabeth ⁶ 160, 271 |
| 1814 | Elisha Harris ⁷ | 387, 547 | 1761 | Elizabeth ⁶ 236, 381 |
| 1800 | Eliza ⁶ | 216, 344 | 1761 | Elizabeth ⁶ 191, 320 |
| 1814 | Eliza ⁶ | 173, 280 | 1766 | Elizabeth ⁶ 256, 424 |
| 1793 | Eliza ⁷ | 266, 444 | 1766 | Elizabeth ⁶ 167, 277 |
| 1800 | Eliza ⁷ | 321, 494 | 1766 | Elizabeth ⁶ 243, 406 |
| 1802 | Eliza ⁷ | 322, 496 | 1767 | Elizabeth ⁶ 248 |
| 1799 | Eliza ⁷ | 215, 320 | 1785 | Elizabeth ⁶ 217 |
| 1804 | Eliza ⁷ | 280, 457 | | Elizabeth ⁷ 262 |
| 1823 | Eliza ⁸ | 558, 677 | | Elizabeth ⁷ 340, 510 |
| 1820 | Eliza ⁸ | 471 | 1781 | Elizabeth ⁷ 374, 540 |
| 1832 | Eliza ⁸ | 545, 604 | 1786 | Elizabeth ⁷ 378 |
| 1843 | Eliza ⁸ | 486, 632 | 1787 | Elizabeth ⁷ 263 |
| | Eliza ⁹ | 678 | 1787 | Elizabeth ⁷ 270 |
| 1831 | Eliza Ann ⁷ | 285, 463 | 1795 | Elizabeth ⁷ 351, 518 |
| 1814 | Eliza (Barker) | 484, 628 | 1787 | Elizabeth ⁷ 354, 522 |
| 1854 | Eliza Barker ⁹ | 628 | 1828 | Elizabeth ⁷ 308 |
| | Eliza (Barton) | 560, 678 | 1828 | Elizabeth ⁷ 362, 527 |
| | Eliza (Brass) | 365, 520 | 1829 | Elizabeth ⁷ 343, 513 |
| 1851 | Eliza Chace ⁸ | 504, 643 | | Elizabeth ⁸ 544 |
| 1803 | Eliza Draper ⁷ | 386, 545 | 1828 | Elizabeth ⁸ 524 |
| | Eliza E. (Horton) | 621, 710 | 1731 | Elizabeth ¹⁰ 722 |
| 1815 | Eliza (Gorton) | 343, 513 | 1807 | Elizabeth (Abbey Wells) 130, 219 |
| | Eliza (Gould) | 350, 518 | 1807 | Elizabeth (Abbey Wells) 393, 500 |
| 1777 | Eliza ⁶ (Greene) | 240, 396 | 1852 | Elizabeth Amanda ⁹ 626, 714 |
| 1826 | Eliza Harriet (Arnold), 293, 338, 506, 642 | 240, 396 | 1838 | Elizabeth Ann ⁹ 659, 722 |
| | Eliza Helen ⁷ | 281, 461 | | Elizabeth (Anthony) 58, 65 |
| | Eliza J. (Willis) | 561, 680 | 1659 | Elizabeth (Arnold) 62, 73 |
| | Eliza Jane (Barrows) | 573 | 1824 | Elizabeth Augusta (Brown) 558, 670 |
| 1843 | Eliza Jane (Gardiner) | 556, 674 | 1637 | Elizabeth Barrows ⁸ 543, 661 |
| 1821 | Eliza Johnson ⁷ | 347, 515 | 1758 | Elizabeth (Barton) 58, 67, 88 |
| | Eliza (Kent) | 383, 544 | 1825 | Elizabeth (Belcher) 128, 212, 213 |
| 1800 | Eliza L. ¹⁰ | 602 | 1801 | Elizabeth Bentley ⁸ 343, 492, 513, 637 |
| 1820 | Eliza Maranda ⁷ | 403, 571 | 1801 | Elizabeth Bentley ⁷ 319, 493 |
| | Eliza (Marshall) | 362, 527 | 1825 | Elizabeth (Bentley) 188, 319 |
| 1831 | Eliza R. (Dayton) | 285, 463 | | Elizabeth Bentley ⁸ (Greene), 343, 492, 513, 637 |
| 1843 | Eliza (Ring) | 586 | 1782 | Elizabeth (Beverly) 263, 440 |
| 1821 | Eliza (Sherman) | 518, 648 | 1818 | Elizabeth (Bowen) 332 |
| | Eliza (Sherwood) | 217, 344 | 1799 | Elizabeth (Bowen) 332, 502 |
| | Eliza Sherwood ⁷ | 344 | | Elizabeth (Brooks) 539, 659 |
| | Elizabeth ³ | 372, 537 | | Elizabeth (Brook) 464 |
| 1668 | Elizabeth ⁴ | 91, 137 | | Elizabeth (Cadle) 103 |
| 1687 | Elizabeth ⁴ | 87, 122 | 1819 | Elizabeth (Camp) 173, 286 |
| 1690 | Elizabeth ⁴ | 91 | 1839 | Elizabeth Caroline (Marland) 446 |
| 1705 | Elizabeth ⁴ | 91 | 1710 | Elizabeth (Chace) 554, 674 |
| | | | 1827 | Elizabeth (Church) 92, 144 |
| | | | | Elizabeth Cinderella ⁷ 364, 528 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|------------------------------------|------------------------|-------|------------------------------|--------------------|
| 1848 | Greene, Elizabeth Clarke | 7, 432, 580 | 1857 | Greene, Ella Lucy | 9, 668, 724 |
| 1770 | Elizabeth Clarke (Copley) | 150 | 1854 | Ella Maria | 10, 725 |
| 1825 | Elizabeth Clifford | 9, 587, 693 | | Ella (Morgan) | 683 |
| | Elizabeth? (Coggeshall) | 658 | 1849 | Ella O ⁹ | 584, 601 |
| | Elizabeth (Collins) | 214, 340 | 1857 | Ella V. (Kinney) | 482, 624 |
| 1848 | Elizabeth Constance | 7, 310 | | Ellen A. ⁹ | 607 |
| 1824 | Elizabeth Copley | 7, 430 | | Ellen A. (Robinson) | 492, 638 |
| | Elizabeth (Denmark) | 75, 102 | 1840 | Ellen Arnold | 8, 486 |
| 1848 | Elizabeth (Douglass) | 484, 629 | 1852 | Ellen Brownell | 501 |
| 1846 | Elizabeth Eldredge | 8, 504, 644 | | Ellen (Bullen) | 659, 721 |
| 1794 | Elizabeth Eldredge (Aylesworth) | | 1865 | Ellen Carmen | 8, 595 |
| | Elizabeth (Foster) | 96, 151, 238 | 1850 | Ellen (Cleverly) | 456 |
| 1831 | Elizabeth French | 8, 494, 639 | 1839 | Ellen Estelle | 8, 554, 674 |
| | Elizabeth (Fry) | 125 | 1838 | Ellen Frances | 8, 517 |
| 1844 | Elizabeth Gair | 8, 574, 684 | | Ellen Frances | 8, 582 |
| | Elizabeth (Gardiner) | 94, 147 | 1852 | Ellen Holden | 8, 522 |
| 1746 | Elizabeth (Gibbs) | 234, 340 | 1842 | Ellen Jane | 9, 625, 712 |
| 1709 | Elizabeth (Godfrey) | 92, 143 | | Ellen M. (Amesbury) | 194 |
| 1782 | Elizabeth Godfrey | 6, 240 | | Ellen M. (Beale) | 537, 656 |
| | Elizabeth (Gould) | 88, 125 | 1838 | Ellen Maria (Armington) | 388, 551 |
| 1739 | Elizabeth ⁵ (Greene) | 134 | | Ellen Maria ⁹ | 659 |
| 1761 | Elizabeth ⁶ (Greene) | 191, 215, 320 | 1844 | Ellen (Poole) | 458, 602 |
| | Elizabeth (Haskell) | 400 | | Ellen (Randall) | 136, 230 |
| | Elizabeth (Hatch) | 544, 662 | 1808 | Ellery Wood | 8, 574, 685 |
| 1738 | Elizabeth (Hubbard) | 150, 256 | 1833 | Ellery Wood ⁹ | 558, 676, 685, 725 |
| 1760 | Elizabeth (Hubbard) | 150, 247 | 1716 | Elmathan (Rice) | 138, 232 |
| 1804 | Elizabeth Hubbard | 6, 259, 430 | 1851 | Eloise Payne | 8, 504, 645 |
| 1859 | Elizabeth Hughes | 9, 600, 704 | | Elsie ¹⁰ | 659 |
| | Elizabeth (Hurd) | 543, 661 | 1897 | Elsie E. ¹⁰ | 692 |
| | Elizabeth (—) Jenkins | 318 | | Elvira | 8, 481 |
| 1750 | Elizabeth (Johnson) | 151, 262, 316, 437 | 1871 | Elvira Laura | 8, 505 |
| | Elizabeth (Johnson) | 440, 587 | 1815 | Emeline (Dexter) | 480, 621 |
| | Elizabeth (Kennedy) | 655 | | Emeline (Parker) | 584, 601 |
| 1854 | Elizabeth Learned | 10, 710, 731 | 1811 | Emeline (Pickering) | 440, 588 |
| | Elizabeth (Maguire) | 539, 660 | | Emelyne (Curtis) | 8, 173, 285 |
| 1814 | Elizabeth Margaret | 7, 327, 499 | 1850 | Emilita Josefina Beatrice | 8, 462, 604 |
| 1713 | Elizabeth (Marshall) Stanbrough, | | 1787 | Emily ⁶ | 211, 212, 332 |
| | | 85, 120 | 1825 | Emily ⁷ | 332, 502, 503 |
| 1797 | Elizabeth (Maxson) | 232, 371, 372 | 1835 | Emily ⁸ | 502 |
| 1755 | Elizabeth (Moon) | 134, 225 | 1836 | Emily ⁹ | 586 |
| 1803 | Elizabeth Nightingale | 7, 295, 469 | 1875 | Emily Dana | 9, 612, 709 |
| 1798 | Elizabeth (Ornan) | 318, 493 | | Emily (de Noyeles) | 439, 586 |
| 1815 | Elizabeth Parkinson (Hubbard), | 248, 259, 432 | | Emily E. (Walker) | 366, 529 |
| | | 234, 379 | | Emily Erving | 7, 283 |
| 1763 | Elizabeth (Platt) | 162, 272 | 1862 | Emily Florence ¹⁰ | 723 |
| | Elizabeth (Quincy) | 235, 380 | 1787 | Emily Frances ¹⁰ | 725 |
| 1753 | Elizabeth (Russell) | 129, 217 | 1810 | Emily ⁶ (Greene) | 211, 212, 332 |
| | Elizabeth S. (Marshall) | 366 | 1806 | Emily Green (Carpenter) | 298 |
| | Elizabeth (Salter) | 148, 248 | | Emily Johnson | 7, 343 |
| 1677 | Elizabeth (Slocum) | 65, 86 | | Emily S. (King) | 659, 722 |
| 1780 | Elizabeth ⁶ (Stafford), | 153, 154, 180, 300 | | Emily Susannah | 8, 575 |
| 1706 | Elizabeth (Taylor) | 94, 149 | 1852 | Emily Talbot | 8, 522, 653 |
| | Elizabeth (Taylor) Burke | 209 | 1816 | Emma ⁹ | 591 |
| 1805 | Elizabeth (Vinton) | 299, 472 | 1841 | Emma A. (Chamberlain), | 560, 677, 678 |
| 1812 | Elizabeth W. (Russell) | 405, 573 | 1852 | Emma A. (McCormick) | 504, 682 |
| 1810 | Elizabeth (Ward) | 309, 488 | | Emma B. (Kent) | 675 |
| 1900 | Elizabeth West | 9, 682 | 1835 | Emma Bailey | 9, 659, 721 |
| | Elizabeth (White) Woodbury | 189, 319 | | Emma (Clemmens) | 486, 632 |
| | Elizabeth Wickes | 8, 456 | | Emma Edna | 215, 320 |
| 1706 | Elizabeth ⁴ (Wickes), | 75, 105, 182, 196, 230 | 1858 | Emma (Edwards) | 516, 648 |
| | | 160 | 1853 | Emma G. (Preston) | 392, 557 |
| 1751 | Elizabeth (Wightman) | 160 | 1840 | Emma Jane | 7, 285 |
| | Ella ⁹ | 662 | 1847 | Emma Louisa | 9, 631, 717 |
| 1851 | Ella Bowman | 10, 697, 730 | 1844 | Emma Lydia | 8, 486, 632 |
| | Ella E. (Valentine) | 9, 675 | | Emma (McAlpine) | 372, 534 |
| | Ella J. (Homes) | 697, 730 | | Emma M. (Chapman) | 471, 608 |
| | | 675 | 1879 | Emma R. ⁹ | 608 |
| | | 697, 730 | | Emma Susan | 8, 567 |
| | | | | Emory Giles | 8, 525 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------------------|-------|--|---------------|
| 1803 | Greene, Epaminandos ⁸ | 688 | 1850 | Greene, Francis Vinton ⁸ (Gen.), ix., | |
| | Erastus ⁶ | 230 | | 53, 203, 474, 475, 614, 615, 616 | |
| | Erastus P. ⁹ | 688 | 1809 | Francis Vreeland ¹⁰ | 702 |
| 1760 | Esek ⁷ | 262, 437 | 1861 | Francis Whittier ⁹ | 597, 702 |
| 1808 | Esek ⁸ | 438, 583 | | Frank ⁸ | 479 |
| 1764 | Esther ⁶ | 164 | | Frank ⁹ | 678 |
| | Esther ⁶ | 225 | 1867 | Frank ¹⁰ | 714 |
| | Esther ⁶ | 230 | 1832 | Frank George ⁹ | 656 |
| | Esther (—)..... | 130, 210 | 1856 | Frank Hamilton ⁸ | 527 |
| 1819 | Esther Ann (Young)..... | 485, 631 | 1845 | Frank Hazeltine ¹⁰ | 697, 730 |
| | Esther (Bucklin)..... | 304, 481 | 1865 | Frank Horace ⁸ | 567 |
| 1879 | Esther Follansbee ⁹ | 644 | 1851 | Frank M. ⁹ | 675 |
| | Esther (Macomber)..... | 365 | 1870 | Frank Warren ⁹ | 668, 724 |
| 1786 | Esther (Ward) Bowen..... | 251, 413 | 1830 | Frank William ⁸ | 522, 653 |
| 1809 | Ethel ¹⁰ | 690 | 1780 | Franklin ⁹ | 211, 212, 332 |
| 1878 | Ethel Augusta ⁹ | 641 | 1807 | Franklin 7 (Jr.)..... | 332, 502 |
| | Ethelinda ⁸ | 538, 658 | 1834 | Franklin J. ⁹ | 688 |
| 1824 | Ethan Sprague ⁸ | 471, 608 | 1872 | Freddie Cole ¹⁰ | 725 |
| | Etta ¹⁰ | 689 | 1863 | Frederick ⁸ | 513 |
| | Eugene W..... | 586 | 1873 | Frederick ⁸ | 532 |
| 1818 | Eunice ⁷ | 350, 518 | | Frederick ⁹ | 607 |
| | Eunice (Hopkins)..... | 129, 219 | | Frederick ¹⁰ | 689 |
| | Eunice (McFarland)..... | 396, 562 | 1855 | Frederick Lewis ⁸ | 521, 652 |
| | Eunice P. (Eddy)..... | 437, 583 | 1708 | Frederick Smith ⁷ | 318 |
| | Eva ⁹ | 662 | | Freelove ⁶ | 221 |
| | Eva (Dutton)..... | 585, 692 | 1790 | Freelove 7..... | 344 |
| 1873 | Eveline ⁹ | 612 | 1794 | Freelove 7..... | 311 |
| | Eveline Jeanette (Dodge)..... | 370 | 1818 | Freelove 7..... | 308 |
| | Fannie (Baker)..... | 272, 449 | 1775 | Freelove 7..... | 387 |
| | Fannie (Hillman)..... | 561, 681 | 1818 | Freelove 7..... | 392, 556 |
| 1836 | Fannie Mary ⁸ | 558, 678 | 1775 | Freelove (Arnold)..... | 238, 391 |
| 1781 | Fanny ⁶ | 250 | 1727 | Freelove (Burlingame), 118, 186, 311 | |
| 1842 | Fanny B. ⁸ | 577 | | Freelove (Clemens)..... | 355, 523 |
| | Fanny Florence ⁶ | 218, 348 | 1734 | Freelove 5 (Greene), 98, 144, 160, 238 | |
| 1802 | Fanny M. (Johnston)..... | 313, 490 | 1799 | Freelove Holden ⁷ | 392, 556 |
| 1865 | Fanny M. Johnston ⁹ | 635, 718 | | Freelove (Tillinghast), 127, 185, 198 | |
| 1831 | Fanny Reynolds ⁸ | 490, 636 | 1844 | Freeman Abram ⁹ | 625, 712 |
| 1753 | Fleet Stanbrough ⁸ | 121 | 1874 | Freeman Louis ¹⁰ | 712 |
| 1858 | Flora ⁸ | 571 | 1753 | Gardner ⁵ , 52, 150, 246, 247, 426, 734 | |
| 1851 | Flora Judson ⁸ | 530 | | Gardner 7..... | 264, 442 |
| 1864 | Flora Melissa ⁹ | 678 | 1822 | Gardner 7..... | 430, 578 |
| 1881 | Florence Avis ⁹ | 638 | 1851 | Gardner 8 (Hon.)..... | 578, 687 |
| 1868 | Florence Eugenia ⁹ | 674 | | Gardner 8..... | 441 |
| | Florence (Newbro)..... | 517, 648 | 1787 | Gardner 8..... | 442, 592 |
| 1689 | Fones ⁴ | 84, 116, 117, 155 | 1813 | Gardner 9..... | 591 |
| 1727 | Fones ⁵ | 116, 185 | | George..... | 320 |
| 1754 | Fones ⁶ | 183, 306 | 1767 | George ⁶ | 180 |
| 1755 | Fones ⁵ | 121, 189 | 1792 | George ⁶ | 230, 368 |
| 1762 | Fones ⁶ | 184 | | George 7..... | 263 |
| 1877 | Foster R. ¹⁰ | 711 | | George 7..... | 370, 536 |
| 1783 | Frances ⁶ | 221 | 1761 | George 7..... | 261, 435 |
| 1835 | Frances 7..... | 484, 630 | 1775 | George 7..... | 269 |
| | Frances Adeline..... | 487, 632 | 1790 | George 7..... | 295, 296 |
| 1842 | Frances Anna ⁹ | 659 | 1807 | George 7..... | 358 |
| 1789 | Frances (Bowen)..... | 251, 413 | 1806 | George 8..... | 539, 660 |
| 1837 | Frances E. ⁷ | 286, 463 | 1818 | George 8..... | 558, 676 |
| 1845 | Frances E. ⁸ | 553 | 1856 | George 8..... | 571 |
| 1848 | Frances Ellen ⁸ | 462, 603 | 1857 | George A. ⁸ | 513 |
| 1830 | Frances G. (Briggs)..... | 557, 675 | 1824 | George Alexis 7..... | 403, 573 |
| | Frances (Grey)..... | 287, 463 | 1862 | George Alexis, 8 Jr..... | 573 |
| | Frances M. (Jordan)..... | 218, 347 | 1812 | George Allen 7..... | 318, 492 |
| 1880 | Frances Marion ¹⁰ | 700 | 1837 | George Augustus ⁸ | 524 |
| 1734 | Frances (Rice)..... | 130, 220 | 1877 | George C. ⁸ | 681 |
| 1794 | Frances (Woolson)..... | 308, 484 | 1877 | George D. ⁹ | 569 |
| 1890 | Francis ¹⁰ | 600 | 1831 | George D. ⁹ | 584, 689 |
| 1809 | Francis Clay ⁹ | 682 | 1871 | George de Boketon ⁹ (Lieut.), 610, 708 | |
| 1842 | Francis Clinton ⁸ | 451, 600 | 1807 | George Dewey ⁹ | 613 |
| 1882 | Francis Ingraham ¹⁰ | 726 | 1843 | George Egbert 7..... | 372, 537 |
| 1858 | Francis Marion ⁹ | 593 | | George Flagg 7..... | 294, 405 |
| 1859 | Francis R. ⁸ | 569 | 1858 | George Francis (Rev.)..... | 645 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------|--|
| 1838 | Greene, George Frederic ⁸451, 600 | | Greene, Hannah ⁶192 |
| 1831 | George Gardner.....193 | | Hannah ⁶225, 358 |
| 1836 | George H. ⁹174, 359, 399, 564, 580, 626, 712 | 1754 | Hannah ⁶187, 315 |
| 1830 | George Hall ⁷362, 527 | 1760 | Hannah ⁶196, 323 |
| 1832 | George Hazard ⁸484, 630 | 1768 | Hannah ⁶250, 256 |
| 1809 | George Henry ⁸483, 624 | 1770 | Hannah ⁶214, 339 |
| 1824 | George Henry ⁹621, 710 | 1775 | Hannah ⁶163 |
| 1838 | George Marshall ⁸492, 637 | 1802 | Hannah ⁶230, 370 |
| 1850 | George Olin ⁸531 | 1803 | Hannah ⁶218, 349 |
| 1843 | George Perkins ⁷285 | 1790 | Hannah ⁷320 |
| 1891 | George Richard ¹⁰715 | 1784 | Hannah ⁷307 |
| 1801 | George Sears ⁷ (Gen.), ix, 53, 68, 71, 83, 85, 196, 203, 259, 264, 287, 299, 378, 433, 439, 466, 472, 473, 475, 564, 629, 735 | 1802 | Hannah ⁷351, 528 |
| 1837 | George Sears, ⁸ Jr.....474, 608 | 1829 | Hannah ⁷350, 518 |
| 1814 | George Spencer ⁷295 | | Hannah ⁸240, 440 |
| 1828 | George T. ⁸447 | 1808 | Hannah ⁸439, 586 |
| 1831 | George Thomas ⁹685, 725 | | Hannah ⁸619, 629 |
| 1800 | George Thomas ¹⁰ , Jr.....725 | 1792 | Hannah ⁸537 |
| 1876 | George Turner ⁹675 | 1800 | Hannah ⁸688 |
| 1856 | George Turpin ⁸527 | 1820 | Hannah ⁸545, 664 |
| 1775 | George Washington ⁶206, 209, 327 | | Hannah (—).....130 |
| 1775 | George Washington ⁷278 | 1813 | Hannah Allen ⁸ (Greene).....510, 649 |
| 1809 | George Washington ⁷424, 578 | 1775 | Hannah (Beers).....172, 282 |
| 1811 | George Washington ⁷ (Hon.), 203, 205, 332, 501 | | Hannah (Carr).....351, 518, 651 |
| 1834 | George Washington ⁹659, 722 | 1857 | Hannah Carr ⁹651 |
| 1814 | George Washington ⁸447 | 1810 | Hannah Carr ⁸ (Greene), 518, 520, 649, 651 |
| 1828 | George Washington ⁸557 | | Hannah (Cole).....389 |
| 1856 | George Washington ⁸486, 632 | 1828 | Hannah Cooke (Smith).....451, 595 |
| 1861 | George Willard ⁸482 | 1842 | Hannah F. (Bosworth).....685, 725 |
| 1876 | Georgia Louise ¹⁰710 | 1743 | Hannah ⁵ (Greene), 125, 130, 193, 454 |
| | Gertrude E. (Gray).....574 | 1762 | Hannah ⁶ (Greene), 151, 192, 262, 321 |
| | Gertrude Elizabeth (Elison), 486, 631 | | Hannah ⁵ (Gorton).....118, 187 |
| | Gertrude (Hogeboom).....163 | | Hannah (Hammett).....225, 358 |
| 1745 | Gideon ⁵128, 213 | 1740 | Hannah (—) Hill.....184 |
| 1784 | Gideon ⁶ Jr.....214, 342 | 1765 | Hannah (Howell).....256, 417 |
| 1745 | Giles ⁰157, 158, 265 | | Hannah (Jones).....271, 448 |
| 1765 | Giles ⁷265, 442 | | Hannah (—) Lillibridge.....510 |
| 1791 | Giles Slocum ⁸442, 592 | | Hannah Mary ⁷371 |
| 1732 | Godfrey ⁵98, 144, 160, 238 | | Hannah (Rex).....136, 232 |
| 1768 | Godfrey ⁶ (Capt.).....238, 392 | | Hannah (Sisson).....387, 547 |
| 1811 | Godfrey ⁷392, 556 | | Hannah (Tucker).....125, 223 |
| 1843 | Godfrey ⁸ (Jr.).....556, 675 | 1811 | Hannah (Varney).....483, 624 |
| 1812 | Godfrey Arnold ⁸447, 595 | 1822 | Hannah Wells (Eldridge).....334, 594 |
| 1862 | Gordon Christopher ⁸563, 682 | 1895 | Harding Updike ¹⁰603 |
| 1775 | Gorton ⁷263, 440 | | Harriet.....193 |
| 1788 | Gorton.....307 | | Harriet.....215, 320 |
| | Grace ⁷422 | 1801 | Harriet ⁷393 |
| | Grace ¹⁰690 | 1820 | Harriet ⁸558, 677 |
| 1883 | Grace Emma ⁹682 | | Harriet ⁹678 |
| | Grace M. (Deming).....552, 673 | | Harriet ⁹592, 609 |
| | Grace (Whitman).....88 | 1872 | Harriet Amelia ⁸507 |
| 1869 | Grace Williams ⁹675 | 1860 | Harriet Augusta ⁸579 |
| | Grant Colfax ⁸531, 656 | 1798 | Harriet (Brown).....240, 400 |
| | — (Gridley).....710, 731 | 2810 | Harriet Caroline ⁸481 |
| 1749 | Griffin ⁵ (Col.), 106, 126, 171, 196, 201, 581 | 1830 | Harriet Cumming ⁷347, 515 |
| | Griffin ⁶ Jr.....108, 325 | | Harriet (Daniels).....236, 383 |
| 1786 | Griffin ⁶226, 361 | | Harriet (Douglas).....365, 529 |
| 1837 | Griffin ⁸481, 623 | 1837 | Harriet E. (Clark).....529 |
| 1871 | Guy Edward ⁹638 | 1818 | Harriet E. (Sutton).....388, 552 |
| | Hannah.....320 | 1831 | Harriet Elizabeth ⁷303, 480 |
| 1824 | Hannah.....103, 454 | 1851 | Harriet Elizabeth ⁸527 |
| 1734 | Hannah ⁵145, 241 | 1808 | Harriet Frances ⁷389 |
| 1741 | Hannah ⁵150 | 1809 | Harriet Godfrey ⁷393 |
| | Hannah ⁶192, 322 | 1778 | Harriet ⁶ (Greene), 170, 238, 280, 393 |
| | | 1825 | Harriet H. (Barton).....552 |
| | | 1846 | Harriet Jane ⁷348, 516 |
| | | | Harriet (Keeler).....362, 527 |
| | | 1810 | Harriet (Lincoln).....388, 551 |
| | | 1841 | Harriet Lincoln ⁸552, 672 |
| | | | Harriet Louisa (Webb).....193 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|---------------|-------|---|----------------------|
| | Greene, Harriet (Lovejoy)..... | 686 | | Greene, Henry Martyn ⁹ Jr..... | 667 |
| 1838 | Harriet Lydia ⁷ | 401, 569 | 1814 | Henry Northup ⁸ | 519, 650 |
| | Harriet M. (Campbell)..... | 708 | 1848 | Henry Northup ⁹ | 649 |
| 1825 | Harriet Maria ⁷ | 281 | 1812 | Henry Payton ⁷ | 393, 558 |
| 1816 | Harriet Newell ⁷ | 393, 561 | 1800 | Henry Quincy ⁸ | 542, 661 |
| | Harriet (Perry)..... | 189, 319 | | Henry Reeves ⁷ | 369 |
| 1837 | Harriet Rhodes ⁸ | 574 | 1845 | Henry Seymore..... | 559 |
| | Harriet S. (Bumper)..... | 659, 722 | 1889 | Henry Thruston ⁹ | 613 |
| | Harriet (Sibley)..... | 524 | 1871 | Henry Upham ⁸ (Copley)..... | 580, 687 |
| 1827 | Harriet (Sprague)..... | 484, 628 | 1811 | Henry Ward ⁷ | 332, 562 |
| | Harriet (Weller)..... | 284, 461 | 1814 | Henry Whitman ⁸ | 310, 480, 621 |
| 1788 | Harriet (Whitman)..... | 304, 480 | 1898 | Henry Wilkens ⁹ | 682 |
| 1814 | Harriet Maria ⁸ | 404, 605 | 1853 | Herbert Alphonso ⁹ | 649 |
| 1796 | Harriot (Wells)..... | 287, 391, 464 | 1850 | Herbert Franklin..... | 676 |
| 1850 | Harris Woodruff ⁹ | 666 | 1881 | Herbert Gouverneur ⁹ | 594 |
| | Harry ⁷ | 370 | | Herman ⁸ | 520 |
| 1868 | Harry ⁸ | 512 | 1853 | Herman Everington ⁸ | 561, 681 |
| 1889 | Harry Hayes ¹⁰ | 715 | | Herrick ⁸ | 533 |
| 1869 | Harry Richard ⁸ | 566 | 1827 | Hester Amy ⁷ | 342 |
| 1858 | Harry Samuel ⁸ | 531 | | Hetty (Heweson)..... | 236 |
| 1854 | Harry Talmage ⁹ | 652 | | — (Wilson)..... | 270, 448 |
| 1880 | Harry Wallace ⁸ | 517 | | Hezekiah ⁶ | 230 |
| 1883 | Harvey Spencer..... | 676 | | Hiram ⁷ | 356 |
| 1871 | Hattie R. ⁸ | 569 | 1790 | Holden Rice ⁶ | 221, 352 |
| 1844 | Helen ⁹ | 628 | | — (Howes)..... | 319, 492 |
| 1900 | Helen ¹¹ | 732 | 1840 | Howard..... | 193 |
| 1839 | Helen Antoinette ⁷ | 372, 534 | 1870 | Howard ⁸ | 552, 673 |
| | Helen (Clark)..... | 332, 503 | 1771 | Howland ⁶ | 214, 339 |
| 1874 | Helen Elizabeth ¹⁰ | 720 | 1873 | Hugh Glyndon ⁹ | 655 |
| 1835 | Helen Frances ⁸ | 488, 633 | 1757 | Huldah..... | 131 |
| 1838 | Helen Frances ⁸ | 485 | 1765 | Huldah (Fiske)..... | 224, 354 |
| 1867 | Helen Holcombe ⁹ | 599, 702 | 1865 | Ilda Caruthers ⁹ | 653 |
| | Helen M. (Blanchard)..... | 495, 640 | 1863 | Ilda Cornelia ⁹ | 626 |
| | Helen M. (Burgess)..... | 525, 655 | 1850 | Ilda Jane ¹⁰ | 725 |
| 1839 | Helen Mar ⁸ | 486 | 1845 | Imogene M ⁸ | 517 |
| 1880 | Helen Maria ⁹ | 603 | 1717 | Increase ⁴ | 80, 135 |
| | Helen (Sibley)..... | 524 | 1740 | Increase ⁵ | 134, 223 |
| | Helen Stanley (Field)..... | 574, 684 | 1741 | Increase ⁵ | 134, 223 |
| 1831 | Heman Cady ⁷ | 272, 449 | 1821 | Ira ⁷ | 302, 527 |
| 1819 | Henrietta ⁸ | 525 | 1861 | Irene E. (Johnson)..... | 517, 648 |
| | Henrietta (Baker)..... | 558, 677 | | Isaac..... | 196 |
| | Henrietta H. (Dance)..... | 400, 634 | 1851 | Isaac (Dr.)..... | 439, 586 |
| | Henrietta Maria (Fishburn)..... | 403, 573 | 1832 | Isaac Chase ⁸ | 552, 673 |
| | Henrietta (Turner)..... | 584, 691 | 1698 | Isaac Ray ⁸ | 471 |
| 1738 | Henry ⁵ | 148 | | Isabel ⁴ | 77, 109 |
| | Henry..... | 193 | | Isabel ⁵ (Budlong)..... | 98, 160 |
| | Henry..... | 215, 320 | 1764 | Isabel ⁶ | 192, 321 |
| 1778 | Henry ⁶ | 180 | | Isabel ⁷ | 271, 448 |
| 1787 | Henry ⁶ | 221 | 1780 | Isabel ⁷ | 270 |
| | Henry ⁷ | 279, 447 | | Isabel ⁷ | 358 |
| 1773 | Henry ⁷ | 380, 512 | | Isabel (Warner)..... | 134, 223 |
| 1789 | Henry ⁷ | 308, 484 | 1833 | Isabel Warner ⁸ | 554 |
| 1800 | Henry ⁷ | 180, 300 | 1775 | Isabella ⁶ | 223, 354 |
| | Henry ⁹ | 584, 692 | 1816 | Isabella ⁷ | 396, 562 |
| 1831 | Henry ⁹ | 661 | | Isabella (Burnham)..... | 628 |
| | Henry ¹⁰ | 680 | 1805 | Isabella Mary ⁷ | 294, 467 |
| | Henry ¹⁰ | 602 | 1825 | Isabella W. (McCulloch)..... | 114, 259, 432 |
| 1875 | Henry Aborn ⁹ | 590, 702 | 1726 | Israel ⁵ | 163 |
| 1774 | Henry Augustus ⁷ | 304 | 1743 | Israel ⁵ | 99, 162, 271, 273 |
| 1797 | Henry Augustus ⁸ | 481, 621 | 1820 | Israel ⁷ | 272, 440 |
| 1861 | Henry Augustus ¹⁰ | 710 | 1863 | Irving Wallace ⁹ | 653 |
| 1833 | Henry Clay ⁷ | 347 | 1673 | [Jabez ³ | 65, 87, 88, 102, 209 |
| 1834 | Henry Cooley ⁸ | 525, 655 | 1705 | [Jabez ⁴ | 88, 125, 126, 106 |
| | Henry Fayette ⁸ (Rev.)..... | 484 | 1738 | [Jabez ⁵ | 125, 192 |
| 1850 | Henry Franklin ⁹ | 596 | 1739 | [Jabez ⁶ | 192, 223 |
| 1815 | Henry H. ⁷ | 424 | | [Jabez ⁶ | 200, 325, 326 |
| 1868 | Henry H. ⁹ | 637 | 1779 | [Jabez ⁷ | 263, 439 |
| 1825 | Henry Lehrs ⁸ 207, 342, 435, 437, 451, 472, 506, 733 | | 1739 | Jacob ⁵ | 127, 136, 190, 213 |
| | Henry Martyn ⁸ (Rev.)..... | 547, 667 | 1790 | Jacob ⁷ | 264, 441 |
| | | | | Jacob ⁷ | 325, 326 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|----------------------------------|-------------------------|-------|------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| 1779 | Greene, Jacob ⁸ | 442, 591 | 1808 | Greene, Jane (Fish) | 309, 485 |
| 1808 | Jacob Barney ⁶ | 221 | 1757 | Jane (Flagg) | 128, 211, 213 |
| 1773 | Jacob Varnum ⁶ | 200, 326 | 1810 | Jane (Hazard) | 340, 510 |
| 1837 | Jahiel Bonebrake ⁹ | 667 | 1789 | Jane Peters ⁶ | 251, 415 |
| 1026 | Jairus Handy ⁸ | 486, 632 | 1843 | Jane Sheldon ⁸ | 488, 634 |
| 1092 | James ² | 58, 62, 64, 66, 68 | 1819 | Jane Timmins ⁷ | 403, 570 |
| 1059 | James ³ (Capt.) | 65, 83 | 1782 | Jane (W——) Howden | 412, 576 |
| 1701 | James ⁴ (Maj.) | 84, 117 | 1876 | Jarvis ⁶ | 229, 366 |
| 1712 | James ⁴ (Dr.) | 88, 125, 128, 223 | 1814 | Jarvis D. ⁸ | 533 |
| 1713 | James ⁵ | 89, 134 | 1832 | Jarvis Jerome ⁷ | 366, 530 |
| 1713 | James ⁵ | 116, 181 | 1837 | Jarvis Van Buren ⁷ | 371, 532 |
| 1724 | James ⁵ | 98, 155, 266, 443 | 1808 | Jay Gray ⁷ | 370 |
| 1727 | James ⁵ | 118, 178, 186, 311, 312 | 1871 | Jeanette ⁸ | 545, 666 |
| 1736 | James ⁵ | 125, 191 | 1747 | Jeanette (Baldwin) | 309, 487 |
| 1757 | James ⁵ | 120, 188 | 1827 | Jeanette (Vreeland) | 597, 702 |
| 1754 | James ⁶ | 136, 229 | 1747 | Jeanet (Hunting) | 218, 349 |
| 1757 | James ⁶ | 192 | 1797 | Jedediah ⁷ | 134, 224 |
| 1759 | James ⁶ | 157, 204, 266, 341 | 1827 | Jedediah ⁸ Jr. | 356, 525 |
| 1761 | James ⁶ | 160, 181, 303 | 1783 | Jefferson ⁷ | 525, 655 |
| 1765 | James ⁶ | 191, 320 | 1859 | Jeffery ⁶ | 370 |
| 1766 | James ⁶ | 188, 315, 316 | 1865 | Jennie ¹⁰ | 83, 180, 302 |
| 1781 | James ⁶ | 224, 354 | 1869 | Jennie Annette ⁹ | 601, 705 |
| 1789 | James ⁶ | 188, 318 | 1871 | Jennie Baldwin ¹⁰ | 713 |
| 1779 | James ⁷ | 192 | 1866 | Jennie (Ewing) | 645 |
| 1797 | James ⁷ | 225, 359 | 1769 | Jennie G. (Scheffler) | 661, 723 |
| 1810 | James ⁷ | 226, 361 | 1787 | Jennie Lippitt ⁹ | 674 |
| 1785 | James ⁷ | 354, 522 | 1822 | Jennie M. (Ashley) | 688 |
| 1810 | James ⁷ | 271, 448 | 1806 | Jennie May ⁹ | 670 |
| 1816 | James ⁷ (Capt.) | 311, 489, 688 | 1829 | Jennie (Rice) | 424, 578 |
| 1820 | James ⁷ Jr. | 359 | 1818 | Jennie W. (Smith) | 622, 710, 731 |
| 1823 | James ⁷ | 322 | 1708 | Jeremiah ⁴ | 85, 120 |
| 1854 | James ⁷ (Rev.) | 387, 550 | 1731 | Jeremiah ⁵ | 126, 196 |
| 1798 | James ⁸ | 440 | 1769 | Jeremiah ⁶ (Dr.) | 105, 167, 277 |
| 1853 | James ⁸ | 442, 592 | 1787 | Jeremiah ⁶ | 108, 171, 275, 280, 384 |
| 1833 | James ⁸ | 688 | 1785 | Jeremiah ⁷ | 310, 492 |
| 1832 | James ⁸ | 470 | 1822 | Jeremiah Albert ⁷ | 307, 483 |
| 1803 | James ⁸ | 440, 587 | 1806 | Jeremiah Ingraham ⁸ | 281, 460 |
| 1865 | James ⁸ | 494, 639 | 1842 | Jeremiah Ingraham ⁹ Jr. | 574, 676, 684 |
| 1837 | James A. ⁸ | 577, 686 | 1829 | Jeremiah Merritt ⁸ | 685, 725 |
| 1811 | James Allen ⁷ (Judge) | 318, 492 | 1876 | Jerome B. ⁹ (Dr.) | 525, 655 |
| 1816 | James Allen ⁹ | 637 | 1870 | Jerusha ⁷ | 658, 720 |
| 1857 | James Anthony ⁸ | 446, 593 | 1876 | Jerusha (Jones) | 229 |
| 1834 | James Brown ⁷ | 401, 560 | 1870 | Jesse Franklin ⁹ | 624 |
| 1803 | James Cary ⁷ | 267, 446 | 1757 | Jessie ⁹ | 630 |
| 1865 | James Cullen ⁹ | 593, 700 | 1811 | Jessie ¹⁰ | 690 |
| 1837 | James Gardiner ⁹ | 654, 719 | 1814 | Jessie (Buzelle) | 719, 731 |
| 1811 | James Gould ⁷ | 342 | 1816 | Jessie M. (Daying) | 517 |
| 1814 | James Hadley ⁸ | 487 | 1827 | Jessie (Reynolds) | 573 |
| 1816 | James Hamilton ⁷ | 306, 562 | 1857 | Joanna ⁶ | 229, 365 |
| 1827 | James Harvey ⁸ | 522, 654 | 1834 | Joanna (Cole) | 406, 574 |
| 1857 | James Lloyd ⁷ | 430, 579 | 1857 | Joanna (Gomor) | 318, 492 |
| 1834 | James Lloyd ⁸ | 579 | 1800 | Joanna (Terry) | 136, 229 |
| 1857 | James Munroe ⁹ | 659, 722 | 1800 | Joanne (Tattershall) | 54, 55, 58 |
| 1807 | James Ray ⁶ | 229, 365 | 1832 | Job ³ (Maj.) | 62, 73, 74, 78, 96, |
| 1863 | James Richard ⁸ | 566, 683 | 1862 | | 102, 104, 106, 280 |
| 1838 | James Sheldon ⁷ | 309, 487 | 1717 | Job ⁵ (Lieut.) | 98, 116, 159, 182, 304 |
| 1807 | James Taylor ⁹ | 594 | 1721 | Job ⁵ | 138, 234 |
| 1832 | James Tracy ⁸ | 483 | 1752 | Job ⁵ | 112, 173 |
| 1862 | James Wellington ¹⁰ | 719, 731 | 1746 | Job ⁶ | 182, 304 |
| 1835 | James William ⁸ | 524 | 1759 | Job ⁶ (Col.) | 105, 167, 168, 274, |
| 1838 | James Woodbury | 319 | 1765 | | 275, 276, 277, 341 |
| 1808 | Jane ⁷ | 360 | 1783 | Job ⁶ | 172, 282 |
| 1813 | Jane ⁷ | 326, 498 | 1768 | Job ⁶ Jr. | 234, 379 |
| 1831 | Jane ⁸ | 481, 624 | 1788 | Job ⁷ | 374, 539 |
| 1807 | Jane ⁸ | 479, 620 | 1796 | Job ⁷ | 304, 481 |
| 1863 | Jane ⁸ | 526 | 1803 | Job ⁷ | 383 |
| 1774 | Jane ⁹ | 676 | | Job Brown ⁷ | 339 |
| | Jane Aiken (Grey) | 280, 457 | | | |
| | Jane Amanda ⁸ | 569, 683 | | | |
| | Jane (Dean) | 200, 326 | | | |

Index.

831

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|---|----------------------|-------|---|-----------------------|
| 1798 | Greene, Job Wall ⁶ | 218, 349 | 1853 | Greene, John Franklin ⁸ | 531 |
| 1590 | John ¹ (Surgeon), 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 65, 66, 68, 72, 77, 80, 91, 200, 261, 476, 733 | | 1839 | John Gurrell ⁹ | 650 |
| 1620 | John ² (Maj. and Dep. Gov.), 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 76, 77, 84, 90, 91, 96, 169, 200, 261, 476, 733, 734 | | 1842 | John H. ⁸ | 577 |
| 1651 | John ³ | 62, 71 | 1828 | John Henry ⁹ | 656 |
| 1685 | John ³ | 65, 89 | 1855 | John Herman ⁸ | 492, 637 |
| 1686 | John ⁴ | 73, 75, 96, 100, 154 | 1750 | John Herman ⁹ Jr. | 637 |
| 1601 | John ⁴ , 77, 91, 109, 138, 373, 375, 379 | | 1777 | John Holden ⁶ | 152 |
| 1705 | John ⁴ | 84, 119 | | John Holden ⁷ | 263, 440 |
| 1700 | John ⁴ | 88, 125, 128 | | John Holmes ⁹ | 595 |
| 1709 | John ⁴ | 77, 111, 248 | 1825 | John Leverett ⁷ | 286 |
| | John ⁴ | 131 | 1774 | John Lowrey ⁸ | 522, 652 |
| | John ⁴ | 135 | 1760 | John Malbone ⁷ | 380, 541 |
| 1711 | John ⁵ | 96, 151, 238 | | John Morley ⁶ (Lieut.), 187, 312, 490, 635 | |
| | John (Capt.) | 645 | 1882 | John Rea ⁹ | 638 |
| 1731 | John ⁵ | 113, 147, 177, 246 | | John Robinson ⁸ | 456 |
| 1734 | John ⁵ | 120, 188 | 1779 | John Rose ⁶ | 250, 251, 412 |
| 1736 | John ⁵ | 149, 255 | 1802 | John Rose ⁷ Jr. | 412 |
| 1743 | John ⁵ | 106, 144, 171, 239 | | John Rose ⁹ | 640 |
| 1747 | John ⁵ | 134, 194, 223 | | John S. ⁸ | 440, 588 |
| 1757 | John ⁵ | 135, 227, 228 | 1810 | John Singleton Copley ⁶ (Rev.), 114, 150, 248, 259, 432, 734, 735 | |
| 1768 | John ⁵ | 136, 230 | 1845 | John Singleton Copley ⁷ (Dr.), 114, 432, 580 | |
| 1743 | John ⁶ | 232, 233, 373, 374 | 1800 | John Smith ⁷ | 343 |
| 1747 | John ⁶ | 235, 370 | 1777 | John Taylor ⁶ | 256, 422 |
| 1754 | John ⁶ | 151, 262, 321 | 1795 | John Ward ⁶ | 212, 335 |
| 1757 | John ⁶ | 234, 378 | 1824 | John Warner ⁸ | 557, 675 |
| 1763 | John ⁶ | 188, 317 | 1832 | John Waterman Aborn ⁸ | 274, 451, 459, 509 |
| 1766 | John ⁶ | 164 | 1844 | John Wells ⁸ | 500, 680 |
| 1767 | John ⁶ | 177, 296 | 1802 | John Wesley ⁷ | 309, 488 |
| 1773 | John ⁶ | 183, 304, 308 | 1809 | John Wickes ⁷ | 384, 389, 554 |
| 1777 | John ⁶ | 223, 353 | 1841 | John Wickes ⁸ Jr. | 554, 674 |
| 1770 | John ⁶ | 248 | | John Withers | 330 |
| 1780 | John ⁶ | 240, 400 | 1722 | Jonathan ⁴ | 89, 133 |
| 1782 | John ⁶ | 172, 282 | 1748 | Jonathan ⁵ | 134, 225, 243 |
| | John ⁶ | 214, 267, 341, 445 | 1754 | Jonathan ⁵ | 136, 228 |
| | John ⁶ | 191 | 1755 | Jonathan ⁵ | 133, 221, 222 |
| | John ⁶ | 225, 359 | 1760 | Jonathan ⁵ | 120, 218 |
| | John ⁶ | 239 | 1763 | Jonathan ⁶ | 181 |
| | John ⁷ | 270, 448 | 1767 | Jonathan ⁶ | 210, 351 |
| | John ⁷ | 318 | 1821 | Jonathan ⁷ | 350, 518 |
| 1770 | John ⁷ | 262 | | Jonathan Bigelow | 656 |
| 1770 | John ⁷ | 374, 530 | 1851 | Jonathan Nathaniel ⁸ | 517 |
| 1783 | John ⁷ | 263, 440 | | Jonathan U. | 656 |
| 1788 | John ⁷ | 318 | 1630 | Jone [?] | 58, 68 |
| 1794 | John ⁷ | 356, 525 | 1724 | Joseph ⁴ | 89, 133 |
| | John ⁷ | 358 | 1728 | Joseph ⁴ | 90, 136 |
| | John ⁷ | 363 | 1738 | Joseph ⁵ | 123 |
| 1806 | John ⁷ | 309, 486 | 1745 | Joseph ⁵ | 120, 216 |
| 1813 | John ⁷ | 400 | 1745 | Joseph ⁵ | 148, 150, 240 |
| | John ⁷ | 372 | 1760 | Joseph ⁵ | 133, 222 |
| 1835 | John ⁷ | 341, 512 | 1773 | Joseph ⁵ | 136, 231 |
| 1795 | John ⁸ | 537, 656 | 1768 | Joseph ⁶ | 224 |
| 1866 | John ⁸ Jr. | 512, 617 | 1773 | Joseph ⁶ | 163 |
| | John ⁹ | 662 | 1778 | Joseph ⁶ | 250 |
| 1806 | John Andrew ⁸ | 647 | 1781 | Joseph ⁶ | 216, 343 |
| 1855 | John C. ⁷ | 339 | 1796 | Joseph ⁶ | 230, 369 |
| 1805 | John Carver | 104 | | Joseph ⁷ | 271, 448 |
| 1805 | John Daniels ⁷ | 383, 544 | | Joseph ⁷ | 305 |
| 1895 | John de Boketon | 613 | | Joseph ⁷ | 344 |
| 1790 | John Earle ⁶ | 221, 222, 353 | | Joseph ⁷ | 356 |
| 1840 | John Edward ⁸ | 402, 638 | 1790 | Joseph ⁷ | 351, 519 |
| 1837 | John Elliot ⁸ | 161, 603 | 1816 | Joseph ⁷ | 350, 517 |
| 1804 | John Foster ⁸ | 430, 585 | 1823 | Joseph ⁷ | 366 |
| 1773 | John Francis ⁶ | 240, 404 | 1821 | Joseph ⁸ | 510, 550 |
| 1855 | John Frank ⁹ | 586, 692 | 1806 | Joseph Earle ⁶ | 221, 222, 353 |
| | | | 1864 | Joseph Edward Wood | 563, 682 |
| | | | 1831 | Joseph Edwin ⁷ (Maj.) | 343, 514 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|----------------------------------|---------------|-------|----------------------------|---------------|
| 1818 | Greene, Joseph Fones 7 | 307, 482 | 1826 | Greene, Katharine Celia 7 | 338, 507 |
| 1811 | Joseph Foster (Admiral) | 502, 696 | 1840 | Katharine Celia Larned, 8 | 334, 505, 509 |
| 1792 | Joseph Harris 7 | 387, 546 | | Katharine (Greene) | 89, 130 |
| 1827 | Joseph Harris, 8 Jr. | 546, 666 | | Katharine M. ¹⁰ | 600 |
| 1790 | Joseph Hayward 7 | 318 | | Katharine (Parker) | 688 |
| 1808 | Joseph Langford 6 | 232, 372 | | Katharine (Stanbridge) | 94, 148 |
| 1830 | Joseph Langford 7 | 371, 531 | | — (Kerr) | 380, 642 |
| 1777 | Joseph Lippitt 6 | 240, 405 | 1756 | Keziah 6 | 152 |
| 1853 | Joseph Manton 9 | 639 | 1688 | Keziah (Davis) | 73, 95 |
| 1803 | Joseph Nathaniel ¹⁰ | 716 | 1741 | Keziah (Richardson) | 145, 225, 242 |
| 1797 | Joseph Nightingale 7 | 295, 469 | | Lanche 7 | 369 |
| 1827 | Joseph Norton 8 | 484, 629 | 1766 | Langford 5 | 136, 230 |
| 1856 | Joseph Sire 8 | 516, 648 | | Langford 6 | 230, 370 |
| 1837 | Joseph Sisson 8 | 547 | 1895 | Laura A. ¹⁰ | 602 |
| 1841 | Joseph Story 8 | 576, 686 | | Laura (Bartlett) | 356 |
| 1814 | Joseph Tyler 8 | 494, 638 | 1837 | Laura L. ⁷ | 348, 516 |
| 1798 | Joseph Warren 7 | 267, 445 | | Laura (Leavitt) | 543, 662 |
| 1846 | Joseph Warren 8 Jr. | 446, 594 | 1770 | Lavina (Knight) | 183, 304, 308 |
| 1876 | Joseph Warren 9 | 594 | 1838 | Lavina Knight 8 | 486 |
| 1863 | Joseph Warren 9 | 593, 700 | 1842 | Lavina Knight 8 | 486, 632 |
| 1807 | Joseph Warren, ¹⁰ Jr. | 700 | | Lavina (Lowder) | 403, 571 |
| 1791 | Joseph Whipple 6 | 241, 406 | | Lavinia (Greene) | 372, 534 |
| 1844 | Joseph Whipple 9 | 685, 726 | 1862 | Lawrence Mills 9 | 593, 699 |
| 1803 | Josephine 9 | 613 | 1744 | Lazarus 5 | 123 |
| 1866 | Josephine A. (Perry) | 456, 601 | 1813 | Leah 8 | 538, 657 |
| 1729 | Josephine Olivia 9 | 666 | 1782 | Leah (Fowler) | 374, 538 |
| 1788 | Joshua 5 | 115, 177, 178 | | Leander 9 | 660 |
| 1750 | Joshua Allen 7 | 351, 510 | 1861 | Leanna (Wright) | 366, 530 |
| 1773 | Joshiah 6 | 187, 312 | | Leicester ¹⁰ | 689 |
| 1779 | Judith 6 | 214, 340 | | Leila H. (Mather) | 336, 505 |
| 1825 | Judith 6 | 217 | | Leibel 8 | 438 |
| 1775 | Judith Ann 8 | 520 | 1857 | Lenore 9 | 599, 703 |
| | Julia 6 | 200, 327 | 1900 | Leonard 9 | 625 |
| 1885 | Julia 7 | 358 | 1857 | Leonard Willson 8 | 578, 687 |
| | Julia 8 | 481 | 1858 | Lester Vassall 9 | 613 |
| | Julia 9 | 674 | 1788 | Lettie Annette 8 | 457 |
| 1818 | Julia A. (—) Brown | 561 | 1799 | Leverett 6 | 173 |
| | Julia A. (Coblentz) | 547, 660 | 1839 | Leverett 7 | 313, 491 |
| | Julia A. (Eldredge) | 494, 639 | 1852 | Leverett Barker 9 | 628 |
| | Julia A. (Gibson) | 457, 601 | 1851 | Levi Gilbert 7 | 286 |
| 1824 | Julia A. (Streeter) | 656 | 1802 | Levi Maxey 8 | 496, 641 |
| 1836 | Julia Amanda 7 | 389 | 1818 | Lewis 6 | 218 |
| 1809 | Julia Ann 8 | 303, 480 | | Lewis 7 (Rev.) | 352, 521 |
| 1800 | Julia Anna (Searle) | 180, 287, 302 | | Lewis 7 | 358 |
| 1869 | Julia Beaumont 8 | 449 | 1813 | Lewis 7 | 279, 456 |
| 1790 | Julia Bourne | 330 | 1820 | Lewis Augustus 8 | 484, 630 |
| 1834 | Julia (Crippin) | 631, 717 | 1828 | Lewis Curtis 7 | 285, 463 |
| 1869 | Julia Dyer 8 | 574 | 1852 | Lewis Dayton 8 | 403 |
| | Julia Emeline 9 | 670 | 1856 | Lewis Douglass 9 (Capt.) | |
| | Julia (Isham) | 308, 484 | 1837 | Lewis H. ⁸ | 184, 630, 715 |
| | Julia (Kinney) | 272, 440 | 1750 | Lewis Sayre 5 | 344 |
| 1835 | Julia (Lawlor) | 371, 531 | 1798 | Lewis Sayre 6 Jr. | 112, 172 |
| 1816 | Julia Lucretia (Baldwin) | 626, 712 | 1862 | Lewis Sayre 6 | 173, 285 |
| 1837 | Julia Maria 8 | 524 | 1865 | Lida Lucretia 9 | 655 |
| | Julia Philinda 9 | 625, 711 | 1854 | Lilian Pitman 8 | 522, 653 |
| | Julia S. ⁹ | 688 | 1858 | Lina 9 | 625 |
| 1885 | Julia Sherman 9 | 594 | 1854 | Lincoln 8 | 552, 673 |
| 1850 | Julia Strong (Sherman) | 446, 504 | 1858 | Lizzie Jane 8 | 486 |
| 1779 | Junius 9 | 181 | 1868 | Lizzie Taft (Adams) | 184, 630, 715 |
| 1845 | Kate 9 | 628 | 1775 | Lloyd 6 | 214, 340 |
| 1835 | Kate Rebecca 8 | 560, 670 | 1784 | Lloyd 6 | 238, 391 |
| 1731 | Katharine 5 | 148, 251 | 1840 | Lois A. Sisson 8 | 547 |
| 1774 | Katharine 6 | 188 | | Lois (Jones) | 387, 547 |
| 1805 | Katharine 7 | 394, 561 | 1865 | Lorenzo 7 | 365 |
| 1801 | Katharine 9 | 616 | | Louie Morgan 9 | 667 |
| 1816 | Katharine Celia 7 (Greene) | | | Louisa | 296 |
| | Larned— | 212, 335 | 1820 | Louisa 7 | 366 |
| 1800 | Katharine Celia | 646 | 1823 | Louisa Antoinette 7 | 370 |
| 1816 | Katharine Celia 7 | 339, 509 | 1783 | Louisa Catharine 6 | 205, 206, 332 |
| | | | 1829 | Louisa Catharine 7 | 403, 572 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|----------------------------------|---------------|-------|------------------------------|---------------|
| 1790 | Greene, Louisa (Meacham) Burt... | 442, 501 | 1808 | Greene, Lydia Fisher 7 | 393, 559 |
| 1829 | Louisa Mumford 7 | 338, 508 | 1812 | Lydia French 7 | 343, 512 |
| 1843 | Louisa P. (Haven) | 492, 638 | | Lydia (Greenfield) | 229, 365 |
| | Louisa Seelye | 371, 531 | | Lydia (Harding) | 73, 99 |
| 1851 | Louisa Sherrill 8 | 402, 603 | 1801 | Lydia Hill 8 | 481, 622 |
| 1868 | Louise E. (Reynolds) | 578, 687 | | Lydia (Kent) | 383, 544 |
| | Louise (—) Gonoir | 584, 690 | | Lydia Maria 7 | 283 |
| 1819 | Lucianna Ziegler | 346, 514 | 1846 | Lydia Maria 8 | 556 |
| 1841 | Lucinda Minerva (Willard) | 482, 688 | 1832 | Lydia Martha 7 | 403, 573 |
| | Lucinda (Watson) | 688 | | Lydia (McLaughlin) | 489 |
| 1748 | Lucretia 5 | 150 | 1815 | Lydia Miller (Cross) | 309, 486 |
| | Lucretia 6 | 248 | | Lydia (Mitchell) | 193 |
| 1770 | Lucretia 6 | 256, 417 | | Lydia (Nichols) | 134, 225, 243 |
| 1771 | Lucretia 6 | 256, 424 | | Lydia (Sweet) | 215, 320, 343 |
| 1816 | Lucretia 8 | 525 | | Lyman 7 | 359 |
| 1770 | Lucretia Callahan 6 | 250, 410 | 1811 | Lyman 7 | 394, 561 |
| | Lucretia (Kirby) | 302, 479 | 1833 | Lyman Root 8 | 546, 666 |
| 1766 | Lucy 6 | 181 | 1865 | Mabel A. (Harding) | 586, 693 |
| | Lucy 6 | 230 | 1866 | Mabel L. 10 | 711 |
| 1810 | Lucy Ann 7 | 280, 457 | 1889 | Madeline 9 | 676 |
| 1819 | Lucy Ann 7 | 341, 511 | | Mae (Thomas) | 502, 642 |
| 1798 | Lucy Ann 7 | 298, 471 | | — (Magee) | 364, 529 |
| 1780 | Lucy Anna 6 | 214, 341 | 1854 | Maggie Eva 9 | 631, 717 |
| 1852 | Lucy Anna 9 | 597, 701 | 1789 | Mandana 7 | 311 |
| | Lucy B. (Pray) | 439, 585 | 1810 | Mandana 8 | 489 |
| | Lucy (Bump) | 383, 543 | 1879 | Marc Tiffany 9 | 619, 710 |
| | Lucy Caroline 8 | 582 | | Marcia (Tourtclot) | 584, 692 |
| | Lucy Fry (Nichols) | 439, 585 | 1795 | Marcy 7 | 304 |
| 1855 | Lucy H. Atwater 6 | 402, 604 | 1824 | Marcy Gooding (Wilbur) | 451, 472, 596 |
| | Lucy H. (Seymour) | 325, 497, 582 | | Marcy (Knight) | 183, 303 |
| 1759 | Lucy (Huntington) | 112, 172 | | Marcy (Rice) | 136, 231 |
| 1788 | Lucy Huntington 6 | 172, 285 | 1707 | Margaret 4 | 91, 143 |
| 1814 | Lucy Huntington 7 | 282, 462 | 1730 | Margaret 5 | 130, 220 |
| 1867 | Lucy Leverett 9 | 668, 724 | 1733 | Margaret 5 | 113, 175 |
| | Lucy (Parker) | 302, 478 | 1740 | Margaret 5 | 127, 197, 199 |
| 1873 | Lucy Sherrill 9 | 603 | | Margaret 6 | 229 |
| 1879 | Lucy Stacey 9 | 670 | 1772 | Margaret 6 | 200, 326 |
| 1806 | Lucy (Stacy) | 387, 547 | 1780 | Margaret 6 | 238, 389 |
| 1808 | Lucy V. 10 | 692 | 1862 | Margaret 7 | 432 |
| 1784 | Lucy (Westcott) | 180, 302 | 1793 | Margaret 7 | 326, 497 |
| 1766 | Lucy? (Wilkinson) | 192 | 1811 | Margaret 7 | 365, 529 |
| 1867 | Luella J. (Greene) | 531, 656 | 1822 | Margaret 8 | 524 |
| | Luke | 298 | 1850 | Margaret 8 | 576 |
| 1893 | Lulu C. 9 | 648 | | Margaret (—) | 129, 216 |
| 1854 | Lura E. (Oliver) | 348, 517 | 1837 | Margaret Ann 8 | 488 |
| 1887 | Lura Elizabeth 8 | 517 | 1816 | Margaret Ann 9 | 592, 607 |
| 1861 | Luther Alonzo 8 | 566, 683 | | Margaret (Cary) | 591, 696 |
| 1831 | Luther George Hill 7 | 400, 566 | 1847 | Margaret Cary 10 | 696, 728 |
| 1718 | Lydia 5 | 99, 153, 161 | 1886 | Margaret (Clarke) | 212, 335 |
| | Lydia 6 | 225, 358 | | Margaret Cushing | 646 |
| 1771 | Lydia 6 | 164 | 1829 | Margaret Cushing (Ladd) | 334, 504 |
| 1776 | Lydia 9 | 216, 343 | | Margaret (Durdon) | 490, 635 |
| 1791 | Lydia 7 | 354, 523 | | Margaret (Ellsworth) | 350, 518 |
| 1800 | Lydia 7 | 358, 526 | 1786 | Margaret (Foster) | 442, 591 |
| 1817 | Lydia 8 | 539, 660 | 1853 | Margaret Foster 10 | 697, 730 |
| | Lydia 8 | 519 | 1858 | Margaret G. (Cushing) Ladd 8 | 504 |
| 1852 | Lydia 8 | 563, 681 | 1740 | Margaret 5 (Greene) | 127, 199, 213 |
| | Lydia (Abbott) | 442, 592 | | Margaret (Hamilton) | 457, 602 |
| 1829 | Lydia Ann 8 | 519, 650 | | Margaret (Humphrey) | 351, 520 |
| | Lydia Ann 8 | 524 | 1858 | Margaret Ladd 8 (Greene) | 504, 645 |
| | Lydia Ann 8 | 526 | | Margaret (Lowber) | 484, 630 |
| 1760 | Lydia (Arnold) | 167, 277 | | Margaret M. (Quincy) | 259, 429 |
| 1826 | Lydia Arnold | 193, 454 | 1868 | Margaret Quincy 8 | 579 |
| 1827 | Lydia Augusta 8 | 490 | 1849 | Margaret Woodside 8 | 575, 685 |
| | Lydia (Blake) Erving | 172, 282 | | Maria | 215, 320 |
| 1808 | Lydia (Briggs) | 302, 478 | 1807 | Maria 7 | 313, 401 |
| 1775 | Lydia (Coffin) | 374, 539 | 1821 | Maria 7 | 400, 568 |
| 1798 | Lydia (Dennis) | 295, 470, 471 | 1822 | Maria 7 | 392 |
| 1845 | Lydia E. (Boles) | 547, 669 | 1800 | Maria 8 | 539, 658 |
| 1767 | Lydia (Fisher) | 239, 393 | | | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|---------------------------------------|---------------|-------|-----------------------------|---------------|
| 1781 | Greene, Maria Antoinette ⁶ | 218, 346 | 1633 | Greene, Martin ⁸ | 526 |
| 1787 | Maria (Arnold) | 238, 392 | 1660 | Mary ² | 58, 68 |
| | Maria B. (Cook) | 470, 608 | 1677 | Mary ³ | 65, 85 |
| 1804 | Maria (Bedell) | 542, 661 | 1697 | Mary ⁴ | 72, 95 |
| 1830 | Maria Bradlee ⁷ | 351, 520 | 1703 | Mary ⁴ | 87, 121 |
| | Maria Brown ⁷ | 342 | 1706 | Mary ⁴ | 83, 113 |
| | Maria F. (Burrows) | 218, 347 | 1707 | Mary ⁴ | 84 |
| | Maria (Hudson) | 517 | 1720 | Mary ⁴ | 77, 110 |
| | Maria L. (Talmage) | 522, 652 | 1720 | Mary ⁵ | 89, 131 |
| 1838 | Maria Lansing ⁸ | 576, 686 | 1723 | Mary ⁵ | 117 |
| | Maria Leonard (Carpenter) | 193 | 1723 | Mary ⁵ | 116 |
| 1833 | Maria Louisa ⁸ | 490, 636 | 1724 | Mary ⁵ | 97, 154 |
| | Maria Louisa ⁹ | 601, 723 | 1725 | Mary ⁵ | 98, 160 |
| | Maria Louisa (Jacobs) | 541, 661 | 1727 | Mary ⁵ | 123, 190 |
| 1830 | Maria Louise ⁷ | 372, 533 | 1734 | Mary ⁵ | 99, 163 |
| 1803 | Maria Louise | 194 | 1734 | Mary ⁵ | 130, 219 |
| 1834 | Maria (Munroe) | 685, 725 | 1737 | Mary ⁵ | 147, 247 |
| 1832 | Maria N. Skinner | 372, 534 | 1739 | Mary ⁵ | 148, 253 |
| | Maria (Pratt) | 451, 598 | 1740 | Mary ⁵ | 126, 197 |
| | Maria (Sweet) | 215, 343 | 1743 | Mary ⁵ | 126 |
| | Maria (Worden) | 173 | 1743 | Mary ⁵ | 120 |
| 1832 | Marian P. (Carpenter) | 558, 677 | 1743 | Mary ⁵ | 129, 216 |
| 1860 | Marie Louise ⁹ | 652 | 1743 | Mary ⁵ | 145, 243 |
| 1816 | Marietta ⁸ | 524 | 1754 | Mary ⁵ | 112, 171 |
| 1875 | Marietta Elizabeth ⁸ | 567 | | Mary ⁵ | 133, 221, 222 |
| | Mariette ¹⁰ | 721 | | Mary ⁶ | 214, 343 |
| 1858 | Marilla (Johnston) | 683 | | Mary ⁶ | 229, 395 |
| 1871 | Marion Althea ¹⁰ | 726 | 1739 | Mary ⁶ | 239 |
| 1878 | Marion E. Postlethwaite ⁹ | 599, 703 | 1740 | Mary ⁶ | 234 |
| 1860 | Marion Nieves Carmen ⁸ | 505 | 1745 | Mary ⁶ | 156 |
| 1723 | Martha ⁵ | 99, 161 | 1752 | Mary ⁶ | 232 |
| 1747 | Martha ⁵ | 149, 255, 734 | 1752 | Mary ⁶ | 152 |
| 1793 | Martha ⁶ | 129, 219 | 1755 | Mary ⁶ | 183, 395 |
| 1793 | Martha ⁶ | 256, 417 | 1756 | Mary ⁶ | 160, 271 |
| 1760 | Martha ⁶ | 248, 409 | 1759 | Mary ⁶ | 205, 236, 380 |
| 1784 | Martha ⁶ | 219, 350 | 1760 | Mary ⁶ | 233, 376 |
| | Martha ⁷ | 311 | 1762 | Mary ⁶ | 234, 379 |
| 1793 | Martha ⁷ | 354 | 1762 | Mary ⁶ | 256 |
| 1814 | Martha ⁸ | 438, 692 | 1764 | Mary ⁶ | 180, 297 |
| 1821 | Martha ⁸ | 558, 677 | 1765 | Mary ⁶ | 216 |
| 1865 | Martha ⁹ | 609 | 1765 | Mary ⁶ | 219 |
| 1819 | Martha Almira ⁷ | 281, 460 | 1766 | Mary ⁶ | 239 |
| | Martha Ann (Nickerson) | 519, 650 | 1767 | Mary ⁶ | 248 |
| 1849 | Martha (Avery) | 364, 529 | 1768 | Mary ⁶ | 256, 417 |
| 1792 | Martha Babcock ⁶ | 251 | 1768 | Mary ⁶ | 164 |
| 1812 | Martha Babcock ⁶ | 259, 433 | 1770 | Mary ⁶ | 181 |
| 1809 | Martha Barrett (Dana) | 299, 472 | 1773 | Mary ⁶ | 188, 317 |
| 1884 | Martha Barrett ⁹ | 612 | 1775 | Mary ⁶ | 177, 296 |
| 1795 | Martha (Blakely) | 393, 558 | 1776 | Mary ⁶ | 224, 355 |
| 1798 | Martha (Brooks) | 240, 493 | 1777 | Mary ⁶ | 224, 356 |
| 1827 | Martha Brooks ⁷ | 403, 573 | 1778 | Mary ⁶ | 167, 279 |
| 1793 | Martha (Brown) | 84, 118 | 1778 | Mary ⁶ | 172, 281 |
| 1706 | Martha (Coit) Hubbard | 94, 147 | 1780 | Mary ⁶ | 240, 405 |
| | Martha (Crouse) | 710, 731 | 1780 | Mary ⁶ | 216 |
| 1793 | Martha F. (Northup) | 193, 322 | 1782 | Mary ⁶ | 238, 389 |
| 1825 | Martha Fones ⁷ | 322 | 1787 | Mary ⁶ | 217, 344 |
| 1848 | Martha Gertrude | 454 | 1796 | Mary ⁶ | 173 |
| 1808 | Martha Grieve (Chadsey) | 324 | | Mary ⁷ | 300 |
| | Martha H. (Gilbert) | 525, 655 | | Mary ⁷ | 305, 482 |
| 1798 | Martha (Hall) | 226, 361, 362 | | Mary ⁷ | 311 |
| 1803 | Martha Hill (Munroe) | 574, 676, 685 | | Mary ⁷ | 321, 494 |
| 1838 | Martha Jane ⁸ | 457, 602 | | Mary ⁷ | 344 |
| 1858 | Martha Louisa ⁸ | 527 | | Mary ⁷ | 353 |
| | Martha (Noxson) | 455, 601 | | Mary ⁷ | 382 |
| | Martha (Russell) | 88 | 1765 | Mary ⁷ | 374, 539 |
| | Martha (Titus) | 263, 439 | 1769 | Mary ⁷ | 193 |
| | Martha Waldo (Brown) | 193, 454 | 1769 | Mary ⁷ | 380 |
| 1777 | Martha Washington ⁶ | 206, 327 | 1777 | Mary ⁷ | 270 |
| 1859 | Martha Washington ⁸ | 566, 683 | 1779 | Mary ⁷ | 380, 541 |
| 1876 | Martha Whipple ¹⁰ | 726 | | | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|----------------------------|---------------------|-------|-----------------------------|---------------------|
| 1783 | Greene, Mary 7 | 304 | 1822 | Greene, Mary (Ball) | 307, 482 |
| 1790 | Mary 7 | 287, 464 | 1678 | Mary (Barton) | 65, 88 |
| 1793 | Mary 7 | 308, 483 | | Mary (Becker) | 682 |
| 1795 | Mary 7 | 319 | 1806 | Mary Bethia 7 | 413, 376 |
| 1796 | Mary 7 | 343 | 1884 | Mary Blanche 8 | 517 |
| 1799 | Mary 7 | 355, 523 | 1838 | Mary (Blodgett) | 484, 630 |
| 1803 | Mary 7 | 295, 296, 471 | 1850 | Mary Blunt 7 | 318 |
| 1803 | Mary 7 | 326, 498 | 1751 | Mary (Briggs) | 152, 263 |
| 1806 | Mary 7 | 424 | 1707 | Mary Burroughs (Aborn) | 354, 522 |
| 1807 | Mary 7 | 387, 548 | 1822 | Mary Burroughs (McCullough) | 387, 551 |
| 1825 | Mary 7 | 350, 518 | | Mary C. (Massingham) | 584, 690 |
| | Mary 8 | 442 | 1677 | Mary (Carder) | 67, 92, 98 |
| | Mary 8 | 481 | | Mary (Carl) | 584, 690 |
| 1813 | Mary 8 | 539, 660 | 1717 | Mary (Chandler) | 94, 149, 242, 258 |
| 1823 | Mary 8 | 520 | 1825 | Mary Charlotte 8 | 519 |
| | Mary 9 | 305 | 1834 | Mary Clifford 9 | 587, 694 |
| 1842 | Mary 9 | 628 | | Mary (Collins) Rodman | 128, 233 |
| | Mary A. 9 | 688 | 1817 | Mary Copley 9 | 259, 433 |
| 1809 | Mary A. 9 | 591 | 1809 | Mary Dexter 8 | 481, 623 |
| | Mary A. (Babbitt) | 474, 610 | 1825 | Mary Douglas 7 | 322, 497 |
| | Mary A. (Hines) | 525, 655 | 1852 | Mary E. 7 | 348 |
| | Mary A. (White) | 685, 725 | 1847 | Mary E. 8 | 513 |
| 1829 | Mary Abbie 9 | 685, 725 | 1866 | Mary E. 9 | 634 |
| 1832 | Mary Abby 8 | 522, 652 | 1842 | Mary E. (Bemis) | 483, 627 |
| 1853 | Mary Abby 10 | 725 | | Mary E. (Fairbank) | 512, 647 |
| 1846 | Mary Abby (Mayer) | 114, 432, 580 | | Mary E. (Pike) | 341, 512 |
| 1845 | Mary Adelaide 8 | 461, 603 | 1844 | Mary E. (Seymour) | 461, 603 |
| 1840 | Mary Albina 8 | 558, 676, 685, 725 | | Mary E. (—) White | 623, 711 |
| 1689 | Mary (Allen) | 65, 89 | 1876 | Mary (Edith) 8 | 566 |
| 1733 | Mary (Allen) | 120, 188 | 1818 | Mary Eliza 7 | 339, 509 |
| 1811 | Mary Almira Low (Waterman) | 384, 389, 554 | 1822 | Mary Eliza 7 | 341, 511 |
| | Mary (Almy) | 77, 111, 248 | | Mary Eliza 8 | 544, 662 |
| 1860 | Mary Amory 7 | 432 | 1833 | Mary Eliza 8 | 488, 633 |
| 1789 | Mary (Andrews) | 218, 348 | 1846 | Mary Eliza 9 | 648 |
| 1812 | Mary Angelina 7 | 309, 487 | 1861 | Mary Eliza 9 | 635, 718 |
| 1794 | Mary Ann 7 | 276, 450 | 1831 | Mary Elizabeth 6 | 188, 318 |
| 1810 | Mary Ann 7 | 306, 562 | 1831 | Mary Elizabeth 8 | 560, 679 |
| 1813 | Mary Ann 7 | 281, 458 | 1834 | Mary Elizabeth 8 | 471 |
| 1834 | Mary Ann 7 | 286, 463 | 1836 | Mary Elizabeth 8 | 479, 620 |
| 1814 | Mary Ann 8 | 519, 649 | 1854 | Mary Elizabeth 8 | 563, 681 |
| 1827 | Mary Ann 8 | 518 | 1853 | Mary Elizabeth 9 | 640, 719 |
| 1834 | Mary Ann 8 | 488, 634 | 1863 | Mary Elizabeth 9 | 651 |
| 1820 | Mary Ann 9 | 659 | | Mary Eugenia (Pond) | 462, 604 |
| | Mary Ann (Arnold) | 656 | | Mary (Floyd) | 216, 343 |
| | Mary Ann (Barker) | 522, 654 | 1671 | Mary (Fones) | 65, 84 |
| | Mary Ann (Bartlett) | 582 | 1838 | Mary Foster 9 | 623, 711 |
| 1797 | Mary Ann (Clifford) | 440, 587 | | Mary Frances 7 | 303 |
| | Mary Ann (Lehré) | 276, 449 | 1832 | Mary Frances 8 | 554, 674 |
| 1839 | Mary Ann (Leverett) | 547, 668 | 1851 | Mary Frances 8 | 460, 603 |
| 1805 | Mary Ann (Lockwood) | 279, 303, 455 | 1847 | Mary Frances 9 | 685, 726 |
| 1797 | Mary Ann (Smith) | 307, 483 | 1833 | Mary Frances (Low) | 166, 274, |
| | Mary Ann (Strong) | 365, 529 | | | 451, 459, 599 |
| | Mary Ann (Turner) | 519, 650 | 1722 | Mary (Fry) Gould | 113, 135, 173 |
| 1806 | Mary Anna 8 | 440 | 1868 | Mary G. 8 | 569 |
| 1790 | Mary Anne 6 | 259, 426 | | Mary (Gardiner) | 127 |
| 1802 | Mary Anne 8 | 538, 656 | 1821 | Mary Gardiner 9 | 590, 695 |
| 1829 | Mary Anne 8 | 578 | | Mary (Gibbs) | 233 |
| 1840 | Mary Anne 8 | 457, 602 | | Mary (Goddard) | 126, 166 |
| 1857 | Mary Anne 9 | 108, 166, 160, 207, | 1783 | Mary (Godfrey) | 270, 447 |
| | | 274, 458, 600, 703 | | Mary Godfrey 9 | 595 |
| 1820 | Mary Anne (Appleton) | 259, 432 | 1818 | Mary (Goodell) | 483, 625 |
| | Mary Anne (Arnold) | 309, 486 | | Mary 2 (Gorton) | 62 |
| 1791 | Mary (Arnold) | 214, 341, 445 | 1673 | Mary 3 (Gorton) | 62, 83, 93 |
| 1840 | Mary Augusta 8 | 446, 594 | 1799 | Mary Gorton (Arnold) | 141, 299, 472 |
| 1816 | Mary Augusta (Smith) | 445, 446 | 1816 | Mary Gould 7 | 342 |
| 1792 | Mary (Austin) | 322, 495 | | Mary (Gould) | 88, 126 |
| | Mary (Aylesworth) | 135 | | Mary (Gray) | 363, 543 |
| 1817 | Mary B. (Williams) | 302, 556 | 1687 | Mary 4 (Greene) | 73, 75, 96, 100 |
| | Mary (Baker) | 393, 558 | 1700 | Mary 4 (Greene) | 73, 92, 98, 99, 143 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------|---|
| 1718 | Greene, Mary ⁴ (Greene).88, 129, 193, 454 | 1867 | Greene, Mary (Rice).....06, 152 |
| 1744 | Mary ⁵ (Greene).....125, 192 | | Mary Richmond ⁹610, 708 |
| 1745 | Mary ³ (Greene).....148, 150, 249 | 1822 | Mary Ricketts (Adams).....430, 578 |
| 1747 | Mary ⁵ (Greene).....106, 144, 171, 239 | | Mary (Roffer).....295, 470 |
| | Mary (Grew).....256, 434 | | Mary (Rogers).....229, 365 |
| 1798 | Mary (Gurrell).....539, 659 | 1743 | Mary (Russell) Comstock.....373 |
| | Mary (Hammett).....98, 158 | 1822 | Mary Sabin ⁷352, 521 |
| 1839 | Mary Helen ⁹654, 719 | | Mary Sabin (May).....221, 352 |
| 1870 | Mary Helen ¹⁰719 | 1652 | Mary (Sayles).....62, 72 |
| | Mary Helen (Rice).....654, 719 | 1871 | Mary Seymour ⁹603, 705 |
| 1799 | Mary Henrietta ⁷383, 544 | | Mary (Sheffield).....129, 217 |
| 1816 | Mary Henrietta ⁸543, 661 | 1811 | Mary (Shepard).....552, 672 |
| | Mary (Hill).....240, 400 | 1869 | Mary (Shepard).....673 |
| | Mary (Hooker).....52, 53 | 1679 | Mary (Slocum).....65, 88 |
| | Mary (Hopkins).....219, 350 | 1798 | Mary (Smith Andrews).....481, 623 |
| | Mary Hoxsie (Sands).....332, 502 | 1824 | Mary Sophia ⁷347, 515 |
| 1787 | Mary Hubbard ⁶251, 415 | 1715 | Mary (Stafford).....89, 133 |
| | Mary (—) Hudson.....91 | 1788 | Mary (Strout).....239, 390 |
| 1789 | Mary Ingraham ⁷406, 574 | 1738 | Mary (Tibbitts).....115, 179, 388 |
| | Mary J. (Burrows).....522, 652 | | Mary (Tibbitts).....160, 270, 448 |
| | Mary J. (Gurney).....350, 518 | 1819 | Mary Tibbitts ⁷388, 553 |
| 1837 | Mary Jane ⁷371, 532 | | Mary (Townsend).....226, 361 |
| 1822 | Mary Jane ⁸484 | 1839 | Mary W. (Dearth).....474, 609 |
| 1830 | Mary Jane ⁹656 | | Mary (Wanton) ⁷378 |
| | Mary Jane (Arnold).....494, 639 | 1860 | Mary Ward ⁸502, 642 |
| | Mary Jane (—) Hubbs.....370, 530 | 1726 | Mary (Waterman).....116, 155, 184 |
| | Mary Jane (Moore).....332, 500 | | Mary (Weaver).....196 |
| | Mary Jane (Potter).....486, 632 | | Mary (—) Weeden.....216, 342 |
| | Mary (Jones).....537, 656 | 1711 | Mary (Whitford).....85, 120 |
| 1856 | Mary Josephine.....454 | 1802 | Mary (Whitford).....232, 371 |
| 1885 | Mary Josephine ¹⁰726 | 1808 | Mary Wickes ⁷299, 477 |
| 1785 | Mary Kinnicut.....266, 443 | | Mary (Wilcox).....192, 322 |
| 1703 | Mary (Knowles).....89, 130 | | Mary (Wollam).....571 |
| | Mary L. (Andrews).....362, 527 | 1821 | Mary (Wood).....400, 563, 681 |
| 1749 | Mary (Lippitt).....144, 240 | | Mary Z. (West).....682 |
| 1780 | Mary (Lippitt).....183, 309 | | Matilda (Bailey).....584, 689 |
| 1781 | Mary (Lippitt).....262, 269, 437 | 1862 | Matilda E. ⁸579 |
| 1809 | Mary Lippitt ⁷405 | 1831 | Matilda Elizabeth ⁷336, 505 |
| 1854 | Mary Lloyd ⁸579 | 1810 | Matilda R. (Summer).....212, 336 |
| | Mary (Low).....144, 237 | 1828 | Matilda (Smith).....430, 579 |
| 1773 | Mary Low ⁷391 | 1830 | Matilda Spink ⁷322 |
| 1801 | Mary Low ⁷391 | 1772 | Matteson ⁹224 |
| 1821 | Mary Low ⁷389 | 1865 | Mattie Wilson ⁹635, 718 |
| 1873 | Mary Low ⁸566 | 1890 | Maud ⁹613 |
| 1862 | Mary Low (Arnold).....238, 384, 389 | 1873 | Maud ⁹678 |
| | Mary M. (Bevan).....566, 683 | | May (Hayes).....449 |
| | Mary M. (Holdredge).....531 | | Mehitable (Manton).....115, 177, 178 |
| 1773 | Mary Magdalen (Flagg).....175, 294 | 1823 | Mehitable Manton ⁸470 |
| | Mary (Matteson).....229, 365 | | Mehitable (Shattuck).....688 |
| | Mary (McChesney).....372, 533 | 1763 | Mehitable (Thornton).....177, 295 |
| 1815 | Mary McGowen ⁷403, 570 | 1832 | Melissa A. (Wood).....401, 509 |
| 1843 | Mary (Monogue).....547, 667 | | Melissa (Jerauld).....302, 479 |
| | Mary (Mott).....88, 127, 202, 237 | | Melissa (Williams).....394, 561 |
| | Mary (Mott).....456 | 1821 | Merced (de Valenzuela), 283, 462, 604 |
| | Mary (Nichols).....89, 134 | 1847 | Merced Maria Dolores ⁸462, 604 |
| 1787 | Mary (Northup).....351, 519 | 1731 | Mercy ⁵115, 178 |
| 1817 | Mary (Olin).....350, 517 | 1762 | Mercy ⁶183, 308 |
| 1744 | Mary (Olney).....147, 246 | 1774 | Mercy ⁶181 |
| | Mary (Olney).....213, 337 | 1789 | Mercy ⁶210, 350 |
| 1834 | Mary P. (Manvel).....402, 637 | 1777 | Mercy ⁷261, 435 |
| | Mary (Parkhurst).....309, 487 | 1785 | Mercy ⁷373, 374, 541 |
| | Mary (Paul).....138, 234 | 1810 | Mercy ⁷309 |
| | Mary (Pearce).....366, 530 | 1812 | Mercy ⁷340, 510 |
| 1841 | Mary (Postlethwaite).....451, 598 | 1842 | Mercy ⁸526 |
| 1840 | Mary R. (Adkins).....401, 569 | 1804 | Mercy A. (Westcott).....267, 446 |
| | Mary (Reese).....439, 587 | 1834 | Mercy Ann ⁸486 |
| | Mary (Reynolds).....192, 214 | 1746 | Mercy (Cooke).....232, 373 |
| | Mary (Rhodes).....131 | 1747 | Mercy (Dexter).....182, 304 |
| 1772 | Mary Rhodes (Nightingale), 175, | 1725 | Mercy ⁵ (Greene).....98, 150, 182 |
| | 295, 464 | 1745 | Mercy (Howland).....128, 213 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------------------------|-------|-------------------------------|--------------------|
| | Greene, Mercy (Jenckes)..... | 151, 261 | 1738 | Greene, Nathaniel 5..... | 145, 225, 242 |
| 1739 | Mercy (Lockwood)..... | 151, 261 | | Nathaniel 6..... | 234 |
| | Mercy (Milk)..... | 226, 361 | 1748 | Nathaniel 6..... | 235, 380 |
| 1780 | Mercy (Nelson)..... | 688 | 1755 | Nathaniel 6..... | 234 |
| | Mercy (Stoddard)..... | 116 | 1768 | Nathaniel 6..... | 248 |
| | Mercy (Waterman)..... | 266 | | Nathaniel 6..... | 191, 320 |
| 1800 | Merritt 6..... | 228, 364 | 1787 | Nathaniel 6..... | 193, 322 |
| 1842 | Merritt 7 Jr..... | 364, 529 | 1789 | Nathaniel 6..... | 212, 334 |
| 1883 | Merritt 8..... | 520 | | Nathaniel 7..... | 264, 441 |
| 1858 | Merritt 9..... | 678 | 1772 | Nathaniel 7..... | 262, 438 |
| | Merritt R 7..... | 363 | 1791 | Nathaniel 7..... | 308, 484 |
| 1842 | Merton 8..... | 561, 680 | 1801 | Nathaniel 7..... | 313, 401 |
| 1800 | Mildred Ida 9..... | 648 | 1800 | Nathaniel 7 (Dr.)..... | 332, 500 |
| 1848 | Milton Gregory 8..... | 527 | 1818 | Nathaniel 7..... | 334, 504 |
| | Minerva A. (Nash)..... | 350, 518 | | Nathaniel 8..... | 491 |
| | Minerva (Bowers)..... | 266 | | Nathaniel 8..... | 442, 592, 699 |
| 1843 | Minerva Bucklin 8..... | 553 | 1797 | Nathaniel 8..... | 441, 589, 590 |
| 1810 | Minerva Bucklin (Sutton)..... | 388, 551 | 1855 | Nathaniel 8..... | 504, 645 |
| 1828 | Minerva Rogerson 8..... | 552, 671 | 1865 | Nathaniel 8..... | 502, 642 |
| | Minna (Duivey)..... | 531 | 1806 | Nathaniel 9 (Col.)..... | 591 |
| | Minnie 10..... | 692 | 1828 | Nathaniel Arnold 7..... | 322 |
| | Minnie May 10..... | 690 | | Nathaniel Gordon 9..... | 591, 695 |
| 1858 | Minnie Mertice 9..... | 655 | 1826 | Nathaniel Ogden 8..... | 524 |
| | Miriam (—) Remington..... | 87, 123 | 1780 | Nathaniel Ray 6..... | 203, 206, 331 |
| | (—) Moon..... | 90, 136 | 1849 | Nathaniel Ray 8..... | 502 |
| 1804 | Morgan Lewis 7..... | 355, 524 | | Neal Boyle 9..... | 635 |
| 1815 | Moses 8..... | 437, 583 | | Nellie Southworth 10..... | 723 |
| 1875 | Muriel Houghton 9..... | 676 | 1866 | Nellie Tenezvous 8..... | 566 |
| 1779 | Nabby Sophia 6..... | 218, 345 | | Nathaniel Ray 8..... | 225, 358 |
| 1770 | Nancy 6..... | 217, 344 | 1762 | Nicholas Davis..... | 191, 215, 320 |
| | Nancy 6..... | 183 | | Nieves del Carmen (Haviland), | |
| 1801 | Nancy 6..... | 173, 285 | | | 334, 504 |
| | Nancy 7..... | 311 | 1751 | Niobe 6..... | 234, 378 |
| | Nancy 7..... | 356 | 1720 | Niobe (Paul)..... | 138, 234, 378 |
| 1707 | Nancy 7..... | 303, 560 | 1843 | Norvel Scott 8..... | 551 |
| 1811 | Nancy 7..... | 366, 530 | 1814 | Octavia 7..... | 290, 477 |
| | Nancy 8..... | 438, 584 | | Olive 6..... | 224, 357 |
| | Nancy 8..... | 442 | | Olive 7..... | 356 |
| 1832 | Nancy Andrews 8..... | 574 | 1850 | Olive 9..... | 640, 719 |
| | Nancy C. 7..... | 352 | | Oliver..... | 131 |
| | Nancy C. (Holman)..... | 413, 577 | 1740 | Oliver 5..... | 80, 99, 163 |
| 1821 | Nancy C. (Vallandigham)..... | 543, 661 | | Oliver 6..... | 224, 356 |
| 1811 | Nancy Henry 7..... | 352 | 1786 | Oliver 7..... | 262, 438, 439, 692 |
| 1815 | Nancy Holden 7..... | 279, 456 | | Oliver 9..... | 584, 601 |
| | Nancy (Pearce)..... | 214, 339 | 1861 | Oliver Decker 9..... | 655 |
| | Nancy P. (Aldrich) Lyford..... | 624 | 1833 | Oliver Watson 8..... | 520, 651 |
| | Nancy P. (Butler)..... | 541, 661 | 1874 | Oliver Watson 9 Jr..... | 651 |
| 1786 | Nancy (Peake)..... | 307, 483 | | Olivia S. (Woodruff)..... | 546, 666 |
| 1863 | Nancy Truesdell 8..... | 566 | 1861 | Olivia Shackerly 9..... | 666 |
| 1794 | Nancy (Tyler)..... | 321, 494 | 1790 | Orpha 6..... | 228 |
| | Napoleon 7..... | 356 | | Orvilla 7..... | 363 |
| 1742 | Nathan..... | 125, 130, 193, 454 | 1842 | Oscar C 9..... | 661, 723 |
| 1783 | Nathan, Jr..... | 193 | 1822 | Oscar Hamilton 8..... | 485, 631 |
| 1770 | Nathan 6..... | 224, 356 | 1838 | Oscar J..... | 529 |
| | Nathan 7..... | 356 | | Palmyra (Matteson)..... | 369 |
| 1807 | Nathan 7..... | 356, 525 | 1806 | Pamela 7..... | 355 |
| 1850 | Nathan..... | 194 | | Pamela (Bentley)..... | 193 |
| 1707 | Nathanael 4 88, 125, 126, 131, 140, 196, 198, 200, 233, 237, 380 | | 1825 | Pamela Brown 7..... | 342 |
| 1742 | Nathanael 5 (Maj.-Gen.) 64, 87, 101, 127, 131, 166, 196, 197, 199, 200, 204, 205, 207, 209, 212, 213, 217, 237, 287, 289, 293, 327, 328, 331, 332, 333, 375, 500, 505, 734, 735 | | 1792 | Pamela (Gould)..... | 214, 342 |
| | Nathaniel 3..... | 68, 93, 250 | | Pamela (Wilson)..... | 271, 448 |
| 1679 | Nathaniel 4..... | 94, 148, 149 | 1820 | Pardon Bowen 7..... | 332, 503 |
| 1709 | Nathaniel 5..... | 138 | | Paris 6..... | 220, 395 |
| 1727 | Nathaniel 5..... | 149 | 1726 | Patience 4..... | 89 |
| 1733 | Nathaniel 5..... | 111, 112, 148, 171, 248 | 1733 | Patience 5..... | 130, 134, 220 |
| 1738 | Nathaniel 5..... | 111, 112, 148, 171, 248 | 1753 | Patience 5..... | 134, 223 |
| | | | | Patience 6..... | 181, 393 |
| | | | | Patience 6..... | 102 |
| | | | | Patience 6..... | 220, 365 |
| | | | 1754 | Patience 6..... | 174, 288, 289 |
| | | | 1770 | Patience 6..... | 192 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------|---|
| 1788 | Greene, Patience 7..... 304, 480 | 1780 | Greene, Phebe 7..... 304 |
| 1741 | Patience (Arnold)..... 125, 192 | 1792 | Phebe 7..... 304 |
| 1728 | Patience (Cooke)..... 113, 174 | 1796 | Phebe 7..... 387, 546 |
| 1754 | Patience (Cornell)..... 183, 307 | 1808 | Phebe 8..... 539, 660 |
| 1815 | Patience (Cox) Randall..... 200, 326 | | Phebe 8..... 439 |
| 1747 | Patience Gardiner 8..... 519, 651 | 1827 | Phebe 8..... 471 |
| | Patience (Sheffield)..... 129, 216 | 1834 | Phebe 8..... 545, 665 |
| | Patience (Terry)..... 136, 228 | | Phebe 9..... 607 |
| 1757 | Patience (Wall)..... 129, 218 | 1821 | Phebe Allen 8..... 518 |
| 1715 | Patience (Waterman)..... 116, 181 | | Phebe Ann (Slocum) Saunders, |
| | Patty 8..... 442 | | 392, 556 |
| 1736 | Paul 5..... 125, 191, 262 | 1695 | Phebe (Arnold)..... 91, 139, 140 |
| | Paul 7..... 321 | 1828 | Phebe Battelle 7..... 403, 572 |
| 1824 | Paul 8..... 494, 638 | 1793 | Phebe (Brown)..... 295, 470 |
| 1881 | Paul Bennie 9..... 638 | | Phebe (Congdon)..... 351, 520 |
| 1875 | Paul Cook 9..... 681 | 1781 | Phebe (Dyer)..... 240, 405 |
| 1790 | Paulina 7..... 307 | 1804 | Phebe Eliza 7..... 278 |
| | Peggy (Rogers)..... 592, 698 | 1825 | Phebe Emeline 8..... 490 |
| 1746 | Penelope 6..... 234, 376 | 1855 | Phebe Frances 9..... 651 |
| | Penelope 7..... 374, 541 | 1798 | Phebe (Gray)..... 230, 379 |
| | Penelope 8..... 537 | 1714 | Phebe 5 (Greene)..... 88, 127, 140, 237 |
| 1821 | Penelope 9..... 656 | | Phebe 5 (Greene)..... 116, 155, 184 |
| | Penelope (Holden)..... 80 | 1740 | Phebe 5 (Greene)..... 129, 215, 320 |
| | Penelope (Wells?)..... 80, 99, 163 | 1796 | Phebe 7 (Greene)..... 193, 278, 454 |
| 1770 | Penelope (Westcott)..... 151, 180, 298 | | Phebe (Hammond)..... 471, 608 |
| 1865 | Perley Adkins 8..... 560, 684 | 1817 | Phebe Haskell 7..... 400, 557 |
| 1749 | Perry 5..... 128, 212, 213 | 1787 | Phebe (Hughes)..... 171, 275, 280 |
| 1799 | Perry 7..... 322, 495 | | Phebe (Irish)..... 305, 482 |
| 1833 | Perry 8 Jr..... 495 | | Phebe (Johnson)..... 98, 151, 261 |
| | Perry W..... 324 | 1734 | Phebe (Langford)..... 90, 136 |
| | Peter of Bowridge Hill..... 38, 736 | | Phebe Louisa 7..... 371, 532 |
| 1585 | Peter of Bowridge Hill..... 39, 52 | 1789 | Phebe Low 6..... 221, 352 |
| 1621 | Peter 2..... 58, 63, 68, 72, 73, 261 | | Phebe Low 7..... 280, 457 |
| 1654 | Peter 3 (Capt.)..... 62, 72, 76, 261 | | Phebe (Matthewson)..... 89, 135 |
| 1666 | Peter 3..... 65, 86 | 1748 | Phebe (Peck)..... 439 |
| 1682 | Peter 4 (Maj.)..... 73, 95, 96 | | Phebe (Rhodes)..... 157, 158, 265 |
| 1719 | Peter 5..... 96, 152 | 1658 | Phebe (Sayles)..... 62, 64, 77, 106 |
| | Peter 6..... 191 | 1775 | Phebe (Schumaker)..... 214, 340 |
| 1747 | Peter 6..... 151, 262, 316, 437 | | Phebe Schumaker 7..... 340 |
| 1754 | Peter 6..... 152, 263, 264 | 1754 | Phebe (Sheffield)..... 129, 217 |
| | Peter 7..... 264, 441 | 1760 | Phebe 6 (Warner)..... 160, 181, 304 |
| 1800 | Peter Castoff 7..... 318, 492 | 1778 | Philadelphia 6..... 214, 340 |
| 1801 | Peter Daniels 7..... 383, 544 | | Philander 6..... 230 |
| 1780 | Peter Hazeltine 8..... 442, 591, 699 | | Philena Maria (Brown)..... 371, 531 |
| 1809 | Peter Hazeltine 9 Jr..... 592 | | Philinda Brown (Smith)..... 483, 625 |
| 1754 | Peter W. 6 (?)..... 152, 263, 264 | | Philinda (Hosmer)..... 371, 532 |
| 1693 | Phebe 4..... 91, 138, 237 | 1704 | Philip 4 (Judge), 75, 104, 105, |
| 1694 | Phebe 4..... 75 | | 164, 166, 167, 169, 182, 196, 239 |
| 1728 | Phebe 5..... 98, 159 | 1782 | Philip 6..... 171 |
| 1732 | Phebe 5..... 105, 164 | 1789 | Philip 6 (Rev.)..... 240, 403, 573 |
| 1770 | Phebe 5..... 136, 230 | | Philip 6..... 198, 325 |
| | Phebe 6..... 159 | | Philip 7..... 393 |
| | Phebe 6..... 231 | 1806 | Philip 7..... 279, 455 |
| | Phebe 6..... 177 | 1817 | Philip 7..... 403 |
| | Phebe 6..... 230 | 1658 | Phillip 3 (dau.)..... 62, 75 |
| | Phebe 6..... 229, 304 | 1694 | Phillip 4 (dau.)..... 91 |
| 1756 | Phebe 6..... 191, 319 | | Phillippa (—)..... 56 |
| 1760 | Phebe 6..... 175, 203 | 1811 | Pierre De Peyster 7..... 413 |
| 1762 | Phebe 6..... 167 | 1796 | Platt Rogers 6..... 162, 271, 273 |
| 1764 | Phebe 6..... 224, 355 | 1829 | Platt Rogers 7..... 272, 440 |
| 1772 | Phebe 6..... 163, 271 | 1792 | Pollonia 6..... 228, 303 |
| 1772 | Phebe 6..... 239, 394 | 1798 | Polly 7..... 393, 550 |
| 1779 | Phebe 6..... 227, 362 | | Polly Ann 7..... 305 |
| 1786 | Phebe 6..... 216 | | Polly (Brown)..... 136, 228 |
| 1791 | Phebe 6..... 219, 350 | 1762 | Polly Maria 6..... 200, 325 |
| 1794 | Phebe 6..... 230, 369 | | Polly (Remington)..... 133, 220 |
| | Phebe 7..... 262 | 1812 | Polly Semantha (Curtis)..... 173, 286 |
| | Phebe 7..... 311 | 1881 | Prescott Morrill 9..... 64 |
| | Phebe 7..... 353 | | Priscilla (Tourge)..... 539, 660 |
| | Phebe 7..... 370 | | Prudence (Davis)..... 187, 316 |

Index.

839

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|----------------------------|--------------------|-------|-------------------------------|--------------------|
| 1825 | Greene, Pulaski 7 | 366 | 1702 | Greene, Richard 4 | 92, 143 |
| | Quincy A. ⁸ | 688 | 1715 | Richard 5 | 96, 152 |
| | Rachel of Gillingham | 40, 56 | 1725 | Richard 5 | 114, 138, 235, 379 |
| 1714 | Rachel 4 | 89, 134, 135 | 1739 | Richard 5 | 111, 112, 171 |
| 1760 | Rachel 5 | 135, 228 | | Richard 6 | 239 |
| 1759 | Rachel 6 | 157, 267 | 1769 | Richard 6 | 198, 325, 581 |
| 1818 | Rachel A. (Heath) | 413, 577 | 1781 | Richard 6 | 240, 400 |
| 1815 | Rachel S. (Cummings) | 574, 685 | 1805 | Richard 6 | 173, 286 |
| | Rachel (Thorn) | 99, 162 | | Richard 7 | 393 |
| 1879 | Ralph 8 | 569 | 1804 | Richard 7 | 422 |
| | Ralph Drayton 10 | 702 | 1805 | Richard 7 | 582 |
| | Randall 6 | 230, 371 | 1812 | Richard 7 | 396 |
| 1850 | Randall Barrows 8 | 492, 638 | 1829 | Richard 7 | 400 |
| 1807 | Randall Eldred 7 | 318 | | Richard 8 | 544, 662 |
| 1798 | Randall Holden 7 | 354, 522 | 1827 | Richard 8 | 545, 663 |
| | Randolph 7 | 286 | | Richard 9 | 662 |
| 1798 | Ransom 6 | 226, 362 | 1900 | Richard Deming 9 | 673 |
| 1826 | Ransom 7 | 362, 527 | 1842 | Richard Franklin 8 | 558, 676 |
| 1765 | Ray 6 (Hon.) | 83, 175, 294 | 1856 | Richard James Arnold 8 (Rev.) | 506, 647 |
| 1796 | Ray 7 | 295, 296, 470, 471 | | Richard McCormick 9 | 682 |
| 1831 | Ray I 8 | 471 | 1876 | Richard Quincy 7 | 380 |
| 1794 | Raymond 7 | 386 | 1772 | Richard Thurston 10 | 719, 731 |
| 1759 | Rebecca 6 | 183 | 1867 | Richard Ward 6 (Judge) | 212, 335 |
| | Rebecca 7 | 311 | 1792 | Richard Ward 8 | 505, 646 |
| | Rebecca 7 | 363 | 1861 | Richard Wickes 4 | 386, 544 |
| | Rebecca 8 | 442 | 1791 | Robert of Gillingham | 38, 52, |
| 1791 | Rebecca 7 | 406, 574 | 1534 | | 53, 476, 736 |
| 1806 | Rebecca B. (Pearce) | 576 | 1814 | Robert 7 | 403 |
| 1746 | Rebecca (Barton) | 187, 310 | 1849 | Robert C. 7 | 348 |
| 1813 | Rebecca Burnett 6 | 218, 348 | 1800 | Robert Chambers 6 | 218, 347 |
| 1800 | Rebecca Burton (Linnell) | 393, 557 | 1845 | Robert Edgar 8 | 554 |
| 1852 | Rebecca Chouteau 7 | 347 | 1873 | Robert Emmett 8 | 517 |
| 1810 | Rebecca Church 7 | 322, 496 | 1829 | Robert Gordon 9 | 588, 694 |
| 1760 | Rebecca (Ingraham) | 241, 406 | 1869 | Robert Hall 10 | 725 |
| 1844 | Rebecca Ingraham 9 | 685, 726 | 1861 | Robert Lloyd 8 | 552, 673 |
| 1808 | Rebecca (Kentfield) | 322, 406 | 1803 | Robert Rouse 7 | 325, 497, 581, 582 |
| 1874 | Rebecca Kentfield 9 | 641 | 1860 | Robert Warren 10 | 710, 731 |
| 1791 | Rebecca (Lawton) | 240, 400 | 1779 | Robert Wickes 6 | 238, 384, 389 |
| | Rebecca (Lippitt) | 239, 393 | 1847 | Robert Wickes 8 | 554, 674, 724 |
| 1815 | Rebecca Maria 8 | 489, 688 | 1809 | Robert Wilcox 7 | 322, 496 |
| 1865 | Rebecca Munroe 10 (Greene) | 726 | 1735 | Roby 6 | 185 |
| 1763 | Rebecca (Pitman) | 157, 204, 266 | 1797 | Roby 6 | 228, 364 |
| 1830 | Rebecca Pitman 8 | 446, 592 | 1694 | Roby (Carr) | 84, 117 |
| 1759 | Rebecca (Rose) | 148, 250, 410 | 1811 | Roby Knight 8 | 480, 620 |
| 1777 | Rebecca Rose 6 | 250, 411 | 1786 | Roby Rice 6 | 221, 352 |
| 1785 | Rebecca Rose 6 | 250, 251, 414 | | (Robinson) | 236, 382 |
| 1841 | Rebecca Russell 8 | 574, 684 | | Rosanna (Low) Wells | 238, 391, 464 |
| | Rebecca (Taylor) | 304, 481 | 1848 | Roscoe | 194 |
| 1695 | Rebecca (Tibbitts) | 84, 116, 155 | | (Rose) | 230, 369 |
| | Rebecca W. | 215, 320 | | Rose (—) | 676 |
| | Rebecca (Warren) | 227, 363 | | Rose 10 | 690 |
| | Rensselaer 6 | 231 | 1815 | Roselle 8 | 484, 628 |
| 1783 | Reuben 6 | 227, 363 | 1861 | Roselle B. 9 | 630 |
| | Reuben 8 | 524 | 1841 | Rosina O. 9 | 584, 691 |
| 1794 | Reynolds 7 | 351, 520 | 1770 | Rowland 6 (Dr.) | 238, 386, 477, |
| | Rhoda 6 | 229 | | | 550, 670 |
| | Rhoda 6 | 225, 357 | 1781 | Rowland 6 | 227, 363 |
| | Rhoda (Arnold) | 265, 442 | 1823 | Rowland 8 | 546, 666 |
| | Rhoda (Bowen) | 262, 438, 602 | | Roxana 6 | 229, 366 |
| 1825 | Rhoda Eliza 8 | 464 | | Roxanna R. (Parsons) | 362, 527 |
| | Rhoda (Franklin) | 225, 357 | 1672 | Rufus 3 | 68, 93 |
| 1802 | Rhoda (Niles) | 230, 360 | 1707 | Rufus 4 | 94, 148, 149, 253 |
| 1800 | Rhodes 7 | 350, 525 | 1712 | Rufus | 88, 125, 129 |
| | Rice 6 | 231 | 1733 | Rufus 5 | 148 |
| | Richard 1st of Gillingham | 38, 53, 476 | 1748 | Rufus 5 | 129, 216 |
| | Richard 2d of Gillingham | 39, 52, 476 | 1761 | Rufus 6 | 256 |
| | Richard of Salisbury | 40, 54 | 1773 | Rufus 6 | 180, 238, 299, 388 |
| 1624 | Richard 2 | 58, 64 | 1775 | Rufus 6 | 217, 344 |
| 1660 | Richard 3 | 62, 77, 99 | | Rufus 7 | 340 |
| 1667 | Richard 3 | 67, 91, 98, 386 | | | |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------|--------------------------------------|
| 1806 | Greene, Rufus 7..... 388, 551 | 1769 | Greene, Samuel 6..... 183, 309 |
| 1843 | Rufus 8..... 552, 672 | 1769 | Samuel 6..... 236, 383 |
| 1858 | Rufus Barton 8..... 553 | 1774 | Samuel 6..... 216 |
| 1824 | Rufus Humphrey 7..... 400, 566 | 1776 | Samuel 6..... 154, 180, 300 |
| 1738 | Russell 5..... 129, 214 | 1791 | Samuel 6..... 180 |
| 1767 | Russell 6..... 214, 342 | 1800 | Samuel 6..... 230, 370 |
| 1783 | Russell 6..... 226, 361 | 1791 | Samuel 7..... 321, 493 |
| 1794 | Russell 7..... 343 | 1803 | Samuel 7..... 308, 309, 485 |
| 1809 | Russell 7..... 263 | 1804 | Samuel 8..... 539, 658 |
| 1809 | Russell Davis..... 215, 320 | 1809 | Samuel 8..... 470 |
| 1748 | Ruth 5..... 125, 194 | 1826 | Samuel 8..... 471 |
| 1766 | Ruth 6..... 224, 356 | 1829 | Samuel 8..... 495, 640 |
| | Ruth 6..... 192 | 1809 | Samuel Beers 7..... 282, 461 |
| 1772 | Ruth 6..... 192 | | Samuel Beers 8 Jr..... 461 |
| 1777 | Ruth 6..... 163 | 1868 | Samuel Charles 8..... 505 |
| 1782 | Ruth 6..... 240, 401 | 1821 | Samuel Christopher 7..... 303, 479 |
| 1785 | Ruth 6..... 227 | 1822 | Samuel Curtis 8..... 543, 661 |
| 1792 | Ruth 6..... 221 | 1840 | Samuel Dana 8 (Lieut.) 474, 475, 609 |
| | Ruth 7..... 363 | 1864 | Samuel Dana, Jr..... 610, 706 |
| 1811 | Ruth 8..... 470 | 1821 | Samuel Dean 8..... 494 |
| 1816 | Ruth 8..... 439, 692 | 1840 | Samuel Fisk 10..... 696, 728 |
| 1787 | Ruth 8..... 441, 588 | | Samuel Huntington 7..... 283 |
| 1899 | Ruth 9..... 647 | 1765 | Samuel 16..... 188, 317 |
| 1892 | Ruth 10..... 690 | 1821 | Samuel Littlefield 7..... 281, 460 |
| | Ruth (—)..... 111, 112, 171 | 1811 | Samuel Nicholson 7..... 412, 575 |
| | Ruth (—)..... 539, 658 | 1810 | Samuel Saunders 9..... 501, 669 |
| 1803 | Ruth B. (Sprague)..... 295, 471 | 1782 | Samuel Stafford 6..... 221, 351 |
| | Ruth (Carder)..... 215, 320 | 1771 | Samuel Ward 6..... 175, 295, 464 |
| 1820 | Ruth E. (Bowman)..... 592, 696 | 1794 | Samuel Ward 6..... 212, 335 |
| 1828 | Ruth Elizabeth 8..... 520 | 1848 | Samuel Ward 7..... 336 |
| 1770 | Ruth (Fowler)..... 441 | 1865 | Samuel Ward 8..... 504, 646 |
| 1745 | Ruth 5 (Greene)..... 134, 194, 293 | 1871 | Samuel Watson 9..... 651 |
| | Ruth (Greene)..... 89, 135 | 1835 | Samuel Wilkinson 8..... 494 |
| | Ruth (Hammond)..... 320 | 1808 | Sara 6..... 259, 432 |
| 1770 | Ruth (Holden)..... 238, 392 | 1894 | Sara Cutler 10..... 700 |
| | Ruth (Matthewson)..... 135, 227, 228 | | Sara (Smith)..... 365, 529 |
| | Ruth (Thornton)..... 262, 437 | 1664 | Sarah 3..... 65, 86 |
| 1826 | Ruth Whitney 7..... 403, 572 | 1685 | Sarah..... 73, 96 |
| 1819 | Rutsen Van Rensselaer 7..... 413, 577 | 1708 | Sarah 4..... 80, 132 |
| | Sabin 8..... 305 | 1718 | Sarah 5..... 98, 157 |
| 1869 | Sadie 9..... 640 | 1733 | Sarah 5..... 106, 198 |
| | Sallie (Dow)..... 591 | 1736 | Sarah 5..... 126, 195 |
| | Sallie E. (Austin)..... 695, 728 | 1743 | Sarah 5..... 149, 254 |
| 1802 | Sallie Low 7..... 394, 560 | 1749 | Sarah 5..... 123 |
| 1837 | Sallie Newsum (Skipwith)..... 330 | 1750 | Sarah 5..... 150 |
| | Sally 6..... 173 | 1752 | Sarah 5..... 106, 171 |
| | Sally..... 179 | 1764 | Sarah 5..... 136, 229 |
| | Sally 6..... 218, 349 | 1742 | Sarah 6..... 157 |
| | Sally 6..... 225, 357 | 1752 | Sarah 6..... 187, 315 |
| 1792 | Sally 6..... 226, 361 | 1760 | Sarah 6..... 184, 309 |
| | Sally 6..... 228 | 1760 | Sarah 6..... 236, 380 |
| 1795 | Sally 6..... 228, 363 | 1766 | Sarah 6..... 238 |
| | Sally 7..... 305, 482 | 1773 | Sarah 6..... 256, 425 |
| 1805 | Sally Holden 7..... 279 | 1774 | Sarah 6..... 256, 422 |
| 1812 | Sally Jenckes 7..... 309, 488 | 1774 | Sarah 6..... 180, 299 |
| | Sally (Leach)..... 271, 448 | 1778 | Sarah 6..... 211 |
| | Sally (Rhodes)..... 187, 316 | 1779 | Sarah 6..... 163 |
| 1804 | Sally S. 7..... 322, 496 | 1783 | Sarah 6..... 192 |
| | Sally (Smith)..... 229, 365 | 1785 | Sarah 6..... 172, 283 |
| | Sally (Whitford)..... 270, 447 | 1785 | Sarah 6..... 216 |
| | Salter 7..... 380 | 1785 | Sarah 6..... 240 |
| 1670 | Samuel 3 (Capt.)..... 62, 77, 82, 235, 476 | 1790 | Sarah 6..... 180, 302 |
| 1700 | Samuel 4..... 83, 115, 476 | 1794 | Sarah 6..... 221 |
| 1711 | Samuel 4..... 85, 120 | 1842 | Sarah..... 193 |
| 1725 | Samuel 5..... 115 | | Sarah 7..... 313, 491 |
| 1727 | Samuel 5..... 113, 174 | | Sarah 7..... 353 |
| 1738 | Samuel 5..... 117, 186 | | Sarah 7..... 370 |
| 1739 | Samuel 5..... 120 | 1766 | Sarah 7..... 373, 538 |
| | Samuel 6..... 218, 349 | 1773 | Sarah 7..... 374, 540 |
| 1758 | Samuel 6..... 177, 295 | 1773 | Sarah 7..... 376 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--------------------------|--------------------|-------|---------------------------|--------------------|
| 1776 | Greene, Sarah 7 | 380 | 1798 | Greene, Sarah (Hammett) | 224, 356 |
| 1782 | Sarah 7 | 262 | | Sarah (Haswell) | 387, 546 |
| 1785 | Sarah 7 | 263 | 1802 | Sarah Hayward 7 | 318, 492 |
| 1788 | Sarah 7 | 321, 493 | 1802 | Sarah (Hill) | 278, 310, 454, 455 |
| 1801 | Sarah 7 | 582 | 1823 | Sarah Holden 8 | 522 |
| 1801 | Sarah 7 | 326, 498 | 1840 | Sarah Jane 7 | 401, 570 |
| 1801 | Sarah 7 | 351, 520 | 1836 | Sarah Jane 8 | 558, 675 |
| 1803 | Sarah 7 | 356, 525 | 1777 | Sarah Joanna 6 | 188, 319, 493 |
| 1814 | Sarah 7 | 342 | | Sarah (Johnson) | 160 |
| 1827 | Sarah 7 | 272, 449 | 1818 | Sarah (Kane) | 484, 628 |
| | Sarah 8 | 544 | 1869 | Sarah L 9 | 651 |
| 1801 | Sarah 8 | 539, 659 | 1792 | Sarah (Littlefield) | 280, 384 |
| 1807 | Sarah 8 | 538, 656 | 1818 | Sarah Littlefield 7 | 281, 384, 459 |
| 1813 | Sarah 8 | 518 | 1848 | Sarah Littlefield 8 | 460, 603 |
| 1823 | Sarah 8 | 519, 650 | | Sarah (Low) | 192, 322 |
| 1831 | Sarah 8 | 495, 640 | 1831 | Sarah M. (Atwood) | 545, 663 |
| 1872 | Sarah 9 | 680 | | Sarah M. (Johnson) | 488, 634 |
| | Sarah (—) | 659, 722 | 1850 | Sarah Margaret 8 | 504 |
| 1837 | Sarah A. 9 | 690 | 1839 | Sarah Margaret Fuller 9 | 587, 694 |
| | Sarah A. (Maguire) | 539, 659 | 1831 | Sarah Maria 8 | 488, 633 |
| 1860 | Sarah Adella 8 | 482, 624 | 1846 | Sarah Martha 8 | 496, 641 |
| 1867 | Sarah Alice 8 | 567 | | Sarah (Medbury) | 73, 97, 182, 238 |
| 1766 | Sarah (Allen) | 219, 350 | | Sarah (Mott) | 354, 522 |
| 1848 | Sarah Amanda 9 | 631, 717 | 1813 | Sarah (Munroe) | 541, 659, 720 |
| 1800 | Sarah Ann 7 | 308, 483 | | Sarah Otis (Harris) | 321, 494 |
| 1801 | Sarah Ann 7 | 267, 446 | 1790 | Sarah (Parish) | 218, 349 |
| | Sarah Ann 8 | 519 | | Sarah (Pearson) | 193 |
| 1798 | Sarah Ann 8 | 541 | | Sarah (Peck) | 221, 353 |
| 1815 | Sarah Ann 8 | 483, 626 | 1823 | Sarah Potter 7 | 389, 555 |
| 1830 | Sarah Ann 8 | 455 | | Sarah (Reeves) | 230, 368, 369 |
| | Sarah Ann (Conn) | 218, 347 | 1795 | Sarah Robinson 7 | 386, 545 |
| | Sarah Ann (Gardiner) | 351, 519 | 1774 | Sarah Robinson 6 (Greene) | 180, 238, 298, 389 |
| 1797 | Sarah Anna (Chace) | 334, 503 | 1886 | Sarah Robinson 9 | 612 |
| 1818 | Sarah (Arnold) | 389 | 1860 | Sarah Rosetta 8 | 527 |
| 1787 | Sarah (Atwood) | 214, 342 | 1812 | Sarah Russell 7 | 366, 530 |
| 1837 | Sarah Augusta 7 | 372, 534 | | Sarah (Sisson) | 318, 487 |
| 1791 | Sarah (Babbitt) Bosworth | 387, 546 | 1824 | Sarah Smith 7 | 343 |
| | Sarah (Babcock) | 262, 438 | | Sarah Sophia Dana | 263 |
| 1682 | Sarah (Barber) | 85, 89 | | Sarah Stafford 7 | 280, 457 |
| | Sarah (Berry) | 87, 123 | | Sarah (Thomas) | 136, 229 |
| | Sarah (Bowman) | 263, 440 | 1710 | Sarah (Tillinghast) | 117, 183 |
| 1830 | Sarah Bucklin 8 | 552, 671 | | Sarah (Turner) | 584, 689 |
| 1755 | Sarah (Chace) | 183, 307 | 1799 | Sarah (Warner) | 393, 557 |
| 1868 | Sarah Clarke 9 | 637 | | Sarah (Waterman) | 435 |
| 1704 | Sarah (Coggeshall) | 83, 115 | | Sarah (Watson) | 351, 520 |
| 1781 | Sarah (Collins) | 133, 222 | 1853 | Sarah Watson 9 | 651 |
| 1740 | Sarah (Corey) | 134, 224 | | Sarah (Westcott) | 383, 544 |
| 1848 | Sarah Cornelia 8 | 501, 680 | 1830 | Sarah White 8 | 558 |
| 1826 | Sarah Cushman 9 | 659, 721 | 1742 | Sarah (Wickes) | 144, 237, 298 |
| | Sarah (Cutler) | 446, 593 | 1798 | Sarah Wickes 7 | 387 |
| | Sarah (Davis) | 152, 264 | 1803 | Sarah Wickes 7 | 299, 476 |
| 1757 | Sarah (Deane) Haight | 99, 162, 271 | 1793 | Scott 7 | 387, 546 |
| 1867 | Sarah Deborah 8 | 530 | 1834 | Selinda 8 | 561, 680 |
| 1852 | Sarah E. 8 | 513 | | Semantha 6 | 225 |
| 1861 | Sarah E. (Hayes) | 626, 715 | 1810 | Semantha 7 | 355, 524 |
| | Sarah E. (Rae) | 366, 530 | 1782 | Seneca 7 | 307, 483 |
| 1818 | Sarah Elizabeth 7 | 400, 565 | 1844 | Seneca Wesley 9 | 626, 713 |
| 1833 | Sarah Elizabeth 9 | 659, 720 | | Seth 6 | 229, 365 |
| 1825 | Sarah Ellen 7 | 352 | | Seth Terry 7 | 365, 529 |
| 1842 | Sarah (Fournié) | 626, 713 | | Sherman 8 | 487 |
| 1853 | Sarah Franklin 9 | 596 | 1888 | Sherrill Benjamin 9 | 604 |
| 1726 | Sarah (Fry) | 114, 138, 235 | 1854 | Silas Torrey 9 | 649 |
| 1778 | Sarah Fry 7 | 380, 542 | 1799 | Simon Henry 7 | 168, 276, 450, 506 |
| | Sarah (Gardner) | 193 | 1830 | Simon P. 9 | 584, 689 |
| 1752 | Sarah 5 (Greene) | 106, 126, 171, 196 | 1792 | Simon Ray 7 | 287, 391, 461 |
| 1774 | Sarah (Greene) Rice | 180, 238, 299, 388 | 1798 | Sophia 7 | 343 |
| 1844 | Sarah H. (Lawton) | 520, 651 | | Sophia 8 | 526 |
| | Sarah (Hall) | 125, 191 | 1803 | Sophia B. (Ames) | 337 |
| 1828 | Sarah Hall 8 | 494, 639 | | Sophia (Blissenbach) | 690 |
| 1855 | Sarah (Hall?) Morrill | 504, 644 | | | |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------|---|
| | Greene, Sophia (Burgess).....279, 455 | | Greene, Susannah ⁶229 |
| 1816 | Sophia May ⁷352 | 1751 | Susannah ⁶174, 287 |
| 1877 | Sophia Platt ⁸449 | 1763 | Susannah ⁶180, 297 |
| | Sophia Whyler (Tanner).....272, 449 | 1770 | Susannah ⁶187, 313 |
| | Sophonria (House).....485 | 1788 | Susannah ⁷276, 450 |
| 1881 | Spencer Benjamin.....676 | | Susannah ⁸491 |
| | (—) Stedman.....380 | 1710 | Susannah (—).....84, 117 |
| 1688 | Stephen ⁴73, 97 | 1716 | Susannah (Arnold).....126, 141 |
| 1723 | Stephen ⁵98, 158 | | Susannah (Blackmar).....187, 313 |
| 1733 | Stephen.....131 | | Susannah ⁷ (Briggs).....271, 448 |
| 1736 | Stephen ⁵116 | 1765 | Susannah (Coddington).....234, 378 |
| 1756 | Stephen ⁵129, 218 | 1730 | Susannah (Fry).....191 |
| | Stephen ⁶231 | 1768 | Susannah (Harris) ⁸ , 238, 386, 477, 670 |
| | Stephen.....296 | 1831 | Susannah Harris ⁸546 |
| 1740 | Stephen ⁶ (Judge).....151, 201, 435 | 1847 | Susannah Harris ⁸547, 670 |
| 1752 | Stephen ⁶160, 269, 271 | 1804 | Susannah Hathaway ⁷392 |
| 1757 | Stephen ⁶183, 307 | | Susannah (Holden).....91, 140 |
| 1772 | Stephen ⁶188, 319 | | Susannah (Lynch).....118, 186 |
| 1783 | Stephen ⁶181 | | Susannah (Vaughan).....187, 312 |
| 1788 | Stephen ⁶218, 349 | 1867 | Susie Belle ⁸566 |
| | Stephen ⁷271, 448 | | Sybil (Ball).....112, 172 |
| 1815 | Stephen ⁷ (Capt.).....322, 496 | | Sybil Jerusha ⁷371, 532 |
| | Stephen ⁸481 | 1763 | Sylvanus ⁶214, 342 |
| 1811 | Stephen ⁸447, 595 | | Sylvanus ⁸438 |
| 1818 | Stephen ⁸439, 584, 692 | | Sylvester.....129, 215, 320 |
| 1828 | Stephen Abbey ⁸560, 677, 678 | 1808 | Sylvester ⁷309, 486 |
| 1803 | Stephen Arnold.....278, 455 | 1805 | Sylvester Wickes ⁷388 |
| | Stephen Daniels.....296 | 1816 | Sylvia (Keith) Braman.....281, 460 |
| | Stephen Van Rensselaer ⁷359 | 1750 | Tabitha ⁶160, 268, 271 |
| 1742 | Stukeley ⁵133 | 1789 | Tabitha ⁷270 |
| | Susan.....216 | 1855 | Talbot Pitman ⁸522 |
| | Susan.....320 | 1733 | Temperance ⁵103, 164 |
| 1804 | Susan.....215, 320 | | Temperance (Harris).....75, 102, |
| | Susan ⁶198 | | 103, 164 |
| 1778 | Susan ⁶216 | 1877 | Temple Burgin ⁸517 |
| 1801 | Susan ⁷309 | 1832 | Tencevoz (Truesdell).....400, 566 |
| 1815 | Susan ⁷267, 447 | | Terry ⁶229 |
| 1834 | Susan ⁹586 | | Thankful ⁷255 |
| 1845 | Susan ⁹649 | 1834 | Theodore Declermont ⁹350 |
| 1858 | Susan ⁹628 | 1821 | Theodorus ⁷584, 690 |
| 1801 | Susan A. (Burrill).....295, 469 | 1833 | Theodosia D. (Tompkins).....430, 579 |
| | Susan A. (Weeden).....193 | 1850 | Theresa ⁸573 |
| 1850 | Susan Aborn ⁹597, 700 | | Thirza ⁸524 |
| 1810 | Susan Andrews ⁷348 | 1628 | Thomas ² , 58, 66, 69, 74, 94, 98, |
| 1807 | Susan Ann (Maxson).....232, 372 | | 137, 372, 386 |
| | Susan (Ballard).....226, 361 | 1662 | Thomas ³62, 67, 90 |
| | Susan (Batchelder).....441, 589 | 1704 | Thomas ⁴87, 123 |
| 1850 | Susan Bernice ⁸573 | 1705 | Thomas ⁴94, 147, 255 |
| 1825 | Susan Bernice (Miller).....493, 573 | 1713 | Thomas ⁴92, 144 |
| 1823 | Susan Burrill ⁸469, 606 | | Thomas.....131, 320 |
| 1857 | Susan Clarke ⁹637 | | Thomas ⁵138, 232 |
| 1805 | Susan Copley ⁶259, 431 | | Thomas ⁵116, 155, 184 |
| | Susan D. (Gladling).....685, 726 | 1729 | Thomas ⁵144, 237, 298 |
| 1824 | Susan E. ⁷338, 506 | 1729 | Thomas ⁵147, 246 |
| | Susan Eliza ⁷339 | 1732 | Thomas ⁵145, 240 |
| 1792 | Susan Elizabeth (Mumford).....213, 337 | 1735 | Thomas ⁵123 |
| | Susan (Fuller).....558, 676 | 1735 | Thomas ⁵127, 169 |
| 1784 | Susan Harvey ⁶218 | 1743 | Thomas ⁵134, 224 |
| 1838 | Susan Moody (Dana).....474, 609 | 1775 | Thomas ⁵136, 232 |
| 1871 | Susan Naomi ⁸566 | | Thomas ⁶239 |
| | Susan (Proud).....340, 510 | 1743 | Thomas ⁶234, 376 |
| 1825 | Susan Rebecca ⁷400, 568 | 1745 | Thomas ⁶232, 373 |
| | Susan W. A. (Day).....281, 458 | 1766 | Thomas ⁶187, 313 |
| 1822 | Susan (Williams).....400, 563 | 1767 | Thomas ⁶200, 325, 326 |
| 1686 | Susannah ³65, 90 | 1767 | Thomas ⁶239, 393 |
| 1694 | Susannah ⁴91 | 1768 | Thomas ⁶184, 310 |
| 1699 | Susannah ⁴88, 123 | 1773 | Thomas ⁶250 |
| 1713 | Susannah ⁴89, 132 | 1789 | Thomas ⁶162, 271 |
| 1707 | Susannah ⁴87, 123 | 1798 | Thomas ⁶221, 353 |
| 1736 | Susannah ⁵126, 196 | | Thomas ⁷271 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--------------------------|---------------|-------|---|--------------------|
| | Greene, Thomas 7 | 372 | 1768 | Greene, Waite 6 | 240, 403 |
| 1764 | Thomas 7 | 373, 537 | 1798 | Waite 7 | 322 |
| | Thomas 7 | 374, 538 | | Waite (Bates) | 134, 224 |
| 1772 | Thomas 7 | 379 | 1766 | Waite (Comstock) | 373, 537 |
| 1796 | Thomas 7 | 351, 520 | 1820 | Waite Lippitt 7 | 392 |
| 1800 | Thomas 7 | 394 | 1813 | Waite Lippitt 8 | 437, 583 |
| 1803 | Thomas 7 | 313, 491 | | Waite (Lockwood) | 151, 261 |
| 1812 | Thomas 7 (Capt.) | 322, 496 | 1860 | Wallace Platt 8 | 449 |
| | Thomas 8 | 439, 586, 587 | 1859 | Walter 9 | 640 |
| | Thomas 8 | 479 | 1890 | Walter Burrows | 517 |
| | Thomas 8 | 481 | 1865 | Walter Carr 9 | 675 |
| | Thomas 8 | 491 | 1850 | Walter Ernest 8 | 554 |
| | Thomas 8 | 519 | 1853 | Walter Hazeltine 10 | 666, 730 |
| 1797 | Thomas 8 | 539, 659 | 1850 | Walter Montgomery 9 | 675 |
| 1864 | Thomas 8 | 449 | | Walter S. 10 | 690 |
| 1837 | Thomas 9 | 656 | 1877 | Walter Thomas 9 | 641 |
| | Thomas 10 | 604 | | Wanton 6 | 230 |
| 1852 | Thomas Allen 9 | 649 | 1844 | Warner C 9 | 607 |
| 1793 | Thomas Arnold | 103 | 1785 | Warner James 7 | 394, 480 |
| 1827 | Thomas Arnold | 603 | 1863 | Warner Wing 8 | 482 |
| 1866 | Thomas Arnold Lawton 9 | 651 | | Warren 7 | 370 |
| 1855 | Thomas Benton 8 | 501 | 1832 | Warren Andrews 9 | 623, 710 |
| 1829 | Thomas Brock 9 (Rev.) | 659, 722 | | Warren D 5 | 225, 357 |
| 1826 | Thomas Casey 7 | 334, 504 | 1807 | Warren Sheldon 8 | 481, 622 |
| 1873 | Thomas Casey 8 | 505 | 1879 | Warwick 9 | 616 |
| 1896 | Thomas Casey | 646 | | Washington 17 | 365, 529 |
| 1849 | Thomas Cogley 8 | 551, 671 | | Watson 8 | 438 |
| 1863 | Thomas Evans 9 | 635, 718 | 1866 | Watson Reynolds 9 | 651 |
| 1834 | Thomas Gray 8 | 457, 601 | 1776 | Welthy 6 | 172, 281 |
| | Thomas Henry 7 | 371, 531 | 1762 | Weaver 6 | 224, 354 |
| 1824 | Thomas Henshaw 8 | 490, 635 | 1795 | Welcome Arnold | 193, 194 |
| 1884 | Thomas Hiram 9 | 683 | 1843 | Welcome Arnold, Jr. | 193, 194 |
| 1804 | Thomas Holden 7 | 279, 303, 455 | | Weltha 9 | 688 |
| 1784 | Thomas Ingraham 7 | 406 | 1757 | Welthian 6 | 167, 273 |
| 1802 | Thomas Jefferson 7 | 355, 523 | 1762 | Welthian 6 | 238, 383 |
| 1826 | Thomas Jefferson 8 | 485 | 1801 | Welthian 7 | 393, 557 |
| 1774 | Thomas Lippitt 6 | 159, 170, 279 | 1746 | Welthian 5 (Lippitt), 106, 107, 170, 275 | |
| 1842 | Thomas Lippitt 8 | 456, 601 | 1669 | Welthyan 3 | 67, 93 |
| 1838 | Thomas Melville 8 | 560, 680 | 1696 | Welthyan 4 | 91 |
| 1812 | Thomas Raymond 7 | 299 | 1714 | Welthyan 4 | 92, 145, 170 |
| 1748 | Thomas Rice 6 | 152, 263 | 1761 | Welthyan 6 | 181 |
| 1782 | Thomas Rice, 7 Jr. | 263 | | — (Westcott) | 218, 348 |
| 1809 | Thomas Rice 8 | 440, 588 | 1857 | Wilkins Updike 9 | 586, 693 |
| 1801 | Thomas Rix 6 | 232, 371 | 1652 | William 3 | 62, 72 |
| 1842 | Thomas Sumner 7 | 336, 595 | 1600 | William 4 | 73, 97, 182, 238 |
| 1868 | Thomas Sumner 8 Jr. | 505 | 1695 | William 4 (Gov.), 82, 83, 101, 112, 246, 287 | |
| 1852 | Thomas T 8 | 447 | | William 4 | 94, 149 |
| 1795 | Thomas Thompson 8 | 441 | 1711 | William 5 Jr. (Gov.), 83, 107, 113, 175, 204, 294 | |
| 1778 | Thomas Warner 7 | 304, 480 | 1732 | William 5 | 138 |
| 1811 | Thomas Warren 8 | 483, 625 | 1736 | William 5 | 148, 248 |
| 1837 | Thomas Waterman 8 (Rev.) | 547, 668 | 1737 | William 5 144, 151, 238, 239, 240, 261 | |
| | Thomas Westcott | 302, 479 | 1741 | William 5 | 149 |
| 1819 | Thomas Whipple 8 | 574, 685 | 1743 | William 5 | 127, 210 |
| 1769 | Thomas Wickes 6 (Judge) | 237, 238, 385 | 1746 | William 5 (Judge), 106, 107, 108, 170, 275 | |
| | Thomas William 10 | 723 | 1749 | William 5 | 129, 217 |
| 1760 | Timothy 6 | 192, 320 | | William 6 | 189 |
| 1771 | Turpin 6 | 225, 357 | | William | 135 |
| 1796 | Turpin 6 | 226, 361, 362 | | William | 215, 320 |
| | Turpin 7 | 358 | | William 6 | 218, 348 |
| 1840 | Urania (Hull) | 230, 369 | 1742 | William 6 | 151, 261 |
| 1862 | Ursula Maria 8 | 560 | 1748 | William 6 | 183, 303 |
| 1782 | Ursula Maria 9 | 679 | 1754 | William 6 | 191 |
| | Valentine 7 | 270, 447 | 1754 | William 6 | 236 |
| | Victoria (Gray) | 370 | 1757 | William 6 | 160, 270, 271, 448 |
| 1854 | Viola Octavia 9 | 679 | 1763 | William 6 | 241 |
| 1835 | Virginia 7 | 348, 516 | 1763 | William 6 | 238, 391, 464 |
| 1840 | Virginia Grey (Skipwith) | 330 | 1764 | William 6 (Col.) | 174, 287, 294 |
| | Virginia V. (Yeakle) | 718 | | | |
| 1828 | Virginia Victoria 8 | 490, 635 | | | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|--------------------|-------|--|---------------|
| 1767 | Greene, William ⁶ | 239 | 1870 | Greene, William Henry ⁹ | 637 |
| 1769 | William ⁶ | 192, 322 | 1875 | William Henry ⁹ | 675 |
| 1772 | William ⁶ | 181 | 1811 | William Hill ⁷ | 400, 563 |
| 1780 | William ⁷ | 262 | 1858 | William Howard ⁹ | 637 |
| 1781 | William ⁷ | 406 | 1806 | William James | 215, 320, 343 |
| 1783 | William ⁷ | 266 | 1814 | William Maxwell ⁷ | 332 |
| 1784 | William ⁷ | 270, 447 | 1832 | William Maxwell ⁷ | 334, 505, 509 |
| 1787 | William ⁷ | 295, 296, 470, 471 | 1799 | William Montgomery ⁷ | 393, 557 |
| 1795 | William ⁷ | 393, 558 | 1840 | William Montgomery ⁸ | 556, 674 |
| 1797 | William ⁷ (Dep.-Gov.) | 83, 294, 465 | 1832 | William Oman ⁸ | 492, 637 |
| | William ⁷ | 305, 482 | | William P. | 356 |
| 1797 | William ⁷ | 351, 520 | 1795 | William Parkinson ⁶ | 259, 429 |
| 1797 | William ⁷ | 355, 523 | 1831 | William Parkinson ⁷ , Jr. | 430, 579 |
| 1811 | William ⁷ | 281, 458 | 1850 | William Parkinson ⁸ | 579 |
| 1819 | William ⁷ | 322 | 1808 | William Peake ⁸ | 483, 624 |
| 1833 | William ⁷ | 347 | 1861 | William Peake ⁹ | 626 |
| | William ⁷ | 349 | 1784 | William Perry ⁶ | 213, 336 |
| | William ⁷ | 359 | 1800 | William Ray ⁷ | 295, 469 |
| | William ⁷ | 365 | 1869 | William Reginald ⁹ | 599, 702 |
| | William ⁸ | 493 | 1829 | William Rogers ⁸ | 451, 598 |
| | William ⁸ | 519 | 1836 | William Russell ⁸ | 573 |
| | William ⁸ | 544 | 1835 | William S. ⁸ | 344 |
| 1816 | William ⁸ | 494 | 1841 | William Steadman ⁹ (Hon.) | 623, 711 |
| 1823 | William ⁸ | 316, 439, 584 | 1854 | William Temple ⁸ | 573 |
| | William ⁹ | 661 | | William Turpin ⁷ | 359 |
| 1878 | William ⁹ | 676 | 1798 | William Wallace ⁶ | 218, 347 |
| 1815 | William Albert ⁷ | 339, 509 | 1822 | William Wallace ⁸ (Rev.) | 490, 491, 634 |
| 1807 | William Amos ⁸ | 541, 660 | 1861 | William Wallace ⁸ | 516 |
| 1808 | William Armstrong ⁷ | 413, 576 | 1834 | William Ward ⁷ | 336 |
| 1795 | William Arnold ⁷ | 278 | 1840 | William Ward Bowen ⁷ | 332, 503 |
| 1822 | William Arnold | 454 | 1784 | William Warner ⁶ | 171 |
| 1858 | William Bartlett ⁸ | 521, 652 | 1806 | William Warner ⁷ | 280, 457 |
| 1819 | William Batchelder ⁹ (Col.) | 590, 695 | 1872 | William Washington ⁹ | 668, 724 |
| 1851 | William Batchelder ¹⁰ | 695, 728 | 1801 | William Wickes ⁷ | 358 |
| 1817 | William Benjamin ⁷ | 388, 552 | 1835 | William Wilberforce ⁸ | 547, 668 |
| 1866 | William Benjamin ⁸ | 553 | 1871 | Willietta Woodbridge ⁹ | 635, 719 |
| 1808 | William Bentley ⁷ | 318, 493 | 1845 | Winifred Coffin ⁹ | 659, 723 |
| 1819 | William Brenton ⁷ | 293, 338, 505, 642 | | Winifred (Coleman) | 659, 722 |
| 1854 | William Brenton, ⁸ Jr. (Rev.) | 502, 506, 642 | 1760 | Zachariah (Rev.) | 255 |
| | William Brimmer ⁸ | 564 | 1849 | Zachary Taylor ⁹ | 631, 717 |
| 1854 | William Brooks ⁹ (Rev.) | 659, 721 | 1774 | Zilpha ⁶ | 226, 359 |
| 1859 | William Carroll ⁸ | 530 | | Greenfield, Lydia | 229, 305 |
| 1852 | William Chace ⁸ | 504, 644 | | Mary ⁶ (Greene) | 229, 305 |
| 1815 | William Charles ⁷ | 343, 513 | | Rogers | 229, 305 |
| 1860 | William Crawford ⁹ | 585, 692 | | Greenough, Francis | 247 |
| 1797 | William Dabney ⁷ | 313, 490, 491, 635 | | Henry | 247 |
| 1803 | William Earle ⁹ | 221, 222, 353 | | Henry, Jr. | 247 |
| 1817 | William Edward ⁸ | 518, 648 | | John | 247 |
| 1842 | William Edward ⁹ | 648 | | Louisa (Gore) | 247 |
| 1861 | William Edwin ⁸ | 462, 604 | 1859 | Greenwood, Carrie Isabella ⁸ (Greene) | |
| 1793 | William Ellery ⁶ | 172 | | Elizabeth | 563, 682 |
| 1810 | William Ellery ⁷ | 282, 461 | | Junius | 563, 682 |
| 1875 | William Ellery ⁹ | 603, 705 | 1891 | Mary | 682 |
| 1768 | William Fones ⁷ | 304, 480 | | Pamelia (Little) | 682 |
| 1840 | William Frederick ⁹ | 659 | | William | 682 |
| 1809 | William H. ⁶ | 173, 286 | 1897 | William Gordon | 682 |
| 1843 | William Harris | 454 | | Gregory, Blanche (Lawrence) | 559 |
| | William Herbert | 529 | 1844 | Catharine Elvira | 559 |
| 1807 | William Henry ⁷ | 405, 574 | 1841 | Cornelia Ann | 559 |
| 1835 | William Henry ⁷ | 319 | 1867 | David | 559 |
| 1817 | William Henry ⁸ | 484, 628 | 1848 | David Lee | 559 |
| 1825 | William Henry ⁸ | 558, 677 | 1808 | David Robinson | 393, 559 |
| 1827 | William Henry ⁸ | 557, 675 | 1854 | Edgar Lucien | 559 |
| 1833 | William Henry ⁸ | 576, 686 | 1869 | Edgar William | 559 |
| 1840 | William Henry ⁸ | 458, 602 | 1835 | Frances Adelia | 559 |
| 1842 | William Henry ⁸ Jr. | 574, 684 | | Frances Lawrence | 559 |
| 1847 | William Henry ⁸ | 517 | | George | 371, 532 |
| 1847 | William Henry ⁹ | 675 | 1851 | George Addison | 559 |
| 1849 | William Henry ⁹ | 685 | 1872 | Ida Florence | 559 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|---------------|-------|---------------------------------------|----------|
| 1843 | Gregory, John Fisher | 559 | | Hade, Anne | 68 |
| | Lizzie (Ellis) | 559 | | John | 58, 68 |
| | Louisa Ann | 559 | 1630 | Jone ⁴ (Greene) | 58, 68 |
| 1874 | Lucien | 559 | | William | 68 |
| 1837 | Lucy Ellen | 559 | | Hale, ——— | 225, 358 |
| 1808 | Lydia Fisher ⁷ (Greene) | 393, 559 | | Hannah ⁶ (Greene) | 225, 358 |
| 1839 | Sarah Jane | 559 | | Hall, Abby Maria | 294 |
| | Sybil J. ⁷ (Greene) | 371, 532 | 1870 | Agnes Anderson | 514 |
| 1720 | Grenold, Bathsheba ⁴ (Greene) | 89, 132 | 1868 | Alice | 514 |
| | John | 89, 132 | 1773 | Almy ⁶ (Greene) Hammett | 180, 300 |
| 1779 | Grew, Anne ⁶ (Greene) | 256, 425 | | Andrew | 732 |
| 1836 | Charles Sturgis | 426 | | Anna (Pease) | 361 |
| 1842 | Edward | 426 | 1888 | Arthur de la Vergne | 563 |
| 1845 | Elizabeth Perkins | 426 | 1886 | Carol Butler | 563 |
| | Elizabeth (Sturgis) | 426 | | Caroline (Minturn) | 377 |
| 1808 | Henry | 426 | 1826 | Caroline Strout ⁷ (Greene) | 396, 563 |
| 1833 | Henry Sturgis | 426 | | Charles Butler | 396, 563 |
| | Jane (Wigglesworth) | 426 | 1827 | Charles Carroll | 360 |
| | John | 424, 425 | 1823 | Cordelia | 360 |
| 1806 | John, Jr. | 425 | | Corlan D. | 362, 527 |
| 1780 | John | 256, 425 | | David P. | 377 |
| | Mary | 256, 424, 425 | 1872 | Dickinson Phillips | 514 |
| | Rebecca Holmes (Fowle) | 425 | 1724 | Dinah ⁴ (Greene) | 89 |
| | Rebecca Wainwright | 425 | 1867 | Dixie F. | 360 |
| 1836 | Grey, Frances | 287 | 1769 | Dorcas ⁶ (Greene) | 180 |
| | Gridley, Leonard | 419 | | Ebenezer | 361 |
| 1830 | Marinda Eunice (Raymond) | 419 | 1829 | Edward L. | 360 |
| | Mattie (Frizzel) | 419 | | Eliza | 294 |
| 1864 | Robert F. | 419 | 1874 | Eliza | 515 |
| | Grieve, Joseph W. | 406 | 1845 | Eliza (Phillips) | 514 |
| | Grieves, Archibald | 124 | 1828 | Elizabeth ⁷ (Greene) | 362, 527 |
| | Martha (—) | 124 | | Emma (Bickford) | 360 |
| | Grimes, Alexander | 218, 346 | | Emma (Wells) | 360 |
| | Charles G. | 346 | 1831 | Estelle (de la Vergne) | 563 |
| 1828 | Charles Greene | 346 | | Francesca (Cleveland) | 360 |
| 1858 | Edward Davis | 346 | | Georgine Worthington | 360 |
| | Eleanor Barbara (Leyler) | 346 | | Gorton | 317 |
| | John | 346 | 1876 | Harrison | 515 |
| 1781 | Maria Antoinette ⁶ (Greene) | 218, 346 | 1846 | Harry Rogers | 563 |
| | Mary | 346 | 1869 | Hattie B. | 360 |
| | Mary Elizabeth (Keifer) | 346 | | Helen L. (Bache) | 732 |
| 1825 | Susan Eliza | 346 | 1832 | Helen Maria | 360 |
| | Grinnell, Henry | 377 | | Isaac | 180 |
| | Horace | 524 | | Isaac ⁵ (Gen.) | 359 |
| | Sarah (Minturn) | 377 | | James Andrews | 360 |
| | Thirza ⁸ (Greene) | 524 | 1852 | James Harrison (Lieut.) | 514 |
| 1882 | Grossman, Gertrude | 428 | | James Richard | 563 |
| 1849 | Gertrude McCurdy (Hubbard) | 427 | | Jefferson Beauguard | 360 |
| | Maurice Neville | 428 | 1854 | Johnson Cleveland | 360 |
| 1878 | Grosvenor, Elsie May (Bell) | 428 | 1794 | Johnson ⁶ (Judge) | 359, 360 |
| | Gilbert Hovey | 428 | 1825 | Johnson L. | 360 |
| 1901 | Melville Bell | 428 | | Jonathan | 294 |
| | Groat, ——— | 314 | | Jonathan (Dr.) | 346 |
| | Abbie | 314 | 1864 | Ladye L. | 360 |
| | Abigail Greene (Richmond) | 314 | | Marcelia (Wood) | 360 |
| | Susan A. | 314 | 1870 | Marie L. | 360 |
| | Grover, Abigail (Jewell) | 677 | 1798 | Martha | 361 |
| | Celia | 677 | 1882 | Mary Elizabeth | 563 |
| | William B. | 677 | 1770 | Mary ⁶ (Greene) | 188, 317 |
| | Guild, Samuel | 423 | 1821 | Mary J. | 360 |
| | Sarah Ann | 423 | | Mary Moss | 346 |
| | Sarah (Means) | 423 | | Milton | 658 |
| | Guitar, — (Gen.) | 244 | | Nettie (Smith) | 360 |
| | Kate (Leonard) | 244 | 1837 | Olivia B. | 360 |
| 1848 | Gwinn, Frances Ellen ⁸ (Greene) | 462, 603 | 1798 | Polly (Andrews) | 359 |
| | Mary Jane | 640 | | Robert | 191 |
| | William Henry | 462, 603 | | Sarah | 191 |
| | Hadden, Elizabeth | 395 | | Sarah | 504 |
| | Jeanette | 395 | 1831 | Sarah J. (Hawes) Richmond | 658 |
| | | | | Thomas Jefferson | 360 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------|---|
| | Hall, Urania (Lawrence)..... | | Handy, Lucretia M..... |
| | Vashti (Johnson)..... | 1822 | Lydia Greene..... |
| | William..... | | Martha C. (Goffe)..... |
| | William..... | 1826 | Mary Anne..... |
| | Halleck, Anna ⁵ (Greene), 99, 163, 272, 273 | | Mary J..... |
| | Fitz-Greene..... | 1778 | Pardon..... |
| | Peter..... | | Rebecca C..... |
| | Hallock, Mary..... | | Rebecca T. (Cole)..... |
| | Halverson, Goodman..... | 1813 | William Arnold..... |
| | Lucina (Lowden)..... | | Hanting, Adney..... |
| | Hamilton, — ⁸ (Greene)..... | | Arlina ⁹ (Greene)..... |
| 1856 | Emma Lydia (Battelle)..... | 1898 | Hardesty, Eustacia B..... |
| | Frank H. (Dr.)..... | 1869 | Eustacia B. (Boyle)..... |
| | Gordon Battelle..... | 1900 | Frederick Lee..... |
| | John (Hon.)..... | | Frederick Sawyer..... |
| | John William (Rev.)..... | | Mary Ann..... |
| 1849 | Julia Elizabeth (Battelle)..... | | Harding, Carrie..... |
| | Margaret..... | | Catharine..... |
| 1773 | Hammett, Almy ⁶ (Greene)..... | | Cornelia..... |
| | Hannah..... | | Elizabeth..... |
| | John (Elder)..... | | Freelove (Greene)..... |
| | Mary..... | | Israel..... |
| | Sarah..... | | James..... |
| | William (Capt.)..... | | Lydia..... |
| | Hammond, Amos (Capt.)..... | | Mabel A..... |
| 1861 | Charles M..... | | Mary..... |
| 1836 | Elizabeth (Bowditch) Fay..... | 1769 | Mary Elizabeth ⁶ (Greene) Castoff, |
| 1858 | Elizabeth C..... | | Thomas..... |
| 1835 | Elizabeth C. (Mifflin)..... | | 188, 318 |
| 1868 | Esther L. (Fiske)..... | | 241, 406 |
| 1832 | Gardiner Greene..... | | 252 |
| 1859 | Gardiner Greene, Jr..... | | William Hobart (Rt. Rev.)..... |
| | Harriet P. (Lee)..... | | 252 |
| 1864 | Mary C..... | | Hargous, Isabella..... |
| | Mary C. (Warren)..... | | Hargrove, Sarah..... |
| | Mary (Fiske)..... | | Harkness, Daniel..... |
| | Mary (Whipple)..... | | Elizabeth (Fenner)..... |
| 1868 | Mason Warren..... | | Phebe Ann (Fenner)..... |
| | Phebe..... | 1855 | Harland, Caroline Melissa (Dana)..... |
| | Samuel, Sr..... | | George Elwood..... |
| | Samuel..... | 1776 | Harrington, —..... |
| 1800 | Samuel, Jr..... | | Mary ⁶ (Greene)..... |
| 1835 | Samuel..... | 1776 | 224, 356 |
| 1859 | Samuel, Jr..... | | 224, 356 |
| | Sarah (Dawes)..... | | Harris, —..... |
| 1805 | Susan Copley ⁶ (Greene)..... | | Abby Greene..... |
| 1863 | Susan G..... | 1851 | Abby (Spalding)..... |
| | William..... | | Ada (Reynolds)..... |
| | William H..... | | Albert..... |
| | Hance, Frances A..... | | Amey..... |
| | Mary (—)..... | | Amey..... |
| | Reva..... | | Anna..... |
| 1811 | Handy, Albert G. (Capt.)..... | 1837 | Benjamin C..... |
| | Alice Holmes..... | | Benjamin C., Jr..... |
| | Alice Holmes..... | 1833 | Caleb Fiske..... |
| | Amelia (Read)..... | 1818 | Caroline..... |
| | Ardeliza ⁷ (Greene)..... | 1840 | Catharine..... |
| 1792 | Caroline..... | 1825 | Charles..... |
| 1820 | Charles H..... | 1849 | Clara (Crowley)..... |
| | Charlotte..... | | Cyrus..... |
| 1818 | Christopher Greene..... | | Cyrus..... |
| 1815 | Daniel Greene (Col.)..... | 1812 | Daniel..... |
| 1832 | Ebenezer..... | | David..... |
| 1743 | Edwin C..... | | Edward Payson..... |
| | Eliza C..... | 1830 | Edwin..... |
| | Ella C..... | | Elisha..... |
| | Hannah E..... | 1793 | Eliza ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| | Jane (Pook)..... | | 386, 387, 662 |
| | Jemima (Tefft)..... | 1811 | Eliza ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| | Joseph E..... | 1800 | Eliza (Morse)..... |
| | | | Elizabeth..... |
| | | 1828 | Emily S. (Davis)..... |
| | | 1850 | Emna..... |
| | | | Fanny (Hall)..... |
| | | | 493 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------------------|-------|---|---------------|
| 1849 | Harris, Fanny Lea (Chambers) | 445 | | Hart, Harriet | 297 |
| | Francis Chambers | 445 | | Joseph | 368 |
| | Freelove (Dyer) | 386, 662 | 1804 | Lorin | 392, 556 |
| | George | 129, 219 | 1814 | Lucy | 368 |
| | George A. (Rev.) | 384 | | Lucy (Kirtland) | 368 |
| | Gideon | 235 | | Sarah (Bateman) | 556 |
| | Henry | 491 | | Thomas | 556 |
| 1840 | Henry Pease | 445 | | Harthman, Limerick | 544 |
| | Hephzibah (Bunker) | 493 | | Sarah ⁸ (Greene) | 544 |
| 1827 | James (Dr.) | 495 | | Hartshorn, Justus | 228, 364 |
| 1844 | James | 445 | | Mary Ann (Minturn) | 377 |
| 1818 | James Greene | 445 | | Richard | 377 |
| | Jane Eames (Viall) | 384 | 1797 | Roby ⁶ (Greene) | 228, 364 |
| 1871 | Jennie May ⁹ (Greene) | 670 | | Hartwell, Arthur | 663 |
| | Joseph | 493 | | Everett | 663 |
| 1819 | Joseph | 493 | 1855 | Jane Anthony (Mowry) | 663 |
| | Kate (Dexter) | 494 | | John | 663 |
| 1810 | Lydia | 444 | | Mortimer | 663 |
| | Lydia (Latham) | 444 | | Mortimer, Jr. | 663 |
| 1847 | Maria | 445 | | Harvey, — | 188 |
| | Maria (Manton) | 444 | | Mary Augusta | 594 |
| | Martha (—) | 217 | 1879 | Mary Augusta (Ogden) | 595 |
| 1763 | Martha ⁵ (Greene) | 129, 219 | | Norman Darrell (Dr.) | 595 |
| | Martha (Jenckes) | 373, 494 | 1777 | Sarah Joanna ⁶ (Greene) Riki | 188 |
| | Phebe | 141 | | Hasbrouck, Abraham | 163 |
| | Rachel | 321 | | Benjamin | 163 |
| 1835 | Robert | 495 | | Catharine | 163 |
| | Russell | 129, 219 | | Elizabeth | 163 |
| | Sarah (Bullock) | 494 | 1775 | Hannah ⁶ (Greene) | 103 |
| 1788 | Sarah ⁷ (Greene) | 321, 493 | 1798 | Haskell, Charles | 395 |
| 1807 | Sarah ⁸ (Greene) | 538, 656 | | Elizabeth | 400 |
| 1823 | Sarah Jane | 493 | | Elizabeth (Dean) | 395 |
| | Sarah Otis | 321, 494 | 1806 | Elizabeth Wickes | 395 |
| | Sarah (Wilkinson) | 321, 493 | 1794 | John | 395 |
| | Stephen | 494 | | Jonathan (Maj.) | 198, 239, 394 |
| 1786 | Stephen (Dr.) | 105, 266, 444 | 1800 | Maria | 395 |
| 1815 | Stephen | 445 | | Mary Ann (Carlton) | 395 |
| 1824 | Stephen | 494 | 1772 | Phebe ⁶ (Greene) | 198, 239, 394 |
| 1768 | Susannah | 238, 386 | | Haskins, Adelaide C. | 577 |
| | Temperance | 75, 102, 103, 164 | | Adelaide (Raphael) | 414 |
| | Thomas | 386 | 1826 | Charles | 414 |
| 1825 | Thomas | 494 | 1818 | David Greene (Rev.) | 251, 414 |
| | Thomas Greene | 445 | | David Greene, Jr. | 250, 414 |
| | Toleration | 386 | | Maria L. (Beale) | 414 |
| 1608 | William ¹ | 55, 56, 386 | | Mary C. (Davies) | 414 |
| | William | 141 | | Ralph | 251, 414 |
| 1782 | William | 321, 493 | 1817 | Ralph, Jr. | 414 |
| 1815 | William | 493 | 1823 | Rebecca Greene | 414 |
| 1774 | Harrison, Ann (Nanna?) | 184, 310 | 1785 | Rebecca Rose ⁶ (Greene) | 250, 251, 414 |
| | Ann (Mandon) | 310 | | Hasle, Cary | 330 |
| | Asa | 649 | | Clarence Fairfax | 330 |
| 1785 | Catharine Townsend ⁷ (Warner) | 159, 310 | | Ethel | 330 |
| | George | 385 | | Marion Hamilton | 330 |
| | George (Capt.) | 310 | 1858 | Robert H. | 330 |
| 1838 | Martha (Smith) | 649 | | Sallie Greene (Ponte) | 330 |
| | Mary Ann | 649 | 1809 | Hassard, Augusta Palmer ⁸ (Greene) | 575 |
| 1789 | Mary Low (Waterman) | 385 | | Isabella (Hargous) | 575 |
| | Mary (Mendon) | 385 | | John Rose Greene | 575 |
| | Mary Warner | 310 | | Thomas | 575 |
| | Nellie | 649 | | Thomas, Jr. | 575 |
| | Phebe (Champlin) | 377 | 1757 | Haswell, Arthur | 546 |
| | Richard | 377 | | John | 546 |
| | William (Capt.) | 159, 310 | | Mary (Coughtry) | 546 |
| | William | 385 | | Mary (Miller) | 546 |
| | Harsendeck, Chesterfield | 677 | 1798 | Sarah | 387, 546 |
| 1845 | Ellen Leonia (Stoddard) | 677 | | Hatch, Celia F. | 343 |
| | Hart, David | 297 | | David Maxfield | 404 |
| | Elizabeth (Jerauld) | 297 | | Elizabeth | 544, 662 |
| 1818 | Freelove ⁷ (Greene) | 392, 556 | 1852 | Emily Dunham (Allen) | 404 |
| | | | | Ethel Dunham | 404 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--|--|------|
| 1843 | Haven, Louisa P. 492, 638 | Hazard, — (Chaffee) 382 | |
| | W. P. 638 | Charles Courtland. 267 | |
| | Haviland, Maria Telja (Osandon). 504 | Cornelia (Livingston). 267 | |
| | Nieves del Carmen 334, 504 | David. 130 | |
| | Samuel Frost. 504 | Eliza 7. 381 | 1790 |
| | Hawes, Edward C. 658 | Eliza (Essex) 382 | 1790 |
| | George H. 539, 658 | Eliza (Watson) 605 | |
| | George H., Jr. 658 | Elizabeth 174 | 1767 |
| | Jethro Mitchell. 658 | Elizabeth 6 (Greene). 236, 381 | 1761 |
| | Joseph 367 | Elizabeth Greene 8. 382 | 1816 |
| | Louisa M. 658 | Elizabeth (Hazard) 381 | |
| 1800 | Maria 5 (Greene) 539, 658 | Emma Essex 8. 382 | 1818 |
| 1862 | Mary 367 | Esther. 381 | |
| | Mary Ann (Woodliff) 367 | Esther Niles 7. 382 | 1793 |
| | Rowland Greene. 658 | Frances (Minturn). 377 | |
| | Sarah Jane. 658 | George. 510 | 1835 |
| | Hawkes, Ada (Leonard). 244 | George (Dr.). 510 | |
| | Rt. Rev. Bishop of Missouri. 244 | Hannah 7. 382 | 1796 |
| | Hawkins, Catharine. 296 | Harriet 7. 381 | 1788 |
| | Henry Harris. 295 | Henry 8. 382 | 1822 |
| | Hope (Harris). 295, 296 | Henry Starr 7. 382 | 1792 |
| | Job. 296 | Humility (Essex) 382 | |
| | Mehitable. 296 | Israel S. 8. 382 | 1825 |
| 1808 | Hayden, Caroline 6 (Greene). 173, 286 | Jane. 340, 510 | 1810 |
| | John. 173, 286 | Jane (Hull). 510 | |
| 1870 | Hayes, Bertha Alice. 568 | Job 7. 382 | |
| | Catharine (Ryan). 715 | John 8. 382 | 1830 |
| | Ella Rebecca. 568 | Joseph (Col.). 381 | |
| 1854 | Emily Greene (Welling). 508 | Julia. 605 | 1844 |
| 1856 | Everett Rea. 568 | Julia Elizabeth 8. 300, 382 | 1834 |
| 1880 | Frank Glassow. 568 | Julia Greene (Miller). 300, 382 | 1801 |
| 1883 | Harry Raymond. 568 | Louis Ludlum. 453 | |
| 1878 | Harry Richard. 568 | Lucinda Lewis 8. 382 | 1833 |
| 1852 | Joel Noble. 508 | Luke 7. 300, 382 | 1797 |
| | John. 715 | Maria (Allen). 382 | |
| 1852 | Lizzie Helena (Glassow). 568 | Martha (Allen). 382 | |
| 1821 | Maria 7 (Greene). 400, 401, 568 | Martha (Billings). 382 | |
| 1882 | Mary Ethel. 568 | Mary. 174 | 1762 |
| 1850 | Mary Louisa (Rea). 568 | Mary Ann 8. 382 | |
| 1872 | Mildred Cole. 568 | Mary (P—). 382 | 1813 |
| 1850 | Myra Catharine. 568 | Mercy. 174 | |
| 1845 | Preston Greene. 568 | Oliver. 174 | |
| 1820 | Richard. 400, 401, 568 | Patience (Cooke) Greene. 174 | 1728 |
| 1861 | Sarah E. 626, 715 | Richard 7. 381 | 1787 |
| | Haynes, John (Gov). 148, 247, 256, 426 | Richard 8 Greene. 382 | 1814 |
| | Mabel (Harlakenden). 148, 256, 426 | Robert 5 (Dr.). 381 | |
| | Ruth. 426 | Samuel Greene. 174 | 1764 |
| | Hays, Alexander S. 526 | Sarah (Congdon). 453 | |
| 1827 | Maria (Cooke). 526 | Sylvester G. 6. 236, 381 | 1760 |
| | May. 449 | Sylvester G. 8. 382 | 1820 |
| | Hayward, Abigail. 188 | Thomas. 412 | |
| | Alice Richardson. 730 | Thomas R. 377 | |
| | Chauncey Williams. 730 | Hazeltine, Anna. 441, 442 | 1760 |
| | Edith. 730 | Hazlehurst, Ellen D. 329 | |
| 1851 | Edith R. 10 (Greene). 696, 729 | Robert. 329 | |
| | Ethel Louise. 730 | Head, Charles D. 247 | |
| | Joseph. 318 | Frances Saltonstall (Higginson). 247 | 1814 |
| | Margaret Cary. 730 | Hearn, Jane (—). 564 | |
| | Richard. 318 | Mary. 563, 564 | |
| | Samuel Green. 730 | Nehemiah. 564 | |
| 1870 | Sawyer. 729 | Heath, John. 577 | |
| | William B. 730 | Rachel A. 413, 577 | 1818 |
| | William Burton. 696, 729 | Rachel (Banta). 577 | |
| | Hazard. 279 | Henderson, James. 294 | |
| | Abby 7. 382 | Mary Magdalen. 294 | |
| 1857 | Ada. 453 | Mary Magdalen (Souchet). 294 | |
| 1828 | Amanda M. 8. 382 | Hendrick, Harry. 330 | |
| | Anson Lewis 8. 382 | Lilian. 330 | |
| | Carder. 605 | Mary Elizabeth (Fonte). 330 | 1863 |
| 1780 | Catharine 6 (Greene) Greene—, 278, 279 | | |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|--|---------------|--|---------------|
| | 330 | | 590 |
| Hendrick, Wallace..... | 330 | 1668 Hill, Elizabeth (—)..... | 590 |
| Hendricks, Hannah ⁹ (Greene)..... | 192, 322 | Elizabeth (Greene) Reynolds.... | 65 |
| James..... | 192, 322 | Elizabeth (Howard)..... | 571 |
| Henry, Albert..... | 460, 603 | Elmathan..... | 233 |
| Anna Frances..... | 323 | Elmathan (Rice) Greene..... | 233 |
| 1848 Sarah Littlefield ⁸ (Greene)..... | 460, 603 | Fones Greene..... | 309 |
| Hensel, Catharine (Shisler)..... | 571 | Frank R..... | 310 |
| 1820 Eliza Maranda ⁷ (Greene)..... | 403, 571 | Frank Robinson..... | 310 |
| 1857 Florence Almira..... | 571 | Hannah..... | 184 |
| George..... | 571 | Hannah (Waterman)..... | 159 |
| John..... | 403, 571 | Jane Timmins ⁷ Greene..... | 403, 571 |
| 1844 Marilla Jane..... | 571 | Jonathan, Jr..... | 403 |
| 1839 Olive Eliza..... | 571 | Joseph (Capt.)..... | 158 |
| Henshaw, Daniel (Rev.)..... | 475, 592 | Lucretia C. T. (Callahan)..... | 257 |
| 1865 John..... | 593 | Lucy Ann (Allen)..... | 310 |
| John Prentis Kenley (Rt. Rev.).. | 593 | Martin Van Buren..... | 571 |
| 1866 Joseph Greene..... | 593 | Mary..... | 159 |
| 1873 Mary Gorham..... | 593 | Mary..... | 240, 400 |
| 1830 Rebecca Pitman ⁸ (Greene)..... | 502 | Mary A. (Tefft)..... | 310 |
| 1863 Rebekah (Greene)..... | 593 | Mary Elizabeth..... | 310 |
| Herlitz, Joseph (Capt.)..... | 146 | Mary (Pearce)..... | 69 |
| 1796 Louisa ⁶ (Lippitt)..... | 146 | Mary (Stafford)..... | 309 |
| Herndon, Henry Taylor..... | 572 | Mary T. Quincy..... | 257 |
| 1852 Mary L. (Rudolph)..... | 572 | Mary Warner (Harrison)..... | 310 |
| 1845 Herne, Clara Marian ⁸ (Greene).... | 573 | Nathaniel..... | 159 |
| Horatio M..... | 573 | Patience (Robinson)..... | 309 |
| Hewett, ———..... | 230, 371 | Rebecca..... | 309 |
| Ann ⁶ (Greene)..... | 230, 371 | Rhoda (—)..... | 400 |
| Hickling, Catharine Greene..... | 254 | Robert..... | 60 |
| 1743 Sarah ⁵ (Greene)..... | 149, 254 | Samuel (Capt.)..... | 590 |
| Thomas..... | 149, 254 | Sarah..... | 233 |
| Hicks, ———..... | 369 | 1760 Sarah (Sally)..... | 310, 454 |
| Caroline ⁷ (Greene)..... | 369 | 1802 Sarah ⁶ (Greene)..... | 184, 309, 455 |
| Emma..... | 635 | 1760 Sarah (Rhodes) Budlong..... | 158 |
| Maria..... | 478 | 1750 Sarah (Vars)..... | 310 |
| Thomas R..... | 490, 635 | Tabitha..... | 233 |
| 1828 Virginia V ⁸ (Greene)..... | 490, 635 | 1793 Thomas..... | 310 |
| William P..... | 635 | Thomas Quincy..... | 257 |
| Higgins, Benjamin..... | 566 | 1788 Wickes..... | 310 |
| 1832 Beulah..... | 400, 566 | William..... | 310 |
| Elizabeth (—)..... | 566 | 1843 William Fones..... | 400 |
| 1821 Higginson, Charles James..... | 247 | William Stephens..... | 400 |
| 1814 Frances Saltonstall..... | 247 | Hillman, Fannie..... | 561, 681 |
| George..... | 247 | George..... | 681 |
| 1804 George, Jr..... | 247 | Hines, ——— ⁷ (Greene)..... | 322, 495 |
| Henry Frederick..... | 247 | Lyman (Col.)..... | 495 |
| James Perkins..... | 247 | Mary A..... | 525 |
| John Augustus..... | 247 | Willett..... | 322, 495 |
| 1815 Louisa Gore..... | 247 | Hitchcock, ———..... | 352 |
| 1781 Martha (Babcock)..... | 247 | Ada Josephine ⁹ (Greene)..... | 655 |
| 1801 Martha Babcock..... | 247 | David S..... | 655 |
| Mary (Jervis)..... | 247 | 1831 Edward..... | 286, 463 |
| 1819 Sarah Rhea..... | 247 | Enos (Rev.)..... | 313 |
| 1803 Susan Cleveland..... | 247 | Eva Grace..... | 654 |
| Susan (Wilson)..... | 247 | 1880 Lovina E. (Arnold)..... | 654 |
| Hildreth, Jane..... | 631 | 1834 Mary Ann ⁷ (Greene)..... | 286, 463 |
| Thadues..... | 631 | 1859 Millie E..... | 463 |
| 1848 Hilgrove, Emeline A. (Brownlee), | 418, 419 | Nancy C ⁷ (Greene)..... | 352 |
| J. C. (Dr.)..... | 419 | Sarah Maria..... | 463 |
| Hill, Adam..... | 403, 571 | 1863 Hite, Amelia..... | 402 |
| 1848 Anne Elizabeth..... | 310 | 1836 Amelia (Matthews)..... | 402 |
| 1848 Anne (Spencer)..... | 310 | Louisa..... | 402 |
| Arthur Brown..... | 571 | Ormsby..... | 402 |
| Caleb..... | 309 | Hoadley, Emeray E..... | 420 |
| 1758 Caleb, Jr..... | 184, 309, 455 | Hodges, Elizabeth..... | 410, 411 |
| 1817 Caleb Robinson..... | 310 | Elizabeth (—)..... | 411 |
| 1852 Charles Greene..... | 310 | Elizabeth (Dennison)..... | 380 |
| 1755 Daniel..... | 233 | George..... | 411 |
| Daniel, Jr..... | 233 | Harriet..... | 384 |
| Dora (Steadman)..... | 571 | | |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------|--|
| | Hodges, Mary..... | | Holden, William..... |
| | Richard M. (Rev.)..... | 1882 | Winfield Lloyd..... |
| | Hocoy, ———..... | | Winfield Scott..... |
| 1858 | Lettie Annette ⁸ (Greene)..... | | Holland, Benjamin..... |
| | Hogeboom, Gertrude..... | | Bessie Marble..... |
| | Holden, Abigail ⁵ | | Maria (Holt)..... |
| 1871 | Alma Linda..... | | Holliman, Ezekiel (Rev.)..... |
| | Ann..... | | Mary (—) Sweet..... |
| 1780 | Ann Gibbs..... | | Hollis, Helen (Lincoln)..... |
| 1691 | Anne..... | | Henry Ware (Rev.)..... |
| | Anstice..... | 1795 | John (Dr.)..... |
| 1693 | Anthony..... | | Holman, Nancy C..... |
| | Anthony ⁴ | | Holmes, Francis..... |
| 1751 | Anthony..... | 1640 | John..... |
| | Barbara ⁴ | 1652 | Mary (Sayles) Greene..... |
| | Barbara..... | 1607 | Obadiah (Rev.)..... |
| | Barbara ⁵ | | Rebecca..... |
| | Bethiah (Waterman)..... | 1524 | Hooker, John..... |
| 1694 | Catharine..... | | Mary..... |
| 1717 | Catharine..... | | Richard (Rev.)..... |
| 1668 | Catharine ³ (Greene), 62, 78, 119, 153, 478 | | Robert..... |
| | Charles ⁴ | | Hookey, Elizabeth ⁴ (Greene)..... |
| | Charles ⁵ | | John..... |
| 1868 | Charles Battelle..... | | Hooper, Harriet Rose (Wilson)..... |
| 1695 | Charles ³ (Elder)..... | | Nathaniel..... |
| 1666 | Charles ² (Lieut.), 62, 78, 119, 153, 478 | 1819 | Hopkins, Alma (Norton)..... |
| 1700 | Deliverance ⁴ (Greene)..... | | Anna..... |
| | Dorothy (Rice)..... | | Eunice..... |
| 1876 | Elizabeth..... | 1840 | Fones..... |
| 1846 | Elizabeth Amanda (Battelle)..... | | George R..... |
| 1649 | Frances..... | 1854 | Gertrude A..... |
| 1689 | Frances..... | 1844 | Helen L..... |
| 1630 | Frances (Dungan), 72, 78, 80, 91, 232 | 1845 | Henry M..... |
| | Freelove (—)..... | 1814 | Martin S..... |
| | Hannah (Fry)..... | | Mary..... |
| | Hannah Martin..... | 1842 | Mary..... |
| | Henry ⁵ | 1857 | Mary E..... |
| 1816 | Isabella ⁷ (Greene)..... | 1870 | Sarah E..... |
| | James ⁵ | | Hoppin, Edward Wheaton..... |
| | John ⁴ | | Eliza Anthony..... |
| 1702 | John..... | 1821 | Eliza Harris (Anthony)..... |
| | John ⁵ | 1819 | Francis Edwin..... |
| | Mary ⁴ | 1869 | Francis Edwin..... |
| | Mary ⁵ | | Harriet Dunn (Jones)..... |
| | Mary (Fry)..... | | Harriet E..... |
| 1737 | Mary ⁵ (Greene) Gorton..... | 1849 | Katharine..... |
| | Naomi (Potter)..... | 1847 | Mary..... |
| 1787 | Naomi Potter..... | | Thomas Cole..... |
| | Penelope ⁵ | 1842 | Virginia (Wheaton)..... |
| | Penelope (Bennett)..... | 1844 | William Anthony..... |
| | Phebe (Rhodes)..... | 1839 | Horner, Catharine (Burroughs) Parks- Lewis..... |
| 1612 | Randall ¹ (Capt.), 72, 78, 80, 90, 119 | | Horton, Benjamin E..... |
| | Randall ² | | Eliza E..... |
| | Randall ⁵ | | Hough, Etta Finch (Tilley)..... |
| | Randall (Capt.)..... | | F. J..... |
| | Randall, (Col.)..... | | Houghton, Anna Maria..... |
| | Rose (Wickes)..... | | Mary Legate (Chase)..... |
| 1770 | Ruth..... | | Thomas (Col.)..... |
| | Sarah ⁵ | 1860 | Householder, Bessie Rebecca (Dana), Franklin..... |
| | Sarah (Remington)..... | 1854 | Glen Dana..... |
| | Sarah Stafford ⁷ (Greene)..... | 1885 | Hazel..... |
| 1754 | Sarah ⁶ (Warner)..... | 1887 | Marie..... |
| | Thomas ⁵ | 1889 | Houston, Elizabeth Smith..... |
| | Thomas (Gen.)..... | | William Churchill (Hon.)..... |
| 1783 | Thomas Warner..... | | Houstoune, George..... |
| | Ulysses ⁵ | | Maria..... |
| | Waite (Holden)..... | | Howard, Edna Willis..... |
| 1700 | William..... | | |
| | William..... | | |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------|--|
| | Howard, Elizabeth..... | | Hubbard, George..... |
| | Elizabeth (Boss) Howard..... | 1849 | Gertrude McCurdy..... |
| 1823 | Howe, Adeline G..... | 1827 | Gertrude Mercer (McCurdy)..... |
| | Eliza (McCormick)..... | | Gilbert..... |
| | Gertrude Lindsay..... | 1771 | Gilbert (Harrison)..... |
| | Gertrude (Nott)..... | 1862 | Grace Blatchford..... |
| | Julia Amory..... | 1769 | Henry..... |
| 1804 | Julia M. Bowen (Amory)..... | 1804 | Henry..... |
| | Julia (Ward)..... | | Henry B..... |
| | Lindsay Irving..... | | Henry Babcock..... |
| | Louisa..... | | James M..... |
| | Mark Anthony De Wolf (Rt. Rev.)..... | | Jane..... |
| | (Marshall)..... | | Jane (Parkinson)..... |
| | Mary Amory..... | 1818 | Joanna (Perkins)..... |
| | Noah..... | | Joanna Perkins..... |
| | Samuel G. (Dr.)..... | | John..... |
| | Thomas Amory..... | 1765 | John (Rev.)..... |
| 1777 | Howes, Harvey (?)..... | | John..... |
| 1854 | Sarah Joanna ⁶ (Greene)..... | 1797 | John Patterson..... |
| 1814 | Howland, Abby Susan..... | 1726 | Judith ⁴ (Ray)..... |
| | Abigail Susan ⁷ (Greene), 341, 381, 511 | 1767 | Lucretia..... |
| 1801 | Anne..... | 1857 | Lucretia..... |
| | Daniel..... | | Mabel Gardiner..... |
| 1755 | Daniel, Jr..... | | Mabel (Russell)..... |
| 1797 | Daniel..... | | Margaret (Rogers)..... |
| 183- | Daniel..... | | Marian..... |
| 1795 | Deborah..... | 1758 | Martha..... |
| 1880 | Francis Reginald..... | | Martha (Coit)..... |
| 1871 | Frederick Hoppin..... | | Mary..... |
| | Jabez..... | 1820 | Mary Ann..... |
| | John ¹ | | Mary Anne (Coit) Blatchford..... |
| | Mary Ann (Barker)..... | 1790 | Mary Anne ⁶ (Greene)..... |
| 1843 | Mary Arnold..... | 1734 | Mary ⁵ (Greene)..... |
| | Mary E. (Clark) Potter..... | 1806 | Mary Greene..... |
| 1847 | Mary (Hoppin)..... | 1776 | Mary Timmins..... |
| 1745 | Mercy..... | 1847 | Robert McCurdy..... |
| | Philadelphia (Brownell), 213, 340, 380 | 1859 | Roberta Wolcott..... |
| 1873 | Rachel..... | | Russell (Capt.)..... |
| 1799 | Richard Greene..... | 1785 | Samuel (Hon.)..... |
| 1847 | Richard Smith..... | | Samuel, Jr..... |
| 1875 | Richard Staey..... | | Sarah..... |
| 1760 | Sarah ⁶ (Greene)..... | | Sarah (Williams)..... |
| 1836 | Sarah Greene..... | | (Thatcher)..... |
| | Hoxsie, Anne..... | | Thomas..... |
| | Joseph..... | 1764 | Thomas..... |
| 1791 | Hoyt, Mary Greene (Whitaker)..... | | Thomas Greene..... |
| 1790 | Minot..... | | William..... |
| 1792 | Sally ⁶ (Greene)..... | | William..... |
| | Samuel..... | | William (Rev.)..... |
| | Hubbard, Anne..... | | William Coit..... |
| | Anne (Leverett)..... | | Hudson, Catharine..... |
| 1826 | Caroline..... | | Deliverance..... |
| | (Chadwell)..... | 1744 | Deliverance ⁵ (Greene)..... |
| | Charles Eustice..... | | John..... |
| 1779 | Charles Townsend..... | | Maria..... |
| | Daniel..... | | Mary (—)..... |
| 1736 | Daniel, Jr..... | | Rebecca..... |
| 1762 | Daniel..... | | Sarah..... |
| | Deborah..... | | Thomas..... |
| | Elizabeth..... | | Thomas..... |
| | Elizabeth..... | | Thomas, Jr..... |
| 1738 | Elizabeth..... | | Hughes, Arthur L..... |
| 1760 | Elizabeth..... | 1785 | Christopher Greene (Capt.)..... |
| 1798 | Elizabeth Ann..... | | Eliza (Whiting)..... |
| | Elizabeth Ann (Patterson)..... | | Homer Littlefield..... |
| 1817 | Elizabeth Greene..... | 1892 | Ida Louise (Littlefield)..... |
| 1815 | Elizabeth Parkinson..... | 1860 | John Luther..... |
| 1822 | Gardiner Greene..... | 1795 | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--------------------------------|--------------------|-------|--|----------|
| | Hughes, John Mitchell | 528 | 1832 | Hull, Morton Benjamin | 231 |
| 1805 | John Mitchell, Jr. | 528 | | Nancy Gertrude | 231 |
| 1872 | Laura S. (Tate) | 602 | | Peter | 229, 369 |
| 1783 | Mary | 274 | | Phebe Addie | 231 |
| | Mary Elizabeth | 275 | 1806 | Phebe Betts | 231 |
| 1787 | Phebe | 275, 280, 458 | 1770 | Phebe ⁵ (Greene) | 136, 230 |
| 1790 | Sally | 275 | 1801 | Pollie Pauline | 231 |
| 1752 | Thomas (Maj.) | 167, 273, 280, 458 | 1801 | Polly (Jerome) | 231 |
| 1757 | Welthian ⁶ (Greene) | 167, 273, 280, 458 | 1786 | Russell (Thomas) | 229 |
| | Huling, Alexander (Capt.) | 323 | 1833 | Sallie Ruth | 231 |
| | Alexander (Capt.) | 124 | | Samuel | 230, 370 |
| | Honor | 124 | 1842 | Samuel Freeman (Capt.) | 540 |
| | Rachel (Munroe) | 541 | | Sarah | 90 |
| | Ray G. | 541 | 1794 | Sarah | 231 |
| | Ray Greene (Prof.) | 125 | 1802 | Sarah Hayward ⁷ (Greene) | 318, 492 |
| 1841 | Hull, Abby A. | 474, 612 | 1812 | Sarah Russell ⁷ (Greene) | 366, 530 |
| | Adelaide (Dennison) | 231 | 1716 | Susanna | 90 |
| 1875 | Alfred James | 633 | 1686 | Susanna ⁴ (Greene) | 65, 90 |
| | Alice | 90 | | Thomas (Capt.) | 540 |
| 1844 | Alma Ann | 231 | 1832 | Thomas, Jr. (Capt.) | 540 |
| | Angeline | 530 | | Tristram | 90 |
| | Ann | 90 | | Tristram (Capt.) | 90 |
| | Ann (Gardiner) | 90 | | Urania | 230, 360 |
| 1828 | Anna Marion | 231 | | William | 90 |
| 1826 | Augustus Jerome | 231 | 1814 | Humphrey, Abigail Adelaide ⁷ | |
| 1796 | Benjamin Langford | 231 | | (Greene) | 351, 521 |
| | Charles | 633 | | Edgar | 524 |
| 1851 | Charles Albert | 540 | | Frank A. ⁸ | 521 |
| | Charles Reed | 612 | | James | 351, 521 |
| 1767 | Daniel (Maj.) | 136, 230 | | John | 351, 520 |
| | Daniel G. | 366, 530 | | Lydia Ann ⁸ (Greene) Bancroft | 524 |
| 1809 | Daniel Joseph | 231 | | Margaret | 351, 520 |
| | Daniel Morton | 231 | 1804 | Maria Bradlee ⁷ (Greene) | 351, 520 |
| 1825 | Daniel Volney | 231 | 1867 | Hunn, Caroline Estella (Welch) | 367 |
| | David James | 231 | 1888 | Edna | 367 |
| 1802 | Ebenezer | 231 | 1805 | Edward Rice | 367 |
| 1849 | Eliza Ann | 540 | | Ephraim | 367 |
| | Elizabeth | 90 | 1861 | Gardiner Lincoln | 367 |
| | Elizabeth (Richmond) | 90 | 1888 | George Joseph | 367 |
| 1840 | Emeline Sackett | 540 | 1883 | Leroy Oliver | 367 |
| | Emily L. (Chandler) | 612 | 1854 | Mabel Alice | 367 |
| | Eudora Elvira (Dennison) | 231 | 1885 | Malinna Ann | 367 |
| 1722 | Experience | 90 | 1833 | Malinna Ann (Gardner) | 367 |
| | Experience (Harper) | 90 | 1862 | Mary (Hawes) | 367 |
| 1835 | Frances Maria | 231 | 1826 | Oliver Bliss | 367 |
| 1844 | Frank Gorton | 540 | | Hunt, Ann Eliza | 487 |
| 1847 | Frederic Clarence | 540 | 1807 | Edelisa ⁶ (Greene) | 218, 348 |
| 1835 | George Brown (Capt.) | 540 | | Elizabeth | 507 |
| | Hannah | 90 | | Jesse | 507 |
| 1802 | Hannah ⁶ (Greene) | 230, 370 | | John F. | 218, 348 |
| | Harriet Frances (Clement) | 231 | | Joshua | 161 |
| | Helen Maria | 231 | 1800 | Mary Ann | 404 |
| | James | 318, 492 | 1744 | Phebe ⁵ (Arnold) Stone | 161 |
| | Jedediah (Lieut.) | 612 | | Hunting, Charles | 349 |
| 1834 | Jerusha | 530 | | Jeanette | 218, 349 |
| 1594 | Joseph (Rev.) | 90 | | Mary (—) | 349 |
| | Joseph | 90 | | Huntington, Dorothy | 244 |
| | Joseph, Jr. | 90 | | Hannah | 285 |
| 1714 | Joseph | 90 | | Hezekiah (Judge) | 244 |
| 1792 | Leland Greene | 231 | | John | 541 |
| 1855 | Lily J. (Davis) | 633 | | Jonathan (Rev.) | 285 |
| | Maria (Jones) | 231 | | Lucy | 112 |
| 1797 | Martha | 231 | | — (Mitchell) | 541 |
| 1719 | Mary | 90 | | Samuel (Gov.) | 285 |
| 1837 | Mary Amelia | 540 | | Samuel (Lieut.) | 285 |
| 1811 | Mary Ann (Campbell) | 540 | | Sarah | 285 |
| | Mary (Chapman) | 612 | | Simon (Dea.) | 285 |
| | Mary (Stanton) | 231 | | Hurd, Catharine Margaret (Cadman) | 253 |
| 1869 | Maud Eudora | 231 | 1859 | Clara Belle (French) | 419 |
| 1869 | Morton | 231 | | John | 253 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------|---|
| | Hurd, Lewis C. | | Jackson, Richard William. |
| | Hutchinson, Ann. | | Sophia (Graves). |
| 1798 | Caroline ⁷ (Greene). | | Stephen. |
| | Catharine (Hamby). | | Susan Potter (Aborn). |
| 1850 | Clara Q. (Brownlee). | | Jacobs, Maria Louisa. |
| | Edward (Capt.). | | Thomas. |
| | Joseph. | 1872 | Jaffray, Edward S. |
| | J. P. | 1850 | Emma (Harris). |
| | Hyde, Francis. | | Howard S. |
| | Margaret. | 1875 | Kenneth H. |
| | — (Pinney). | 1880 | Maud E. |
| 1842 | Ingalls, Anna (Hopkins). | 1871 | Maud S. |
| 1846 | Annie Arnold. | 1877 | Percy M. |
| 1786 | Betsey (Abbott). | 1873 | Reginald H. |
| 1842 | Charles Henry. | 1857 | James, Florence A. (Hensel). |
| 1878 | Charles Henry, Jr. | | Leroy. |
| 1880 | Florence Hopkins. | | Mary (Greene). |
| 1856 | Francis Abbott. | | Sarah. |
| 1875 | Gertrude Arnold. | | Thomas. |
| 1820 | Hannah Bowers (Bourn). | | Thomas Callet. |
| 1867 | Lucy Lippitt. | 1782 | William. |
| 1812 | Lucy Lippitt (Arnold). | 1787 | Jarvis, Leonard. |
| | Martha (Houghtaling). | | Mary Hubbard ⁶ |
| 1869 | Mary. | | Jassey, — (Dr.). |
| 1840 | Mary Elizabeth. | | Catharine (Littlefield). |
| 1770 | Oliver. | | William. |
| 1858 | Sallie Anthony. | | Jefferds, Alice Holmes (Handy). |
| 1853 | William Bowers Bourn. | | Charles H. |
| 1813 | Zebadiah. | | Charles H., Jr. |
| 1780 | Ingersol, Elisa (Babcock). | | Chester G. |
| | Nathaniel. | | Geneva H. |
| | Nathaniel, Jr. | | Laurence G. |
| | Ingraham, Benjamin. | 1715 | Jefferson, Benjamin. |
| | Jeremiah. | 1748 | Elizabeth ⁵ (Greene). |
| | John. | 1747 | Elizabeth. |
| | Mary (Fry). | 1747 | Peter. |
| 1760 | Rebecca. | 1829 | Sarah. |
| | Rebecca (Munroe). | 1802 | Jeffries, Anna Lloyd ⁷ (Greene). |
| | Sarah (Cowell). | | Anne Geyer (Amory). |
| 1708 | Sarah ⁴ (Greene). | | Anne McLean. |
| | Timothy. | | Benjamin Joy. |
| | Inman, Charles May. | | Catharine A. |
| 1814 | Elizabeth Margaret ⁷ (Greene). | 1859 | Clemence (Eustis). |
| | George (Lieut.). | 1858 | Edward P. |
| | Grace. | | Emily Augusta (Eustis). |
| | Hannah Rowe. | | George. |
| | Harris. | | Henry W. |
| | Harris Smith (Rev.). | 1796 | John (Dr.). |
| | Harris Walden. | 1825 | John (Dr.). |
| | Henry Williams. | | John. |
| | Lizzie (Walden). | | John. |
| | Patience Eliza. | 1859 | John A. |
| | Isham, Julia. | 1854 | John Amory (Dr.). |
| | Ives, Elizabeth Amory. | 1856 | Sarah Augusta. |
| 1802 | Harriet Bowen (Amory). | | Walter Lloyd. |
| | Harriet Brown. | 1857 | William Augustus. |
| 1798 | Robert Hall. | | Jelson, Caroline A. (Beals). |
| | Robert Hall, Jr. | | Frank Burlingame. |
| | Thomas P. | | Jenckes, Catharine (Scott). |
| | Thomas Poynton (Capt.). | 1843 | Eleanor. |
| | Jack, Alexander. | 1878 | George Flagg. |
| | Sarah (Hudson). | 1805 | George Flagg. |
| 1848 | Jackson, Benjamin Aborn. | | Grace (Floyd) Isaacs. |
| 1886 | Donald. | | Grace Louise. |
| 1883 | Henry Greene. | | Isabella Mary ⁷ (Greene). |
| 1802 | Lucy Aborn. | | Joseph. |
| 1852 | Lucy Anna ⁹ (Greene). | 1834 | Joseph (Gov.). |
| | | 1877 | Joseph S. |
| | | | Joseph S., Jr. |
| | | | Joseph S. |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---------------|---|----------|
| | 345 | Johnson, Penelope (Cooke)..... | 376 |
| | 468 | Phebe..... | 262 |
| | 468 | 1825 Phebe Emeline ⁸ (Greene)..... | 490 |
| | 151, 261 | Robert K..... | 351, 520 |
| | 469 | Sarah ⁶ (Greene)..... | 180, 302 |
| | 345 | Sarah M..... | 488, 634 |
| 1847 | 469 | T. N..... | 400 |
| 1881 | 460 | William..... | 203 |
| 1836 | 468 | William A..... | 306 |
| | 124 | Johnston, ———..... | 489 |
| 1771 | 243, 408 | Ann (Roffe)..... | 683 |
| | 347 | Emily Greene..... | 329 |
| 1772 | 243, 408 | Emily Greene (Turner)..... | 329 |
| | 318 | Frances (—)..... | 490 |
| | 511 | 1802 Frances McCarty..... | 490 |
| | 511 | George A..... | 419 |
| 1830 | 347 | George Houstone..... | 329 |
| | 124 | George Houstone, Jr..... | 329 |
| | 316 | 1808 James..... | 683 |
| | 124 | Mandana ⁸ (Greene)..... | 489 |
| | 512 | Maria (Houstone)..... | 329 |
| | 242, 409 | Marilla..... | 683 |
| 1811 | 511 | 1858 Mary E. (Merritt)..... | 419 |
| | 512 | Thomas..... | 490 |
| | 85 | Jones, Abner..... | 666 |
| | 297 | Amasa..... | 656 |
| | 297 | 1840 Amelia Gordon (Battelle)..... | 308 |
| | 297 | Anna (Burr)..... | 666 |
| 1780 | 297 | Asia..... | 270 |
| | 287, 297 | Betsey..... | 228 |
| | 297 | Catharine..... | 369 |
| | 297 | Catharine (Dennison)..... | 366, 369 |
| | 297 | Cornelia Willis..... | 546, 666 |
| | 297 | Daniel..... | 231 |
| | 288 | Eliphalet..... | 231 |
| | 287 | Hannah..... | 271 |
| | 288 | Hulburt..... | 369 |
| | 174, 287 | James, Sr..... | 366, 369 |
| | 297 | Jerusha..... | 229, 366 |
| 1784 | 297 | John (Maj.)..... | 165 |
| | 288 | Laura..... | 369 |
| | 287 | Lemuel..... | 228 |
| | 288 | Lois..... | 387, 547 |
| | 302 | Maria..... | 231 |
| | 297 | Mary..... | 537, 656 |
| 1777 | 288 | 1810 Mary Ann..... | 284 |
| 1751 | 113, 174, 287 | Mary (Sharpe)..... | 165 |
| | 231 | 1867 Mortimer Bryant..... | 398 |
| 1797 | 231 | Nancy (Freeman)..... | 656 |
| | 231 | Oakland..... | 231 |
| | 231 | 1790 Orpha ⁶ (Greene)..... | 228 |
| | 231 | Oscar..... | 369 |
| | 414 | Phebe ⁶ (Greene)..... | 230, 369 |
| 1823 | 414 | Robert Alexander..... | 398 |
| | 163 | Robert Greenwood..... | 398 |
| | 649 | 1794 Sarah (Hull)..... | 231 |
| | 517 | Stephen..... | 547 |
| | 376 | William..... | 230, 369 |
| 1833 | 306 | Joy, Eben..... | 544, 662 |
| 1750 | 151, 262, 437 | Mary Eliza ⁸ (Greene)..... | 544, 662 |
| | 163 | Sarah (Westcott)..... | 662 |
| | 262 | Junkin, David..... | 516 |
| | 302 | Harriet Cuming ⁷ (Greene)..... | 516 |
| 1802 | 351, 520 | 1867 Justis, Anna Arnold..... | 621 |
| | 180, 302 | 1842 Elizabeth T. (Arnold)..... | 621 |
| 1845 | 517 | William S., Jr..... | 621 |
| | 517 | Kane, Betsey (Dickerman)..... | 628 |
| 1838 | 649 | Jacob..... | 517 |
| | 69 | Mary (Olin) Greene..... | 350, 517 |
| | 302 | | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|---------------|-------|---|---------------|
| | Kane, Philip..... | 628 | 1831 | Kerr, William Whitney..... | 402 |
| 1818 | Sarah..... | 484, 628 | | Ketler, Carl C..... | 383 |
| | Keach, Caroline (Morse)..... | 553 | 1835 | Elizabeth Louisa (Carpenter)..... | 383 |
| 1881 | Helen Louisa..... | 553 | | Kidder, ——— | 591 |
| | Helen (Mauran)..... | 553 | 1816 | Emma ⁹ (Greene)..... | 591 |
| | Isabel (Morse)..... | 553 | | Kiese, Barbara (Low)..... | 166 |
| 1845 | Josephine..... | 553 | | Nathaniel..... | 166 |
| 1854 | Mary Alice..... | 553 | 1831 | Kilbourne, Caroline..... | 557, 675 |
| 1819 | Mary Tibbitts ⁷ (Greene)..... | 388, 553 | | Jonas..... | 675 |
| | Phebe (Phetteplace)..... | 553 | | Rachel (Gregg)..... | 675 |
| 1851 | Robert Lane..... | 553 | | Kimball, ——— | 358 |
| 1858 | William Frederick..... | 553 | | Alice..... | 638 |
| 1812 | William Walker..... | 388, 553 | | Isabel ⁷ (Greene)..... | 358 |
| | Zephaniah, Jr..... | 553 | 1799 | King, Ambrose..... | 357 |
| | Kearney, John R..... | 412, 413, 576 | | Antoinette Loeser ⁷ | 179 |
| 1806 | Mary Bethia ⁷ (Greene)..... | 412, 576 | | Antoinette Welthyan ⁷ | 179 |
| | Keim, Isaac..... | 271 | | Caroline M ⁷ | 179 |
| | Lily (Erwin)..... | 271 | 1873 | Carrie Amanda..... | 460 |
| | Keith, Amos..... | 680 | 1841 | Catharine Frances (Fuller)..... | 460 |
| | Angeline..... | 680 | | Catharine Latham (Angell)..... | 179 |
| 1836 | Kelly, Dorcas Hall ⁸ (Greene)..... | 552, 672 | | Charles Edward..... | 460 |
| | Eben A..... | 552, 672 | | Charles Rollin ⁷ | 179 |
| | Ebenezer..... | 672 | | Clarice..... | 224, 356, 357 |
| 1828 | Elizabeth ⁷ (Greene) Hall..... | 362, 527 | | Clement ¹ | 179 |
| | Hiram..... | 362, 527 | | Clement ² | 178 |
| | John..... | 221, 352 | | Daniel..... | 179 |
| | Minerva Bucklin..... | 672 | | Edward..... | 460 |
| 1858 | Phebe Low ⁶ (Greene)..... | 221, 352 | 1875 | Eleanora Belle..... | 460 |
| 1789 | Sophia Packard..... | 672 | 1871 | Eliza Martha..... | 460 |
| 1866 | Sophia Packard (Balch)..... | 672 | | Eliza Smith ⁷ | 179 |
| | Kelton, Alice ⁵ -Abby ⁷ -(Greene)..... | 130, 131 | | Emily S..... | 659 |
| 1823 | Kemeys, Abby ⁷ (Greene)..... | 338, 506 | | Fannie C..... | 420 |
| 1843 | Edward..... | 506 | | Frances Elvira ⁷ | 179 |
| | Laura (Swing)..... | 506 | | James Lawrence ⁷ | 179 |
| | William..... | 506 | | John ³ | 178 |
| 1844 | William..... | 338, 506 | 1795 | John ⁶ | 179 |
| 1847 | Kemp, Alice (Reed)..... | 657 | | John Alsop..... | 328 |
| | Edson..... | 657 | | Jostah ⁵ | 178 |
| | Kempton, Edwin..... | 306 | 1788 | Jostah ⁶ | 179 |
| 1833 | Eliza Ann..... | 306 | 1777 | Lydia ⁶ | 179 |
| 1837 | Ellen Maria..... | 306 | | Maria B..... | 420 |
| | Jeanette R. (Plum. er)..... | 306 | | Maria Waterman ⁷ | 179 |
| 1843 | Martha Ann..... | 306 | | Mary..... | 377 |
| 1845 | Mary Ann..... | 306 | | Mary Ann ⁷ | 179 |
| | Mellen Garner..... | 306 | | Mary (Borden)..... | 178 |
| 1809 | Sarah Anne (Tillinghast)..... | 306 | 1779 | Mary Borden ⁶ | 179 |
| 1835 | Sarah Jane..... | 306 | | Mary (Ray)..... | 328 |
| 1841 | William Garner..... | 306 | | Mary Waterman ⁷ | 179 |
| | Kendrick, Anna..... | 473 | | Ralph..... | 179 |
| | Caleb (Capt.)..... | 473 | | Randall Rice..... | 225, 357 |
| | Kent, Eliza..... | 383, 544 | | Rhoda ⁶ Greene..... | 225, 357 |
| | Lydia..... | 383, 544 | 1786 | Sally (Greene)..... | 179 |
| | Kentfield, Palmer..... | 496 | | Samuel Ward ⁶ (Gov.)..... | 179 |
| 1808 | Rebecca..... | 322, 496 | | Samuel Ward, ⁷ Jr..... | 179 |
| 1780 | Rebecca (Baker)..... | 496 | | Sarah ⁶ | 179 |
| | Kenyon, ——— | 321 | | Sarah Frances ⁷ | 179 |
| | Daniel..... | 379 | 1752 | Welthyan (Walton)..... | 178 |
| | Isabella Greene (Brown)..... | 321 | 1806 | William ⁷ | 179 |
| 1842 | Kerr, Benjamin W..... | 402 | | William Borden ⁵ | 178 |
| | Caroline W. (Dodge)..... | 402 | 1782 | William Borden, ⁶ Jr..... | 179 |
| | Eliza R. (Metcalf)..... | 660 | | Kingsley, Anna ⁸ (Greene)..... | 658 |
| 1835 | John James..... | 402 | 1893 | Edwin O..... | 640 |
| | John P..... | 402 | 1828 | Eleanor ⁸ (Greene)..... | 495, 640 |
| | Louisa (Hite)..... | 402 | 1884 | Florence V. G..... | 640 |
| 1837 | Mary Whitney..... | 402 | 1854 | Frank J..... | 640 |
| | Robert..... | 660 | 1828 | James..... | 495, 640 |
| 1832 | Sarah Ruth..... | 402 | 1886 | James A..... | 640 |
| 1810 | Sarah (Whitney)..... | 402 | | Jedediah..... | 640 |
| | Susanna (Wise)..... | 402 | 1861 | J. Orrin..... | 640 |
| | William (Rev.)..... | 402 | 1888 | Levi V..... | 640 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|--|---------------|---|--------------------|
| | 640 | 1832 | 360 |
| Kingsley, Mary J. (Gwinn)..... | 640 | Lafin, Helen Maria (Hall)..... | 468 |
| Phebe (—)..... | 658 | Laight, Daniel B..... | 468 |
| William..... | 624 | Mary (Bull)..... | 468 |
| 1857 Kinney, Ella Virginia..... | 624 | Mary E..... | 468 |
| Margaret (Wyatt)..... | 624 | Lake, James Irvin..... | 454 |
| Norton..... | 624 | Mary Belle..... | 454 |
| Sarah..... | 376 | Sarah (Firth)..... | 454 |
| Kipp, Elizabeth (Abbott)..... | 378 | Lamb, Lucinda (Chamberlain)..... | 677 |
| Henry..... | 378 | Marian..... | 346 |
| Kirby, Lucretia..... | 302, 479 | Mary..... | 346 |
| Luther..... | 479 | Mary Antoinette (Bells)..... | 346 |
| Kirkland, Annie..... | 280, 457 | Merritt..... | 677 |
| Sarah..... | 253 | Robert B..... | 346 |
| 1846 Knapp, Angeline Irene ⁹ (Greene), 584, 691 | 584, 691 | 1846 Lamson, Abby L. (Foster)..... | 623 |
| Catharine B. (Walker)..... | 523 | Geraldine..... | 623 |
| Eliza..... | 361 | Orne..... | 623 |
| Estelle..... | 691 | William Orne..... | 623 |
| James W..... | 523 | Langford, Barbara (Rice)..... | 136 |
| Louise..... | 691 | Desire (Tucker)..... | 195 |
| Nathan ⁹ | 584, 691 | Eleanor..... | 129 |
| Roy..... | 691 | John..... | 125, 194, 195, 223 |
| 1884 Knight, Aaron..... | 214, 339 | John..... | 136 |
| 1854 Abby Susan (Howland)..... | 511 | Phebe..... | 136 |
| 1822 Abby Whipple (Mauran)..... | 265 | Ruth ⁵ (Greene) Greene, 125, 194, 223 | 223 |
| Ann..... | 82 | Thomas ¹ | 136 |
| Arthur..... | 511 | Langley, Albert S..... | 336 |
| Edward Balch..... | 574, 684 | Alice Summer ⁷ (Greene)..... | 336 |
| Elizabeth Gair ⁸ (Greene)..... | 574, 684 | Bethiah (—)..... | 189 |
| Elizabeth (Hammond)..... | 308 | Catharine ⁵ (Greene)..... | 120, 189 |
| Hannah ⁶ (Greene)..... | 214, 339 | Elizabeth..... | 189 |
| Isaac..... | 387, 546 | Elizabeth (Billings)..... | 189 |
| 1815 Jabez Comstock (Hon.)..... | 265 | Elizabeth (—) Jenkins..... | 189 |
| Julia (Pennell)..... | 265 | James L..... | 189 |
| 1770 Lavina..... | 183, 394 | John (Capt.)..... | 120, 188 |
| 1801 Louisa Villiers (Tucker)..... | 265 | John J..... | 189 |
| 1787 Lucina Slocum (Comstock)..... | 265 | Lea..... | 189 |
| Marcy..... | 304, 368 | Lucina (Lowden) Halverson..... | 189 |
| Mercy (Gorton)..... | 304 | Nathaniel..... | 189 |
| Nehemiah..... | 265 | Larned, Ann Frances ⁷ (Greene)..... | 339, 509 |
| 1848 Nehemiah Rice..... | 265 | Edward Channing..... | 339, 509 |
| 1796 Phebe ⁷ (Greene)..... | 387, 546 | Eliza Greene..... | 509 |
| Robert ² | 304 | Emma (Scribner)..... | 510 |
| Robert ³ | 308 | Fanny Greene..... | 510 |
| 1873 Russell Manchester..... | 684 | Helen (Cook)..... | 509 |
| Sarah (Rogers)..... | 265 | Julia..... | 510 |
| 1787 Sylvester (Dr.)..... | 265 | 1840 Katharine Celia..... | 505, 509 |
| 1821 Sylvester Rhodes (Col.)..... | 265, 511 | 1816 Katharine Celia ⁷ (Greene), 212, | 335, 339, 509 |
| — (Taft)..... | 265 | Lucy (Raymond)..... | 509 |
| William Allen..... | 265 | Mary Eliza ⁷ (Greene)..... | 339, 509 |
| 1823 Knowles, Henry..... | 130 | 1817 Russell Morton..... | 339, 509 |
| 1703 Mary..... | 130 | 1853 Russell Morton, Jr..... | 509 |
| Ladd, Alexis..... | 191, 300 | Samuel M. (Hon.)..... | 335, 509 |
| Almy R. (Spencer)..... | 300 | Susan E..... | 509 |
| Ann (Arnold) Greene..... | 190, 300 | Walter Channing..... | 510 |
| 1773 Caleb..... | 180, 300 | 1570 Latham, Lewis..... | 706 |
| 1778 Catharine ⁶ (Greene)..... | 180, 300 | Lathrop, Anna B. (Noyes)..... | 706 |
| 1820 Ebenezer Green..... | 300 | Anna Bartow..... | 609, 706 |
| John (Capt.)..... | 190, 191, 300 | John P. Perit..... | 706 |
| 1801 Joseph Warren..... | 300 | Lydia (Hubbard)..... | 706 |
| 1829 Margaret Cushing..... | 334, 504 | Thomas..... | 706 |
| Margaret Goodale (Cushing)..... | 504 | 1824 Laudenslager, Elizabeth Barrows ⁸ | |
| Nancy (Burlingame)..... | 301 | (Greene)..... | 543, 661 |
| Phebe (Wells)..... | 301 | Simon..... | 543, 661 |
| Sarah (Gardner)..... | 504 | Laurence, Augustin N..... | 377 |
| William..... | 504 | Chloe ⁸ (Greene)..... | 525 |
| William Gardiner..... | 645 | Joel..... | 525 |
| William Gardner..... | 504 | Penelope (Champlin)..... | 377 |
| Lafin, Addison H..... | 360 | Lawrence, Amos A..... | 434 |
| 1857 Grace Hall..... | 360 | John..... | 231 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|----------|-------|------------------------------------|---------------|
| 1843 | Lawrence, Marianne Appleton..... | 434 | 1857 | Lec, Louisa C. (Rudolph)..... | 572 |
| | Pollic Pauline (Hull)..... | 231 | | Otto O..... | 572 |
| | Sarah E. (—)..... | 434 | | William..... | 253 |
| | Urania..... | 360 | | William Raymond (Gen.)..... | 252 |
| | Lawton, ———..... | 296 | | Lehré, — (Dr.)..... | 449 |
| | Amelia (Cary)..... | 395 | | Mary Ann..... | 276, 449 |
| 1826 | Arthur..... | 395 | | Lemmon, Benjamin Franklin..... | 398 |
| | Betsey (Greene)..... | 395 | | Daniel R..... | 330 |
| 1845 | Cassius Clay..... | 395 | 1872 | Grey Skipwith..... | 330 |
| 1845 | Catharine Greene..... | 467 | 1843 | Katharine Peyton (Skipwith)..... | 330 |
| 1825 | Charles H..... | 395 | 1870 | Marion Skipwith..... | 330 |
| 1833 | Daniel Wintringham..... | 395 | 1846 | Mary Louisa (Battelle)..... | 398 |
| 1827 | Edward..... | 395 | 1868 | Percy Roberts..... | 330 |
| | Edward (Hon.)..... | 467 | | Lentz, Gustave..... | 193 |
| | Elizabeth (Hadden)..... | 395 | | Sarah (Greene)..... | 193 |
| 1806 | Elizabeth Wickes (Haskell)..... | 395 | | Leonard, — (dau.)..... | 245 |
| 1840 | Ezra James..... | 395 | | Abiel (Judge)..... | 244 |
| 1848 | Francis..... | 467 | | Abiel (Rt. Rev.)..... | 244 |
| | George..... | 400 | 1740 | Abiel (Rev.)..... | 145, 243 |
| | Harriet (Amlin)..... | 395 | 1776 | Abiel..... | 245 |
| | Helen (—) McCullough..... | 395 | | Ada..... | 244 |
| 1852 | Henry Bowen..... | 467 | 1733 | Ann..... | 241, 410 |
| | Isaac..... | 262 | 1798 | Benjamin Greene..... | 244 |
| 1828 | Isaac..... | 395 | | Charles..... | 676 |
| 1822 | Isabella Greene (Turner)..... | 467 | | Dorothy (Huntington)..... | 244 |
| | James..... | 395, 400 | | Dorothy Huntington..... | 244 |
| | James, Jr..... | 395 | 1764 | George (Maj.)..... | 241, 410 |
| 1830 | Jane..... | 395 | | Henry..... | 244 |
| | Jeanette (Hadden)..... | 395 | | James..... | 244, 410 |
| | Jesse..... | 395 | | Jane ⁹ (Greene)..... | 676 |
| 1822 | John Haskell..... | 395 | | Jeanette (Reeves)..... | 244 |
| | Laura Amelia (—)..... | 395 | | Kate..... | 244 |
| 1850 | Lewis Sampson..... | 395 | | Margaret..... | 244 |
| 1800 | Maria (Haskell)..... | 395 | 1770 | Margaret Luscombe..... | 244 |
| | Mary (—)..... | 262 | | Martha..... | 244 |
| 1762 | Mary..... | 262 | | Mary..... | 244 |
| | Mary (Engs)..... | 467 | 1743 | Mary ⁵ (Greene)..... | 147, 243 |
| 1850 | Mary Engs..... | 467 | 1767 | Mary Greene..... | 244 |
| 1835 | Mary Greene..... | 395 | | Mary Greenleaf (Leverett)..... | 244 |
| | May (Field)..... | 296 | | Nathaniel (Rev.)..... | 243 |
| | Persis (Walker)..... | 395 | 1768 | Nathaniel (Capt.)..... | 244 |
| 1828 | Phebe..... | 395 | | Nathaniel, Jr..... | 244 |
| 1791 | Rebecca..... | 240, 400 | 1774 | Philip Dodridge..... | 245 |
| 1824 | Richard Greene..... | 395 | | Priscilla (Rogers)..... | 244 |
| | Roby (McCullough)..... | 395 | | Reeves..... | 244 |
| | Ruth (Tompkins)..... | 395 | | Thomas..... | 244 |
| 1844 | Sarah Hopkins..... | 520, 651 | 1772 | Thomas..... | 244 |
| | Sarah Susanna..... | 395 | | William..... | 244 |
| | Susanna (Gould)..... | 395, 400 | | Le Seur, Calvin..... | 582 |
| | Thomas Arnold..... | 651 | | Rebecca (Rouse)..... | 497, 582 |
| 1814 | Layman, Eliza ⁶ (Greene)..... | 173, 286 | | Le Vallé, Pierre..... | 264 |
| 1845 | Julia..... | 287 | | Levalley, Benjamin..... | 624 |
| | Lewis..... | 173, 286 | 1758 | Bethiah ⁶ (Greene)..... | 152, 264 |
| 1842 | Mary Eliza..... | 287 | 1813 | Jane ⁸ (Greene)..... | 481, 624 |
| | Leach, C. A..... | 584, 691 | | Jerome..... | 481, 624 |
| 1841 | Rosina ⁹ O. (Greene)..... | 584, 691 | | John..... | 264 |
| | Sally..... | 271 | | John, Jr..... | 152, 264 |
| 1831 | Learned, Anna..... | 621, 710 | | Marsena..... | 624 |
| | Horace..... | 710 | | Leverett, Anne..... | 426 |
| | Le Baron, ———..... | 380 | | John (Gov.)..... | 244, 247, 426 |
| | Lydia (Brown)..... | 380 | | Mary A. (Brown)..... | 668 |
| | Lebo, Estelle (Knapp)..... | 691 | | Mary Ann..... | 668 |
| | William..... | 691 | 1839 | May Greenleaf..... | 244 |
| | Lee, Anne (Amory) McLean..... | 253 | | Warren (Prof.)..... | 668 |
| | Anson..... | 525 | | Lewis, Anne (Champlin)..... | 377 |
| | Arthur Tracy (Lieut.)..... | 252 | | Eliza..... | 594 |
| | Elizabeth Amory..... | 252 | | Elizabeth..... | 378 |
| | Harriet P..... | 431 | | Francis (Hon.)..... | 594 |
| 1812 | Helen Maria (Amory)..... | 252 | | Gabriel..... | 377 |
| | Henrietta ⁸ (Greene)..... | 525 | | George T..... | 114 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--------------|---|---------------|
| | 114 | Lippitt, Patience (Earle)..... | 146 |
| | 378 | Penelope (Low)..... | 79 |
| | 583 | Rebecca..... | 239, 393 |
| 1851 | 488 | Sally ⁶ | 146 |
| | 488 | Sarah (Arnold)..... | 393 |
| | 519 | Tabitha..... | 269 |
| | 519 | Tabitha ⁶ (Greene)..... | 160, 268 |
| | 318 | Thomas ⁵ | 146 |
| | 551 | Thomas Bowen ⁶ | 146 |
| | 318 | Waite..... | 268 |
| 1819 | 423 | Waite (Rhodes)..... | 268, 394 |
| | 451 | Warren..... | 79 |
| | 319 | Welthyan ⁴ (Greene)..... | 92, 145 |
| | 411 | Welthyan ⁵ | 106, 107, 146 |
| | 551 | William ⁵ | 146 |
| 1795 | 319 | William ⁶ | 146 |
| | 318 | Lithicum, Benjamin..... | 718 |
| | 557 | Benjamin F..... | 635, 718 |
| | 557 | Charles D..... | 718 |
| 1809 | 393, 269 | Henry..... | 718 |
| 1787 | 393 | Josiah..... | 718 |
| | 240 | Mary Eliza ⁹ (Greene)..... | 635, 718 |
| 1896 | 80 | William Greene..... | 718 |
| | 79, 167 | Little, Ann (Warren)..... | 344 |
| 1735 | 106, 146 | Mary..... | 344 |
| | 146 | Thomas ² | 344 |
| | 309 | Littlefield, Anne..... | 102 |
| | 146 | Barbara (Low)..... | 166 |
| 1779 | 269 | Catharine..... | 328 |
| | 79 | Catharine..... | 101, 204 |
| 1846 | 137 | Catharine Littlefield (Nightin- gale)..... | 328 |
| 1894 | 80 | Cornelia..... | 331 |
| | 79 | Cornelia Lott ⁶ (Greene) Skip- with..... | 206, 329 |
| 1798 | 309 | Darwin (Dr.)..... | 528 |
| 1771 | 146 | Edward Brinley..... | 206, 329 |
| 1769 | 269 | Elizabeth Cinderella ⁷ (Greene), 364, 528 | 528 |
| 1760 | 146 | Esther..... | 529 |
| 1744 | 146 | Esther (Andrews)..... | 528 |
| 1785 | 269 | Ida Louise..... | 528 |
| | 146 | John..... | 166 |
| 1898 | 80 | John..... | 101, 204 |
| 1818 | 79 | John (Elder)..... | 331, 480 |
| 1773 | 269 | John (Dr.)..... | 328 |
| | 146 | John A..... | 656 |
| 1892 | 80 | Laura..... | 529 |
| 1711 | 92, 145 | Marshall (Dr.)..... | 528 |
| 1737 | 146 | Mary Elizabeth..... | 528 |
| 1790 | 146 | Penelope ⁹ (Greene)..... | 656 |
| 1750 | 146 | Phebe..... | 102 |
| 1796 | 146 | Phebe (Ray)..... | 101, 204 |
| | 146 | Prudence (Remington) Budlong, 280 | 280 |
| 1788 | 146 | Samuel (Simeon)..... | 364, 528 |
| 1796 | 146 | Samuel (Elder)..... | 280 |
| 1793 | 146 | Sarah..... | 280 |
| 1749 | 80 | Simeon (Dr.)..... | 528 |
| 1780 | 240 | Simon Ray..... | 102 |
| 1780 | 146 | William..... | 102 |
| 1781 | 183, 309 | Livingston, Abraham H..... | 412, 575 |
| 1781 | 269, 437 | Ann Temple ⁷ (Greene)..... | 412, 575 |
| 1823 | 79 | Eliza (Lovell)..... | 408 |
| | 146 | Harman..... | 408 |
| | 79, 145, 167 | Lloyd, James (Dr.)..... | 439 |
| | 268, 394 | Lockwood, Abbie (Lockwood)..... | 303 |
| 1745 | 160, 268 | Abraham..... | 181, 300 |
| 1751 | 309 | Abraham..... | 303 |
| 1752 | 146 | Albert..... | 303 |
| 1789 | 269 | Almy..... | 303 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|---------------|-------|------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| | Lockwood, Amelia Ann | 303 | | Low, Ann | 79 |
| | Amey (Young) | 303 | | Ann | 110 |
| | Amos (Capt.) | 261, 303 | | Anne | 239 |
| 1780 | Amos | 303 | 1743 | Anne Frances | 166 |
| 1808 | Amos | 303 | | Anne ³ (Holden) | 78 |
| | Ann (Westcott) | 303 | 1691 | Anthony ¹ | 78, 79, 109 |
| 1819 | Anna Westcott | 303 | | Anthony | 137 |
| 1848 | Annie Amey | 303 | | Anthony | 322 |
| | Asenath (Spencer) | 303 | 1725 | Anthony (Judge) | 105, 164, 280, 599 |
| | Augusta A. | 384 | 1757 | Anthony, Jr. | 165 |
| | Benoni | 303 | | Barbara | 166 |
| 1841 | Celia Westcott | 303 | 1770 | Barbara | 238, 385 |
| 1817 | Eliza Thomas | 303 | 1785 | Elizabeth Greene | 165 |
| | Hannah | 303 | | Elizabeth (Holden) | 166, 458, 599 |
| 1846 | Henry Albert | 303 | | Ellen Almira | 543 |
| 1805 | Mary Ann | 303 | | Hooker | 110 |
| 1837 | Mary Elizabeth | 303 | | Hope Ann | 392 |
| 1739 | Mercy | 151, 261 | 1698 | Isabel (Greene) | 77, 109 |
| | Nancy (Perkins) | 303 | | John ² | 78 |
| 1811 | Nathan Westcott | 303 | | John ³ | 78 |
| 1753 | Patience ⁶ (Greene) | 181, 300 | | John ⁴ | 79 |
| 1801 | Robinson | 303 | | John (Col.) | 385 |
| | Sarah (Barton) | 303 | | John Wilson | 110 |
| 1810 | Sarah Barton | 303 | 1802 | Joseph Holden | 166, 281, 458, 599 |
| | Sarah (Utter) | 261 | | Lyman | 392 |
| | Sophia (Lockwood) | 303 | | Mary | 237 |
| 1776 | Thomas | 303 | 1773 | Mary | 391 |
| | Thomas Joel | 303 | 1813 | Mary Anne (Greene) | 166, 281, 458, 599 |
| | Waite | 262 | | Mary (Arnold) | 137 |
| 1846 | William Arnold | 303 | | Mary Frances | 166, 274, 451, 459, 599 |
| | Lombard, Edgar | 508 | 1833 | Mary (Rhodes) | 78 |
| 1878 | Julia | 508 | | Mary (Sharpe) Jones | 165 |
| 1874 | Katharine | 508 | | Penelope | 79 |
| 1852 | Katharine Welling (Butts) | 508 | | Phebe | 166 |
| | Loomis, Phebe Louisa ⁷ (Greene) | 371, 531 | 1732 | Phebe ⁵ Greene | 105, 164 |
| | Sylvanus | 371, 531 | 1755 | Philip (Maj.) | 165 |
| 1851 | Lord, Ella Bowman ¹⁰ (Greene) | 697, 730 | | Rosanna | 391, 404 |
| | George C. | 730 | 1770 | Ruth (Holden) Greene | 238, 392 |
| | Marion (Waterston) | 730 | 1701 | Samuel | 77, 109 |
| | Robert Waterston | 697, 730 | | Samuel, Jr. | 110 |
| | Loring, Charles G. | 253 | | Samuel (Capt.) | 166, 458, 599 |
| | Cornelia (Amory) | 253 | | Sarah | 102 |
| 1772 | Lounsbury, Phebe ⁶ (Greene) | 163, 271 | | Sarah | 322 |
| | Phineas | 163 | | Sarah (Stafford) | 166, 280, 599 |
| | Lovejoy, — (dau.) | 686 | | Sarah (Wicks) | 391 |
| | Annie B. | 686 | | Stephen (Col.) | 137, 237, 239 |
| 1824 | Harriet | 686 | | Stephen, Jr. | 391, 404 |
| | J. W. H. (Dr.) | 576, 686 | | Susannah (Gorton) | 391, 404 |
| | Kate | 686 | | Susannah (Hull) | 90 |
| 1838 | Maria Lansing ⁸ (Greene) | 576, 686 | | Waite (—) | 322 |
| | Lovell, Alice Quitman | 408 | | Lowden, Lucina | 189 |
| | Anne Campbell (Gordon) | 408 | | Priscilla (—) | 189 |
| | Antonia Quitman | 408 | | Richard | 189 |
| | Caroline Cowper (Stiles) | 408 | | Lowell, — | 425 |
| | Eliza | 408 | | — (Amory) | 252 |
| | Joanna Antonia (Quitman) | 408 | | Anne | 253 |
| | John Quitman | 408 | | Elizabeth (Putnam) | 253 |
| | Joseph (Sur.-Gen.) | 408 | | Herbert F. | 679 |
| 1824 | Joseph | 408 | | John | 252 |
| | Joseph Mansfield (Dr.) | 408 | | John | 253 |
| | Louisa Turner (Quitman) Chadbourne | 408 | | John Amory | 253 |
| | Mansfield (Col.) | 408 | 1799 | Mary (Chapman) | 425 |
| | Margaret Eliza (Mansfield) | 408 | 1771 | Rebecca (Amory) | 253 |
| | — (Plympton) | 408 | | Rebecca Amory | 253 |
| | Rosalie Duncan | 408 | | Sarah | 253 |
| 1858 | William Storow | 408 | | Susan (Lowell) | 253 |
| | William Storrow, Jr. | 408 | 1862 | Ursula Maria ⁹ (Greene) | 679 |
| | Low, Adelsa | 392 | 1867 | Lowry, Anne Howard | 345 |
| 1707 | Alice ⁴ (Gorton) | 137, 237, 239 | 1864 | Eliza Pierce | 345 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------|---|
| | Lowry, Elizabeth R. (Morrison)..... | 1870 | Maguire, Sarah Ann..... |
| | Fielding (Gen.)..... | 1871 | Mainwaring, David..... |
| 1824 | Fielding, Jr..... | | Hannah..... |
| 1858 | Harriet Sophia..... | | Judith..... |
| 1779 | Nabby Sophia ⁶ (Greene) Burn- nett-Cooper..... | | Martha (Saltonstall)..... |
| | Lucy, George..... | | Oliver..... |
| | Isabella..... | | Susannah..... |
| | Margaret (—)..... | | Manchester, Freelove (Gorton)..... |
| 1870 | Luquer, Anne Low (Pierrepont)..... | | John..... |
| 1834 | Eloise Elizabeth (Payne)..... | | Mary..... |
| 1862 | Eloise Payne..... | | Manierre, Edward..... |
| 1900 | Evelyn Pierrepont..... | 1871 | Elizabeth Hunt (Welling)..... |
| 1833 | Lea (Rev.)..... | | Mann, Bebe (Carpenter)..... |
| 1864 | Lea McIlvaine..... | | Bezaleel (Dr.)..... |
| 1897 | Lea Shippen..... | 1827 | Emeline Margaret..... |
| | Sarah Lea (Lynch)..... | | John Milton (Dr.)..... |
| 1866 | Thatcher Taylor Payne..... | | Sally..... |
| | Luyccassen, Evert..... | | Manning, Abram..... |
| | Lyford, Ira P..... | | Frances Adeline ⁸ (Greene)..... |
| | Nancy P. (Aldrich)..... | 1766 | Mansfield, Elizabeth ⁶ (Greene)..... |
| | Lyman, Abigail B..... | 1792 | Harriet Keziah..... |
| | — (Brackett)..... | 1795 | Margaret Eliza..... |
| | Cyrus..... | | Moses (Capt.)..... |
| | Elias..... | | Samuel (Col.)..... |
| | Erastus..... | 1800 | Sarah Augusta..... |
| | Hannah (Huntington)..... | | Manton, Edward..... |
| | Joseph (Rev.)..... | | Edward E..... |
| | Justin..... | | John..... |
| | Lewis..... | 1814 | Maria..... |
| 1833 | Martha Jane..... | | Mary Greene (Nightingale)..... |
| 1825 | Mary Elizabeth..... | | Mehitable..... |
| 1798 | Mary (Tillinghast)..... | | Manvel, Ann S. (—)..... |
| 1829 | Sarah Maria..... | | Anthony..... |
| | Lynch, —..... | 1834 | Mary P..... |
| | Abby ⁹ (Greene)..... | 1884 | Marble, Anna Theresa..... |
| | Mary..... | 1855 | Emily Greene (Chase)..... |
| | Susannah..... | 1882 | Helen Chase..... |
| | Lyon, Alfred..... | | Joseph Russell..... |
| | Ella Lucy ⁹ (Greene)..... | 1890 | Sarah Almy..... |
| | John..... | | Marbury, Catharine..... |
| | Luther W..... | | Marion, Alma Ann (Hull)..... |
| 1791 | Rebecca ⁷ (Greene)..... | | Francis..... |
| | Macomber, Alva..... | | Marland, Abraham..... |
| 1870 | Arleta Belle..... | | Elizabeth Caroline..... |
| 1875 | Bennie Allen..... | | Mary (—)..... |
| | George..... | | Marsh, Albert..... |
| 1877 | George Williamson..... | | Alfred..... |
| | Henry Byram..... | 1835 | Eliza (—)..... |
| | Leonard..... | 1864 | Frances ⁸ (Greene) Crouch..... |
| 1815 | Mary McGowen ⁷ (Greene)..... | | Harry..... |
| 1867 | Maud J. Lilian..... | | Hiram..... |
| 1844 | Rebecca Ingraham ⁹ (Greene)..... | 1825 | Israel..... |
| | | 1806 | Josiah F. (Col.)..... |
| | | 1684 | Lucy (Norton)..... |
| | Susan..... | | Mary..... |
| 1837 | Susan (Greene)..... | | Pliney..... |
| | Sylvia Ann (Booth)..... | | Sarah (Lincoln)..... |
| | William H..... | | Sydney..... |
| 1873 | William H. Whipple..... | | Thomas..... |
| 1838 | Zeno..... | | Warner..... |
| | Macy, Alfred..... | 1713 | Marshall, Eliza..... |
| | Caroline E. (Foster)..... | | Elizabeth..... |
| 1854 | Florence Twombly..... | | Elizabeth S..... |
| | Josiah..... | 1894 | Henrietta Dance..... |
| | Laura..... | | James Markham..... |
| | William H..... | 1890 | James Markham..... |
| | Maguire, Elizabeth..... | | John..... |
| | Franklin..... | 1892 | Lucy Steptoe..... |
| 1813 | Mary ⁸ (Greene) Wood..... | 1805 | Mattie Wilson ⁹ (Greene)..... |
| | | 1899 | Robert Morris..... |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------|--|
| | 718 | 1841 | Mason, Maria L. |
| 1888 | William Greene | 1843 | Martha C. (Mason) |
| 1846 | Martin, Annie | 1830 | Mary |
| 1790 | Betsey ⁶ (Greene) | | Mary (Marsh) |
| | Deborah (not Sarah) Beaumont | | Mary (Stanton) |
| 1817 | Elizabeth (Smith) | | Nathan (Elder) |
| | Hannah | 1878 | Olive |
| | John | 1804 | Olive (Cole) |
| 1838 | Leonard | 1866 | Owen I. |
| | Louise (Wetmore) | 1758 | Pardon |
| | Manassah (Elder) | 1798 | Parthenia |
| | Melancton | 1841 | Peleg C. |
| | Morgan Lewis (Hon.) | | Peleg Sandford |
| 18— | Morgan Lewis, Jr. | | Phebe (Drake) |
| | Sarah Greene | | Roswell |
| | Marvin, Earl | 1732 | Sampson |
| | Minnie M. ¹⁰ (Greene) | 1838 | Sarah |
| 1851 | Susan Alice (Clarke) | | Truman |
| | William E. | 1849 | William H. |
| 1843 | Mason, Addie (Gordon) | 1867 | William M. |
| | Albert | 1799 | Masters, Freelove Holden ⁷ (Greene) |
| 1803 | Albert G. | | William |
| 1857 | Alfred C. | | Matteson, — (Dr.) |
| 1803 | Alice | | Catharine ⁷ (Greene) |
| | Amelia (Allyn) | | Ebenezer |
| 1846 | Amelia M. | | Ebenezer, Jr. |
| 1846 | Ann | | Henry B. |
| 1810 | Arabella | | James |
| | Belle Hartford | 1854 | Jane (Pratt) |
| 1804 | Carnot | | Mary |
| 1834 | Carnot C. | | Mary (Brayton) |
| 1858 | Carrie W. | | Mary ⁷ (Greene) |
| 1701 | Catharine ⁴ (Greene) Brown— | | Roxana ⁶ (Greene) |
| 1867 | Charles N. | | Silas |
| 1859 | Charles T. | | Stukely |
| 1860 | Clara | | Mattison, John |
| | Coomes | | Sally ⁷ (Greene) |
| 1825 | Diana ⁷ (Greene) | | Matthews, Alice (Powers) |
| 1756 | Elijah | | Amelia |
| 1837 | Elijah L. | 1872 | Catharine |
| 1796 | Elizabeth | 1831 | Clara Louise |
| | Elizabeth | | Daniel Greene |
| 1780 | Elizabeth ⁶ (Stafford) Greene— Potter— | | Elizabeth (Battelle) |
| | Emeline | | Evelyn A. (Sullivan) |
| 1802 | Emeray E. (Hoadley) | 1877 | Florence Fuller |
| | Emily (Allyn) | 1836 | Frances L. (Wardwell) |
| 1836 | Emily L. | 1806 | Frank Fargo |
| | Emma C. (Mitchell) | 1874 | Frederic Wardwell |
| | Esther (Parker) | 1828 | George Washington |
| | Ettie J. (Ryder) | | Grace Etta (Fargo) |
| | Fanny C. (King) | 1888 | Harry Sloan |
| 1857 | Frances | 1804 | James B. |
| 1853 | Frederick G. | | John |
| 1884 | Guy | | John |
| 1838 | Henry | | Lizzie (Wesley) |
| | James | 1856 | Margaret Worrell |
| 1851 | James W. | 1810 | Mary Ann ⁷ (Greene) |
| 1849 | Jennie O. | 1864 | Mary E. |
| 1821 | Jerome T. (Rev.) | 1862 | Richard Greene |
| | John | | Sally (Woodbridge) |
| | John ¹ (Maj.) | 1866 | William E. |
| | John (Capt.) | | Matthewson, Bernard |
| 1806 | John | 1769 | Deborah (Fry) |
| 1832 | John Greene | 1719 | Elizabeth ⁵ (Greene) |
| 1848 | John R. | | Francis |
| | Lizzie (Parker) | | Hannah |
| 1770 | Lucretia ⁶ (Greene) | | Henry |
| 1871 | Mabel M. | | Job |
| | Maria B. (King) | | Mary (Nichols) |
| | | | Nancy (Waterman) |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---------------|-------|---------------|
| | 89, 135 | 1822 | 387, 551 |
| 1714 | 89 | | 395 |
| | 269 | | 551 |
| | 135, 227 | | 551 |
| | 197 | | 290 |
| | 197 | | 290 |
| | 553 | | 290 |
| | 553 | 1859 | 429 |
| | 306 | 1857 | 429 |
| | 113, 114 | 1826 | 428 |
| | 371 | | 427 |
| 1797 | 371 | | 429 |
| | 371 | | 427 |
| | 371, 372, 534 | | 427 |
| | 372 | | 428 |
| | 371 | 1829 | 354, 522 |
| 1776 | 211, 333 | 1787 | 354, 522 |
| 1778 | 211, 333 | | 681 |
| | 377 | 1882 | 681 |
| | 114, 580 | 1800 | 681 |
| | 377 | 1880 | 681 |
| 1845 | 114 | 1850 | 563, 681 |
| | 580 | | 681 |
| 1844 | 114 | 1878 | 681 |
| | 432 | 1854 | 563, 681 |
| 1846 | 580 | | 396, 562 |
| | 114 | 1793 | 308, 483 |
| | 580 | 1784 | 307, 308, 483 |
| 1843 | 114 | | 635 |
| 1845 | 333 | | 635 |
| | 333 | | 570 |
| | 63 | 1861 | 570 |
| | 63 | 1835 | 347, 516 |
| | 571 | | 530 |
| | 523 | 1834 | 530 |
| | 523 | | 530 |
| | 571 | | 253 |
| 1859 | 571 | | 253 |
| | 665 | 1878 | 604 |
| | 665 | 1793 | 240 |
| 1877 | 570 | 1883 | 604 |
| 1873 | 570 | 1799 | 392, 556 |
| 1879 | 570 | 1855 | 462, 604 |
| 1835 | 401, 570 | 1880 | 604 |
| 1875 | 570 | | 556 |
| 1871 | 570 | | 462, 604 |
| 1840 | 401, 570 | | 607 |
| | 514 | | 607 |
| 1876 | 514 | 1850 | 522 |
| 1837 | 514 | 1850 | 522 |
| 1870 | 514 | 1822 | 352, 521 |
| 1864 | 514 | | 352, 521 |
| | 682 | 1854 | 568 |
| | 682 | | 568 |
| 1852 | 564, 682 | | 568 |
| | 682 | 1888 | 568 |
| 1797 | 114, 432 | 1854 | 568 |
| | 114 | | 211 |
| 1823 | 114 | | 211 |
| | 114 | | 398 |
| 1825 | 114, 432 | 1860 | 398 |
| 1780 | 114, 432, 580 | | 654 |
| 1827 | 114 | 1858 | 654 |
| 1816 | 114 | 1838 | 654 |
| 1821 | 114 | 1888 | 664 |
| | 114 | 1861 | 664 |
| 1818 | 114 | | 664 |
| | 395 | | 664 |
| | 551 | | 664 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|----------|------------------------|---|---------------|
| 1829 | Merriam, Hannah ⁸ (Greene) | 545, 664 | 1755 | Miller, Catharine (Littlefield) Greene, 101, 102, 107, 127, 204, 205 | 534, 534 |
| | Isaac | 664 | | Charles | 372, 534 |
| | Jonathan | 664 | | Charles Tyler | 549 |
| 1811 | Mylon (Rev.) | 545, 664 | | Clara | 549 |
| 1858 | Mylon Conant | 664 | 1869 | Edna Elizabeth | 488 |
| | Sally (Conant) | 664 | | Eliza ⁶ (Greene) | 216 |
| 1856 | Walter Scott | 664 | | Elizabeth Ann (—) | 567 |
| 1864 | Walter Scott, Jr. | 664 | | Elizabeth P. (Cordner) | 488 |
| 1866 | Merrill, Blanche | 472 | | Ernest Elmer | 534 |
| 1750 | Desire ⁶ (Greene) | 157, 265 | 1836 | Fannie Mary ⁸ (Greene) Bennett— | 558, 678 |
| 1853 | Ella | 472 | | Helen Antoinette ⁷ (Greene), 372 | 534 |
| 1860 | Frank Terry | 472 | 1839 | Hester | 657 |
| | Moses Dunn | 472 | | Hiram | 306 |
| 1831 | Sarah (Briggs) | 472 | | James | 216 |
| | Spencer | 157, 265 | | James (Col.) | 273 |
| | Merritt, Amos | 525 | | James Sheldon | 488 |
| 1869 | Arthur | 419 | | J. G. | 573 |
| | Cassie M. (Snyder) | 419 | 1804 | John | 309, 488 |
| 1850 | Charles Henry | 419 | 1866 | John Edwin | 488 |
| | Chloe (Hall) | 525 | 1828 | John William | 488 |
| 1797 | Chloe L. | 356, 525 | 1845 | Mary Ann (Kempton) | 306 |
| 1865 | Cora E. | 419 | | Nathan | 82 |
| 1853 | Effie M. | 419 | 1837 | Olive (Tyler) | 549 |
| 1858 | Fanny C. | 419 | | Phineas | 205 |
| 1867 | Frank | 419 | | R. S. | 558, 678 |
| | Frederick H. | 419 | | Stephen B. | 242 |
| 1860 | Frederick H., Jr. | 419 | 1825 | Susan Bernice | 403, 573 |
| 1862 | Giles E. | 419 | | Wilhelm | 549 |
| 1852 | Horace | 419 | 1794 | Millerd, Augustus Greene | 300 |
| 1857 | John E. | 419 | | Barbary (—) Bowen | 300 |
| 1825 | Lucretia (Paine) | 419 | 1771 | Betsy ⁶ (Greene) | 180, 300 |
| 1848 | Mary E. | 419 | 1806 | Eliza | 300 |
| | Roger ² | 525 | | Eliza ⁶ (Greene) | 344 |
| 1800 | Metcalf, Celia ⁸ (Greene) | 541, 660 | | Esquire | 300 |
| | Eliza Rogers | 660 | 1803 | George Washington | 300 |
| | Thomas S. | 541, 660 | | James | 344 |
| 1827 | Mickle, Elizabeth C.7 (Greene) Little- field— | 364, 528 | 1801 | Julia Greene | 300 |
| | John Clempson | 364, 528 | | Nathaniel | 180, 300 |
| | Middleton, Elizabeth Bay (Center) John | 408 | 1796 | Samuel | 344 |
| | Mifflin, Charles | 431 | | Welcome | 300 |
| 1835 | Elizabeth Crowninshield | 431 | Milliard, A. — | | 294 |
| | Mary (Crowninshield) | 431 | | Ann W. (Ward) | 294 |
| | Milbourn, Ada (Blunn) | 330 | 1860 | Mills, Charlotte Adams (Walker) James M. | 523 |
| 1857 | Ada Cary | 330 | | Minot, Dorcas (Prescott) | 473 |
| | Caroline Virginia | 330 | | Rebecca | 473 |
| | Clara | 330 | | Samuel | 473 |
| | Clinton Brooks | 330 | | Minturn, Abby (West) | 377, 694 |
| 1855 | Florence Burwell | 330 | | Agatha | 377 |
| | Florence Skipwith | 330 | | Alice | 378 |
| | Frances Wallace | 330 | | Annie (Robinson) | 377, 727 |
| | Frances (Walworth) | 330 | | Benjamin | 377, 694 |
| 1832 | Hugh Randolph | 330 | | Caroline | 377 |
| | Leila Tucker (Skipwith) | 330 | | Caroline (—) | 377 |
| | Madison Wallace | 330 | | Deborah | 377 |
| 1862 | Madison Wallace | 330 | | Elizabeth | 378 |
| | Wallace Madison | 330 | | Esther (Robinson) | 377, 727 |
| 1859 | William Roundtree | 330 | | Frances | 377 |
| | William Roundtree, Jr. | 330 | | Hannah | 377 |
| | Millard, Augustus Greene (Rev.) | 333 | | John | 378 |
| | Elizabeth | 333 | | John, Jr. | 378 |
| 1855 | Miller, Abbie Greene | 488 | | Jonas | 376 |
| 1806 | Abby Ann ⁷ (Greene) | 309, 488 | | Jonas | 377, 694, 727 |
| 1844 | Adelaide Amelia | 400, 567 | | Laura (Macy) | 378 |
| | Albert (Prof.) | 549 | | Lloyd | 377, 727 |
| | Albert, Jr. | 549 | | Lydia (Clements) | 378 |
| 1851 | Anita | 488 | | Lydia (Coates) | 378 |
| 1831 | Ann Frances | 488 | 1781 | Mary | 377 |
| | Asher | 567 | | | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|--------------------|---------------------------|---|---------------|
| | Minturn, Mary | 377, 694 | | Morris, Robert | 718 |
| | Mary Ann | 377 | | Morse, A. G. | 553 |
| 1785 | Mary (Bowne) | 377 | | Benjamin | 445 |
| | Nathaniel Greene | 378 | | Caroline | 553 |
| | Niobe | 377 | | Charles | 141 |
| | Niobe | 378 | | Eliza | 445 |
| 1789 | Niobe Stanton | 378 | | Isabel | 553 |
| | Penelope | 377 | 1806 | Lydia ⁷ (Arnold) | 141 |
| | Penelope (Brown) | 376 | | Sarah V. (Center) | 407 |
| 1746 | Penelope ⁶ (Greene), 234, 376, 694, 727 | 727 | | W. H. | 407 |
| | Richard ¹ | 376 | 1896 | Morss, Constance | 657 |
| | Robert B. | 377 | 1866 | Ethel Carleton (Reed) | 657 |
| | Robert Bowne | 377 | | Everett | 657 |
| | Rowland R. | 377 | 1790 | Morton, Betsey ⁶ (Greene) | 361 |
| | Sarah | 377 | | Eliza Susan | 429 |
| | Sarah (Bowne) | 377 | | John | 429 |
| | Thomas Robinson | 377 | 1784 | John Martin? | 226, 361 |
| | William | 377 | 1841 | Maria L. (Mason) | 420 |
| | William, Jr. | 377 | | Richard C. | 420 |
| 1738 | William | 234, 376, 604, 727 | 1853 | Moss, Fanny Greene (Larned) | 510 |
| | Mitchell, Cornelia (Post) | 377, 541 | | Jesse | 510 |
| | Emma C. | 421 | Mott, Adam ¹ , | 127 | |
| 1838 | Helen Frances ⁸ (Greene) | 485 | 1728 | Elizabeth ⁵ (Greene) | 126 |
| | Henry Herbert | 485 | | Jacob | 127 |
| | Jethro | 374, 541 | | Jacob ³ | 195 |
| | Lydia | 193 | | John | 126 |
| 1785 | Mercy ⁷ (Greene) | 373, 374, 541 | | John ⁴ | 195 |
| 1813 | Rebecca Burnett ⁶ (Greene) | 218, 348 | 1708 | Mary | 88, 127 |
| | Roland Greene | 377, 541 | | Mary (Easton) | 196 |
| | Timothy | 218, 348 | | Rest (Perry) | 127 |
| | Walter (Rev.) | 541 | | Sarah (—) Lott | 127 |
| | Moffett, John McIntire | 284 | 1819 | Mowry, Abby ⁸ (Greene) | 545, 662 |
| | Mary Emma (Wilson) | 284 | 1865 | Abby Jenckes | 663 |
| 1857 | Montgomery, Cornelia (Ross) | 330 | | Carrie (Low) | 663 |
| | Franklin | 330 | | Elizabeth (Earle) | 663 |
| 1892 | Franklin | 330 | | Ethel | 663 |
| 1887 | Girard | 330 | 1852 | Fannie Wells | 663 |
| 1884 | Helen | 330 | | Grace Greene | 663 |
| 1894 | Mildred | 330 | 1849 | Hannah Delia | 663 |
| 1889 | William | 330 | | Harold Jenckes | 663 |
| | Moody, Paul | 609 | | Helen Sayles | 663 |
| | Susan (Morrill) | 609 | 1855 | Jane Anthony | 663 |
| 1755 | Moon, Elizabeth | 134, 225 | | Jeanette Low | 663 |
| 1798 | Polly (Fiske) | 355 | | Jenckes | 545, 662 |
| | Silas | 355 | | Joseph | 662 |
| | Moore, Cassiner de Rhame | 290 | 1845 | Joseph Edward | 663 |
| 1854 | Harriet Frances (Burgess) | 290 | 1857 | Raymond Greene | 663 |
| | Harriet (Gibbs) | 500 | | Mudge, Abner | 268 |
| | Mary Jane | 332, 500 | | Catharine | 268 |
| | Stephen | 416 | | Catharine (P—) | 268 |
| 1865 | Wilhelmina Constance | 416 | | Mumford, Abby (Brenton) | 337 |
| | William (Col.) | 500 | | Augustus | 142 |
| | Morell, Amey B. | 329 | 1739 | Elizabeth ⁴ (Fry) Tibbitts | 142, 337 |
| | Bryan M. | 329 | | Fannie | 665 |
| | Caroline | 329 | | Gideon | 142, 213, 337 |
| | Louis | 329 | | Hetty (Thurber) | 665 |
| | Louisa Shaw (Turner) | 329 | | James H., Jr. | 665 |
| | Martha | 329 | | John | 243 |
| | Morgan, Elizabeth (Frazier) | 71 | | John Fry (Hon.) | 337 |
| | Ella | 683 | 1743 | Mary ⁴ (Fry) | 143 |
| 1847 | Emma Louisa ⁹ (Greene) | 631, 717 | | Paul | 143 |
| 1869 | Hattie B. (Hall) | 360 | 1745 | Ruth ⁴ (Fry) | 142 |
| | Jasper E. | 360 | | Sarah (Sherman) | 337 |
| | Mary (Conner) | 683 | 1792 | Susan Elizabeth | 213, 337 |
| | Newton P. | 631, 717 | | Thomas ¹ | 337 |
| | Roswell | 71 | | William | 142 |
| | William | 683 | | Mumforde, Aletta H. ⁸ (Greene) | 577 |
| | Morrill, Anna Hall (Holden) | 644 | | Asa J. | 577 |
| | Daniel Follansbee | 644 | 1842 | Fanny B. ⁸ (Greene) | 577 |
| 1855 | Sarah Holden | 504, 644 | | | |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|---|--------------------|--|---------------|
| Munro, Elizabeth S. (Melville)..... | 467 | Newsum, Patty..... | 331 |
| George C..... | 467 | Sallie Cary..... | 331 |
| Mary Catharine..... | 467 | Sallie (Cary)..... | 329 |
| Munroe, —..... | 584 | William..... | 329 |
| Abby (Earle)..... | 541 | Wilson Cary..... | 331 |
| Archibald..... | 685 | 1755 Nichols, Alice ⁵ (Greene)..... | 134, 223 |
| Benjamin..... | 676, 685 | Anthony..... | 134, 223 |
| Bosworth H..... | 725 | Eli..... | 282 |
| Caroline Snow..... | 146 | Henry..... | 85 |
| Catherine..... | 541 | James..... | 134 |
| Dora (Yates)..... | 541 | John..... | 282 |
| Elizabeth..... | 541 | John (Capt.)..... | 324 |
| Elizabeth ⁷ (Greene)..... | 374, 540, 720 | Jonathan..... | 585 |
| Ennis..... | 541 | Joseph..... | 651 |
| Henry..... | 374, 540, 541, 720 | Joseph Bowdoin..... | 651 |
| Henry, Jr..... | 541 | Julia (Norton)..... | 282 |
| James (Capt.)..... | 146 | Lucy..... | 282 |
| James..... | 541 | Lucy Fry..... | 439, 585 |
| Margaret..... | 541 | Lydia..... | 134 |
| 1834 Maria..... | 685, 725 | Mary..... | 89, 134 |
| Marion (Young)..... | 541 | Mary Emeline..... | 323 |
| Martha..... | 541 | Mercy..... | 81, 115 |
| 1803 Martha Hill..... | 574, 676, 685 | Sarah..... | 282 |
| Mary..... | 541 | Sherman..... | 282 |
| Mercy..... | 541 | Susan..... | 324 |
| Nancy (—)..... | 725 | Thomas..... | 81, 115 |
| Nancy ⁸ (Greene)..... | 584 | Thomas..... | 282 |
| Patience (Wilcox)..... | 541 | 1718 Welthyan (Spencer) Gorton..... | 81 |
| Penelope ⁷ (Greene)..... | 374, 541 | Nicholson, Anne Temple..... | 251, 412 |
| Rachel..... | 541 | Mary (Temple)..... | 412 |
| Rebecca (—)..... | 685 | Samuel (Com.)..... | 412, 575 |
| Rebecca (Kent)..... | 541 | 1718 Nicoll, Benjamin (Hon.)..... | 616 |
| Rebecca (Snow)..... | 676, 685 | Maria..... | 616 |
| 1813 Sarah..... | 541, 720 | Mary Magdalene (Holland)..... | 616 |
| Susan (Young)..... | 541 | Matthias (Gen.)..... | 616 |
| Thomas..... | 541 | Sarah (Taylor)..... | 616 |
| Murray, Elizabeth Wickes ⁸ (Greene), | 456 | Nightingale, Brailsford T..... | 328 |
| Peter..... | 456 | Caroline Hazlehurst..... | 329 |
| Myers, Elizabeth (Wall) | 267 | Catharine Littlefield..... | 328 |
| Henrietta..... | 267 | Corlis..... | 329 |
| Julian..... | 267 | 1856 Crawford Allen..... | 464 |
| Nants, Antonia Quitman (Lovell)... | 408 | Ebenezer Jackson..... | 328 |
| William Boone..... | 408 | Elizabeth..... | 329 |
| Nelson, David (Rev.)..... | 582 | Elizabeth (Corlis)..... | 295, 328, 464 |
| Ellen Frances ⁸ (Greene)..... | 582 | Ellen D. (Hazlehurst)..... | 329 |
| Eugene L. (Dr.)..... | 582 | Ellen King..... | 328 |
| John..... | 412 | Fanny Grant..... | 328 |
| Mary (Temple)..... | 412 | Francis M..... | 329 |
| Newbold Anne (Parks)..... | 377 | 1858 Frederic Albert..... | 464 |
| Catharine (Post)..... | 377 | 1812 George Curtis..... | 464 |
| Clayton..... | 377 | 1846 George Curtis, Jr..... | 464 |
| Clayton (Emlen)..... | 377 | John Alsop King..... | 328 |
| George..... | 377 | 1771 John Corlis..... | 206, 328, 464 |
| George, Jr..... | 377 | 1854 John Kenley Henshaw..... | 464 |
| Henry Post..... | 377 | Joseph..... | 287, 464 |
| Mary (Emlen)..... | 377 | Joseph (Col.)..... | 295, 328, 464 |
| Newbro, Florence..... | 517, 648 | Laura Greene..... | 328 |
| Solomon (Dr.)..... | 648 | Laura Greene..... | 329 |
| Newsum, Alexander M..... | 330 | Maria Heywood (Troupe)..... | 328 |
| Alexander Thornton..... | 330 | Martha Greene..... | 328 |
| Cary..... | 331 | 1777 Martha Washington ⁶ (Greene), | 206, 328, 464 |
| Cornelia Greene..... | 331 | Mary (Davis)..... | 464 |
| 1818 Cornelia (Littlefield)..... | 331 | Mary ⁷ (Greene)..... | 287, 464 |
| Edward Littlefield..... | 331 | 1814 Mary Greene..... | 464 |
| Frank..... | 331 | 1850 Mary Henshaw..... | 464 |
| Helen (Ross)..... | 330 | 1811 Mary (King)..... | 328 |
| Lula..... | 331 | Mary King..... | 329 |
| Mary Ann..... | 329 | Mary Ray..... | 328 |
| Nathaniel Greene..... | 331 | 1772 Mary Rhodes..... | 295, 464 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------|---|
| | Nightingale, Matilda..... | | Olney, Joseph..... |
| | Murray M..... | | Martha ⁶ (Greene)..... |
| | Nathaniel..... | | Mary..... |
| | Phineas M..... | 1744 | Mary..... |
| 1803 | Phineas Miller..... | | Sarah (Pearce)..... |
| | William..... | | Oman, Elizabeth..... |
| 1848 | William Greene..... | 1798 | Henry..... |
| | Niles, Eliphalet..... | | William..... |
| | Rebecca (—)..... | 1838 | Ormsby, Amelia Zenobia..... |
| | Rhoda..... | | Amelia Z. (Hungertford?)..... |
| 1748 | Nixon Deborah ⁶ (Greene)..... | | Charles..... |
| | James..... | | Osborn, Jacob..... |
| 1858 | Norris, Flora ⁸ (Greene)..... | 1798 | Polly ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| | James B..... | | Ursula..... |
| 1834 | Northup, Abbie F. (Smith) Briggs..... | | Otis, Caroline M..... |
| | Hannah (Place)..... | 1781 | Daniel ⁶ |
| | Henry..... | 1826 | Daniel Greene..... |
| | Jeremiah..... | | David..... |
| 1793 | Martha F..... | | David Day..... |
| 1787 | Mary..... | | Ephraim (Dr.)..... |
| | William (Rev.)..... | 1819 | Ephraim..... |
| 1819 | Norton, Alma..... | | Job..... |
| | Annie Maude..... | | John (Gen.)..... |
| | Charles Linneas..... | 1824 | John Fothergill..... |
| | Clarke..... | 1787 | Mary ⁶ (Greene)..... |
| 1776 | Eli..... | | Mary (Little)..... |
| 1822 | Eli Henry..... | | Sarah (—)..... |
| 1827 | Elizabeth (Raymond)..... | | Sarah (Harris)..... |
| | John..... | 1830 | Sarah Harris..... |
| 1808 | Julia..... | | Sarah (Olney)..... |
| 1806 | Lucy..... | 1822 | Thomas..... |
| | Mabel (—)..... | | Owen, Anne M ⁹ (Greene)..... |
| 1800 | Maria..... | | William Henry..... |
| 1778 | Mary ⁶ (Greene)..... | | Owens, Abigail ⁵ (Greene)..... |
| 1852 | Minnie Lucretia..... | | Solomon (Capt.)..... |
| 1812 | Narcissa Y..... | | Oxx, Deliverance (Hudson)..... |
| | Niles T..... | | Samuel..... |
| 1802 | Osmond..... | | Paddock, James Reynolds..... |
| 1810 | Relief..... | 1831 | Matilda Elizabeth ⁷ (Greene), |
| | Roxa A. (Robbins)..... | | 339, 595 |
| | Sarah (Frazier)..... | 1856 | Page, Charles Minor..... |
| | Vinnia (Dibble)..... | 1831 | Eliza Ann ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| 1816 | William A..... | 1825 | Emily Greene (Clarke)..... |
| | Nott, Eliphalet (Hon.)..... | 1828 | Minor G..... |
| | Gertrude..... | | Nelson T..... |
| | Noyes, Anne..... | 1798 | Polly ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| | Dorothy..... | | William..... |
| | Ogden, Anne Temple..... | | Paine, Abigail (Thornton)..... |
| 1807 | Eleanor..... | 1853 | Alice D ⁹ (Greene) Greene-, 664, |
| | Eliza Glendy (McLaughlin)..... | 1821 | 674, 724 |
| | Eliza (Lewis)..... | | Amanda..... |
| | Florence A..... | 1835 | Andrew..... |
| 1846 | Herbert Gouverneur..... | 1873 | Ann E. (Turnbull)..... |
| 1873 | Herbert Gouverneur, Jr..... | 1787 | Anna Belle..... |
| 1886 | Joseph Warren..... | 1809 | Charles Henry..... |
| 1849 | Margaret W. (Greene)..... | 1828 | Charles Henry, Jr..... |
| 1849 | Mary Augusta ⁹ (Greene)..... | 1837 | Eliza Arabella..... |
| 1879 | Mary Augusta..... | | Elizabeth (Chandler)..... |
| | Morgan Lewis..... | 1823 | Emily..... |
| | Samuel..... | 1877 | Frank Mason..... |
| 1876 | Warren G..... | 1875 | Frederic Clinton..... |
| | William M. (Dr.)..... | 1834 | John Edward..... |
| | Olcott, Emmett O..... | 1862 | John M..... |
| 1879 | Herman Parker..... | 1825 | Lucretia..... |
| 1877 | Lucie May..... | 1864 | Mary Emily..... |
| 1849 | Mary Gardiner (Clapp)..... | 1867 | Mary Mitchell..... |
| 1817 | Olin, Mary..... | | Nathaniel..... |
| | William..... | 1861 | Olive Parthenia..... |
| | Olney, Daniel..... | | |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------|--|
| | Paine, Oliver..... | | Parsons, Sabra..... |
| 1798 | Parthenia (Mason)..... | | Theophilus (Judge)..... |
| | Sophia (Hopper)..... | 1797 | Theophilus (Jr.)..... |
| 1866 | William Turnbull..... | 1831 | William John..... |
| | Palmer, Calvin..... | 1843 | Patch, Augustus James..... |
| | Darius E. (Lieut.)..... | 1849 | Edward Franklin..... |
| | Elmon E..... | | James..... |
| | Frank..... | | Leodisa (Maxwell)..... |
| 1857 | Hannah Carr ⁹ (Greene)..... | 1854 | Lucy D. (Webber)..... |
| | Katharine M. ¹⁰ (Greene)..... | 1856 | Mary Jane..... |
| 1837 | Sarah A. ⁹ (Greene)..... | 1830 | Minerva Jane..... |
| | Palmeter, Ann Eliza (Hunt)..... | 1853 | Rachel (Tarlepon)..... |
| | Burton Greene..... | 1815 | Sarah Ann ⁸ (Greene)..... |
| | Ebenezer..... | 1873 | Stella..... |
| 1850 | Frank George W..... | | Tamer (—)..... |
| 1810 | John G..... | 1813 | Valentine Perry..... |
| | Lois (—)..... | 1875 | Wilbur Day..... |
| 1812 | Mary Angeline 7 (Greene)..... | 1847 | Wilbur Valentine..... |
| | Parish, John (Dr.)..... | | Patch, Charles Orin..... |
| 1790 | Sarah..... | 1897 | Charles Orin, Jr..... |
| 1818 | Parke, Abigail Emily (Berry)..... | 1871 | Mary Seymour ⁹ (Greene)..... |
| 1852 | Ambrose Berry..... | | Paul, Mary..... |
| 1851 | Ann Witter..... | 1728 | Niobe..... |
| 1861 | Charles Summer..... | | Penelope (Goulding)..... |
| 1855 | Emily Berry..... | | William..... |
| 1857 | Emma Maria (Young)..... | | Paussin, — (Amory)..... |
| 1888 | Frederick Edwin..... | | Payn, A. C..... |
| 1858 | Ida..... | | Clarissa (Frazier)..... |
| 1803 | Jonathan Stanton..... | 1735 | Payne, Abigail (Graham)..... |
| | Robert..... | | Abram..... |
| 1880 | Robert Charles..... | 1772 | Amasa..... |
| | Shubael..... | 1806 | Anna E. (Cottrell) Bailey..... |
| | Parker, Alexander (Dr.)..... | | — (Cox)..... |
| 1877 | Alice Thornton..... | 1834 | Eloise Elizabeth..... |
| | Anne..... | | John Howard..... |
| | Corlynn Elvira..... | 1827 | Joseph Maline..... |
| | Elizabeth Thornton (Jenkins)..... | 1810 | Julius Augustus..... |
| | Foxall A. (Adm.)..... | 1814 | Lucy Maria..... |
| | Foxall A. (Com.)..... | 1825 | Mary Ann..... |
| | George (Judge)..... | 1733 | Samuel..... |
| | Judge..... | 1810 | Samuel Huntington..... |
| | Lizzie..... | | Sarah..... |
| | Lucy..... | 1785 | Sarah ⁶ (Greene)..... |
| | Mary (Beale)..... | | Sarah (Isaacs)..... |
| 1822 | Mary Eliza 7 (Greene)..... | 1816 | Sarah Jane..... |
| | Mary (Schurman)..... | 1796 | Thatcher Taylor..... |
| | Richard (Judge)..... | | William..... |
| | Sarah Joy (Bogardus)..... | | William Graham..... |
| 1872 | Thornton Jenkins..... | 1812 | William Greene..... |
| 1847 | William H..... | | Zerah..... |
| | William Harwar (Lieut.)..... | 1871 | Peabody, Elizabeth C. (Crowninshield)..... |
| 1879 | William Harwar, Jr..... | | George L..... |
| | Parks, Ann..... | | Peake, Ann (Healey)..... |
| 1839 | Catharine (Burroughs)..... | | Nancy..... |
| | Luther..... | 1786 | William..... |
| 1823 | Luther, Jr..... | | Pearce, Alice..... |
| | Sarah (Dutch)..... | | Allen..... |
| 1867 | Sarah Tilden..... | | Almira (Wright)..... |
| | Parsons, Arthur Webb..... | | Daniel..... |
| | Caroline Louisa..... | | Daniel..... |
| | Catharine..... | 1873 | Edgar Richard..... |
| 1835 | Catharine..... | | Elizabeth (Davis)..... |
| 1840 | Charles Chauncy (Maj.)..... | | Ellen Estelle ⁸ (Greene)..... |
| 1824 | Emily Elizabeth..... | 1830 | Ellen Melissa..... |
| | Emily Elizabeth..... | 1861 | Frederick Edward..... |
| | Isabella..... | 1832 | Hannah (Brown)..... |
| | Isabella (Webb)..... | | Harriet Lydia 7 (Greene)..... |
| | Mary Ann..... | 1838 | Hope..... |
| 1842 | Mary Sabra..... | | Howard Anthony..... |
| | Roxana R..... | 1860 | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|------------------------------------|----------|-------|---|---------------|
| 1861 | Pearce, Jane Anthony..... | 545 | | Perkins, Mary Annie (Westcott).... | 298 |
| 1839 | Jason Sandford..... | 554, 674 | 1883 | Mary Russell..... | 412 |
| | John..... | 124 | | Mary (Spring)..... | 258 |
| | Josephine (Swan)..... | 570 | | Nancy..... | 303 |
| 1865 | Kate Carman..... | 570 | 1786 | Phebe (Greene)..... | 216 |
| | Mary..... | 69 | 1865 | Robert F..... | 411, 412 |
| | Mary..... | 366 | 1889 | Samuel G..... | 412 |
| | Nancy Brown..... | 214, 339 | 1809 | Sarah A..... | 216 |
| 1806 | Rebecca (Becker)..... | 576 | 1841 | Sarah Hammond (Timmins).... | 431 |
| 1817 | Ruth S. (Chadsey)..... | 324 | | Sarah (Paine)..... | 258 |
| 1837 | Sallie (Anthony)..... | 545 | 1818 | Sarah Paine..... | 258 |
| | Samuel..... | 339 | 1813 | Susan M..... | 216 |
| | Thomas Nathaniel..... | 545 | | Thomas..... | 298 |
| | William (Rev.)..... | 569 | 1815 | Thomas A..... | 216 |
| 1859 | William Greene..... | 570 | | Thomas Handasyde..... | 430 |
| | Pease, Henry H..... | 444 | | Winifred, E. S..... | 431 |
| 1810 | Lydia (Harris)..... | 444 | | Perne, Rachel (Greene)..... | 56, 70 |
| | Peck, Alexander..... | 439 | | Perry, Betsy Gray (Greenwood).... | 534 |
| 1804 | Allen Ormsbee..... | 267 | | Carrie Howard..... | 665 |
| | Benjamin..... | 267 | | Charles..... | 195 |
| | Eliza..... | 306 | | Edward..... | 196 |
| 1861 | Elizabeth Andrews..... | 267 | | Elizabeth F..... | 195 |
| 1856 | Ellen Ormsbee..... | 267 | | Francis Howard..... | 665 |
| | Emeline (—)..... | 306 | | Harriet..... | 189, 319 |
| 1867 | Jessie Comstock..... | 267 | | James (Col.)..... | 319 |
| | Lebeus..... | 306 | | James Freeman..... | 174 |
| 1859 | Maria Storrs..... | 267 | | John ¹ | 534 |
| 1822 | Mary E. (Whitaker)..... | 267 | | John Gray..... | 534 |
| 1858 | Mary Talbot..... | 267 | | Josephine A..... | 456 |
| | Phebe..... | 439 | | Mary (Freeman)..... | 106 |
| | Roby (Ormsbee)..... | 267 | | Mary Jane (Burton)..... | 665 |
| 1878 | Peckham, Elsie Greene (Tilley).... | 452, 453 | | Mercy (Hazard)..... | 174 |
| | Herbert J..... | 453 | | Oliver Hazard (Com.)..... | 174 |
| | Perkins, ———..... | 591 | | Temperance (Foster)..... | 195 |
| 1867 | Alice F..... | 412 | | Phelps, Daniel..... | 256, 416 |
| | Anna..... | 298 | 1757 | Elizabeth ⁶ (Greene)..... | 256, 416 |
| 1802 | Asenath ⁹ (Greene)..... | 591 | | Henry..... | 416, 417 |
| 1827 | Augustus Thorndike (Col.).... | 431 | | Samuel..... | 417 |
| | Charles Bruen..... | 258 | 1870 | Phelon, Alice..... | 477 |
| 1822 | Charles Callahan..... | 258 | | Anna Robbins..... | 477 |
| | Charles Eliot..... | 411 | 1883 | Benjamin (Rev.)..... | 299, 476, 477 |
| 1881 | Charles Eliot, Jr..... | 412 | 1840 | Benjamin Rav..... | 476 |
| | Charlotte..... | 298 | 1851 | Mary Dana (Robbins)..... | 476 |
| | Clarissa..... | 298 | 1803 | Sarah Wickes ⁷ (Greene).... | 299, 476 |
| 1873 | Edith F..... | 412 | | Phillip, Elizabeth..... | 77 |
| 1842 | Edith (Forbes)..... | 411 | | Samuel..... | 77 |
| | Edward..... | 258 | | Phillips, Abby..... | 574, 685 |
| | Edward N..... | 258 | | Abigail..... | 429 |
| | Eleanor..... | 258 | 1823 | Anna (Walcott)..... | 495 |
| 1789 | Eliza Greene (Callahan)..... | 257 | | Anne Elizabeth (Pease)..... | 515 |
| 1827 | Elizabeth..... | 216 | 1813 | Anne Terry ⁷ (Greene)..... | 424, 578 |
| | Elizabeth..... | 303 | 1876 | Charlotte..... | 515 |
| | Elizabeth G..... | 431 | | Daniel..... | 648 |
| 1820 | Emeline..... | 216 | 1882 | Dickinson..... | 515 |
| | Esther F..... | 431 | 1845 | Eliza..... | 514 |
| | Frances Davenport (Bruen).... | 258 | 1846 | Elizabeth..... | 421 |
| 1818 | Franklin..... | 216 | | Elizabeth S. (Houston)..... | 514 |
| | Frederick Beccher..... | 298 | | Frederick..... | 680 |
| | Henry..... | 298 | 1847 | Horace..... | 515 |
| | Jacob..... | 303 | 1880 | Horace, Jr..... | 515 |
| | James..... | 258 | | Horatio Gates..... | 514 |
| | James, Jr..... | 258 | | Isabella B..... | 330 |
| 1811 | James A..... | 216 | | John (Hon.)..... | 578 |
| 1826 | James Henry..... | 258 | | John..... | 561 |
| | Jane F. R. (Dumaresque)..... | 431 | 1790 | John..... | 680 |
| | John..... | 216 | 1812 | Jonathan Dickinson..... | 346, 514 |
| 1822 | John, Jr..... | 216 | 1837 | Kate..... | 514 |
| 1876 | Margaret F..... | 412 | 1842 | Louise..... | 514 |
| 1824 | Maria F..... | 216 | 1885 | Luciana..... | 515 |
| | Mary..... | 298 | 1819 | Luciana Zeigler ⁷ (Greene).... | 346, 514 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|----------|---|----------|
| | 501 | Pomeroy, Jesse..... | 306 |
| 1846 | 648 | Lavina (Reynolds) Wightman..... | 324 |
| | 578 | Mary..... | 306 |
| | 685 | 1857 Pond, Mary Hazard (Whitaker)..... | 267 |
| 1834 | 680 | Sarah Nelson (Winston)..... | 267 |
| 1849 | 515 | Thomas..... | 267 |
| | 495 | Thomas Madison..... | 267 |
| 1884 | 515 | Thomas Winston..... | 267 |
| 1811 | 424, 578 | Pook, Albert..... | 452 |
| | 429 | Jane..... | 452 |
| | 347, 515 | Porro, Count..... | 430 |
| 1821 | 347, 515 | Virginia M. (Frova)..... | 430 |
| | 110 | Porter, Addison..... | 501 |
| | 519, 650 | Anne (—)..... | 501 |
| | 103, 164 | Augustus..... | 408 |
| | 164 | 1831 Catharine Van Buren..... | 332, 501 |
| | 650 | Comfort (Weaver) Greene..... | 224 |
| 1829 | 519, 650 | David (Rev.)..... | 501 |
| | 650 | Emerson D..... | 653 |
| | 110 | Helena Adams..... | 653 |
| | 110 | John Addison (Prof.)..... | 501 |
| 1733 | 103, 164 | Nehemiah (Rev.)..... | 490 |
| 1844 | 650 | Sarah Augusta (Mansfield)..... | 408 |
| 1870 | 543 | Post, Catharine..... | 377 |
| | 543 | Cornelia..... | 377 |
| | 543 | Henry..... | 377 |
| | 512 | Lydia..... | 377 |
| | 512 | Mary..... | 377 |
| | 719 | Mary (King)..... | 377 |
| 1879 | 719 | Mary (Minturn)..... | 377 |
| | 719 | Minturn (Dr.)..... | 377 |
| | 341, 512 | Sarah..... | 377 |
| 1853 | 640, 719 | 1841 Postlethwaite, Mary Eleanor Carter, | |
| 1853 | 640, 719 | William Dunbar..... | 451, 598 |
| 1886 | 719 | Potter, —..... | 511 |
| | 240, 396 | Abby..... | 179 |
| | 240, 396 | Abby (—)..... | 146 |
| | 417 | Abigail (King)..... | 179 |
| | 256, 417 | Almy ⁶ Greene..... | 248, 409 |
| | 417 | Alonzo (Rt. Rev.)..... | 65, 140 |
| 1763 | 256, 417 | Anna E..... | 623, 710 |
| | 305 | Anstice Greene..... | 410 |
| | 305 | 1877 Arazelia..... | 694 |
| | 522 | 1828 Arazelia Gray ⁹ (Greene)..... | 587, 693 |
| | 522 | Asa..... | 179 |
| | 311, 312 | 1770 Barbara ⁷ (Greene)..... | 435 |
| | 266 | Benjamin..... | 179 |
| | 522 | Benjamin, Jr..... | 179 |
| 1763 | 204, 266 | Benjamin Dyer..... | 267 |
| | 266 | Charles..... | 693 |
| | 311, 312 | Charles, Jr..... | 587, 693 |
| | 69 | Charles..... | 694 |
| 1697 | 69 | 1850 Charles..... | 694 |
| 1660 | 69 | 1875 Cyrus B..... | 371, 532 |
| | 69 | 1861 Darius Bailey..... | 532 |
| 1830 | 307, 482 | 1861 Delia Mary..... | 532 |
| | 162 | 1637 Deliverance..... | 58, 65 |
| | 508 | 1780 Elizabeth (Stafford) Greene, 153, | |
| | 162 | | 154, 300 |
| | 162 | Gordon..... | 435 |
| | 306 | 1871 Harriet A. (Marriott)..... | 532 |
| | 306 | Harriet Martin (Fearing)..... | 267 |
| | 306 | 1835 Henry Codman (Rt. Rev.)..... | 65, 140 |
| | 331 | Hezekiah..... | 620 |
| | 331 | Isabel..... | 55 |
| | 306 | John ⁴ | 140 |
| 1837 | 306 | John, Jr..... | 141 |
| | 324 | Joseph..... | 146 |
| | 324 | Joseph, Jr..... | 146 |
| | 306 | | |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|---|----------|--|-------------------|
| | 523 | | 321, 494 |
| Potter, Lindsay (Dr.) | 620 | Putnam, Mary 7 (Greene) | 355 |
| Lucy M. | 179 | Putney, Almira (Fiske) | 355 |
| Lydia | 179 | Asa | 418 |
| 1777 Lydia ⁶ King | 141 | Putz, George | 418 |
| 1720 Mary ⁵ (Arnold) | 511 | George Curtis | 418 |
| Mary E. (Clark) | 523 | 1874 Frank Gladden | 418 |
| Mary G. (Blanchard) | 486 | 1856 Mella M. (Curtis) | 418 |
| Mary Jane | 371, 532 | | |
| 1837 Mary Jane 7 (Greene) | 604 | Quincy, Abigail (Phillips) | 420 |
| Mary (Minturn) | 604 | Edmund | 380 |
| 1876 Mary Minturn | 179 | Eliza Susan (Morton) | 428 |
| Nancy | 224 | Elizabeth | 235, 380 |
| Olive ⁶ (Greene) | 154, 300 | Nancy | 380 |
| Olney | 179 | Josiah | 420 |
| Otis | 140 | 1772 Josiah (Hon.) | 420 |
| 1695 Phebe (Arnold) Greene | 55, 65 | Margaret Morton | 420 |
| Robert ¹ | 710 | Mary | 380 |
| Robert W. | 179 | Mary (Salter) | 408 |
| Sarah | 248, 409 | Quitman, Joanna Antonia | 408 |
| Seymour | 179 | John Anthony (Gen.) | 408 |
| Welcome | 179 | Louisa Turner | 408 |
| William | 224 | | |
| Zuriel | 179 | 1832 Radcliffe, James Francis | 654, 710 |
| | 331 | James Francis | 720 |
| 1786 Powell, Ellen | 483 | 1830 Mary H ⁹ (Greene) Brock | 654, 710 |
| Nancy (Peake) Greene-Church- | 483 | Otis Richmond | 720 |
| William | 483 | Ruth Allen | 720 |
| Pratt, Annie Vose | 478 | 1879 Radlinger, John | 482, 624 |
| Charles | 598 | 1860 Sarah Adella ⁸ (Greene) | 482, 624 |
| Charles Frederic | 562 | 1880 W. Frank | 624 |
| Emma Lydia | 620 | Rae, — (Clark) | 530 |
| 1856 Jane | 620 | Joseph | 530 |
| 1854 Jane ⁸ (Greene) | 479, 620 | Sarah Elizabeth | 366, 530 |
| 1831 Louisa Remington | 620 | Ramsdell, Margaret | 368 |
| 1860 Lucy M. (Potter) | 620 | Thomas D. | 368 |
| Maria | 451, 598 | 1838 Rand, Elizabeth Ann ⁹ (Greene) | 659 |
| 1864 Mary E. (Matthews) | 562 | William | 659 |
| Peter | 468 | Randall, Benjamin F. | 623 |
| 1852 Sarah Elizabeth | 620 | Ellen | 136 |
| 1858 William Chester | 620 | Josiah | 326 |
| William Healey | 479, 620 | 1844 Mary A. (Poster) | 623 |
| Pray, Elizabeth Miller (Calder) | 478 | Patience (Cox) | 326 |
| Frank Wendell | 478 | Rapello, Charles A. | 391 |
| 1891 Prentice, Elizabeth (Hillyer) | 439, 584 | 1862 Constance (Arnold) | 391 |
| George Gordon | 634 | 1893 Edna | 391 |
| Harvey Munroe | 634 | Raphacl, — | 414 |
| 1867 Jeanette E. (Sterling) | 634 | Adelaide | 414 |
| 1894 Sterling Garvin | 634 | Rathbone, Barton | 375 |
| 1799 Prescott, Catharine Elizabeth | 254 | Deborah (Cooke) | 375 |
| Catharine Greene (Hickling) | 254 | Richard ¹ | 375 |
| Edward Gordon | 254 | 1757 Rawson, Edward (Sec'y) | 56, 57, 70 |
| Susan (Amory) | 254 | Mary | 70 |
| William (Col.) | 254 | Rachel (Perne) | 56 |
| 1762 William (Hon.) | 254, 420 | 1844 Ray, Amelia C. | 688 |
| 1796 William Hickling (Hon.) | 392, 557 | Anne ⁴ | 101, 102 |
| 1853 Preston, Emma G. | 557 | Catharine ⁴ | 101, 102, 204 |
| Fannie (Bishop) | 557 | Deborah ⁴ (Greene) | 75, 107, 175, 205 |
| George W. | 557 | Dorothy ³ | 155 |
| 1842 Prioleau, Marguerite | 538 | Elizabeth M. | 688 |
| 1846 Proud, Anne ⁵ (Greene) | 138, 233 | Ellen M. | 688 |
| John | 233, 510 | George | 688 |
| John, Jr. | 138, 233 | 1608 Gideon ⁴ | 102 |
| Rebecca | 233 | 1809 Hannah ⁸ (Greene) | 688 |
| Susan | 340, 510 | 1726 Judith ⁴ | 101, 102 |
| 1844 Prowse, Emma Lydia ⁸ (Greene) | 486, 632 | Judith (Mainwaring) | 102 |
| William Henry | 486, 632 | Mary ⁴ | 102 |
| Putnam, Aaron | 321, 404 | Mary I. (Williams) | 688 |
| Elizabeth | 404 | Mary (Thomas) | 100, 205 |
| James (Hon.) | 411 | 1700 Nathaniel ⁴ | 102 |
| | | 1837 Orman P. (Lieut.) | 688 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|------------------------------|-------------------|-------|--------------------------------------|---------------|
| 1835 | Ray, Ossian (Hon.) | 688 | | Redfield, Sarah Augusta Porter (Bay) | 408 |
| 1733 | Phebe 4 | 101 | 1847 | Reed, Alice | 657 |
| | Simon 1 | 100 | 1853 | Annie Augusta | 657 |
| 1672 | Simon 2 | 100, 205 | | Charles | 657 |
| 1607 | Simon 3 (Capt.) | 75, 107, 175, 205 | | Clarissa D. | 384 |
| | Simon 4 | 102 | | Clinton | 657 |
| | William (Capt.) | 228 | | Duncan | 657 |
| 1840 | Raymond, Belle | 420 | | Edward | 657 |
| 1707 | Charles | 419 | 1866 | Ella Pauline (Berryman) | 657 |
| 1842 | Charlie | 420 | | Ethel Carleton | 657 |
| 1837 | Clara | 420 | 1812 | Granville B. | 538, 657 |
| 1827 | Elizabeth | 419 | | Guilford | 657 |
| 1832 | Emeline | 419 | 1837 | Guilford Shaw | 657 |
| 1802 | Emeline (Mason) | 419 | 1862 | Helen Leah | 657 |
| | Henry G. | 509 | 1866 | Hester | 657 |
| | Lucy | 509 | | Hester (Miller) | 657 |
| 1830 | Marinda Eunice | 419 | | James | 573 |
| 1836 | Parthenia | 419, 420 | | Jane 3 (Torrey) | 71 |
| 1823 | Raynor, Cordelia (Hall) | 360 | | Jerusha (Post) | 657 |
| | Elizabeth (Stevens) | 360 | 1813 | Leah 8 (Greene) | 538, 657 |
| | George | 360 | | Nina | 657 |
| | Jacob | 360 | | Reginald | 657 |
| 1861 | Mary Virginia | 360 | 1850 | Susan | 657 |
| 1877 | Rea, Alice | 681 | | Susan Bernice 8 (Greene) | 573 |
| | Amey (—) | 567 | | William | 657 |
| 1871 | Anna Elizabeth | 567 | | William 3 | 71 |
| 1850 | Charles Lawton | 567 | | Reese, David M. (Dr.) | 587 |
| 1867 | Cora Haskell | 567 | | Mary | 459, 587 |
| 1871 | Courte | 567 | | Reeves, John | 369 |
| 1875 | Elizabeth Coywood | 567 | | Margaret (Greene) | 360 |
| 1844 | Fannie A. (Collins) | 567 | | Sarah | 230, 368, 369 |
| 1859 | Fannie Martin | 567 | | Remington, — | 161 |
| 1880 | Florence Mary | 567 | | Abby 7 (Hazard) | 382 |
| 1868 | Frank Collins | 567 | 1715 | Abigail 4 (Greene) | 89, 132 |
| 1879 | Garnet Greene | 681 | | Daniel | 99 |
| 1839 | Harriet | 567 | | John 1 | 132 |
| 1872 | Harriet Lucy | 567 | | John | 87, 123 |
| 1841 | James Richard | 567 | | John 4 | 89, 132 |
| 1842 | Julia Amelia (Thompson) | 567 | | Jonathan | 382 |
| 1855 | Julia Shipman | 567 | 1765 | Lydia 6 Rhodes | 161 |
| 1852 | Lydia 8 (Greene) | 563, 681 | | Maplet (Gorton) | 132 |
| | Mareclair | 563, 681 | 1825 | Mary Elizabeth (Lyman) | 305 |
| 1818 | Martin | 400, 567 | | Milton | 305 |
| 1850 | Mary Louisa | 568 | | Miriam (—) | 87, 123 |
| 1817 | Phebe Haskell 7 (Greene) | 400, 567 | | Peleg | 153 |
| 1844 | Philip Greene | 567 | | Peleg | 161 |
| 1879 | Philip Marshall | 567 | | Polly | 133, 220 |
| 1846 | Robert Baker | 567 | | Roby (Rice) | 220 |
| | Samuel | 568 | | Ruel | 220 |
| | Samuel | 681 | | Thomas, Sr. | 60, 132 |
| 1881 | Samuel Greene | 681 | | Thomas, Jr. | 132 |
| | Susan (—) | 681 | 1740 | Waite (Rhodes) | 153 |
| 1852 | Susan Elizabeth | 567 | | William | 132 |
| | William | 567 | | Remmey, Edward | 459 |
| 1848 | William Austin | 567 | | Elizabeth (Coe) | 459 |
| | Read, — | 356 | 1843 | Louise | 384, 459 |
| | Amelia | 452 | | Rex, Hannah | 136, 232 |
| | Nancy 7 (Greene) | 356 | | Hannah (Safford) | 232 |
| 1835 | Reason, Sarah Jane (Kempton) | 306 | | James | 232 |
| | W. A. | 306 | | Reynolds, Abigail | 270, 447 |
| | Reddy, Ann (Doran) | 651 | | Ada | 216 |
| | Edward | 519, 651 | | Anna Frances | 324 |
| 1844 | Elizabeth | 651 | 1719 | Deborah | 87 |
| 1850 | Harriet | 651 | 1725 | Deborah | 86 |
| 1838 | Mary Ann | 651 | 1692 | Deliverance | 86 |
| 1815 | Patience G 8 (Greene) | 519, 651 | | Dorcas (Tibbitts) | 208 |
| | Patrick | 651 | | Edward B. | 495 |
| 1842 | Thomas | 651 | 1706 | Elisha | 86 |
| 1845 | William | 651 | 1699 | Elizabeth | 87 |
| | Redfield, Henry | 408 | 1668 | Elizabeth 3 (Greene) | 65, 87 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--------------------------------------|--------------|-------|----------------------------------|------------------|
| 1828 | Reynolds, Elizabeth (Harris) Vila— | 495 | 1830 | Rhodes, Henry Albert..... | 406 |
| 1662 | Francis..... | 65, 87 | 1740 | Hesta (Arnold)..... | 153, 161 |
| 1689 | Francis..... | 87 | | Holden..... | 80, 620 |
| | Hannah Melissa..... | 323 | | James ⁵ | 141 |
| 1656 | Harriet..... | 501 | 1751 | James..... | 153 |
| 1686 | Henry..... | 85, 86 | | James..... | 158 |
| | Henry..... | 86 | 1773 | James Peter ⁶ | 161 |
| 1695 | Henry Lee..... | 687 | 1824 | James Aborn..... | 406 |
| | Jabez..... | 87 | | John (Maj.)..... | 80, 152, 157, |
| 1650 | James..... | 85 | | John (Capt.)..... | 80, 119, 450 |
| 1685 | James..... | 65, 85 | 1716 | John (Capt.)..... | 80, 98, 157, 265 |
| | James..... | 85 | 1744 | John, Jr..... | 157 |
| 1693 | James..... | 86 | | Joseph..... | 80 |
| | Jane..... | 87 | | Julia (Clarke)..... | 290 |
| | Jessie..... | 85 | 1755 | Kezia..... | 153 |
| | Joanna (—)..... | 573 | 1755 | Lydia..... | 158 |
| | John..... | 85 | 1765 | Lydia ⁶ | 161 |
| 1688 | John..... | 82 | | Mary..... | 119 |
| | John..... | 86 | 1703 | Mary ⁴ (Greene)..... | 84, 119 |
| | John..... | 120, 216 | | Mercy..... | 80 |
| | John, Jr..... | 216 | 1761 | Peleg ⁶ | 161 |
| | John..... | 208 | 1741 | Peter ⁵ | 153, 161 |
| | Joseph..... | 85 | 1748 | Phebe..... | 157, 158, 265 |
| | Joseph..... | 208 | 1768 | Phebe ⁶ | 161 |
| | Lavina O..... | 324 | 1702 | Resolved..... | 84, 119 |
| 1868 | Louise Eustis..... | 578, 687 | | Resolved, Jr..... | 119 |
| | Mary..... | 86 | | Robert..... | 290 |
| 1705 | Mary..... | 87 | 1778 | Rosanna..... | 161 |
| | Mary..... | 155 | | Rosanna (Budlong)..... | 157 |
| | Mary..... | 102 | | Sally..... | 187 |
| 1660 | Mary ³ (Greene)..... | 65, 85 | 1750 | Sarah..... | 158 |
| 1743 | Mary ⁵ (Greene)..... | 129, 216 | 1751 | Sarah ⁶ (Arnold)..... | 141 |
| | Mary (Jenkins)..... | 86 | 1718 | Sarah ⁵ (Greene)..... | 80, 98, 157 |
| 1751 | Mary (Spencer)..... | 82 | | Simon (Capt.)..... | 275 |
| | Mary Wilson (Hill)..... | 687 | | Virginia P..... | 503 |
| 1691 | Peter..... | 87 | | Waite..... | 80 |
| 1680 | Sara..... | 86 | 1740 | Waite..... | 153 |
| 1664 | Sarah ³ (Greene)..... | 65, 86 | | Waite (Waterman)..... | 79, 119, 459 |
| 1786 | Sarah (Westcott)..... | 268 | | William Greene..... | 158 |
| | Sheffield C..... | 324 | | William N..... | 405 |
| | Stephen..... | 501 | | Zachariah..... | 79 |
| 1717 | Susannah..... | 87 | | Zachariah..... | 80 |
| | Thomas..... | 86 | | Rice, ——— | 313, 491 |
| | William Henry..... | 324 | | Abby..... | 308 |
| | Rhodes, Abigail..... | 167 | | Ann Eliza..... | 299 |
| 1768 | Abigail..... | 275, 276 | 1724 | Barbara..... | 141 |
| | Amey..... | 158 | | Catharine (Hasbrouck)..... | 163 |
| 1800 | Amos Jenckes..... | 405 | 1715 | Dinah ⁵ (Greene)..... | 116, 182 |
| | Anna (—)..... | 158 | | Dorothy..... | 80 |
| 1757 | Anne..... | 153 | | Elizabeth (Holden)..... | 232 |
| | Anne (Babcock)..... | 275 | | Elizabeth (Hunnewell)..... | 502 |
| 1748 | Anthony..... | 80 | | Elnathan..... | 138 |
| 1759 | Anthony..... | 153 | 1753 | Elnathan..... | 182 |
| 1776 | Arnold ⁶ | 158 | | Elnathan Whipple..... | 182, 232 |
| 1763 | Benjamin ⁶ | 161 | 1743 | Fones..... | 182 |
| | Betsey (Allen)..... | 443 | 1734 | Frances..... | 190, 220 |
| | Catharine..... | 80 | 1793 | George..... | 299 |
| 1758 | Catharine..... | 157 | 1823 | George Franklin..... | 299 |
| 1694 | Catharine ³ (Holden)..... | 80, 152, 157 | | Henry..... | 288 |
| 1719 | Charles (Capt.)..... | 80, 96, 152 | | Henry (Maj.)..... | 141, 153 |
| 1745 | Charles (Lieut.)..... | 153 | | Jennie..... | 424 |
| 1780 | Charles ⁶ | 161 | 1737 | Job..... | 182 |
| 1826 | Charles Crawford..... | 406 | | John..... | 81, 182, 232 |
| | Christopher..... | 443 | | John..... | 141 |
| 1720 | Deborah ⁵ (Greene)..... | 96, 152 | 1736 | John..... | 182 |
| | Deliverance..... | 119 | | John..... | 232 |
| 1761 | Elizabeth..... | 153 | | John..... | 502 |
| | Emma..... | 290 | | Katharine..... | 163 |
| 1764 | Frances..... | 153 | | Lydia Ann (Whitman)..... | 299 |
| | | | | Marcy..... | 130 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|------------------------------------|--------------------|-------|------------------------------------|---------------|
| 1754 | Rice, Martha | 153 | | Richmond, Nathaniel | 311, 313 |
| | Mary | 288 | | Sally (Ingalls) | 422 |
| 1746 | Mary | 182 | | Sally (Mann) | 314 |
| | Mary Amanda | 299 | | Sarah J. (Hawes) | 958 |
| | Mary Helen | 654, 719 | | Seth | 559 |
| | Mary (Holden) | 220 | 1770 | Susannah ⁶ (Greene) | 187, 311, 313 |
| 1762 | Mercy ⁶ (Greene) | 183, 308 | | Sylvester (Col.) | 610 |
| | Mercy Greene | 308 | | Thomas Andrews | 953 |
| 1749 | Nathan | 182 | | Ursula (Osborn) | 559 |
| 1738 | Olney | 182 | | William | 953 |
| 1747 | Phebe | 182 | 1859 | William T. | 522, 653 |
| | Randall (Capt.) | 116, 182 | | Ricketts, Adelaide C. (Haskins) | 577 |
| 1741 | Roby | 182 | | Anna L. (Tugnôt) | 577 |
| 1774 | Sarah ⁵ (Greene) | 180, 238, 299, 388 | 1813 | Catharine A. (De Peyster) | 413, 576 |
| | Sarah ⁷ (Greene) | 313, 491 | | Fannie E. (Stowe) | 577 |
| 1795 | Sarah William | 299 | 1840 | George R. A. | 577 |
| | Thomas | 80, 153 | | George Robert Ashe | 576 |
| | Thomas | 182 | | George Robert Ashe, Jr. | 413, 576 |
| 1739 | Thomas | 100, 220 | 1846 | James Brewerton | 577 |
| | William | 182 | | Josephine B. (May) | 577 |
| 1744 | William | 183, 308 | | Laura V. (Ring) | 577 |
| | William Henry | 299, 388 | | Mary (Brewerton) | 576 |
| 1831 | William Henry | 299 | 1849 | Pierre de Peyster | 577 |
| | William Henry | 163 | 1842 | Robert Meade | 577 |
| | Richards, Abiatha | 478 | | Riki | 188 |
| | Annie Vose (Pratt) | 478 | | Sarah Joanna ⁹ (Greene) | 188 |
| | C. A. L. (Rev.) | 663 | 1777 | Ring, Catharine (Sands) | 586 |
| 1857 | Cora Belle ⁹ (Greene) | 670 | | Elias | 586 |
| | Ethelynd | 663 | 1843 | Eliza | 586 |
| | Frederick Dodge | 478 | | Emma (Dalton) | 586 |
| | George A. | 478 | | George | 586 |
| | James S. | 670 | 1808 | Hannah ⁸ (Greene) | 439, 586 |
| | Julia (Colburn) | 478 | 1834 | Isaac Greene | 586 |
| 1837 | Laura L. ⁷ (Greene) | 348, 516 | | Laura V. | 577 |
| | Louise Colburn | 478 | 1831 | Martha | 586 |
| | Maria (Hicks) | 478 | 1836 | Phebe A. | 586 |
| 1833 | Mary Elizabeth (Curry) | 478 | 1806 | Robert Elam | 439, 586 |
| | Maurice Greene | 478 | | Roberts, David | 165 |
| | Randolph | 348, 516 | 1785 | Elizabeth Greene (Low) | 165 |
| 1825 | Richardson, Ann Maria | 404 | 1841 | Elizabeth Walton | 165 |
| | Bettie | 350, 331 | 1843 | Ellen Douglas | 165 |
| | Ebenezer | 242 | 1845 | Joseph Jones | 165 |
| | Keziah (Draper) | 242 | 1813 | Louisa Jane | 165 |
| 1741 | Keziah | 242 | 1805 | Mary Eliza | 165 |
| | T. P. (Dr.) | 330, 331 | 1839 | Mary Sophia | 165 |
| | Richmond | 658 | | Sophia Louisa (Gibson) | 165 |
| | Abigail (Ford) | 313 | | William | 165 |
| | Abigail Greene | 313 | 1811 | William Joseph | 165 |
| | Charles | 422 | | Robbins, Caroline A. (Westcott) | 476 |
| | Clarissa (Andrews) | 653 | | Charles (Gen.) | 476 |
| | David | 444 | 1851 | Mary Dana | 476 |
| | Edward ² (Capt.) | 314 | | Roxa A. | 282 |
| 1875 | Eliza | 444 | 1855 | Roberts, Caroline Greene | 639 |
| | Eliza Fales | 422 | 1835 | Electa A. ⁸ (Greene) | 486, 632 |
| | Elizabeth (Rogers) | 610 | 1858 | Elizabeth Tyler | 639 |
| 1852 | Emily Talbot ⁸ (Greene) | 522, 653 | | Frank | 639 |
| | Hannah (Gorham) | 610 | 1824 | John O. Adams | 494, 639 |
| | Helena Adams (Porter) | 653 | 1850 | Joseph Burrill | 639 |
| | Ichabod (Dr.) | 313 | 1830 | Mary Fogg (Skipwith) | 330 |
| | James Greene | 313 | | Nancy (Johnson) | 639 |
| | John ¹ | 314 | | Percy | 330 |
| 1849 | Katharine (Hoppin) | 444 | | Richard H. | 486, 632 |
| | Lemuel Clark | 610 | 1828 | Sarah Hall ⁸ (Greene) | 404, 639 |
| | Lewis (Gen.) | 444 | | Robeson, Abby Frances (Knight) | 292 |
| 1881 | Lewis Martin | 444 | 1840 | Alice | 292 |
| 1878 | Magdalen | 444 | | Andrew | 292 |
| | Magdalene (Mauran) | 444 | 1817 | Andrew | 292 |
| | Mary Gorham | 610 | 1843 | Andrew | 292 |
| 1879 | Mary Katharine | 444 | 1880 | Andrew | 292 |
| | Nathaniel | 187, 313 | | Anna (Rodman) | 292 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--------------------------------------|---------------|-------|--|----------|
| 1819 | Robeson, Mary (Allen) | 292 | 1807 | Rogers, Albert Greene | 698 |
| 1853 | Mary Allen | 292 | | Betsey (Greene) | 216 |
| | Robinson, — | 236 | 1848 | Caroline Greene | 698 |
| 1858 | Anne (Lockwood) | 303 | 1870 | Carolyn Augusta | 698 |
| 1883 | Annette Lincoln | 673 | 1823 | Cornelia Maria Gilmore ⁷ (Greene) | 403 |
| 1845 | Annie Carlisle ⁸ (Greene) | 552, 673 | 1805 | Edwin R. | 698 |
| 1875 | Burton George | 561 | | Elizabeth (Antsell) Stone | 636 |
| | Charles P. | 552, 673 | | Elizabeth (Rodman) | 290 |
| | Christopher Whipple | 309 | | Eunice J. (McClellan) | 698 |
| 1874 | Constance | 673 | 1786 | Frances | 290 |
| | Cornelia | 279, 456 | 1863 | Frederic F. | 698 |
| | Delos | 501 | 1862 | George Clarke | 636 |
| | Edward P. | 393 | 1857 | George Gardner | 699 |
| | Ellen A. | 492, 638 | 1828 | George T. (Col.) | 490, 636 |
| 1852 | Ellen (Brownell) | 501 | 1875 | Helen | 698 |
| 1894 | Elliott S. Andrew | 634 | | John ¹ | 254 |
| | Esther | 377 | | John (Lieut.) | 290 |
| 1876 | Frederick Delos | 501 | 1809 | John | 592, 697 |
| | Hannah (Atwood) | 309 | 1838 | John Rankin (Gov.) | 698 |
| 1886 | Helen | 673 | 1855 | Joseph McKeen (Rev.) | 698 |
| 1870 | Jennie L. (Sterling) | 634 | 1858 | Junius Antsell | 636 |
| | John I. | 456 | 1860 | Katharine Booker | 636 |
| | Luther | 638 | 1864 | Lewis Lee | 636 |
| 1884 | Margaret | 673 | | Lucien Paine Rogers | 403 |
| | Patience | 399 | | Margaret | 420 |
| | Paul Skiff (Dr.) | 634 | 1816 | Margaret Ann ⁹ (Greene) | 592, 697 |
| | Ruth Gardiner | 456 | 1851 | Margaret Greene | 698 |
| | W. C. (Prof.) | 634 | 1833 | Maria Louisa ⁸ (Greene) | 490, 636 |
| | William T. | 377 | | Martha (Kane) | 699 |
| 1868 | Rockwell, Arthur C. | 421 | | Mary E. (Richards) | 699 |
| 1878 | Bertha Lucretia | 421 | | N— | 216 |
| 1843 | Camden Oren | 421 | | Nathaniel (Rev.) | 426 |
| 1845 | Ellen (Rudolph) | 421 | | Polly | 229 |
| 1881 | Ethel Ellen | 421 | | Ralph (Dr.) | 636 |
| 1870 | Rodgers, Alexander | 419 | 1841 | Robert Henry (Rev.) | 698 |
| 1865 | Alisa Amiel | 419 | | Sarah L. (Greene) | 698 |
| | Calvin M. | 419 | | Ropes, George ¹ | 411 |
| 1863 | Charles Henry | 419 | | Mary Ann (Cadman) | 253 |
| 1837 | Eliza Arabella (Paine) | 419 | | Nathaniel | 411 |
| 1871 | Emily Isabel | 419 | | Priscilla (Sparhawk) | 411 |
| 1861 | Mary Romeyn | 419 | | Samuel | 253 |
| 1867 | William Davidson | 419 | | William | 253 |
| 1717 | Rodman, Anne | 128, 138, 233 | 1735 | Rose, Alice (Bacon) | 250 |
| | Catharine | 128 | | George | 333 |
| | Catharine (Fry) | 233, 375 | 1738 | John | 250 |
| 1859 | Harriot G. | 605 | 1847 | Mary Elizabeth (Clarke) | 333 |
| | Isaac Peace (Gen.) | 605 | | Phebe ⁷ Greene | 370 |
| | John | 128, 233 | | Ray Clarke | 333 |
| | Maria M. (Durfee) | 605 | 1759 | Rebecca | 148, 250 |
| 1866 | Mary | 128, 233 | | William E. | 333 |
| | Mary Durfee | 605 | | William G. | 333 |
| | Mary (Peckham) | 605 | | Wyatt | 370 |
| 1869 | Nathaniel G. | 605 | 1834 | Rosecrans, Abigail ⁷ | 370 |
| 1828 | Rowland Gibson | 605 | | Hiram | 370 |
| 1861 | Rowland G., Jr. | 605 | 1818 | Ross, Charlotte ⁹ (Greene) | 659 |
| | Samuel | 605 | | Cornelia | 330 |
| | Thomas | 128 | | Cornelia Littlefield (Skipwith) | 330 |
| | Thomas | 233, 374, 375 | | Edward | 659 |
| | Roelker, Alfred | 467, 606 | | Helen | 330 |
| 1856 | Amie Lipman | 606 | | James Bolling | 330 |
| 1860 | Catharine Elizabeth | 606 | | Rouse, — | 229, 365 |
| 1845 | Catharine Greene (Lawton) | 467, 606 | 1769 | Bathsheba | 581 |
| 1824 | Catharine Ray ⁸ | 465, 606 | | Joanna ⁶ (Greene) | 229, 365 |
| | Eleanor (Jenckes) | 606 | | John (Capt.) | 581 |
| | Elizabeth C. (Schultze) | 606 | | Rebecca | 497, 582 |
| 1800 | Frederic C. (Dr.) | 465, 606 | | Rebecca (Rev.) | 581 |
| 1857 | Fritz Greene | 606 | | Rowe, John (Rev.) | 490 |
| | Heinrich | 606 | 1827 | Lydia Augusta ⁸ (Greene) | 490 |
| 1858 | Henry | 606 | | Rowland, — | 225, 358 |
| 1854 | William Greene | 606 | 1804 | — (dau.) | 358 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|--------------------|-------|--------------------------------------|-----------------|
| | Rowland, Charles W. | 348, 516 | | Sadler, George J. | 601, 705 |
| | Lydia ⁶ (Greene) | 225, 358 | 1859 | Jennie Annette ⁹ (Greene) | 601, 705 |
| 1835 | Virginia ⁷ (Greene) | 348, 516 | | Safford, Hannah | 232, 371 |
| 1858 | Rudolph, Adelaide | 421 | | John | 232, 371 |
| 1810 | Arabella (Mason) | 421 | | Joseph | 232, 371 |
| 1860 | Charles Francis | 572 | | Salisbury, James | 539, 660 |
| | Colonel | 421 | | Martin | 660 |
| 1877 | Edward Phillips | 421 | 1808 | Phebe ⁸ (Greene) | 539, 660 |
| 1843 | Eliza (Mason) | 421 | | Sampson | 315 |
| 1846 | Elizabeth (Phillips) | 421 | | Amelia (Carpenter) | 315 |
| 1845 | Ellen | 421 | | Sands, Mary Hoxsie | 332, 502 |
| 1855 | Estelle | 572 | | Nathaniel G. | 502 |
| 1825 | Israel | 403, 572 | 1812 | Sanford, Avis Fales | 492 |
| | Jacob | 421 | 1666 | Eliphalet | 63 |
| | John | 421 | | Elizabeth (Webb) | 73 |
| 1835 | John | 421 | 1600 | John (Lieut.) | 63 |
| 1862 | John Ernest | 421 | 1633 | John (Atty.-Gen.) | 60, 62 |
| 1841 | Joseph | 421 | 1672 | John, Jr. | 63 |
| 1857 | Louisa Catharine | 572 | | John | 492 |
| 1820 | Louisa Catharine ⁷ (Greene) | 403, 572 | 1664 | Mary | 63 |
| 1862 | Lucius Pangborn | 421 | | Mary (Gorton) Greene | 58, 62 |
| 1832 | Lucretia | 149, 255, 418, 421 | | Peleg (Gov.) | 418 |
| 1832 | Lydia Martha ⁷ (Greene) | 403, 573 | 1677 | Samuel | 63 |
| 1838 | Martha Gilbert (Lane) | 421 | 1870 | Sargent, Andrew Robeson | 292 |
| 1852 | Mary Lydia | 572 | | Charles Sprague | 292 |
| 1876 | Max Joseph | 421 | 1880 | Charles Sprague, Jr. | 292 |
| 1867 | Myra | 572 | 1874 | Henrietta | 292 |
| 1863 | Nelson Fleming | 572 | 1878 | Mary | 292 |
| 1860 | Samuel Gilbert | 421 | 1853 | Mary Allen (Robeson) | 292 |
| | Susan (Griffith) | 421 | | Sars, Helen Maria (Hall) | 231 |
| | William | 403, 573 | | Thomas | 231 |
| 1803 | Zeb | 421 | | Satterlee, Addison | 358 |
| 1835 | Ruhm, Frances A. (Gregory) | 559 | | Julia ⁷ (Greene) | 358 |
| 1868 | George Thomas | 559 | | Saunders, Henry | 262 |
| 1871 | Hermann | 559 | | James W. | 556 |
| 1833 | John | 559 | 1822 | Phebe Ann (Slocum) | 392, 556 |
| 1866 | John Jacob | 559 | | Sawyer | 591 |
| | Russell | 354, 523 | 1809 | Mary ⁹ (Greene) | 591 |
| | Amy ⁷ (Greene) Elliott | 374, 538 | 1817 | Sayer, Catharine | 410 |
| | Augusta | 417 | | John | 410 |
| | Benjamin (Hon.) | 539 | | Mary Ann | 410 |
| 1795 | Catharine ⁷ (Greene) | 354, 523 | 1671 | Sayles, Eleanor (Greene) | 62, 77, 113 |
| | (Dr.) | 530 | 1633 | John | 72, 74, 77, 110 |
| 1753 | Elizabeth | 129, 217 | | John (Col.) | 183 |
| | Elizabeth W. | 405 | 1652 | Mary | 62, 74, 77 |
| | Isaac | 256, 417 | 1633 | Mary (Williams) | 72, 74, 77, 110 |
| 1834 | Jerusha (Hull) | 530 | 1668 | Phebe | 62, 74, 77 |
| | Joseph | 120, 217 | 1782 | Sayre, Anne ⁶ (Greene) | 248, 410 |
| | Martha | 88, 129 | 1780 | Catharine ⁶ (Greene) | 248, 410 |
| | Mary | 417 | | William | 248, 410 |
| | Mary | 417, 421 | 1843 | Schenck, Charles Greene | 515 |
| | Mary F. | 433 | 1850 | Dickinson Phillips | 515 |
| 1767 | Mary ⁶ (Greene) | 256, 417 | | Egbert Tangier Smith | 347, 515 |
| | Nathaniel (Jonathan?) | 374, 538 | 1853 | James Woodhull | 515 |
| | Nettie | 530 | 1824 | Mary Sophia ⁷ (Greene) | 347, 515 |
| | Ralph | 214 | 1845 | Renelche Woodhull | 515 |
| | Willie | 530 | | Robert C. (Gen.) | 515 |
| | Rutenberg, John | 151 | 1851 | Robert Cuming | 515 |
| | Mary | 151 | 1847 | William Cortenius | 515 |
| | Thomas | 151 | | Schilling, John L. | 399 |
| 1866 | Ryder, Albert M. | 420 | | Marie Antoinette (Battelle) | 399 |
| 1864 | Calvin C. | 420 | 1853 | Schurman, Foxall | 511 |
| | Edwin | 420 | | Hannah (—) | 511 |
| 1836 | Emily L. (Mason) | 420 | | John Bogart | 368 |
| 1868 | Emma O. | 420 | 1816 | Judith Juleta (Berry) | 368 |
| | Ettie J. | 420 | | Mary | 511 |
| 1872 | Frank C. | 420 | | Scott, Catharine | 345 |
| 1867 | Kittie Parthenia | 420 | 1752 | (—) ⁵ (Greene) | 135, 226 |
| 1836 | Parthenia (Raymond) | 420 | | Ichabod | 135, 226 |
| 1840 | Willie J. | 420 | 1870 | Lilla Gertrude | 461 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|------------------------------------|---------------|-------|--|---------------|
| 1847 | Scott, Mary Anna (Cooke) | 461 | | Seymour, William Pierce (Dr.) | 727 |
| | William | 461 | | William Wotkyns (Dr.) | 727 |
| 1872 | William Henry | 461 | 1861 | Sharpstein, Ellen J. Greene (Cheese- | |
| | Scribner, Charles | 510 | | borough) | 712 |
| | Emma | 510 | | Joshua M. | 712 |
| 1857 | Scruggs, Caroline Virginia (Mil- | | | Shaw, ——— | 206, 332 |
| | bourn) | 330 | | Abby Frances | 267, 445 |
| | John B. | 330 | | Elizabeth (Brenton) | 445 |
| | John Bridges | 330 | | Honor (Tennant) | 124 |
| | Milbourn Sidney | 330 | | James | 124 |
| | Penelope Andrews | 330 | 1783 | Louisa Catharine ⁶ (Greene) | 205, 206, 332 |
| | Virginia Adair | 330 | | Moses (Capt.) | 657 |
| | William Wallace | 330 | | William Gorham (Dr.) | 445 |
| | Scudder, Charles W. | 426 | 1780 | Sheerer, Elizabeth (Graham) | 537 |
| 1841 | Jane Ithlind (Blatchford) | 427 | | John Murray | 537 |
| | Marshall | 426 | 1778 | Sheffield, Benjamin Gorton | 217 |
| | S. H. | 427 | | Caleb | 216 |
| 1844 | Seager, Emily Alice (Berry) | 368 | | Mary | 129 |
| | Gertrude (Berry) | 368 | 1747 | Patience | 129, 216 |
| 1870 | Harry Rogers | 368 | | Phebe | 129 |
| 1868 | James Benjamin | 368 | 1772 | Sheldon, Abby | 304, 480 |
| | Schuyler Fisk | 368 | | Abigail | 131 |
| 1879 | Schuyler Fisk, Jr. | 368 | | Abigail (Fenner) | 309 |
| | Searle, Benjamin Franklin | 500 | 1770 | Barbara | 183, 309 |
| 1780 | Benjamin Greene | 287 | | Benjamin (Rev.) | 137 |
| 1756 | Catharine ⁶ (Greene) | 174, 287, 302 | 1732 | Christopher | 131 |
| | Earl Binford | 500 | | Elizabeth | 131 |
| | Emmie (Williams) | 500 | | Fanny | 299 |
| 1786 | John Fry | 287 | | Frederick | 299 |
| 1800 | Julia Anna | 287, 302 | 1828 | Georgiana Sears (Arnold) | 290 |
| 1788 | Lucretia | 287 | | Hannah | 131 |
| 1779 | Mary | 287 | 1757 | Huldah (Greene) | 131 |
| | Richard (Capt.) | 287 | | James (Capt.) | 309, 480 |
| | Solomon | 621 | | Joan (Vincent) | 131 |
| | William | 174, 287, 302 | | John ¹ | 131 |
| 1783 | William | 287 | | Joseph | 88, 131 |
| 1797 | Scars, Abigail | 114 | | Joseph, Jr. | 131 |
| | Abigail (Hall) | 114 | | Lydia | 131 |
| | George (Judge) | 114, 242 | | Mary | 131 |
| | George, Jr. | 114 | 1707 | Mary ⁴ (Greene) | 89, 131 |
| 1767 | George, 3d. | 114 | | Mercy | 131 |
| 1799 | Lucretia (Fry) | 114 | | Nicholas | 131 |
| | Richard | 114 | | Phebe | 137 |
| | Sedam, Amanda (—) | 516 | 1753 | Remington | 131 |
| | Catharine Gaither | 347, 516 | | Rosanna (Arnold) | 131 |
| | Daniel I. | 516 | | Stephen | 299 |
| | Seeley, Alfred | 513 | | Walter | 299 |
| | Elizabeth B. (Waldron) | 513 | | Shepard, Anna (Moore) | 672 |
| | Frederick | 513 | | Elizabeth (Vail) | 672 |
| 1894 | George Henry | 672 | | Haskell | 524 |
| | Lewis | 513 | 1822 | Margaret ⁸ (Greene) | 524 |
| | Louisa | 371 | 1841 | Mary | 552, 672 |
| 1862 | Maude (Cheney) | 672 | | Timothy | 672 |
| 1888 | Muriel | 672 | | Timothy, Jr. | 672 |
| | William Graydon | 672 | | Sherman, ——— | 218, 349 |
| | Seelye, Alice | 655 | | Almira | 447 |
| 1856 | Seymour, Annie G. | 496, 641 | | Alphonso W. | 651 |
| | Frances (Minturn) | 727 | | Arabella Upson (Taylor) | 594 |
| | George W. | 661, 723 | | Benjamin Munson | 594 |
| | Harry Belden | 603, 705 | | Eben (Capt.) | 189 |
| | Helen Hughes (Wotkyns) | 727 | 1821 | Elizabeth | 518, 648 |
| | Lucy (Butler) | 582 | 1730 | Hannah (Fry) | 114 |
| | Lucy Henrietta | 497, 582 | 1803 | Hannah ⁶ (Greene) | 218, 349 |
| | Lydia (St. John) | 705 | | James | 114, 176 |
| 1864 | Maria Louisa | 723 | | John R. | 176 |
| | Maria Louisa ⁹ (Greene) | 661, 723 | | John S. | 656 |
| | Martin | 582 | 1850 | Julia S. | 446, 594 |
| 1844 | Mary Elizabeth | 461, 603, 705 | 1777 | Margaret (Spencer) | 176 |
| | Mary Lazell (Ward) | 603, 705 | | Mary (Cooke) | 648 |
| | William (Lieut.) | 705 | | | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|----------|-------|---|-----------------|
| 1830 | Sherman, Mary Jane ⁹ (Greene) | 656 | | Skipwith, Mary Ann (Newsum) | 329 |
| | Mehitable | 76 | | Mary Cabell | 331 |
| | Nathaniel | 648 | 1850 | Mary Carter | 331 |
| | Philip (Hon.) | 337 | 1830 | Mary Fogg | 330 |
| | Rebecca (Hudson) | 180 | | Mary Isabella | 331 |
| 1734 | Ruth | 114 | | Mary Isabella (Collier) | 331 |
| | Sarah (Odding) | 337 | | Mary Richardson | 331 |
| 1853 | Sarah Watson ⁹ (Greene) | 651 | | Nathaniel Greene | 330 |
| 1817 | Sherrill, Anne Jane | 282, 461 | 1780 | Peyton | 206, 329 |
| | Elliot | 461 | 1838 | Peyton | 331 |
| | Louisa (—) | 461 | | Peyton | 331 |
| 1853 | Shotwell, Ambrose Milton | 367 | 1848 | Peyton H | 331 |
| 1831 | Bathsheba Phebe (Gardner) | 367 | 1805 | Peyton Horatio | 331 |
| 1855 | Cassius Emmett | 367 | 1837 | Sallie Newsum | 330 |
| 1866 | Edith Myrtle (Briggs) | 367 | | Virginia | 331 |
| | Edna C. (Pound) | 367 | 1840 | Virginia Grey | 330 |
| 1857 | Ida Ann | 367 | | Virginia Randolph (Cary) | 331 |
| | Isaac M. | 367 | | William Grey | 331 |
| 1858 | Manly Nathan | 367 | 1788 | Slack, Almy ⁷ (Greene) | 266, 444 |
| 1826 | Nathan | 367 | | Resolved | 266, 444 |
| 1886 | Owen | 367 | | Slade, Jonathan | 383 |
| 1851 | Rozilla Phebe | 367 | | Mary (Chase) | 383 |
| 1813 | Shute, Calvin Colby | 389, 555 | 1785 | Phebe (—) | 383 |
| | Isaac | 555 | | Philip (Elder) | 383 |
| 1852 | Jessie Ardella | 555 | | Sloan, Ada B. | 668, 724 |
| 1823 | Sarah Potter ⁷ (Greene) | 389, 555 | | Moses B. | 724 |
| | Sill, — (Rev.) | 355, 524 | | Rebecca (Parker) | 724 |
| 1810 | Semantha ⁷ (Greene) | 353, 524 | | Slocum, Ann | 124 |
| 1853 | Simmons, George Rodman | 725 | | Archibald | 124 |
| 1858 | Henry Albert | 725 | | Desire | 68, 155 |
| 1851 | Joanna Greene | 725 | | Ebenezer (Rev.) | 76, 86, 87, 131 |
| | Josiah | 725 | 1077 | Elizabeth | 65, 86 |
| 1829 | Mary Abbie ⁹ (Greene) | 685, 725 | | Elizabeth | 123, 124 |
| 1855 | Mary Ellery | 725 | 1761 | Elizabeth (Chadsey) | 124 |
| | Mary (Horton) | 725 | | Giles | 87 |
| | William Henry | 685, 725 | | — (Hunt) | 124 |
| 1866 | Sinclair, Hesther (Reed) | 657 | | Joan | 87 |
| | William | 657 | | Joanna | 76 |
| | Sisson, Hannah | 387, 547 | | Jonathan | 124 |
| | Joseph | 547 | | Martha | 124 |
| | Priscilla (—) | 547 | 1079 | Mary | 65, 88 |
| 1821 | Skinner, Calvin (Judge) | 534 | | Mary (Thurston) | 76, 86 |
| 1812 | Eliza Greenwood (Perry) | 533 | | Oliver | 556 |
| | Franklin | 533 | 1822 | Phebe Ann | 392, 556 |
| | Huldah (Nichols) | 534 | | Ruth (—) | 556 |
| | Jonathan ⁵ | 534 | | William | 124 |
| 1832 | Maria N. | 372, 534 | | Smith, — | 519, 649 |
| 1858 | Mary Emily | 533 | | — (Rev.) | 327 |
| | Thomas ¹ | 534 | 1834 | Abbie Frances | 649 |
| | Skipwith, Addie | 331 | | Abigail | 281, 460 |
| | Bettie (Richardson) | 330, 331 | | Alice Florence | 633 |
| | Cornelia Greene | 331 | 1828 | Almira J. (Wardwell) | 622 |
| 1844 | Cornelia Greene | 331 | | Amanda (Barnes) | 717 |
| | Cornelia Littlefield | 330 | | Amos D. | 595 |
| 1779 | Cornelia Lott (Greene) | 206, 329 | 1792 | Anna ⁶ (Greene) | 162, 272, 273 |
| 1839 | Elizabeth Cary | 331 | | Ansel | 717 |
| | Ellen (Powell) | 331 | | Anthony | 799 |
| | Frances Polk | 331 | | Benjamin | 161 |
| | Frances (Polk) | 331 | 1876 | Bertha Eldredge | 644 |
| 1803 | George Greene | 329 | | Bertha Jeanette | 633 |
| 1838 | George Greene | 330 | | Caleb (Rev.) | 514 |
| 1807 | Grey (Lieut.) | 331 | | Calvin | 625 |
| 1827 | Jean Cary | 330 | 1843 | Catharine A. de P ⁸ (Greene) | 577, 687 |
| 1853 | John Adair | 331 | | Forney | 541 |
| | John Greene | 331 | | Catharine Lowry | 345 |
| | Kate Anderson | 331 | | Catharine (Munroe) | 612, 700 |
| | Kate (Anderson) | 331 | | Cecilia | 626 |
| 1843 | Katharine Peyton | 330 | 1821 | Clarissa | 625 |
| 1832 | Leila Tucker | 330 | | Clarissa (Brown) | 633 |
| | Mary Adair | 331 | | Cora Virginia | 633 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------|--|
| | Smith, Cornelia (Jones)..... | | 161 |
| | Edmund..... | 1840 | Susan Dyer..... |
| | — (Edwards)..... | | 649 |
| 1864 | Eliza Pierce (Lowry)..... | 1853 | Thomas Tarleton..... |
| 1817 | Elizabeth..... | | 412 |
| 1846 | Elizabeth Eldredge ⁸ (Greene), | | Virginia J. (Davis)..... |
| | 504, 644 | | 633 |
| 1775 | Elizabeth (Greene)..... | | William..... |
| | 193 | | 488, 633 |
| | Emma R ⁹ (Greene)..... | | William..... |
| | 608 | 1830 | William Fielding..... |
| 1869 | Ethel Shipley..... | | 345 |
| 1862 | Florence E..... | | William Gassaway..... |
| | 500 | | 345 |
| | Florence Eugene (Rector)..... | | Zerah Bradford..... |
| | 360 | 1855 | 622 |
| 1859 | Frank Boyd..... | | Snelling, Eleanora Ellicott (Paul).... |
| | 633 | | 434 |
| | George T..... | | Elizabeth Tilden..... |
| | 412 | | 434 |
| | Hannah..... | | Josiah (Col.)..... |
| 1828 | Hannah Cooke..... | | 273 |
| | 595 | | Samuel George..... |
| | Harriet (Coates)..... | 1799 | 434 |
| | 578 | | Snow, Anne..... |
| | Harvey..... | | 481, 621 |
| 1871 | Helen Josephine..... | | Charlotte (Bruce)..... |
| | 644 | | 391 |
| | Henry..... | | Deacon..... |
| | 541 | | 382 |
| | Henry E..... | 1816 | Elizabeth Greene ⁸ (Hazard).... |
| | 633 | | 382 |
| 1897 | Howard Malcolm, Jr..... | | Hannah (Burgess)..... |
| | 360 | | 391 |
| | J. F..... | | Hannah (Searle)..... |
| | 577, 687 | | 621 |
| | James Y. (Hon.)..... | | James..... |
| | 595 | | 621 |
| 1866 | Jennie Williams..... | | Jessie..... |
| | 622 | | 382 |
| | Jeremiah..... | | John Burgess..... |
| | 69 | | 391 |
| | John..... | 1715 | John Cary..... |
| | 55, 69 | | 382 |
| | John..... | | Jonathan..... |
| | 193 | | 391 |
| | John..... | | Joseph (Rev.)..... |
| | 250, 411 | | 146, 266, 622 |
| 1846 | John Francis..... | | Joseph (Capt.)..... |
| | 182, 649 | | 621 |
| | Joseph Jenckes..... | | Rebecca (Downing)..... |
| | 375 | | 621 |
| | Katharine (Snell)..... | | Snowden, William..... |
| | 360 | | 71 |
| 1863 | L. Bertrand..... | | Somerby, Horatio G..... |
| 1886 | Ladye Katharine..... | | 73, 127, 433 |
| 1864 | Ladye L. (Hall)..... | | Soper, ——— |
| | 360 | | 171 |
| | Levi C..... | | Caroline (Christian)..... |
| | 631, 717 | | 171 |
| | Lydia (Carpenter)..... | | — (Weld)..... |
| | 161 | | 171 |
| 1838 | Margaret (Mott)..... | | Souther, Charles E..... |
| | 272 | | 290 |
| 1828 | Martha..... | 1841 | Mary Arnold (Burgess)..... |
| | 430, 579 | 1816 | 290 |
| 1797 | Mary Ann..... | 1810 | Spalding, Abby..... |
| 1814 | Mary Ann ⁸ (Greene)..... | | 445, 450 |
| 1816 | Mary Augusta..... | | Almira Greene..... |
| | 445, 446 | | 450 |
| 1833 | Mary (Douglas)..... | | Ann Maria (Chapman)..... |
| | 649 | | 450 |
| | Mary Eliza ⁸ (Greene)..... | 1819 | Caroline Eliza..... |
| | 488, 633 | 1814 | 450 |
| | Mary (Gereardy)..... | | Christopher Waterman..... |
| | 69 | | 450 |
| | Mary (Jones)..... | 1850 | Cornelia Anna (—) |
| | 273 | | 450 |
| | Mary (Polke)..... | 1823 | Eugene Chapman..... |
| | 460 | | 450 |
| 1782 | Melancton (Col.)..... | 1839 | Henry Rhodes..... |
| | 162, 272, 273 | | 450 |
| | Melancton (Hon.)..... | 1780 | John Holliman..... |
| | 162, 272 | | 450 |
| | Melancton (Adm.)..... | 1827 | Lovewell..... |
| | 273 | | 276, 445, 450 |
| | Nettie..... | 1827 | Mary Ann Sisson..... |
| | 360 | 1788 | 450 |
| 1747 | Patience ⁶ (Arnold)..... | | Susannah ⁷ (Greene).... |
| | 161 | | 276, 445, 450 |
| | Patience (Cox) Randall-Greene- | | Spaulding ——— |
| | 326, 327 | | 302 |
| 1813 | Philinda Brown..... | 1816 | Harriet (Fisher)..... |
| | 483, 625 | | 302 |
| | Phillis (Gereardy)..... | | Henrietta..... |
| | 69 | 1758 | 82 |
| | Platt Hiram..... | | Abner..... |
| | 360 | | 82 |
| 1777 | Rebecca Rose ⁶ (Greene).... | 1738 | Alice..... |
| 1596 | 250, 411 | | 81 |
| | Richard..... | | Almy R..... |
| | 60 | | 300 |
| | Richard..... | 1718 | Ann ⁴ (Gorton)..... |
| | 649 | 1819 | 137 |
| | Richard..... | 1848 | Anna Westcott (Lockwood).... |
| | 594 | | 303 |
| | Rose Greene..... | | Anne..... |
| | 411 | 1858 | 310 |
| | Sally..... | | Anne..... |
| | 229, 365 | | 303 |
| | Samuel N..... | 1762 | Anstis (Corwin?)..... |
| | 608 | | 82 |
| 1848 | Sarah Amanda ⁹ | | Anthony..... |
| | 631, 717 | 1754 | 82 |
| | Sarah (Franklin)..... | | Aseath..... |
| | 505 | 1720 | 303 |
| 1800 | Sarah Tarleton..... | | Audrey..... |
| | 412 | 1767 | 81, 82 |
| 1842 | Sidney Mason..... | | Audrey ³ (Greene)..... |
| | 644 | 1763 | 62, 81, 175 |
| | Stephen..... | 1761 | Augustus..... |
| | 161 | | 82 |
| | | | Barney..... |
| | | | 82 |
| | | | Benjamin..... |
| | | | 82 |
| | | 1736 | Benjamin..... |
| | | | 82 |
| | | | Benjamin..... |
| | | | 137 |
| | | 1784 | Betsey..... |
| | | | 324 |
| | | 1762 | Catharine..... |
| | | | 176 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|---------------------------------|------------------|-------|------------------------------------|--------------------|
| 1727 | Spencer, Charles. | 81 | | Spencer, Silas. | 82 |
| 1747 | Charles. | 81 | 1767 | Silas Casey. | 82 |
| | Charles. | 82 | 1766 | Simmons. | 82 |
| | Daniel. | 137 | 1806 | Susan (Carpenter). | 298, 315 |
| 1755 | Ebenezer. | 81 | | Susanna (—). | 82 |
| 1727 | Elizabeth. | 82 | | Susannah (—). | 81 |
| 1746 | Elizabeth. | 82 | | Susannah. | 80 |
| 1757 | Elizabeth. | 82 | 1729 | Susannah. | 81 |
| | Elizabeth (Fry). | 81 | 1808 | Tabitha Greene (Budlong). | 269 |
| | Elizabeth 7 (Greene). | 340, 510 | 1717 | Thomas. | 81 |
| 1608 | Elizabeth (Rice). | 81 | | Thomas Jones. | 269 |
| 1725 | Ellen. | 82 | | Waite (Whaley). | 82 |
| 1849 | Emily Brown. | 303 | 1718 | Welthyan. | 81 |
| 1738 | Eudora. | 81 | 1695 | William. | 81 |
| | Experience (Lyon). | 82 | | William. | 81 |
| | Gideon. | 298, 315 | | William. | 82 |
| | Hannah (—). | 81 | 1723 | William. | 82 |
| 1757 | Harrietta. | 82 | 1758 | William. | 82 |
| | Hope (Pearce). | 82 | 1770 | William Greene. | 176 |
| 1730 | Job. | 82 | | Sperry, A. Percy. | 513, 647 |
| | John. | 82, 176 | 1860 | Annie Graydon. | 648 |
| | John (Dr.). | 82, 176 | 1842 | Annie Moore ⁸ (Greene). | 513, 647 |
| 1666 | John. | 62, 81, 175, 176 | 1859 | Mary W. | 647 |
| 1603 | John. | 81 | 1864 | Requina Austin. | 648 |
| 1717 | John. | 81 | 1866 | William G. | 648 |
| 1722 | John. | 81 | | Spink, Anna (Chadsey). | 124 |
| 1730 | John. | 82 | 1838 | Benjamin W. | 621 |
| 1757 | John. | 81 | | Boone. | 124 |
| 1760 | John. | 82 | 1844 | Clara Foster (Arnold). | 621 |
| 1761 | John. | 82 | 1866 | Clara Tucker. | 621 |
| | John. | 340, 510 | | Cynthia Lavinia. | 366 |
| 1742 | Leah. | 82 | 1868 | Edith Weeden. | 621 |
| | Lydia (Spencer). | 82 | 1878 | Marion Carr. | 621 |
| | Marcena (Gorton). | 310 | 1876 | Nicholas Arnold. | 621 |
| 1777 | Margaret. | 176 | | Spinney, Alph. | 657 |
| | Margaret (—). | 81 | 1875 | Herbert. | 657 |
| 1733 | Margaret ⁵ (Greene). | 81, 113, 175 | 1866 | Hesther (Reed) Sinclair. | 657 |
| 1748 | Mary. | 82 | | Sprague, Ethan. | 471 |
| 1751 | Mary. | 82 | 1827 | Harriet. | 484, 628 |
| 1753 | Mary. | 81 | | Jonathan. | 628 |
| 1759 | Mary. | 82 | 1803 | Ruth B. | 295, 471 |
| 1767 | Mary. | 176 | | Susan (Dewey). | 628 |
| | Mary. | 315 | | Stacy, Ebenezer. | 547 |
| | Mary (—). | 81 | | Joanna (Staples). | 547 |
| | Mary (—). | 82 | | John. | 547 |
| | Mary (Coggeshall). | 81 | 1806 | Lucy. | 387, 547 |
| | Mary (Fry). | 81 | | Sarah (Wetherby). | 547 |
| | Mary (Manchester). | 81 | 1728 | Stafford, Almy ⁴ . | 109 |
| 1757 | Mercy. | 82 | 1665 | Amos ³ . | 133, 166 |
| | Mercy (Sweet). | 82 | 1775 | Anna ⁶ . | 154 |
| | Michael. | 82 | 1712 | Anne ⁴ . | 100 |
| 1732 | Nathan. | 82 | 1685 | Anne ⁴ (Greene). | 75, 99, 108 |
| | Obadiah B. (Capt.). | 303 | 1731 | Audrey ⁴ . | 109 |
| | Patience ⁵ (Greene). | 134, 223 | 1603 | Audrey ⁴ (Greene). | 77, 108 |
| | Patience (Haskins). | 137 | 1718 | Deborah ⁴ . | 100 |
| | Peleg. | 310 | 1720 | Eleanor ⁴ . | 108 |
| | Pierce. | 134, 223 | 1780 | Elizabeth ⁶ . | 153, 154, 180, 300 |
| 1734 | Randall. | 82 | 1724 | Elizabeth ⁵ (Greene). | 96, 153 |
| 1718 | Richard. | 81 | | Freelove. | 186 |
| 1751 | Richard. | 82 | | Hannah (Bennett). | 133, 166 |
| | Richard. | 510 | | Henry Rice. | 153 |
| | Robert. | 82 | 1729 | Joab (Col.). | 81, 109 |
| | Robert. | 324 | 1716 | Job ⁴ . | 100 |
| 1724 | Rufus (Capt.). | 81, 175 | | John ³ . | 153, 300 |
| 1772 | Ruth. | 176 | | John ⁴ (Capt.). | 153 |
| | Ruth (—). | 324 | 1735 | John ⁴ . | 109 |
| | Ruth (Miller). | 82 | 1720 | John ⁵ . | 96, 153 |
| 1729 | Ruth (Vaughan). | 81, 176 | 1790 | John Greene ⁶ . | 154 |
| 1765 | Sarah Ann. | 82 | | Joseph. | 153 |
| | Sarah (Vaughan). | 82 | 1784 | Marbury ⁶ . | 153, 154 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--|-------|---|
| 1754 | Stafford, Martha (Rice)..... 153, 300 | 1806 | Stone, Arthur F..... 362 |
| 1715 | Mary..... 133 | 1779 | Asa..... 227, 357, 362 |
| | Mary (Burlingame)..... 166 | 1816 | Asa, Jr..... 363 |
| 1715 | Mercy ⁴ 100 | 1812 | Earl Mason..... 363 |
| | Mercy ⁶ 153, 154 | | Elizabeth ⁶ (Greene)..... 224, 357 |
| | Mercy (Westcott)..... 133, 185 | | Hannah..... 152 |
| 1710 | Patty ⁶ 153, 154 | 1731 | Hannah ⁵ (Westcott)..... 152 |
| 1788 | Phebe ⁴ 100 | | Jacob..... 152 |
| 1760 | Polly ⁶ 153, 154 | | James, Jr..... 228, 357, 363 |
| 1721 | Rachel ⁵ (Greene)..... 135, 228 | | James B..... 303, 480 |
| | Richard ⁴ 108 | 1807 | John Eno..... 362 |
| | Richard..... 135, 228 | 1720 | Jonathan..... 152 |
| 1636 | Robert..... 109 | 1836 | John Amanda ⁷ (Greene)..... 303, 480 |
| 1692 | Samuel ² 133, 185 | 1810 | Lorrice..... 362 |
| | Samuel ⁴ (Capt.)..... 133, 166 | | Lovina..... 363 |
| | Sarah..... 166 | 1810 | Lowry..... 362 |
| | Sarah (Holden)..... 153 | | Lucy (Bradlee)..... 425 |
| 1729 | Susannah (Spencer)..... 81, 109 | 1805 | Lydia..... 362 |
| | — (Taylor)..... 154 | | Lydia (Westcott)..... 362 |
| 1605 | Thomas ¹ 109, 133 | | Mercy..... 152 |
| | Thomas ² 64 | | Merritt..... 363 |
| 1682 | Thomas ³ 77, 99, 108 | | Olney..... 161 |
| 1723 | Thomas ⁴ 109 | | Phebe..... 152 |
| 1782 | Thomas Rice..... 153, 154 | 1744 | Phebe ⁵ (Arnold)..... 161 |
| | Stanbridge, Edward..... 148 | 1779 | Phebe ⁶ (Greene)..... 227, 357, 362 |
| | Katharine..... 148 | | Pollonia..... 363 |
| | Stanbrough, Elizabeth (Marshall)..... 120 | 1792 | Pollonia ⁶ (Greene)..... 228, 357, 363 |
| | Fleet..... 120 | | Samuel..... 363 |
| | Stanton, John (Capt.)..... 234, 379 | 1735 | William..... 362 |
| | Mary..... 231 | 1848 | Storm, Caroline G. (Rogers)..... 698 |
| 1760 | Mary ⁶ (Greene)..... 234, 379 | | Henry Clay..... 698 |
| 1789 | Niobe..... 379 | 1785 | Story, Edward..... 537 |
| | Steadman, Abby Stone..... 481, 623 | | Eliza..... 372, 537 |
| | Bial (Judge)..... 623 | | Jean E. (Moorehead)..... 537 |
| | Dora..... 571 | | Margaret Graham (Sheerer)..... 537 |
| 1862 | Stearns, Anna Edith ¹⁰ (Greene), 710, 731 | 1810 | William..... 537 |
| | C. A..... 710, 731 | 1814 | Straight, Emeline (Tillinghast)..... 306 |
| 1844 | Stebbins, Elizabeth (Fuller)..... 460 | | Jacob..... 306 |
| | Orlando..... 460 | | Strong, Asa..... 172 |
| | Stedman, Ebenezer..... 380 | | Butler N..... 265 |
| | John..... 380 | 1812 | Julia Ann Tracy (Comstock)..... 265 |
| | John, Jr..... 380 | 1750 | Lucy (Huntington) Greene, 112, 172 |
| | Mary (Quincy)..... 380 | | Sturges, Betsey Ann (Gray)..... 612 |
| | Stephenson, Franklth Bache (Dr.)..... 410 | | Charles..... 612 |
| | Harriet A..... 672 | | Sturgis, Elizabeth..... 426 |
| | Rosalie Carnes (Wilson)..... 410 | | N. P..... 426 |
| 1843 | Sterling, Jane Sheldon ⁸ (Greene), 488, 634 | | Sully, George Washington..... 592, 699 |
| 1867 | Jeanette Eleanor..... 634 | | Harriet ⁹ (Greene)..... 592, 699 |
| 1870 | Jennie Louise..... 634 | | Thomas..... 699 |
| 1844 | Thomas..... 488, 634 | | Sumner, Anne Maria..... 575 |
| 1823 | Stevens, Ann Eliza..... 466 | 1763 | Benjamin Z..... 200, 325 |
| | Caroline Amelia..... 467 | | Edwin C..... 390 |
| | Erastus..... 439 | | Elizabeth (Hubbard)..... 336 |
| | Joseph E..... 466, 467 | | Esther (—)..... 575 |
| 1800 | Maria (Norton)..... 281 | 1875 | Gertrude Arnold (Ingalls)..... 390 |
| | Samuel..... 281 | | Howard Edwin..... 390 |
| | Sarah D. (—)..... 466, 467 | 1810 | Matilda Ray..... 212, 336 |
| | Stillman, Lavinus..... 370 | | Nathaniel Greene..... 325, 326 |
| 1823 | Louisa Antoinette ⁷ (Greene)..... 370 | 1762 | Polly Maria ⁶ (Greene)..... 200, 325 |
| | Stockbridge, E..... 499 | | Thomas..... 336 |
| 1852 | Eliza H. (Dickinson)..... 499 | | Thomas W..... 575 |
| | Stoddard, Delos..... 558, 677 | 1860 | Supplee, Addie M..... 474, 612 |
| 1849 | Delos William..... 677 | | Clarissa B. (Sturges)..... 612 |
| | Edward Harry (Capt.)..... 677 | | Henry..... 612 |
| 1845 | Ellen Leonia..... 677 | 1818 | Sutton, Harriet Elizabeth..... 552 |
| 1820 | Harriet ⁸ (Greene)..... 558, 677 | | Harriet G..... 268 |
| | Mercy..... 116 | | James..... 268 |
| | Stone, —..... 224, 357 | 1810 | Minerva Bucklin..... 551 |
| | —..... 425 | | Oliver..... 551, 552 |
| | Almyrah..... 295 | | Sarah (Bucklin)..... 551, 552 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|---------------|-------|---|---------------|
| | Sutton, Susan (—) | 268 | | Taylor, Elizabeth | 299 |
| 1853 | Swany, Annie Augusta (Reed) | 657 | 1852 | Elizabeth A ⁹ (Greene) | 626, 714 |
| | Arthur Augustus | 657 | | Esther Dashiell | 425 |
| 1891 | Granville | 657 | | George | 425 |
| | Sweet, — | 322, 496 | | John (Rev.) | 253 |
| | | 395 | | John Wesley | 626, 714 |
| 1662 | Benoni (Capt.) | 69 | 1747 | Martha ⁵ (Greene) | 149, 255 |
| | Deborah | 85 | 1872 | Mary Augusta | 714 |
| 1802 | Eliza ⁷ (Greene) | 322, 496 | 1734 | Mary ⁵ (Greene) | 148, 253 |
| | Eliza (Tennant) | 124 | | Najah | 594 |
| | Elizabeth (—) | 69 | | Rebecca | 304, 480 |
| 1622 | James | 58, 68, 69 | | Robert (Col.) | 480 |
| | James, Jr. | 215, 216, 343 | | Rufus | 254 |
| 1657 | James | 69 | | Susan (Barrington) | 594 |
| | James | 229, 364 | | Thomas | 154 |
| 1669 | Jeremiah | 69 | | William | 148, 253, 255 |
| | John | 55, 69 | | William James | 714 |
| | Lydia | 343 | | Teft, Mary A. | 310 |
| 1776 | Lydia (Greene) | 215, 216, 343 | | Temple, Anna Dawse | 412 |
| | Margaret ⁶ (Greene) | 229, 364 | | Margaret | 412 |
| | Maria | 215, 343 | | Mary | 412 |
| | Mary | 139 | | Mehitable (Nelson) | 412 |
| | Mary (—) | 69 | | Robert | 412 |
| 1633 | Mary (Greene) | 69 | 1831 | Ten Eyck, Catharine G ⁸ (Greene) | 576, 686 |
| | Mary Johnson | 69, 139 | 1885 | Joseph Greene | 686 |
| | Mary (Pearce) Hill | 69 | | (Lavinius) | 686 |
| | Nathaniel | 124 | | Robert | 576, 686 |
| | Phebe ⁶ (Greene) | 229, 364 | 1861 | William Greene | 686 |
| 1655 | Philip | 69 | 1838 | Tennant, Ann Eaton | 452 |
| 1671 | Renewed | 69 | | Anna | 124 |
| | Roger | 229, 364 | 1818 | Charlotte (Hardy) | 452 |
| 1667 | Samuel | 69 | | Eliza | 124 |
| | Samuel | 82 | | Ezra Spink | 452 |
| | Sarah (Tew) | 69 | | Frances | 452 |
| 1674 | Sylvester | 69 | | Frederic | 452 |
| 1710 | Sylvester, Jr. | 69, 139, 323 | | George | 124 |
| 1665 | Valentine | 69 | | Helen M. | 452 |
| 1750 | Swineburn, Anne ⁶ (Greene) | 234, 378 | | Honor | 124 |
| | Joseph | 234, 378 | | Jane Eliza | 452 |
| | Symes, Elizabeth | 71 | | Tabitha (Chadsey) | 124 |
| | Mary (—) | 70, 71 | | Terrell, Benjamin | 319, 493 |
| | William (Capt.) | 70, 71 | | Benjamin, Jr. | 493 |
| | Symonds, Eliza Grace | 428 | | Elizabeth Bentley ⁷ (Greene) | 319, 493 |
| | James (Dr.) | 428 | 1801 | Mary Elizabeth | 492 |
| | Mary (White) | 428 | | Terry, Joanna | 136 |
| | Tabor, John | 383, 544 | | L — | 294 |
| 1799 | Mary Henrietta ⁷ (Greene) | 383, 544 | | Louisa (Ward) Crawford | 294 |
| 1841 | Talbot, Mary Cornelia (Arnold) | 293 | | Patience | 136 |
| | William R. | 293 | | Tew, Henry (Dep.-Gov.) | 69 |
| | Tallman, Amarintha S. | 489 | | Sarah | 69 |
| | Benjamin | 137 | | Tewksbury, John S. | 659, 723 |
| | Elizabeth ⁴ (Gorton) | 137 | | Mary Winifred | 723 |
| 1709 | Talmage, Dorothy (Miller) | 652 | 1845 | Winifred C ⁹ (Greene) | 659, 723 |
| | Maria Louisa | 522, 652 | 1792 | Thain, Alexander | 374, 539 |
| | Thomas G. (Hon.) | 652 | | Charles | 540 |
| | Tanner, John | 449 | 1801 | David | 540 |
| | Sophia Whyler | 272, 449 | 1772 | Deborah ⁷ (Greene) | 374, 539 |
| 1847 | Tate, Abby Russell ⁸ (Greene) | 458, 602 | 1793 | Elizabeth | 540 |
| 1877 | Ida Belle | 602 | 1804 | Jethro | 540 |
| 1872 | Laura S. | 602 | 1799 | John | 540 |
| | Samuel E. | 458, 602 | 1797 | Lydia | 540 |
| | Tattershall, George | 54 | 1794 | Miranda | 540 |
| | Joanne | 54, 55 | 1806 | Samuel B. | 540 |
| | Taylor, Ambrose | 154 | 1796 | Sarah | 540 |
| | Ann (Winslow) | 253, 254 | 1802 | Thomas | 540 |
| | Anna (Stafford) | 154 | | Thacher, Helen Ray | 665 |
| 1775 | Boynton? | 149 | | Maritta (Borden) | 665 |
| | Catharine | 253 | | Thomas | 665 |
| 1763 | Elizabeth | 149 | 1825 | Thatcher, Catharine (Harris) | 493 |
| 1706 | | | | Prentice | 493 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|---|---------------|-------|--------------------------------------|---------------|
| 1849 | Thayer, Alice (Robeson)..... | 292 | | Tibbitts, Rebecca (—)..... | 116 |
| | Charles G..... | 628 | | Tilden, ———..... | 298 |
| | Cornelia (Van Rensselaer)..... | 292 | 1812 | Catharine Arnold (Carpenter)... | 298 |
| | George..... | 71 | | Hannah Rowe (Inman)..... | 415 |
| 1837 | Homer Lockwood (Maj.)..... | 625, 711 | | Leslie..... | 425 |
| 1857 | Julia Philinda ⁹ (Greene)..... | 625, 711 | 1817 | Sarah..... | 415 |
| | Nathaniel..... | 292 | | William..... | 415 |
| | Stephen Van Rensselaer..... | 292 | 1825 | Tilley, Aaron Sisson..... | 452 |
| 1871 | Stephen Van Rensselaer, Jr..... | 292 | | Candace E. (Brainerd)..... | 452 |
| 1858 | Susan ⁹ (Greene)..... | 628 | 1851 | Edgar Henry..... | 452 |
| | Thayner, George..... | 71 | 1878 | Elsie Greene..... | 452, 453 |
| | Minerva (Frazier)..... | 71 | | Etta Finch..... | 452 |
| | Thomas, Abigail..... | 136, 230 | 1854 | George Albert..... | 452 |
| | Alice..... | 226 | 1893 | Gladys Holmes..... | 453 |
| 1796 | Elizabeth (Fenner)..... | 279 | 1822 | Lydia Greene (Hardy)..... | 452 |
| | Freelove (Arnold)..... | 229 | | Sarah Lydia (Clark)..... | 452 |
| 1807 | James..... | 326, 498 | | Tillinghast, Abby (Eldred)..... | 306 |
| 1808 | Jane ⁷ (Greene)..... | 326, 498 | 1763 | Abigail ⁵ | 139 |
| 1810 | Julia Ann (Fenner)..... | 279 | | Abigail (Allen)..... | 139 |
| | Mae..... | 502 | | Abigail (Brown) Thomas..... | 139 |
| | Mary..... | 100, 155, 205 | 1778 | Alice..... | 306 |
| 1783 | Naomi..... | 229 | 1853 | Alvin Brooks..... | 306 |
| | Nathaniel ² (Capt.)..... | 100, 155, 205 | 1813 | Amey (Fenner)..... | 279 |
| | Nicholas..... | 279 | 1721 | Amey ⁵ (Greene)..... | 98, 158 |
| | Peleg..... | 229 | 1758 | Amos ⁵ | 139 |
| 1780 | Peleg Russell..... | 229 | 1721 | Anne ⁴ | 139 |
| | Rowland..... | 136, 229 | 1689 | Anne ⁴ (Greene)..... | 91, 137 |
| 1786 | Russell..... | 229, 530 | 1726 | Benjamin ⁴ | 139 |
| | Sarah..... | 136 | 1729 | Charles ⁴ | 130, 139, 210 |
| 1764 | Sarah ⁵ (Greene)..... | 136, 229 | | Charles..... | 305 |
| | William ¹ | 100 | | Christopher..... | 279 |
| | Thompson, Abby..... | 411 | 1832 | Clark Peckham..... | 306 |
| | Angelina (Carol)..... | 507 | | Daniel (Col)..... | 241, 406 |
| | Anna E..... | 509 | 1711 | Deborah ⁵ (Greene)..... | 117, 119, 185 |
| 1804 | Eliza ⁷ (Greene)..... | 280, 457 | 1818 | Eleanor..... | 306 |
| 1838 | Ellen Frances ⁸ (Greene)..... | 517 | | Eleanor (Baker)..... | 305 |
| | Festus Lyon (Lieut.)..... | 280, 457 | | Eleanor (Fry)..... | 110 |
| | Jerry..... | 517 | | Eliza (Peck)..... | 306 |
| 1842 | Julia Amelia..... | 507 | | Eliza (Squire)..... | 305 |
| | Samuel Amlin..... | 507 | 1759 | Elizabeth ⁶ (Greene)..... | 241, 406 |
| | Seneca (Rev.)..... | 411 | 1837 | Ellen..... | 306 |
| | Thorn, Rachel..... | 99, 162 | | Ellen (Ford)..... | 306 |
| 1865 | Thorndike, Alice (Amory)..... | 434 | 1820 | Elsie Maria..... | 139 |
| | Augustus..... | 434 | 1814 | Emeline..... | 306 |
| | Thornton, Adeline (Chapin)..... | 555 | | Emeline..... | 305 |
| | Anna (Heap)..... | 511 | 1816 | Frances Delia..... | 306 |
| | Daniel..... | 295 | 1809 | Frances S..... | 323 |
| | Ebenezer..... | 437 | | Freelove..... | 127 |
| 1785 | Elizabeth ⁶ (Greene)..... | 217 | | Freelove (Stafford)..... | 186, 198 |
| | Francis A..... | 511 | | George..... | 305 |
| | Georgia..... | 511 | 1751 | George (Judge)..... | 182, 305 |
| | Gideon..... | 437 | 1803 | George..... | 305 |
| | John..... | 217 | 1783 | George Washington (Gen.)..... | 306 |
| 1763 | Mehitable..... | 295 | | Hannah (Gibbs)..... | 241, 406 |
| | Mehitable (Hawkins)..... | 296 | | Hannah (Mawney)..... | 306 |
| | Ruth..... | 262, 437 | | Henry..... | 406 |
| | William (Dr.)..... | 555 | 1757 | Henry, Jr..... | 241, 406 |
| | Throckmorton, John..... | 56 | 1836 | Henry Buckley..... | 306 |
| 1834 | Thursby, Susan ⁹ (Greene)..... | 586 | 1796 | Henry Greene..... | 306 |
| | S. I..... | 586 | 1817 | Hope (Bailey)..... | 306 |
| 1652 | Thurston, Edward ² | 89 | 1830 | James Boone..... | 306 |
| | Tibbitts, Dorcas..... | 298 | | Jeremiah..... | 295, 471 |
| | Dorcas (Reynolds)..... | 179 | 1780 | Job..... | 306 |
| 1739 | Elizabeth ⁴ (Fry)..... | 142 | 1696 | John ³ | 91, 137, 138 |
| | George..... | 179 | 1720 | John ⁴ | 139 |
| | Henry..... | 116 | 1756 | John ⁵ | 139 |
| | Henry, Jr..... | 142 | | Joseph..... | 110 |
| 1738 | Mary..... | 115, 179 | | Joseph ⁴ | 139 |
| | Mary..... | 160, 270 | | Joseph..... | 186, 198, 199 |
| 1695 | Rebecca..... | 84, 116 | 1709 | Joseph Baker..... | 305 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|---------------|-------|-----------------------------------|----------|
| | Tillinghast, Louisa (Walker)..... | 305 | 1862 | Timmins, Sarah Greene..... | 431 |
| 1834 | Ludovic Hoxey..... | 306 | 1841 | Susan Hammond..... | 431 |
| 1725 | Lydia 4..... | 139 | 1859 | Victor Galazio..... | 430 |
| | Lydia W. (Gorton)..... | 306 | 1828 | Virginia M. (Prova) Porro..... | 430 |
| 1707 | Margaret 4 (Greene)..... | 91, 143 | | Tisdale, Mary Ann (Westcott)..... | 480 |
| | Maria (—)..... | 305 | | William..... | 480 |
| | Martha (Holmes)..... | 143, 185 | 1891 | Tisseau, Camille Cataline..... | 416 |
| 1715 | Mary 4..... | 138 | | Charles..... | 416 |
| | Mary..... | 305 | 1888 | Charles René Luther..... | 416 |
| 1798 | Mary..... | 305 | | Emma (Lourde)..... | 416 |
| | Mary (Corey)..... | 139 | 1891 | France Sarah..... | 416 |
| | Mary (Eldred)..... | 305 | | René (Lieut.)..... | 416 |
| 1727 | Mary 5 (Greene)..... | 130, 219 | 1867 | Sarah Tilden (Parks)..... | 416 |
| 1752 | Mary 6 (Greene)..... | 183, 305 | | Titus, Martha..... | 263 |
| 1803 | Mary 7 (Greene)..... | 295, 471 | | Mary..... | 355 |
| | Mary (Hyams)..... | 139 | 1881 | Tobey, Berkeley Greene..... | 672 |
| | Mary (Keach)..... | 137, 138 | | Edward S..... | 672 |
| | Mary (Sweet)..... | 139 | 1858 | Minerva B. (Kelly)..... | 672 |
| | Nicholas..... | 108, 109 | | Samuel Boyd..... | 387 |
| 1776 | Nicholas..... | 306 | | Sidney B..... | 672 |
| 1807 | Nicholas..... | 306 | | Tobias, Joseph John (Dr.)..... | 461, 603 |
| 1801 | Oliver Cromwell..... | 305 | 1845 | Mary Adelaide 8 (Greene)..... | 461, 603 |
| | Oliver Cromwell, Jr..... | 305 | | Tompkins, Benjamin Wildman..... | 579 |
| | Pardon 1 (Elder), 137, 138, 185, | 198, 219 | | Eliza Ann (Boorman)..... | 579 |
| | | | | Ruth..... | 395 |
| | Pardon 2..... | 137, 138 | 1833 | Theodosia Davenport..... | 430, 579 |
| | Pardon 3..... | 114 | 1886 | Torner, Florence May..... | 684 |
| 1701 | Pardon 3..... | 91, 143 | 1884 | James Victor Hugo..... | 684 |
| 1718 | Pardon 4..... | 138 | 1863 | Jane Amanda 8 (Greene)..... | 569, 684 |
| 1763 | Pardon 5..... | 139 | | William Victor..... | 569, 684 |
| | Pardon, Jr. 5..... | 139 | | Torrey, Abigail 4..... | 71 |
| 1693 | Phebe (Greene)..... | 91, 138 | | Abigail (Bridge?)..... | 71 |
| | Phebe (Reynolds)..... | 306 | | Abigail (Snowden)..... | 71 |
| | Phebe 5 (Tillinghast)..... | 139 | | Ann 4..... | 71 |
| | Philip (Hon.)..... | 323 | | Deborah 4..... | 71 |
| | Philip 2..... | 143, 185 | 1649 | Deborah 3 (Greene)..... | 62, 70 |
| 1788 | Philip..... | 306 | | Elizabeth (—)..... | 71 |
| | Ruth (Aborn)..... | 305 | | Elizabeth (Symes)..... | 71 |
| 1734 | Ruth (Fry)..... | 114 | 168- | Haviland 3..... | 71 |
| | Sally Rhodes (Davis)..... | 306 | | Haviland 4..... | 71 |
| | Samuel..... | 158 | 1689 | Jane 3..... | 71 |
| 1711 | Samuel, 80, 117, 119, 129, 185, | 196, 198, 199 | 1673 | Jane 4..... | 71 |
| | Sarah..... | 117 | | John 3..... | 71 |
| 1710 | Sarah..... | 185 | | John 4..... | 71 |
| 1809 | Sarah Anne..... | 306 | 1678 | John 5..... | 71 |
| | Sarah (Hargrove)..... | 306 | | Joseph 3..... | 71 |
| | Sarah (James)..... | 139 | 1686 | Joseph 4..... | 71 |
| | Sarah (Merriman)..... | 306 | | Josiah 3..... | 71 |
| | Sarah (Waite)..... | 139 | | Josiah 4..... | 71 |
| | Sidney S..... | 306 | | Martha (Strickland)..... | 71 |
| | — (Smith)..... | 306 | | Mary 4..... | 71 |
| | Susan (Eldred)..... | 306 | | Mary (Marsh)..... | 71 |
| 1737 | Thomas 4..... | 139 | 1670 | Mary (Rawson)..... | 70 |
| | Thomas..... | 186 | | Mary (Symes)..... | 70, 71 |
| 1723 | Welthyan 4..... | 139 | | Nathaniel 4..... | 71 |
| | William..... | 305 | 1681 | Persis 4..... | 71 |
| 1773 | William..... | 305 | | Philip 3..... | 70, 71 |
| 1805 | William..... | 305 | | Philip 4..... | 71 |
| 1804 | Timmins, Elizabeth H. 6 (Greene), 246, | 259, 430 | | Ruth 4..... | 71 |
| | George..... | 246, 430 | 1675 | Ruth (Tyrell)..... | 71 |
| | George Henry..... | 430 | | Samuel 3..... | 71 |
| 1820 | Henry..... | 246, 259, 430 | | Samuel 4..... | 71 |
| 1800 | John..... | 246 | | Samuel (Rev.)..... | 70 |
| 1862 | Joseph Egbert Palmer..... | 430 | | Thomas 4..... | 71 |
| | Mary (—)..... | 430 | 1638 | William 1 (Capt.)..... | 70 |
| 1827 | Mary Ann..... | 430 | 1670 | William 2..... | 62, 70 |
| | Mary (Olney) Greene..... | 246 | | William 3..... | 70 |
| 1861 | Minna Eliza..... | 430 | | William 4..... | 71 |
| | | | | Zachariah 4..... | 71 |
| | | | | Towne, Charles A. (Hon.)..... | 679 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|---|------------------|-------|--|----------|
| 1864 | Towne, Maude I. (Wiley)..... | 679 | 1789 | Turner, James Varnum (Dr.)..... | 294, 465 |
| 1764 | Townsend, Anstice ⁶ (Greene)..... | 248, 409 | 1864 | James Varnum..... | 467 |
| | Horatio..... | 248, 409 | 1848 | Joseph Lincoln..... | 466 |
| | Mary..... | 409 | | Julia B..... | 329 |
| | Nancy (Mary?)..... | 226, 361 | | Louisa Shaw..... | 329 |
| 1857 | Tracewell, Alice Melissa ⁸ (Greene), | 569, 683 | | Marianna B. (Baylies)..... | 467 |
| | Edward M..... | 569, 683 | 1777 | Martha Washington..... | 329 |
| 1888 | Grace..... | 683 | | Martha Washington ⁶ (Greene) | 329 |
| | Tracy, Thomas (Lieut.)..... | 534 | | Nightingale..... | 206, 328 |
| | Trenor, Catharine (Matthews)..... | 402 | | Mary Ann..... | 519 |
| | John (Dr.)..... | 402 | 1818 | Mary Catharine (Munro)..... | 467 |
| | Tripp, Cordelia S..... | 325 | 1868 | Mary Flagg..... | 467 |
| | George..... | 325 | | Mary Luce..... | 467 |
| | George C..... | 325 | | Oliver C. (Dr.)..... | 465 |
| | Hannah G..... | 325 | 1826 | Peter (Dr.)..... | 328, 404 |
| | Honour C..... | 325 | 1831 | Peter James (Capt.)..... | 467 |
| | Jeremiah C..... | 325 | | Richard Ray..... | 467 |
| | Joseph C..... | 325 | | Ruth Carter..... | 467 |
| | Maria L..... | 325 | 1845 | Sarah..... | 584 |
| | Mary Isabella..... | 325 | 1856 | Sarah Catharine..... | 466 |
| | Rosetta A..... | 325 | | Thomas P. Stevens..... | 466 |
| 1801 | Sarah (Chadsey)..... | 325 | 1852 | William (Dr.)..... | 328, 465 |
| | Wanton A..... | 325 | | William Bradford..... | 467 |
| | Troupe, Camelia..... | 328 | 1833 | William Greene..... | 467 |
| | D. H. Brailsford (Dr.)..... | 328 | 1811 | Tuttle, Almira (Fiske) Putney..... | 355 |
| | Maria Heywood..... | 328 | | Amos..... | 355 |
| | Mary..... | 328 | | Tyler, ———..... | 688 |
| | Mary Ray (Nightingale)..... | 328 | 1830 | Charles Coit..... | 548 |
| | Robert..... | 328 | | Ebenezer..... | 494 |
| | Robert, Jr..... | 328 | 1863 | Edward Scott..... | 540 |
| | Truesdell, James..... | 566 | | Elisha..... | 387, 548 |
| | Nancy (—)..... | 566 | | Elizabeth Cogswell (Coit)..... | 548 |
| 1832 | Tenezvous..... | 400, 566 | | Fannie (Barrows)..... | 550 |
| | Truman, Abby Pierce..... | 295, 470 | 1860 | Jeanette Hull (Gilbert)..... | 549 |
| | Tucker, Abraham..... | 125 | | Jessie Gilbert..... | 549 |
| | Benjamin..... | 195 | 1841 | John (Maj.)..... | 550 |
| | Desire..... | 195 | | Mary A. ⁹ (Greene)..... | 688 |
| | Fannie S..... | 607 | 1807 | Mary ⁷ (Greene)..... | 387, 548 |
| | Hannah..... | 125 | | Mary Hannah (Thomas)..... | 548 |
| | Hannah (Mott)..... | 125 | 1835 | Moses..... | 548 |
| 1860 | Katharine B. (Rogers)..... | 636 | 1794 | Moses Coit (Prof.)..... | 548 |
| | Maria Louisa..... | 398 | 1837 | Nancy..... | 321, 494 |
| | Virginus..... | 636 | | Olive..... | 549 |
| | Turk, Ahasuerus..... | 616 | 1832 | Olive (—)..... | 548 |
| | Maria (Nicoll)..... | 616 | 1839 | Rowland Greene..... | 548 |
| 1863 | Turnbull, Mary Blanche..... | 420 | | Susan Greene..... | 549 |
| 1830 | Mary (Mason)..... | 420 | 1872 | Udall, Charles Mason..... | 420 |
| | William W..... | 420 | 1849 | Jennie O. (Mason)..... | 420 |
| 1823 | Turner, Ann Eliza (Stevens)..... | 466 | 1870 | Merton A..... | 420 |
| | Anna Mary (Coffin)..... | 467 | | Samuel A..... | 420 |
| 1846 | Anna Stevens..... | 466 | | Underwood, ———..... | 353 |
| | Caroline Amelia (Stevens)..... | 467 | | —7 (Greene)..... | 353 |
| | Catharine Ray..... | 467 | | Udike, Abby (Watson)..... | 585 |
| 1837 | Catharine Ray..... | 467 | | Abigail (Gardiner)..... | 585 |
| 1799 | Catharine Ray ⁷ (Greene)..... | 294, 465 | 1820 | Angeline..... | 585 |
| 1828 | Charles W..... | 467 | | Ludovic..... | 585 |
| | Eliza (Child)..... | 465 | | Wilkins..... | 585 |
| | Eliza Wells (Baylies)..... | 467 | | Upham, Isabel ⁷ (Greene)..... | 271, 448 |
| 1863 | Elizabeth..... | 467 | | Newel..... | 271, 448 |
| 1820 | Elizabeth Child..... | 467 | | Utter, Ruth..... | 141 |
| | Emily Greene..... | 329 | | William..... | 141 |
| | Francis..... | 467 | | Zebulon..... | 141 |
| 1835 | Francis Lincoln (Dr.)..... | 467 | | Vallandigham, Clement C..... | 661 |
| 1824 | George Flagg (Lieut.)..... | 467 | 1821 | Nancy C..... | 543, 661 |
| 1816 | Henry E. (Dr.)..... | 57, 60, 466, 501 | | Valpez, Richard..... | 268 |
| 1787 | Henry Edmund (Dr.)..... | 206, 328 | | Sarah..... | 268 |
| 1851 | Henry E., Jr..... | 466 | | Susan..... | 268 |
| 1822 | Isabella Greene..... | 467 | | Van Huron, ——— (Cooke)..... | 526 |
| 1866 | Isabella Greene..... | 467 | | | |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|----------|-------|----------|
| | 526 | 1856 | 411 |
| 1867 | 360 | 1859 | 411 |
| | 300 | 1803 | 411 |
| 1828 | 587, 603 | 183- | 411 |
| | 693, 604 | | 411 |
| | 603 | | 411 |
| 1811 | 483, 624 | 1871 | 702 |
| | 624 | | 702 |
| | 124 | | 244 |
| | 124 | | 244 |
| | 312 | 1846 | 348, 516 |
| | 176 | | 348, 516 |
| | 176 | | 409 |
| 1875 | 721 | | 434 |
| | 721 | | 425 |
| | 124 | 1806 | 425 |
| | 721 | | 425 |
| 1810 | 280, 457 | 1798 | 425 |
| | 280, 457 | | 256, 424 |
| | 82 | 1796 | 425 |
| | 124 | | 425 |
| 1729 | 176 | 1810 | 425 |
| | 312 | 1771 | 256, 424 |
| | 187, 312 | 1808 | 425 |
| | 714 | | 409 |
| 1853 | 714 | 1803 | 425 |
| 1872 | 714 | | 425 |
| | 714 | | 139 |
| | 225 | | 139 |
| | 225 | | 139 |
| | 231 | 1803 | 495 |
| | 231 | 1823 | 495 |
| | 384 | | 495 |
| 1814 | 384 | 1827 | 495 |
| | 384 | 1829 | 495 |
| | 384 | | 495 |
| | 384 | | 513 |
| 1861 | 665 | 1822 | 343, 513 |
| 1809 | 665 | | 343, 513 |
| 1856 | 665 | | 513 |
| | 665 | 1860 | 523 |
| | 665 | | 523 |
| 1887 | 665 | 1805 | 523 |
| | 665 | | 366 |
| | 665 | | 523 |
| | 665 | 1813 | 523 |
| 1801 | 665 | 1840 | 523 |
| 1888 | 665 | | 523 |
| 1877 | 612, 710 | 1877 | 523 |
| 1901 | 710 | | 523 |
| | 612, 710 | | 114 |
| | 710 | | 523 |
| | 710 | | 523 |
| | 710 | | 523 |
| 1828 | 405 | 1869 | 523 |
| | 405 | | 572 |
| | 627 | | 523 |
| | 627 | 1846 | 572 |
| 1856 | 627 | | 572 |
| 1849 | 627 | | 114 |
| | 472 | | 218 |
| | 472 | | 218 |
| 1805 | 299, 472 | 1757 | 120, 218 |
| | 472 | | 183 |
| | 473 | | 218 |
| 1774 | 251, 252 | | 218 |
| | 252 | | 272, 440 |
| | 411 | | 218 |
| 1861 | 411 | | 218 |
| | 411 | 1827 | 272, 440 |
| | 411 | | 329 |
| 1863 | 411 | | 329 |
| | 411 | | 329 |
| 1835 | 411 | | 329 |
| | 411 | | 329 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|--------------------------------------|--|--|
| | | Ward, Prescott Hall..... | 294 |
| 1862 | Waller, Robert, Jr..... | Ray..... | 294 |
| | 671 | Richard..... | 101 |
| | Edmond Percy..... | Richard Ray..... | 294 |
| | 671 | Samuel (Gov.)..... | 101, 122, 211, 332 |
| 1894 | Greta..... | Samuel (Capt.)..... | 422 |
| | 671 | Samuel (Col.)..... | 101, 175 |
| | Walling, Charles F..... | Samuel, Jr..... | 294 |
| | 366, 530 | Samuel..... | 294 |
| 1811 | Nancy ? (Greene)..... | Sarah (Gardiner)..... | 101 |
| | 366, 530 | Simon..... | 101 |
| | Walter, Charles Dickerman..... | Trowbridge (Col.)..... | 795 |
| | 544 | William..... | 255 |
| | Elizabeth ⁸ (Greene)..... | William Greene (Gen.)..... | 294 |
| | 544 | William Greene..... | 294 |
| | Walton, John (Dr.)..... | Wardwell, Almira Jenckes..... | 622 |
| | 178 | Clara Greene..... | 622 |
| | John..... | Elizabeth Uselle..... | 514 |
| | 115, 178 | Frances Lavinia..... | 622 |
| 1751 | John, Jr..... | George Thomas..... | 622 |
| | 178 | Hezekiah Church..... | 514 |
| | Lydia..... | Leonora F. (Gladding)..... | 514 |
| | 179 | Lydia Hill ⁸ (Greene)..... | 622 |
| 1731 | Mercy ⁵ (Greene)..... | Marguerite..... | 514 |
| | 115, 178 | Thomas Jefferson..... | 481, 622 |
| 1754 | Miriam..... | William Allen..... | 622 |
| | 179 | William F. C..... | 514 |
| | Samuel..... | Ware, Anna ⁸ (Greene) Kingsley..... | 658 |
| | 179 | Willard..... | 658 |
| 1752 | Welthyan..... | Waring, George E. (Col.)..... | 503 |
| | 178 | Helen (Clark) Greene..... | 332, 503 |
| | Wanton, Gideon (Gov.)..... | Warner, ——— | 726 |
| | 375 | Amos..... | 146 |
| | John (Gov.)..... | Anna..... | 481 |
| | 374 | Anne..... | 146 |
| | Joseph (Gov.)..... | Anne ⁶ | 160 |
| | 375 | Brown..... | 481 |
| | Mercy..... | 1813 | Catharine Celia ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| | 373, 374 | | 392, |
| | Sarah..... | | 435, 555 |
| | 351 | 1885 | Catharine Townsend ⁷ |
| | William (Gov.)..... | 1791 | Christopher Townsend..... |
| | 375 | 1863 | Cora Frances ¹⁰ (Greene)..... |
| | Ward, Abby Maria (Hall)..... | | 726 |
| | 294 | | Daniel..... |
| | Alice..... | | 435, 436, 556 |
| | 296 | | Deborah (Gorton)..... |
| | Alicia (—)..... | | 304 |
| | 411 | | Elisha Greene..... |
| | Andrew..... | | 435 |
| | 296 | | Elizabeth (Coggeshall)..... |
| | Ann W..... | | 159 |
| | 294 | 1814 | Elizabeth Margaret ⁷ (Greene) |
| | Anna..... | | Inman-Arnold..... |
| | 101 | | 327 |
| | Anna (Field)..... | | Ethel D..... |
| | 296 | | 726 |
| 1728 | Anna ⁴ (Ray)..... | | Ezekiel..... |
| | 101, 102, 211 | | 304 |
| 1788 | Anne Catharine..... | | — (Greene)..... |
| | 294 | | 223 |
| | Annie Katrina..... | | George Greene..... |
| | 294 | | 435 |
| 1737 | Azubah..... | | Hannah (Budlong)..... |
| | 149, 255 | | 557 |
| 1752 | Catharine ⁴ | | Isabel..... |
| | 101, 211, 293 | | 134 |
| | Catharine..... | | Isabel ⁷ |
| | 294 | | 159 |
| 1747 | Charles..... | | James (Capt.)..... |
| | 101 | | 261, 435, 555 |
| | Charles Henry..... | | John ¹ |
| | 294 | | 74, 159, 555 |
| | Clarence..... | | John..... |
| | 296 | | 159 |
| | Daniel (Maj.)..... | | John ⁵ |
| | 705 | | 159 |
| | Daniel..... | | John ⁷ |
| | 255 | | 159 |
| 1758 | Deborah..... | | John ⁷ |
| | 101, 211, 293 | | 100 |
| | Eliza (Brown)..... | | John..... |
| | 101 | | 223 |
| | Eliza (Hall)..... | | John..... |
| | 294 | | 304 |
| 1766 | Elizabeth..... | | John..... |
| | 101 | | 435, 436 |
| 1810 | Elizabeth..... | | Lucius Talbot..... |
| | 309, 488 | | 726 |
| | Elizabeth (Bowen)..... | | Mary ⁶ |
| | 101 | | 159 |
| | Ellen Sophia..... | | Mary (Hill)..... |
| | 411 | | 159 |
| | Frances Maria..... | | Mercy ⁷ (Greene)..... |
| | 294 | | 261, 435, 436, 555 |
| | George..... | | Phebe ⁶ |
| | 411 | | 160, 304 |
| | Gertrude..... | | Phebe ⁵ (Greene)..... |
| | 294 | | 98, 159 |
| | Gertrude Eliza (Doughty)..... | | |
| | 294 | | |
| 1749 | Hannah..... | | |
| | 101 | | |
| | Henry..... | | |
| | 122 | | |
| | Henry, Jr..... | | |
| | 294 | | |
| 1784 | Henry..... | | |
| | 294 | | |
| | Isabel..... | | |
| | 296 | | |
| | Joanna (—)..... | | |
| | 255 | | |
| 1762 | John..... | | |
| | 101 | | |
| | John (Col.)..... | | |
| | 294 | | |
| 1797 | John..... | | |
| | 294 | | |
| | Julia..... | | |
| | 294 | | |
| | Julia R. (Cutler)..... | | |
| | 294 | | |
| | Louisa..... | | |
| | 294 | | |
| | Lydia..... | | |
| | 422 | | |
| 1754 | Mary..... | | |
| | 101 | | |
| | Mary (—)..... | | |
| | 255 | | |
| | Mary Lazell..... | | |
| | 603, 705 | | |
| | Obadiah..... | | |
| | 255 | | |
| 1791 | Phebe..... | | |
| | 294 | | |
| 1760 | Phebe ⁶ (Greene)..... | | |
| | 101, 175, 293 | | |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|--------------------|-------|--|--------------------|
| 1754 | Warner, Sarah ⁶ | 159 | | Waterman, Jessie (Graham), | 384, 459, 460 |
| 1799 | Sarah | 393, 557 | | John (Col.) | 383, 435 |
| | Sophia (Harris) | 146 | | John (Capt.) | 181 |
| 1808 | Stephen Greene, 261, 392, 435, | 436, 555 | 1759 | John | 383, 459 |
| | Susan (Angell) | 435 | 1812 | John (Rev.) | 384 |
| 1721 | Thomas ⁵ | 98, 159, 304 | 1847 | John | 384 |
| 1757 | Thomas ⁶ | 159 | 1783 | John Robinson | 159, 383, 459, 554 |
| | Thomas ⁷ | 160 | 1843 | John Robinson | 384, 459 |
| 1766 | William ⁶ | 160 | 1806 | Louisa | 383 |
| 1831 | William Greene | 435, 436, 555 | 1837 | Louisa Chapin | 384 |
| | William R. | 327 | 1843 | Louise (Remmey) | 384, 459 |
| | Warren, Ann ² | 344 | | Lucia (Cady) | 269 |
| | Anne Casper (Crowninshield) | 431 | 1851 | Lucius (Rev.) | 493 |
| 1840 | Caroline Rodman (Allen) | 404 | 1726 | Mary | 116, 155, 184 |
| | Carrie Estelle | 404 | 1811 | Mary Almira Low | 384, 554 |
| | Carrie Josephine | 404 | 1814 | Mary (Anthony) | 384 |
| | Charles Henry | 404 | 1788 | Mary (Cooke) | 376 |
| | Emma Louise | 404 | 1789 | Mary Low | 385 |
| | Jonathan Mason | 431 | | Mercy | 100 |
| 1834 | Joseph Hamilton | 404 | | Mercy | 266 |
| | Mary Crowninshield | 431 | 1715 | Mercy ⁴ (Stafford) | 100 |
| | Mercy | 610 | | Mercy (Williams) | 119, 181, 450 |
| | Nellie Hamilton | 404 | | Nancy | 269 |
| | Nellie Richmond | 404 | 1715 | Patience | 181 |
| | Rebecca | 227, 363 | | Phebe (Arnold) | 266 |
| | Richard ¹ | 344, 610 | | Phebe (—) Slade | 383 |
| 1784 | Warriner, Abner Morgan | 276, 450 | | Rebecca (Blodgett) | 502 |
| 1814 | Job Greene | 450 | | Resolved | 119, 181, 451 |
| 1794 | Mary Ann ⁷ (Greene) | 276, 450 | | Resolved | 269 |
| | Washburn, Edith P. | 505, 646 | 1500 | Richard | 179, 181, 383 |
| | John Davis | 646 | 1809 | Richard | 384 |
| | Mary F. (Putnam) | 646 | 1841 | Richard | 503 |
| | Washburne, Annie Myra (Williams) | 500 | | Richard, Jr. | 503 |
| 1883 | Ethel May | 500 | | Rufus | 196, 332, 502, 503 |
| | Herbert | 500 | 1844 | Rufus, Jr. | 503 |
| | Waterman, — | 100 | | Sarah | 435 |
| | Abbie J. (Berry) | 384 | 1818 | Sarah Littlefield ⁷ (Greene), | 281, 384, 459 |
| 1835 | Abby Maria | 384 | | Sarah (Potter) | 383 |
| 1846 | Anna Bowen | 503 | 1824 | Sarah Potter | 385 |
| | Anne (Olney) | 181 | | — (Slater) | 503 |
| 1870 | Annie | 502 | 1866 | Sarah Thurber | 503 |
| | Augusta A. (Lockwood) | 384 | | Sarah (Wicks) | 181, 184, 185 |
| | Benoni (Col.) | 181, 184, 185 | 1815 | Thomas Warner | 384 |
| 1847 | Benoni | 384, 459, 460 | 1840 | Thomas Warner | 384 |
| | Bothiah (—) | 179, 181 | | Virginia P. (Rhodes) | 503 |
| 1781 | Caleb ⁶ | 375 | | Waite | 119, 450 |
| 1833 | Candace Mowry (Eddy) | 459 | 1762 | Welthian ⁶ (Greene) | 238, 383, 459 |
| 1844 | Caroline Chapin | 384 | | William (Capt.) | 266 |
| | Caroline (Davis) | 384 | | Waters, Aleck | 410 |
| 1819 | Catharine | 385 | | Anna Maria ⁸ (Greene) | 575 |
| 1781 | Catharine (Cooke) | 375 | | G. W. | 575 |
| 1818 | Charles Cooke | 376 | 1852 | Minnie Lucretia (Norton) | 410 |
| | Clarissa D. (Reed) | 384 | | Watson, Champlin ⁷ (Greene) | 351, 518 |
| 1812 | Diana Maria (Chapin) | 384 | 1787 | Elizabeth ⁷ | 351, 518 |
| 1830 | Eliza Greene Harris | 493 | 1840 | Wayland, Frances Mary (Green) | 291 |
| 1818 | Elizabeth Bowen ⁷ (Greene), | 332, 502, 503 | | Heman Lincoln (Rev.) | 291 |
| | Elizabeth Eddy (Brown) | 384 | | Weaver, Andrew | 196 |
| 1837 | Elizabeth Slade | 384 | | Christopher | 191, 319 |
| 1825 | Emily ⁷ (Greene) | 332, 502, 503 | 1741 | Comfort | 134, 223 |
| 1852 | Frank Arthur | 384 | | Elizabeth (Sweet) | 196 |
| 1816 | Henry | 281, 384, 459 | | Ennice (Minor) | 643 |
| | Henry (Rev.) | 493 | | Frank Herbert | 500 |
| 1830 | Henry | 502 | | Hannah | 196 |
| 1868 | Henry, Jr. | 502 | | John | 196 |
| 1869 | Ida Littlefield | 459 | | Joseph | 196 |
| 1810 | Isabel | 384 | | Mary | 196 |
| 1871 | Isabel Louise | 459 | | Minnie (Williams) | 500 |
| 1783 | Isabel ⁷ (Warner), | 159, 383, 459, 554 | 1756 | Peleg | 319 |
| | | | | Phebe ⁶ (Greene) | 191, 319 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|--|----------|-------|---|---------------|
| | Weaver, Rufus..... | 196 | 1871 | Welling, Elizabeth Hunt..... | 508 |
| 1810 | Sarah Barton (Lockwood)..... | 303 | 1856 | Emily Greene..... | 508 |
| | Silas..... | 126, 196 | | Gertrude Lindsay (Howe)..... | 507 |
| 1736 | Susannah ⁵ (Greene)..... | 126, 196 | | John (Elder)..... | 507 |
| | Thomas..... | 196 | | John, Jr..... | 507 |
| | William..... | 196 | 1826 | Katharine Celia ⁷ (Greene), 338, | |
| | William..... | 303 | | | 507, 734 |
| | William, Jr..... | 303 | 1892 | Lindsay Howe..... | 508 |
| | Zebulon..... | 643 | 1871 | Mary Hart..... | 508 |
| 1881 | Webb, Albert Sherrill..... | 604 | 1858 | Richard Ward Greene..... | 201, 508 |
| | Arthur..... | 423 | | William..... | 507 |
| | Harriet Louisa..... | 193 | | William, Jr..... | 507 |
| | Isabella..... | 423 | 1852 | William Brenton..... | 507 |
| | J. G..... | 423 | 1889 | William Brenton, Jr..... | 507 |
| 1851 | Louisa Sherrill ⁸ (Greene)..... | 462, 603 | 1813 | Wellington, Amelia ⁸ (Greene)..... | 522, 654 |
| | Samuel H. (Rev.)..... | 476 | 1839 | Anna Eliza..... | 654 |
| | William Thatcher..... | 462, 603 | 1836 | Edward Leslie..... | 654 |
| | Webber, David..... | 627 | 1851 | Ella Amelia..... | 654 |
| | Jane (Lipton)..... | 627 | 1831 | James G..... | 654 |
| 1854 | Lucy D..... | 627 | 1832 | Quincy W..... | 654 |
| | Webster, Adeline B..... | 139 | | Samuel B..... | 522, 654 |
| 1848 | Arthur Greene..... | 477 | 1846 | Samuel B., Jr..... | 654 |
| | Dorothy..... | 139 | 1834 | Sarah Mott..... | 654 |
| 1856 | Eva..... | 477 | | Wellman, Alva..... | 568 |
| | Helen B..... | 139 | | Emily (Gates)..... | 568 |
| 1850 | Ida..... | 477 | | Laura..... | 568 |
| | John (Dr.)..... | 299, 477 | | Wells, — (Rev.)..... | 499 |
| 1814 | Octavia ⁷ (Greene)..... | 299, 477 | | Barbara (Holden) Wickes..... | 80, 164 |
| 1851 | Prentiss..... | 139 | | Charles..... | 391, 464 |
| | Prentiss B..... | 139 | | Elizabeth Abbey..... | 394, 500 |
| 1854 | Sarah Maria (Burlingame)..... | 139 | 1807 | Elizabeth (Arnold)..... | 96 |
| | Susan H..... | 139 | | Emma..... | 360 |
| | Weeden, Arthur Price..... | 666 | | Harriet..... | 287 |
| | Jonathan..... | 219, 350 | 1706 | Harriet..... | 391, 464 |
| | Judge..... | 397 | | John..... | 80 |
| 1834 | Julia Ann..... | 404 | | Joseph..... | 500 |
| | Mary (—)..... | 216 | | Mary Ann (Eaton)..... | 500 |
| | Myra O. (Foster)..... | 666 | | Melville James (Rev.)..... | 500 |
| 1869 | Olive Wells (Gamwell)..... | 666 | | Penelope..... | 99 |
| | Peleg..... | 350 | | Peter..... | 96 |
| | Phebe..... | 352 | | Randall..... | 560 |
| 1791 | Phebe ⁶ (Greene)..... | 218, 350 | | Rosanna (Low)..... | 238, 391, 464 |
| 1810 | Sarah Barton (Lockwood) | | | Wendell, Anna M..... | 377 |
| | Weaver..... | 303 | | Joseph..... | 377 |
| | Susan A..... | 193 | | West, Abby..... | 377 |
| | Varnum Bailey..... | 303 | 1835 | Abby Maria (Waterman)..... | 384 |
| | William..... | 666 | 1860 | Anna ⁸ (Greene)..... | 571 |
| 1867 | Welch, Caroline Estella..... | 367 | | Benjamin..... | 227 |
| | George..... | 367 | | Benjamin..... | 280, 457 |
| | Prudence (Jones)..... | 367 | | John..... | 571 |
| 1868 | Weld, Emma C. (Cheeseborough)..... | 712 | | Jonathan..... | 384 |
| | John Leon..... | 712 | | Phebe Low (Greene)..... | 280, 457 |
| | Sarah (Bassett)..... | 171 | 1785 | Ruth ⁶ (Greene)..... | 227 |
| | William (Rev.)..... | 171 | | Sally..... | 359 |
| | William F..... | 171 | | Westbriht, George..... | 607 |
| 1858 | Weller, Asa Strong..... | 281 | 1847 | Mary E. (Beals)..... | 607 |
| | Charlotte (Darwin)..... | 281 | 1782 | Westcott, Abby (Carpenter)..... | 315 |
| | Greene D..... | 281 | 1791 | Almy..... | 298 |
| | Harriet..... | 282 | 1780 | Ann..... | 297, 303 |
| | Job..... | 281 | 1712 | Anne ⁵ (Greene)..... | 96 |
| | Laura..... | 281 | | Azubah..... | 480 |
| | Mary (Eaton)..... | 281 | | Benjamin..... | 362 |
| | Mary (Holt)..... | 281 | 1754 | Caleb ⁵ , 151, 180, 298, 314, 476, 479 | 479 |
| | Rhoda..... | 281 | 1798 | Caleb..... | 298 |
| | Seth..... | 172, 281 | | Caleb..... | 298, 300, 479 |
| 1776 | Wealthy ⁶ (Greene)..... | 172, 281 | | Catharine..... | 298 |
| 1856 | Welling, Catharine Greene..... | 508 | 1789 | Catharine Arnold..... | 298 |
| 1816 | Charles Hunt..... | 336, 507 | 1828 | Catharine C. (Greene)..... | 298, 300, 479 |
| 1890 | Charles Hunt..... | 508 | 1785 | Clarissa (Perkins)..... | 298 |
| | Elizabeth (Hunt)..... | 507 | | Deliverance (Carpenter)..... | 315 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------------------|-------|--------------------------------------|----------|
| | Westcott, George Henry..... | 476 | 1734 | Whipple, Amy..... | 145, 241 |
| 1731 | Hannah ⁵ | 152 | 1761 | Anne..... | 374 |
| | Hannah (Gardner)..... | 151 | | Anne (—)..... | 241 |
| 1754 | Hannah ⁶ (Greene)..... | 187, 315 | 1762 | Benjamin..... | 374 |
| | Harriet E. (Hoppin)..... | 298 | | Benjamin..... | 374 |
| 1796 | Henry..... | 298 | 1764 | Caleb..... | 374 |
| | Henry C..... | 315 | 1740 | Catharine ⁶ (Greene)..... | 233, 374 |
| 1788 | Jahleel..... | 304, 480 | 1766 | Daniel..... | 374 |
| | Jeremiah ² | 82 | | Deliverance (Rhodes)..... | 374 |
| 1784 | Josiah..... | 298, 479 | | Eleazar..... | 110 |
| | Josiah ³ | 151 | | Elnathan..... | 119 |
| 1740 | Keziah ⁵ | 152 | | E. O..... | 232 |
| | Lydia..... | 362 | 1768 | Ephraim..... | 499 |
| 1752 | Lydia ⁶ (Arnold)..... | 161 | | John..... | 374 |
| 1782 | Mary..... | 297, 314 | | Jonathan ² | 232 |
| | Mary Ann..... | 480 | | Joseph..... | 308 |
| | Mary Annie..... | 298 | | Joseph..... | 233, 374 |
| | Mary Cooke (Tibbitts)..... | 298 | | Joseph..... | 241 |
| | Mary (Dana)..... | 298, 476 | 1847 | Mary ³ | 308 |
| | Mary (Rutenberg)..... | 151, 297, 298 | | Mary Greene (Dickinson)..... | 499 |
| | Nathan..... | 161 | | Mary (Olney)..... | 232 |
| 1711 | Nathan ⁴ | 96, 151, 297, 298 | 1853 | Whitaker, Alexander M..... | 268 |
| 1788 | Patience ⁷ (Greene)..... | 304, 480 | | Ann E. Ruth (Dean)..... | 268 |
| 1770 | Penelope ⁵ | 151, 180, 298 | 1851 | Annie R..... | 268 |
| | Reuben..... | 187, 315 | | Anthony Bowen Arnold..... | 268 |
| | Sally ⁶ (Greene)..... | 218, 349 | 1824 | Beekman Russell..... | 267 |
| | Samuel..... | 340 | 1825 | Benjamin Andrews..... | 267 |
| 1786 | Sarah..... | 298 | 1870 | Caleb Earle..... | 268 |
| | Sarah..... | 383, 544 | 1874 | Camilla Cornelia..... | 267 |
| | Stukeley ¹ | 133, 151, 362 | | Catharine..... | 268 |
| | Susan..... | 480 | | Catharine (Mudge)..... | 268 |
| 1763 | Susannah ⁶ (Greene), 151, 180, 298, 314, 476, 479 | | 1849 | Charles C..... | 267 |
| | Sylvester..... | 315 | | Charles C., Jr..... | 267 |
| | Thomas..... | 218, 349 | 1828 | Ella Stewart..... | 267 |
| 1839 | Weston, Olive E. (Hensel) Chase..... | 571 | | Ellen Maria..... | 268 |
| | Ruel..... | 571 | 1821 | Frances A. (Hance)..... | 268 |
| 1841 | Westover, Caroline Amelia ⁷ (Greene), 285, 463 | | 1853 | Frances Amelia..... | 268 |
| 1831 | Charles C..... | 285, 463 | | Frances E..... | 268 |
| | Wetherby, Elizabeth (Stackpole)..... | 547 | | Frances (Earl)..... | 268 |
| | James..... | 547 | | Harriet G. (Sutton)..... | 268 |
| 1712 | Whaley, Anne..... | 100 | 1812 | Harriet M. (Fearing) Potter..... | 267 |
| | Anne ⁴ (Stafford)..... | 100 | | Henrietta (Myers)..... | 267 |
| 1790 | Barbara..... | 227 | 1818 | Henry Clay..... | 267 |
| 1803 | Barbara S..... | 227 | 1855 | Henry Snow..... | 267 |
| 1777 | Caleb..... | 227 | 1811 | James Greene..... | 267 |
| 1753 | Elizabeth ⁵ (Greene)..... | 135, 227 | 1861 | James Greene..... | 267 |
| 1805 | Esther..... | 227 | 1850 | John Albert..... | 267 |
| 1784 | Isaac..... | 227 | 1788 | Joseph D..... | 268 |
| | Job..... | 135, 227 | 1853 | John Albert..... | 267 |
| 1782 | Job, Jr..... | 227 | | Josiah (Gen.)..... | 267 |
| 1805 | John..... | 227 | 1853 | Josiah..... | 267 |
| | Rachel (—)..... | 227 | 1847 | Katharine M..... | 268 |
| 1787 | Reuben..... | 227 | | Louise (Alley)..... | 268 |
| 1781 | Ruth..... | 227 | 1863 | Magdalen..... | 267 |
| 1785 | Samuel..... | 227 | 1860 | Martha Livingston..... | 267 |
| | Theophilus..... | 82, 227 | 1824 | Mary Alice..... | 268 |
| | Waite..... | 82 | 1822 | Mary Elizabeth..... | 267 |
| | William..... | 100 | 1791 | Mary Greene..... | 268 |
| | William, Jr..... | 100 | 1857 | Mary (Hazard)..... | 267 |
| | Wheaton, Catharine Cole Taylor (Chappotin)..... | 443 | 1759 | Mary Hazard..... | 267 |
| | Robert..... | 290 | 1870 | Pamela (Andrews)..... | 267 |
| | Samuel Burr..... | 443 | 1855 | Pamela Andrews..... | 267 |
| 1843 | Sarah Williams (Burgess)..... | 290 | | Rachel ⁶ (Greene)..... | 157, 267 |
| | Whipsey, Clarence E..... | 721 | 1870 | Rachel Greene..... | 267 |
| | Emma..... | 721 | 1855 | Reva H..... | 268 |
| | William Fletcher..... | 721 | | Rosa S. (Beeker)..... | 268 |
| | William S. (Capt.)..... | 650, 721 | 1879 | Sarah (Valpez)..... | 268 |
| | | | | Susan G..... | 268 |
| | | | | Thomas..... | 157, 267 |
| | | | | Thomas..... | 268 |
| | | | | Thomas Arnold..... | 268 |
| | | | | Thomas Arnold..... | 268 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|---------------------------------|----------|-------|---------------------------------|----------------------|
| 1882 | Whitaker, William | 268 | | Wickes, Ann (Cole) | 100 |
| 1856 | William G. H. | 268 | | Barbara ⁴ (Holden) | 80 |
| | White, Alice (Minturn) | 378 | 1749 | Daniel | 100 |
| | Anne (B—) | 725 | 1746 | Ebenezer | 100 |
| | E. E. | 658 | 1706 | Elizabeth ⁴ | 75, 105, 182 |
| | Elizabeth | 189, 319 | 1609 | John ¹ | 66, 67, 68, 105, 237 |
| 1876 | Ella May | 418 | | John ² | 105 |
| 1852 | Ellen Mason (Curtis) | 418 | | John ³ | 105, 182 |
| | Hazard | 418 | 1719 | Joseph | 123, 190 |
| 1874 | Lizzie Frances | 418 | 1742 | Joseph, Jr. | 190 |
| | Louisa M. (Hawes) | 658 | | Margaret (Barton) | 237 |
| | Mary A. | 725 | 1754 | Mary | 190 |
| | Mary E. (—) | 623, 711 | 1725 | Mary ⁵ (Greene) | 123, 190 |
| 1873 | Nellie C. | 418 | | Mary Sheldon | 302 |
| | Robert | 255 | 1752 | Miriam | 190 |
| | Robert K. | 378 | | Reuben | 302 |
| | Samuel | 725 | | Robert | 80 |
| | Whitford, — | 154 | | Robert | 237 |
| | Carey | 110 | | Robert (Dr.) | 387 |
| | Edward | 370 | | Rose ⁴ | 105 |
| 1711 | Mary | 120 | | Rose (Townsend) | 105 |
| | Mary | 370 | | Sarah | 237 |
| | Nicholas | 120 | | Sarah ⁴ | 105, 181 |
| 1788 | Polly (Stafford) | 153, 154 | | Sarah (Gorton) | 105 |
| | Sally | 270 | | Thomas ⁴ | 107 |
| | Sally (Fry) | 110 | | Thomas | 190 |
| | Whiting, Anne (Keene) | 275 | 1744 | Waite | 190 |
| | Eliza | 275 | 1756 | William | 190 |
| | Jeremiah | 275 | | Wigglesworth, Edward | 426 |
| | Kidder (not Hilda) | 415 | | Henrietta (Goddard) | 426 |
| | Mary Jane (Wilson) | 415 | | Jane | 426 |
| 1815 | Whitman, Christopher A. | 141 | | Jane (Norton) | 426 |
| | Daniel | 299 | | Thomas | 426 |
| 1803 | Elizabeth ⁷ (Arnold) | 141 | | Wightman, Abbie May | 323 |
| | Grace | 88, 129 | 1818 | Alexander Wilson | 324 |
| 1788 | Harriet | 304, 480 | 1811 | Almira | 323 |
| | Henry | 214, 341 | | Arthur George | 323 |
| | Henry | 480 | | Avis | 323 |
| | John, Jr. | 132 | 1834 | Avis Maria | 324 |
| 1780 | Lucy Anna ⁶ (Greene) | 214, 341 | 1840 | Charles Lippitt | 324 |
| | Lydia Ann | 299 | | Daniel (Rev.) | 118 |
| | Lydia (Carpenter) | 299 | | Edwin Evans | 324 |
| | Roby (Knight) | 480 | | Elizabeth | 160 |
| 1823 | Sarah ⁸ (Greene) | 519, 650 | 1751 | Elizabeth | 269 |
| | Silas | 519, 650 | 1850 | Emily Frances | 324 |
| | Valentine | 88 | 1809 | Emily Greene (Chadsey) | 323 |
| 1836 | Whitney, Amelia (Hite) | 402 | | Emma Jones | 323 |
| | Ann (Cutler) | 402 | | George | 269 |
| 1817 | Benjamin Ives | 402 | | George (Col.) | 323 |
| | Clarissa (Slack) | 423 | | George | 323 |
| 1808 | Daniel Greene | 402 | 1833 | George Chadsey | 323 |
| 1881 | Elinor Greene | 730 | | Gracie Tingley | 324 |
| | Harriet B. (Trenor) | 402 | | Hannah Melissa (Reynolds) | 323 |
| | Henry Melville | 697, 730 | 1842 | Hannah Smith | 324 |
| 1774 | James (Capt.) | 240, 402 | | Hattie Ann (Brace) | 323 |
| 1812 | James | 402 | | Hattie C. (Tingley) | 324 |
| | James S. (Gen.) | 730 | 1805 | Henry Holmes | 323 |
| 1886 | James S. | 730 | 1836 | Jeremiah Chadsey | 324 |
| | John | 423 | | Jesse Lincoln | 323 |
| 1801 | Josephine Greene | 730 | | John (Capt.) | 323 |
| 1882 | Laura Collins | 730 | 1847 | John Albert | 324 |
| 1855 | Margaret Foster (Greene) | 697, 730 | 1839 | Joseph | 324 |
| 1879 | Ruth Bowman | 730 | | Katharine | 76 |
| 1782 | Ruth ⁶ (Greene) | 240, 402 | | Lavina (Reynolds) | 324 |
| | Sarah | 423 | | Louis Grant | 324 |
| 1810 | Sarah | 402 | | Marbury ⁶ (Stafford) | 153, 154 |
| | William | 403 | | Martin S. | 154 |
| 1820 | William | 403 | 1845 | Mary Comfort | 324 |
| | William C. (Hon.) | 730 | | Nellie C. (Evans) | 324 |
| 1843 | William Munson | 402 | | Othniel | 177 |

| BIRTH | | PAGE | BIRTH | | PAGE |
|-------|---|---------------|-------|--|---------------|
| | Wightman, Philip..... | 177 | 1841 | Williams, Martha..... | 296 |
| 1790 | Sarah ⁶ (Arnold)..... | 177 | 1817 | Mary Battey..... | 392, 556 |
| | Stephen Reynolds..... | 323 | | Mary ⁷ Greene..... | 300 |
| | — (Sweet)..... | 323 | 1773 | Mary ⁶ (Greene) Field..... | 177, 296 |
| | Victoria..... | 323 | | Mary (Hearn)..... | 563 |
| 1848 | Waity (—)..... | 323 | | Matthewson..... | 177, 296 |
| 1830 | Waity Wilson..... | 324 | | Melissa..... | 394, 561 |
| | William Henry..... | 323 | 1640 | Mercy..... | 181 |
| | Wilbor..... | 482 | | Mercy (Stone)..... | 152 |
| | Anne ⁸ (Greene)..... | 482 | | Minnie..... | 500 |
| | Wilbur, Anna A..... | 195 | | Oliver ⁵ | 152 |
| | George..... | 472 | | Patience E. (Inman)..... | 500 |
| | John..... | 195 | | Patience (Kimball)..... | 556 |
| 1798 | Lucy Ann ⁷ (Greene), 298, 471, | | 1599 | Robert..... | 563 |
| | Lydia (Collins)..... | 472, 506 | | Roger, 52, 55, 56, 72, 77, 78, 80, | |
| | Marey (Gooding)..... | 195 | | 107, 109, 110, 138, 175, | |
| 1824 | Marey Gooding..... | 472, 507 | | 181, 297, 386, 390, 417 | |
| | Mary (Gorton)..... | 451, 472, 506 | 1813 | Sarah Ann (Blinn)..... | 296 |
| 1794 | Oliver Cromwell..... | 506 | 1838 | Sarah Blinn..... | 296 |
| | Oliver Cromwell, Jr..... | 298, 472, 506 | | Stukely..... | 556 |
| | Peleg..... | 472 | | Susan..... | 400 |
| | Peleg..... | 506, 597 | 1822 | Susan..... | 400, 563 |
| | Thomas..... | 597 | 1804 | Susan (Greene)..... | 215 |
| | Wilcox, Mary..... | 596 | 1798 | William Greene..... | 296 |
| | Robert..... | 192, 322, 496 | | William S..... | 561 |
| 1880 | Robert..... | 322, 496 | | Willis, Anna (Woodford)..... | 719 |
| 1866 | Wiley, Harold Williams..... | 679 | | Charles Edgar..... | 635, 719 |
| | Harry Greene..... | 679 | | Eliza Jane..... | 561, 680 |
| | Jacob..... | 679 | | Mary (—)..... | 680 |
| | Lora A. (Williams)..... | 679 | | Simon..... | 680 |
| | Lydia (Barton) Adams..... | 679 | | T. Adolphus..... | 719 |
| 1831 | Mary Elizabeth ⁸ (Greene)..... | 560, 679 | 1871 | Willietta W ⁹ (Greene)..... | 635, 719 |
| 1864 | Maude Irene..... | 679 | | Wilmarth, Ellen H. (Brown) Bray- | |
| 1829 | Washington Greene..... | 560, 679 | | ton..... | 469, 470 |
| | Wilkinson, Lydia (Lucy?)..... | 192, 321 | | Kingsley..... | 470 |
| | Lydia (Smith)..... | 321 | 1870 | Wilson, Adrian Campbell..... | 331 |
| | Ozli..... | 321 | | Albion Galloway..... | 284 |
| 1761 | Willard, Catharine..... | 251 | | Alexander..... | 323 |
| | Catharine (Chandler)..... | 251 | | Benjamin Franklin..... | 651 |
| | Levi (Col.)..... | 251 | | Clara Elizabeth..... | 331 |
| 1841 | Lucinda Minerva..... | 307, 482 | | Elizabeth..... | 415 |
| | Simon (Maj.)..... | 251 | 1839 | Elizabeth Cary..... | 331 |
| 1778 | Williams, Andrew..... | 313, 491 | | Ellen Easterbrook..... | 404 |
| 1838 | Ann Eaton (Tennant)..... | 452 | 1859 | Eugene Otis..... | 284 |
| 1835 | Anna Louisa..... | 296 | | Frances..... | 308 |
| | Anne..... | 221 | | Frank Small..... | 331 |
| | Annie Myra..... | 500 | 1857 | Hannah C ⁹ (Greene) Palmer- | |
| | Appleton P..... | 509 | | Garrett..... | 651 |
| 1855 | Caroline Rozelle ⁹ (Greene)..... | 655 | | Harriet Rose..... | 415 |
| | Charles F..... | 655 | | Hetty..... | 270 |
| 1826 | Charles W..... | 296 | | James (Rev.)..... | 405, 522 |
| | Christopher..... | 452 | 1780 | Jane Peters ⁶ (Greene), 251, 410, 415 | |
| 1867 | Clarence Eben..... | 452 | | John Downes..... | 415 |
| | Daniel..... | 215 | 1803 | Joseph..... | 284 |
| 1874 | Edward Howard..... | 452 | | Joseph, Jr..... | 251, 410, 415 |
| | Eliza (Mudman)..... | 452 | | Joseph Gallison..... | 415 |
| 1866 | Emelyn Palmer (Butts)..... | 509 | | Josephine..... | 410 |
| | Emmie..... | 500 | | Le Grand James (Dr.)..... | 331 |
| | Eva M. (Chapman)..... | 452 | | Le Grand James, Jr..... | 331 |
| 1824 | George Earl..... | 296 | | Leonard Jarvis..... | 410, 415 |
| 1778 | Hannah (Chandler)..... | 241 | 1865 | Lillian May..... | 284 |
| | H. W..... | 679 | | Lydia..... | 415 |
| | Henry..... | 300 | 1810 | Mary Ann (Jones)..... | 284 |
| | Horace..... | 215 | 1825 | Mary Ann (Payne)..... | 284 |
| | John..... | 241 | | Mary Ann (Sayer)..... | 410, 415 |
| | John Mason..... | 500 | 1857 | Mary Emma..... | 284 |
| | Lora A..... | 679 | 1815 | Mary Jane..... | 415 |
| 1877 | Mabel Earle..... | 452 | 1832 | Nelson Turner..... | 284 |
| 1800 | Maria (Earl)..... | 296 | 1867 | Olive Payne..... | 284 |
| 1807 | Maria ⁷ (Greene)..... | 313 | | Pamela..... | 271 |

| BIRTH | PAGE | BIRTH | PAGE |
|-------|---|-------|------|
| | Wilson, Peyton Rhea..... | 189 | 319 |
| | Rosalie Carnes..... | | 555 |
| | Sarah Elnora (Larimer)..... | 1836 | 555 |
| 1817 | Waity C..... | | 666 |
| | Wing, Ebenezer..... | | 666 |
| 1757 | Fanny Florence ⁶ (Greene)..... | | 666 |
| 1841 | Harriet Lincoln ⁸ (Greene)..... | 1865 | 663 |
| | John..... | | 663 |
| | Russell Winchester..... | | 324 |
| 1784 | Winslow, Abigail Amory (Callahan)..... | | 324 |
| | Alfred Ewing..... | | 324 |
| 1811 | Amory Callahan..... | | 324 |
| | Benjamin..... | | 324 |
| | — (Barnes)..... | 1820 | 324 |
| 1815 | Benjamin Davis..... | | 321 |
| | Benjamin Davis, Jr..... | | 321 |
| | Benjamin Pollard..... | | 306 |
| 1813 | Catharine Amelia..... | 1794 | 484 |
| | Clinton Rhett..... | | 306 |
| | Fanny Amory..... | | 484 |
| | George Doane..... | 1874 | 306 |
| | James A..... | 1879 | 306 |
| | John A. (Adm.)..... | | 484 |
| | John Henry..... | | 727 |
| | Judith..... | | 727 |
| 1773 | Judith ⁶ (Greene)..... | | 354 |
| | Kenelm..... | | 523 |
| 1816 | Lucretia Greene..... | | 478 |
| | Mary Catharine..... | | 530 |
| 1818 | Mary Timmins Quincy (Hill)..... | | 478 |
| | Oliver..... | | 478 |
| 1770 | Perry..... | 1795 | 478 |
| | William Randolph..... | | 354 |
| | Winsor, Hannah..... | | 530 |
| 1862 | Joshua..... | | 478 |
| 1640 | Mercy (Williams)..... | | 478 |
| 1644 | Samuel..... | 1838 | 478 |
| 1677 | Samuel..... | | 478 |
| | Winthrop, Governor..... | 1860 | 606 |
| | Robert C. (Hon.)..... | | 606 |
| 1869 | Wood, Frank Elbert..... | | 426 |
| | Georgiana..... | | 426 |
| 1802 | Hannah (Arnold)..... | | |
| 1880 | Helen Elizabeth..... | 1855 | 577 |
| | James..... | | 303 |
| | Jerusha (Cooke)..... | | 631 |
| 1874 | Katie Louise..... | 1840 | 420 |
| | Louisa (—)..... | | 368 |
| 1872 | Mabel Florence..... | | 541 |
| | Marcella..... | 1857 | 368 |
| 1821 | Mary..... | | 577 |
| 1847 | Mary Frances ⁹ (Greene)..... | 1819 | 631 |
| 1813 | Mary ⁸ (Greene)..... | | 541 |
| | Mary (Wellings)..... | 1801 | 393 |
| | Melissa A..... | | 559 |
| | Moses..... | | 303 |
| 1839 | Moses..... | | 420 |
| 1803 | Moses Brown..... | | 559 |
| 1802 | Peleg..... | | 631 |
| | Peleg..... | | 559 |
| | Thomas..... | | 559 |
| | Woodbridge, Dudley (Gov.)..... | | 420 |
| | Sally..... | | 420 |
| | Woodbury, Elizabeth (White)..... | | 420 |
| | Woodbury, James (Rev.)..... | 189 | 319 |
| | Woodmancie, John Frank..... | | 555 |
| | Sarah (Dufree)..... | 1836 | 555 |
| | Woodruff, Oliver..... | | 666 |
| | Olivia Smith..... | | 666 |
| | Sarah (Shackerly)..... | | 666 |
| | Woodward, Abby J. (Mowry)..... | 1865 | 663 |
| | Arthur Putnam..... | | 663 |
| | Woodworth, Charles..... | | 324 |
| | Charles Louis..... | | 324 |
| | Charles Louis, Jr..... | | 324 |
| | Louis W..... | | 324 |
| | Maria Theresa..... | | 324 |
| | Maria Wightman (Chadsey)..... | 1820 | 324 |
| | Woolcott, Anna ⁷ (Greene)..... | | 321 |
| | Edward..... | | 321 |
| | Woolson, A. M..... | | 306 |
| | Frances..... | 1794 | 484 |
| | Frances Delia (Tillinghast)..... | | 306 |
| | Lewis..... | | 484 |
| | Maria..... | 1874 | 306 |
| | Minnie..... | 1879 | 306 |
| | Zezeiah (Parkhurst)..... | | 484 |
| | Wotkyns, Alfred..... | | 727 |
| | Helen Hughes..... | | 727 |
| | Wright, ———..... | | 354 |
| | Aaron Curry..... | | 478 |
| | Ann (Van Cleef)..... | | 530 |
| | Augustus..... | | 478 |
| | Augustus, Jr..... | | 478 |
| | Catharine ⁷ (Greene) Russell, 354..... | 1795 | 523 |
| | Daniel..... | | 530 |
| | Louisa (Leanna?)..... | | 366 |
| | Martha B..... | | 478 |
| | Mary (Harris)..... | | 478 |
| | Minerva Bucklin (Curry)..... | 1838 | 478 |
| | Minerva Curry..... | | 478 |
| | Walter Augustus..... | | 478 |
| | Wulsen, Catharine E. (Roelker)..... | 1860 | 606 |
| | Lucien..... | | 606 |
| | Wyllis, Governor..... | | 426 |
| | Ruth (Haynes)..... | | 426 |
| | Young, Amanda B. ⁸ (Greene)..... | 1855 | 577 |
| | Amy..... | | 303 |
| | Asa..... | | 631 |
| | Belle (Raymond)..... | 1840 | 420 |
| | Charles..... | | 368 |
| | Elizabeth (Munroe)..... | | 541 |
| | Emma Maria..... | 1857 | 368 |
| | Emmett R..... | | 577 |
| | Esther Ann..... | 1819 | 631 |
| | George O..... | | 541 |
| | Hannah (Colvil)..... | 1801 | 393 |
| | Harriet ⁷ (Greene)..... | | 559 |
| | Joel..... | | 159 |
| | John D..... | | 420 |
| | John T. (Dr.)..... | | 393 |
| | Louisa (Cole)..... | | 631 |
| | Samuel..... | | 559 |
| | Sarah (Newell)..... | | 559 |
| | Susan (—)..... | | 420 |
| | Syria I..... | | 420 |

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 9999 06396 473 6

JUN 7 1978

